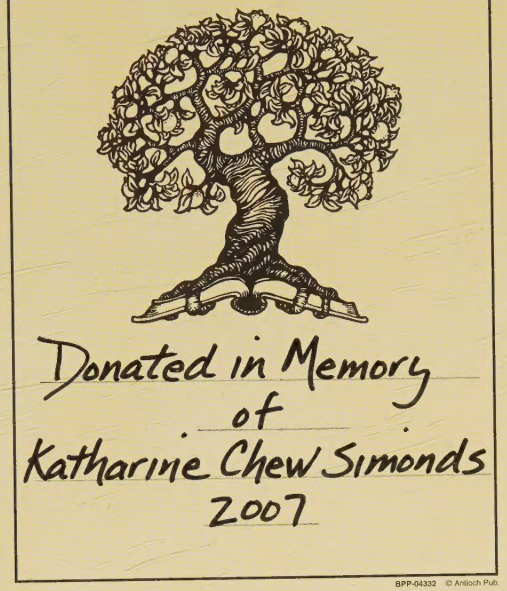
Greene County Public Library (Ohio)
0 53 85 2096702 6

The Library of

Katharine Collier

GEO. A. FLOHR CO.
LIBRARY



Donated in Memory
of
Katharine Chew Simonds
2007

BPP-04332 © Antioch Pub.

GREENE COUNTY ROOM
GREENE COUNTY LIBRARY
76 EAST MARKET STREET
XENIA, OH 45385

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2025

https://archive.org/details/genealogicalfami0002vari

GENEALOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY

—OF—

SOUTHERN NEW YORK

AND THE

HUDSON RIVER VALLEY

A Record of the Achievements of Her People in the Making of a Commonwealth and the Building of a Nation.

VOLUME II.

ILLUSTRATED

NEW YORK
LEWIS HISTORICAL PUBLISHING COMPANY
1913

GENEALOGICAL

L98-707

SOUTHERN NEW YORK

HORTON

This is a name found in England at a very early period. In the twelfth century Robert de Horton was possessed of the manor of Horton in Lincolnshire, England. This form of the name indicates that it is of Latin origin and came from France into England. Its first beginning and significance is lost in the mazes of the remote past. The French syllable "de" signifies "of" and shows that the name is derived from a locality or manor. The Hortons were possessed of a manor, including mill and land at Great Horton in England. William Horton, Esq., of Frith, had a homestead at Barksland in Halifax, England. He is said to have been a descendant of Robert de Horton. His wife, Elizabeth, was the daughter of Thomas Hanson, Esq., of Toothill, and died about 1640. They had sons, William and Joseph, the latter born about 1578, may have settled at Mousley, and was possibly the father of the immigrant ancestor in this country. In early generations here the family was engaged chiefly in tilling the soil, but later generations have engaged in professional life, and they are found among manufacturers and other leaders of industry. They have been conspicuously identified with the settlement and history of Westchester county, where many representatives now occupy prominent positions in the business world.

(I) Barnabas Horton was born July 13, 1600, in Mousley, Lincolnshire, England, died July 13, 1680, in Southold, Long Island. He came to America in the ship "Swallow," owned and commanded by Jeremy Horton, between 1635 and 1638. He was a land holder at Hampton, Massachusetts (now New Hampshire), where his house lot was granted in June, 1640. In the following year he was in Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he sold six acres of land, March 12, 1641. He was subsequently at New Haven, Connecticut, with his wife, Mary, and sons, Joseph and Benjamin. He appears as one of the organizers of a church in New Haven, October 31, 1640, and was deputy to the general court of Connecticut several times between 1654 and 1661. He may have been at this time a resident of Southold, which was then considered under the jurisdiction of Connecticut. He was constable at Southold in 1656 and 1659, and collector of customs 1658-59. He appears as a freeman at Southold, October 9, 1662, and was commissioner for that town in 1663-64. The records show that he had property at Southold in 1651, and he was made a member of a committee at New Haven to buy lands of the Indians at the east end of Long Island, December 7, 1665. He brought with him from England a Bible, printed in 1597, which is preserved by his descendants, and also the musket he used. He built the first frame house on Long Island, and this was still standing in 1875, the sides still covered with the original shingles. He is described as a pious man, an advocate of civil and religious freedom. His homestead at Southold remained in the hands of his descendants until 1873, when its last owner, Jonathan G. Horton, willed it to an adopted daughter, having no children of his own. In a table of Long Island rates made in 1675 he was assessed for thirty-seven acres of land at £37; nine oxen, £54; four three-year-old cattle, £16; four two-year-olds, £10; four yearlings, £6; sixty-nine sheep, £23; six horses, £72; one colt, £3; eight swine, £8. His children were: Joseph, Benjamin, Caleb, Joshua, Jonathan, Hannah, Sarah, Mary, Mercy and Abigail. (Joshua and descendants receive mention below.)

(II) Joseph, eldest child of Barnabas and Mary Horton, born about 1625, in England, died before June 12, 1696. He resided near his father in Southold until about 1664, when he removed to Rye, now Westchester county, New York, then under the jurisdiction of Connecticut. He was admitted a

freeman of the Connecticut colony, October 9, 1662, then residing at Southold. In 1665 he sold his house and land at Southold, his father being the purchaser of his homestead. In 1671 he was a selectman of Rye, and about the same time was on a committee to procure a minister. In 1672 he was deputy to the general court, and in 1676 was a commissioner, empowered to administer oaths to town officers. In 1678 he was justice of the peace, and was commissioner for Rye from 1681 to 1683. He was confirmed by the general court of Connecticut, May 9, 1667, as lieutenant of the train band at Rye, and was later a captain. He was empowered to marry couples in 1678. In 1691 he inherited land from his brother Benjamin, and in 1695 was chosen vestryman of the church at Rye. He was a miller by occupation, and many of his descendants were similarly engaged. He married, about 1655, Jane, daughter of John and Catherine Budd, of Southold. John Budd was one of the original thirteen Puritan settlers of Southold in 1640, and moved to Rye before 1664. This probably led to the removal of Joseph Horton, of Rye. The latter's children were: John, Joseph, Samuel, David, Jonathan, Benjamin and Hannah.

(III) David, fourth son of Joseph and Jane (Budd) Horton, was born about 1654 in Southold, and settled at White Plains, New York. Before 1700 he bought land there of his brother John, and on October 27, 1707, received a quitclaim from his nephew to lands previously owned by Joseph Horton in White Plains. His earmark was registered in 1719. He was one of the patentees of the White Plains purchase, and as such was a grantor to fellow members of the association, January 18, 1723. He deeded land at White Plains to his son David, March 5, 1726. He was among those who signed a petition to the general court of Connecticut, May 11, and October 6, 1727, relating to the building of a meeting house at Rye. He quitclaimed land formerly owned by his brother Samuel to a nephew, April 24, 1733. He married Esther King, and their children were: David, Rebecca, William, Thomas, Joseph, Daniel and John.

(IV) Daniel, sixth son of David and Esther (King) Horton, was born at White Plains, and settled in Yorktown, same county, in 1727. In that year he married Esther Lane, born May 24, 1704, in Rye, and their children were: Daniel, Elizabeth, Rachel, Stephen, Esther, Phebe, Millicent and William.

(V) Stephen, second son of Daniel and Esther (Lane) Horton, was born April 13, 1731, in Yorktown, where he was a farmer, and died December 7, 1814. He was a soldier of the revolution, serving in the Second Regiment of Westchester Troops, under Colonel Pierre Van Cortlandt, and his successor, Colonel Drake. He married (first) December 24, 1758, Sarah Owens, born November 19, 1737, died October 27, 1772. He married (second) December 29, 1773, Elizabeth Frost, born February 24, 1741, died May 20, 1828, having survived her husband more than ten years. Children of first wife: Joseph, Hannah, Elizabeth, Caleb, died young. Of second wife: Caleb, Wright, Jacob and Sarah.

(VI) Wright, son of Stephen Horton and second child of his second wife, Elizabeth (Frost) Horton, was born May 22, 1776, in Yorktown, where he was a farmer, and died June 27, 1861. He was an orthodox Quaker; was highly esteemed in the community, and a prosperous citizen. He married, November 28, 1798, Anna Quereau, born March 10, 1780, daughter of Dr. Elias Quereau of that town. Children: Elias Quereau, Betsy Ann, George W., Frost, Stephen D., William C., Jane, Sarah, Peter Quereau and Wright Frost.

(VII) Frost, third son of Wright and Anna (Quereau) Horton, was born September 18, 1806, in Yorktown, died November 11, 1880, in Peekskill, New York. He remained on the paternal farm until seventeen years of age, attending winter schools in the meantime, and accustomed from an early age to assist in the labors of the homestead. He served an apprenticeship of several years in learning the blacksmith trade, and carefully preserved his earnings after becoming a journeyman, so that in 1830 he was prepared to establish himself in business. He settled in Peekskill, March 9, of that year, purchased property and set up his shop. For five years he industriously pursued his trade, and in the spring of 1835 entered into partnership with Truman Miner,

under the title of Miner & Horton, and established a foundry. They engaged in the manufacture of agricultural implements, chiefly plows and plow castings, and the business rapidly grew and became profitable. In 1839 George W. Depew was taken in as partner and the name was changed to Miner, Horton & Company. This continued for twenty years at the end of which time Mr. Miner retired, and the style name was changed to Horton, Depew & Company, which obtained one year when Mr. Edward Finch withdrew, he being the company, and in 1858 the son of each joined the firm and it became Horton, Depew & Sons, the sons being Stephen D. Horton and George W. Depew Jr. In 1864 the business was sold to a stock company and Mr. Horton retired from business activity. He was a man of genial nature, and was much esteemed for his temperate and industrious life. When he arrived in Peekskill with his wife, his effects consisted chiefly of a rag carpet and a cow, besides a few dollars invested in his property. During his first year there he laid by one thousand dollars, and with subsequent additions to this small capital he was enabled to found one of the leading industries of Peekskill which rapidly developed under his shrewd management, and thus afforded a livelihood to many citizens of the town. It was natural that the public should seek his service in the management of local affairs, and in 1855 he was elected supervisor of the town of Cortlandt and continued by re-election to serve in that capacity for five years. In 1858 he was elected a member of the state legislature and represented his district creditably, and with the approval of his constituents. He was a director of the Westchester County Bank from 1835 until his death.

He married, in Yorktown, October 17, 1827, Phebe Tompkins, born there November 25, 1803, daughter of William and Lydia (Lane) Tompkins, and second cousin of Governor Daniel D. Tompkins, of Scarsdale. She survived her husband more than thirteen years, dying at Peekskill, May 14, 1894. She was a useful worker in the Presbyterian church with which the family had long been identified. Children: 1. William James, born December 10, 1828, was a farmer in Yorktown. 2. Sarah Jane, June 10, 1832, died in her third year. 3 and 4. Cornelia and Stephen Daniel (twins); the former died at the age of fifteen years and one day.

(VIII) Stephen Daniel, son of Frost and Phebe (Tompkins) Horton, was born February 17, 1837, in Peekskill, where he has continuously resided to the present time, and has appeared among the most active and useful citizens of the town. He was educated in the Peekskill Academy. In 1858 he became associated with his father in business and was a member of the firm of Horton, Depew & Sons until 1864, when the business was sold out. He then established the Peekskill Manufacturing Company which engaged in the manufacture of mowing machines for five years. In 1868 in association with William Mabie, under the firm name of Horton & Mabie, Mr. Horton engaged in the fire brick and stove lining business, and since September, 1898, when Mr. Mabie withdrew, Mr. Horton has continued the business under his sole control, which has been a gratifying success and gives employment to a large number of people. Mr. Horton has been identified with various business interests in the county; is a director of the Westchester County National Bank; a trustee and president of the Peekskill Cemetery, and was for several years president of the Horse Protective Association. Through the efforts of himself and his association a gang of horse thieves operating in this section of the country was broken up, and Mr. Horton achieved an extensive reputation as a detective. In 1882 he was elected sheriff of the county, and his work in this connection took him over many of the eastern states. He served three years as sheriff and has undertaken both before and since many cases in the detection of crime. In 1873 he was trustee of the village of Peekskill, and in 1875 was elected president of the village, which position he filled for twelve years, having been seven times re-elected. A consistent Democrat in political principle, he has been a warm supporter of all measures calculated to advance the interests of his home county, and has ever taken a keen interest in the progress of affairs, both state and national. For two terms he was chief engineer of the Peekskill Fire Department,

a position which his father filled before him. He is a member of the Ancient Order of United Workman, and of various organizations in the Masonic fraternity, including the Blue Lodge, Royal Arch Chapter, Consistory, Knights Templar Commandery, and the Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine.

He married, December 28, 1857, Emily C. Horton, a remote relative, daughter of Joshua R. and Sally (Purdy) Horton, born in Westchester county. Children: 1. Cornelia, born August 30, 1859, died at the age of seven years and one day. 2. Frost Joshua, September 20, 1862, died when two months old. 3. Stephen Frost, of whom further.

(IX) Stephen Frost, only surviving child of Stephen Daniel and Emily C. (Horton) Horton, was born February 18, 1865, in Peekskill, died June 21, 1910. He grew up in that village, receiving his early education in the public schools. He was subsequently a student of the Peekskill Military Academy, and entered Trinity School at Tivoli, New York, from which he graduated in 1882. After one year in the academic department of Columbia College, he entered the University Medical College of New York City and graduated in the class of 1886. He pursued a post-graduate course of one year at the Polyclinic of New York, and up to the time of his death had been actively engaged in the practice of his profession at Peekskill. He took an especial interest in surgery, and enjoyed an enviable reputation in that department of the healing art. He was a member of the Westchester Medical Society, served several years as United States pension examiner, and was surgeon of the Peekskill Hospital. He took much of his recreation in outdoor sports, and was a member of the Peekskill Gun Club. He was affiliated with the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, Knights of Pythias, Improved Order of Red Men, Ancient Order of Foresters, and several branches of the Masonic order, including the Knights Templar and Mystic Shrine. With his family he attended the Methodist Episcopal church. He married, September 21, 1886, Lillian L., born January 1, 1865, daughter of Carson and Margaret (Finch) Baxter, of Peekskill. Children: Douglas, born January 13, 1888, and Robert Donald, December 23, 1889.

(II) Joshua, fourth son of Barnabas and Mary Horton, was born about 1643 in Southold, where he resided, and died in 1729. He was one of the original patentees of Southold by grant of the English crown in 1676, and seems to have been a large land holder as shown by deeds executed by him in 1673-76-78-95. He married, about 1667, Mary Tuthill. Children: Joshua, Joseph, Sarah, Mary, Bethiah, Zerviah and Ephraim.

(III) Ephraim, youngest child of Joshua and Mary (Tuthill) Horton, was born in 1686 in Southold, where he lived, and died January 9, 1730. He married, about 1707, Martha Vail, born 1688, in Southold, daughter of Jeremiah Vail, of that town. They had sons, Joseph, Benjamin, Jeremiah and Joshua.

(IV) Joseph, eldest child of Ephraim and Martha (Vail) Horton, was born in 1708 in Southold, and made his home in that town. His wife is supposed to have been Deliverance Reeves, and their children born there were: Joshua, Benjamin, Joseph, Mary, Martha, Lydia, died young; Lydia and Deliverance.

(V) Joshua (2), eldest child of Joseph and Deliverance (Reeves) Horton, was born in 1733 in Southold. He married, about 1750, Asenath Mapes. Children, born in Southold: Joshua, Havens, Gilbert, William, Deliverance, Permela and Asenath.

(VI) Joshua (3), eldest child of Joshua (2) and Asenath (Mapes) Horton, was born September 22, 1751, in Southold, died November 11, 1811, in that part of Phillipstown, New York, which is now Putnam Valley. He was a member of the Baptist church. Early in life he went to Orange county, New York, where several members of the Horton family settled, and resided in the precinct of Goshen, which included the present town of Warwick. In 1775 he enlisted as a revolutionary soldier in the Fourth Regiment Orange County Militia, commanded by Colonel (afterwards General) John Hathorn, of Warwick, Captain Charles Beardsley's company. About 1777 he removed to that part of Phillipstown which is now Putnam Valley, then a part

of Dutchess county, and there again enlisted as a member of the Second Regiment Dutchess County Militia, commanded by Colonel Abraham Brinkerhoff. The locality where he lived is spoken of in the early history as Hortontown, and has been more recently known as Horton Hollow. He married, about 1777, Phebe Rumsey, born January 15, 1760, in Goshen, New York, died September 8, 1807, in Putnam Valley. Children: Isaac, John, James, Cyrus and Jasper.

(VII) Cyrus, fourth son of Joshua (3) and Phebe (Rumsey) Horton, was born June 1, 1784, in Horton Hollow, died there February 13, 1832. For some years he was a merchant in New York City, but abandoned this business because of impaired health and returned to the paternal homestead in Putnam Valley. This comprised over two hundred and twenty-five acres of land, and he was a successful farmer and regarded as a highly useful member of the community. He served many years as justice of the peace, and exercised a wide influence, being a vestryman of the old church at Van Cortlandville. He lived and died in the same house where his father had lived and died. He married, September 27, 1809, Mary Mead, born May 23, 1791, died May 27, 1842, probably a descendant of the Greenwich, Connecticut, family of Mead. Several of their children died in childhood. Among the surviving were: 1. Frances (Mrs. Abijah Lee), died at Port Jervis, New York. 2. Jane, married (first) an Armstrong and (second) Osborn Baxter, and resided at Cold Spring, New York. 3. Harriet, became the wife of Husted Fountain, and resided at Riverside, California. 4. Ezra James, of whom further.

(VIII) Ezra James, son of Cyrus and Mary (Mead) Horton, was born July 20, 1826, at Horton Hollow, died May 9, 1893, at Peekskill. When a youth he was a student of the Peekskill Military Academy, and for two years he attended the New York University with a view to preparing for the ministry, but was obliged to abandon this because of an impediment in his speech. He then taught school at West Point, where he continued for several years. He then became a merchant at Peekskill in partnership with William McChain, under the firm name of McChain & Horton, which arrangement continued until the death of the former. Mr. Horton then engaged in the newspaper business establishing the *Highland Eagle* at Peekskill, which he sold in 1851 on account of impaired health and retired to a farm in Garrison, New York. Ten years later, at the opening of the civil war, he again entered the newspaper field as editor and proprietor of the *Highland Eagle,* changing the name to the *Highland Democrat.* This he sold in 1872 and moved to White Plains, where he established the *Westchester News* which is now published under the ownership of E. B. Long. After a short time he sold the paper and became private secretary of Francis Kernan, United States senator from New York, subsequently filling a like relationship with Congressmen Clarkson N. Potter and Waldo Hutchins. While in Washington he was a member of the editorial staff of the *Washington Post.* In partnership with William H. Doty he was for some time editor of the *Port Jervis Gazette,* and later purchased the *Newburg Daily & Weekly Telegraph* which he conducted with the assistance of his son, Cyrus William. In 1887 he became the owner and editor of the *Eastern State Journal* of White Plains, which is now controlled by his son. Mr. Horton was an ardent supporter of the Democratic party, and was a warm personal friend of Governor Samuel J. Tilden, Dean Richmond, Clarkson N. Potter, Gouverneur Kemble, and many other prominent workers of the Democratic party in New York and elsewhere. He exercised great influence in framing opinion and action in his section, and was widely respected as an upright citizen. He served as vestryman of St. Peter's Church of Peekskill, and was ever active in promoting the moral as well as material interests of his home county. He was a member of the National and State Editorial Associations. While in college he affiliated with the Psi Theta Upsilon fraternity, and was subsequently a member of the Alumnae Society of New York University. He was an active member of the Masonic fraternity having attained the Royal Arch degree.

He married, at Cold Spring, September 8, 1850, Sarah Davenport, born February 26, 1830, at Cold Spring, died November 24,

1901, in Peekskill. She was the only child of Esquire William Davenport, of Cold Spring, by his second wife, Euphemia (Penny) Davenport. The Davenport family is a very old one in this country, being descended from Thomas Davenport, born 1682, died December 30, 1759, at Cold Spring, where he built the first house in the town about 1755. He had two wives. The children of the first wife being sons, William and Thomas, and one daughter. By the second wife there was one daughter. William, eldest son of Thomas Davenport, resided on his homestead, where he was burned out in 1760, and immediately built another house near the same site. He had a son Thomas, and daughters, Marybee (Meribah) and Elizabeth; the elder daughter married Thomas Sutton, and the junior Solomon Cornell. Thomas, only son of William Davenport, was born April 11, 1750, at Cold Spring. He had a son William, and daughters Sarah and Elizabeth. The elder daughter married John Snouck and the junior Jonathan Hustis. The son William married for his second wife Euphemia Penny, and they were the parents of Sarah Davenport, wife of Ezra James Horton. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Horton: 1. Rushmore Davenport, died at the age of one year. 2. Cyrus William, a lawyer of Peekskill. 3. Euphemia, died on the day of birth. 4. Linda E., died when six months old. 5. Walter, died at the age of three years. 6. Annie Woolsey, wife of Howard N. Simpson, lives in New York City. 7. Leila Southard, resides in Peekskill. 8. Charles Davenport, of whom further. 9. Ezra James, resides in Peekskill. 10. Clarence Frost, was a successful civil engineer, and was employed by the provincial government under the United States in the Philippine Islands, and died of fever while in that service. 11. Arthur, died December 27, 1872.

(IX) Charles Davenport, fourth son of Ezra James and Sarah (Davenport) Horton, was born September 6, 1868, in White Plains. After studying under a private tutor he was a student at the Peekskill Military Academy. He subsequently entered Columbia University and graduated from the School of Arts in 1887, receiving the degree of A.B. He pursued the course of Columbia Law School from which he was graduated in 1889 with the degree of LL.B. He also graduated in the same year from the School of Political Science. While pursuing his law course he was a clerk in the office of Develin & Miller, lawyers of New York City, and was admitted to the bar at Poughkeepsie at the age of twenty-one years in 1889. He practiced law with his elder brother at Peekskill four years, and in 1893 entered a legal partnership with John M. Digney, ex-county clerk at White Plains. When his father retired from the editorial charge of the *Eastern State Journal* he succeeded him and is now the owner and publisher of that paper. The first five-story building in White Plains was that constructed by him as the home of the newspaper. He is a member of the New York City Bar Association, Westchester County Bar Association, State Bar Association, the Reform and Democratic clubs of New York City, and the Tammany Society. He is a Knight Templar, has attained the thirty-second degree in Free Masonry, is a member of the Mystic Shrine, and is also a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, the Ancient Order of Foresters, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, Royal Arcanum and the Ancient Order of United Workmen.

QUICK-SHAY

John Quick, the first member of this family, of whom we have definite information, married Mary Pedrick. The Quick family is of English origin, and was in New York state before the revolution. Child of John and Margaret (Pedrick) Quick: Andrew, of whom further.

(II) Andrew, son of John and Margaret (Pedrick) Quick, was born in North Salem, New York, where he lived as a farmer. Child: Thomas, of whom further.

(III) Thomas, son of Andrew Quick, was a farmer in Somerstown, New York, and died at the age of seventy-two. He married Anna Knapp, of North Salem. Children: Lydia Ann, born March 27, 1814, married John Smith (see Smith I). Clarissa M., of whom further.

(IV) Clarissa M., daughter of Thomas and Anna (Knapp) Quick, was born in Somerstown. She married William Henry Shay, being his third wife. Her husband

was a contractor and builder in New York City. They have no children.

SMITH

John Smith, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born in New York City, died in Peekskill, New York, in 1891. In early life he lived on Ann street, New York, and he was educated in that city. Removing to North Salem he remained there about thirty years, and followed farming. In Peekskill he was a molder by trade. He entered into the business of manufacturing soap and afterward into that of roofing and contracting. In religion he was a Methodist. John Smith married Lydia Ann, daughter of Thomas and Anna (Knapp) Quick, born in North Salem, March 27, 1814. Children: 1. Alice, died in infancy. 2. Mary O., married William Tillotson. 3. John, of whom further.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) and Lydia Ann (Quick) Smith, was born at North Salem, and in early life he came to Peekskill, New York. He attended the public schools and the Peekskill Military Academy, but at the age of sixteen he left school and enlisted in Company A, Sixth New York Heavy Artillery. Being several times promoted he reached the rank of second lieutenant and served three years until he was mustered out at the conclusion of the civil war. After the war he engaged with his father in the roofing and contracting business, in which line he is still occupied. He married Mary Henry, daughter of David Sands Tate, born at Verplanck's Point. She was educated in private schools in Peekskill. Children: 1. Frederick Allan, of whom further. 2. John Archibald, married Irene Montross. He graduated from the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York; is a physician; resides at Saranac Lake, New York.

(III) Frederick Allan, son of John and Mary Henry (Tate) Smith, was graduated in 1890 in the Peekskill Military Academy. After finishing his education he entered the postoffice at Peekskill, where he remained for five years. He then engaged in the roofing and contracting business with his father, and he has continued in that line until the present time. He is a director of the Peekskill National Bank. Mr. Smith has been twice elected receiver of taxes in the town of Cortlandt, village of Peekskill, serving in all for five years. He is a member of the board of trustees of the Peekskill Military Academy. His fraternal affiliations are: Peekskill Lodge, No. 744, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of which he is a charter member; Cortlandt Lodge, No. 34, Free and Accepted Masons, of which he is past master; Mohegan Chapter, No. 221, Royal Arch Masons, in which he is past high priest; he is also a member of the committee on transportation of the Grand Chapter of the State of New York; the Fraternal Union of Anointed High Priests, and Peekskill Council, No. 55, Royal and Select Masters, of which he is right illustrious deputy master. Mr. Smith is likewise a member of the Sons of Veterans, the Highland Boat Club, the Croton Paint Club, the Empire State Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, the Society of American Wars, and ex-president and foreman of the Cortlandt Hook and Ladder Company. He married Lillian G., daughter of Lyman Hall. Her father was born at No. 33 Thompson street, New York City, February 12, 1829. The Hall family are Episcopalians. Child of Frederick Allan and Lillian G. (Hall) Smith: Donald Hall, born November 6, 1898.

BUSHNELL

Francis Bushnell, the founder of this family, was born in England and emigrated to America in the ship "St. John," which sailed from London, May 20, 1639, and arrived at New Haven, between July 10 and 15, of the same year. He was therefore a member of the third party of emigrants who settled the new colony of New Haven, and was one of the original founders of the town of Guilford. June 1, 1639, while still on shipboard, he and other members of Mr. Whitfield's company, which was composed mainly of emigrants from Kent, Surrey and Sussex, signed the document now known as the "Fundamental Agreement." In his "History of the Colony of New Haven," Mr. Edward E. Atwater says of Francis Bushnell: "He was the ancestor of David Bushnell, who in the time of the war of the American Revolution invented the first submarine boat and submarine torpedo,

the 'American Turtle'; also of Cornelius S. Bushnell (1829-1896), of New Haven, Connecticut, who after a great deal of work succeeded in inducing President Lincoln to order the contract to be made for Ericsson's 'Monitor,' and was very prominent in preparing ways and means for its construction." By his wife, Rebecca Francis Bushnell, had six children, four born in England, among them: 1. Sarah, married the Rev. John Hoadley, returned to England with her husband and died at Rolvenden, County Kent, July 28, 1668. 2. Francis, of whom further. 3. Rebecca, married John Lord, of Hartford.

(II) Deacon Francis (2) Bushnell, son of Francis (1) and Rebecca Bushnell, was born in England, died at Saybrook, Connecticut, December 14, 1681. He emigrated with his father to Guilford and later settled in Saybrook. His wife's name is unknown. Children: 1. William, of whom further. 2. John, born in 1614, settled in Boston. 3. Richard, died in 1658; settled in Norwich, Connecticut. 4. Rebecca, died in 1646-47. 5. Sarah, baptized in November, 1625. 6. Probably Isaac G., of Boston, supposed to be the man referred to by Governor Winthrop in his journal as "Goodman Bushnell."

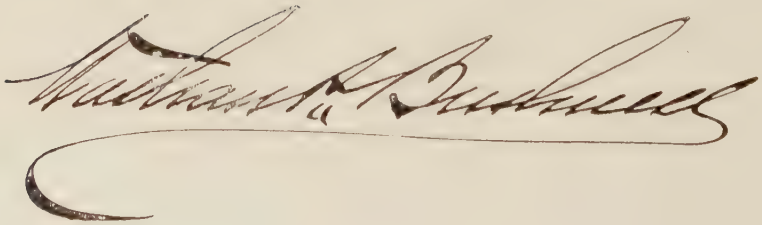
(III) William, son of Deacon Francis (2) Bushnell, was born in England, 1612, died in Saybrook, Connecticut, 1683. He is most probably the "Lieutenant William Bushnell" referred to in the earlier records. He married Rebecca, sister to the Hon. Robert Chapman. Children: 1. Joshua, born May 6, 1644. 2. Samuel, born in 1645; married, probably October 7, 1765, Patience Rudd. 3. Rebecca, born October 5, 1646. 4. William, of whom further. 5. Francis, born January 6, 1649. 6. Stephen, born January 4, 1653. 7. Thomas, twin of Stephen. 8. Judith, born in January, 1655. 9. Abigail, born in February, 1659. 10. Lydia, born in 1661. 11. Perhaps also Daniel.

(IV) William (2), son of William (1) and Rebecca (Chapman) Bushnell, was born in Saybrook, Connecticut, February 15, 1648. He married (first) October 12, 167—, Rebecca ——, and (second) June 7, 1705, a widow, Sarah Bull. Children, all by first marriage: 1. Sarah, born March 1, 1672-73. 2. Ephraim, born February 14, 1675. 3. William, of whom further. 4. Esther, born in 1683.

(V) William (3), son of William (2) and Rebecca Bushnell, was born April 3, 1680. He married (first) Catharine, daughter of John Jordon, and (second) April 6, 1701, Mehitable Chapman. Children, all by second wife: 1. Nehemiah, born April 22, 1702. 2. William, born October 26, 1703. 3. Stephen, born April 29, 1708. 4. Lydia, born July 6, 1712. 5. Stephen, born in 1714. 6. Hezekiah, born in 1717. 7. Gideon, of whom further. 8. Mehitable, born February 28, 1726. 9. Sarah, born January 31, 1729. 10. Mary, born October 27, 1730. 11. Elizabeth, born February 24, 1733. 12. Susanna, born in 1735. 13. Abigail, twin of Susanna.

(VI) Gideon, son of William (3) and Mehitable (Chapman) Bushnell, was born in 1720. He married, in 1753, Temperance Chapman. Children: 1. Lucinda, born May 6, 1754; married Haws Higgins. 2. Gideon, of whom further. 3. Dowd, born May 5, 1763; married Lucy Joyce. 4. Jedediah, born November 26, 1769; married Elizabeth Smith. 5. Temperance, married Daniel Spencer. 6. Salome, married Amos Skinner.

(VII) Gideon (2), son of Gideon (1) and Temperance (Chapman) Bushnell, was born in 1756, died January 8, 1830. He married, November 1, 1786, Nancy Hurd, who died in 1843. Children: 1. Julia, born July 29, 1787, died February 16, 1863; married, in November, 1807, Oliver Stevens, of Killingsworth, Connecticut. Children: Nancy, Gideon, Benjamin, Anson. 2. Pope, born February 11, 1789, died January 19, 1881; married, January 3, 1812, Sally, daughter of Gideon and Anna (Beach) Hurlburt, who was born March 26, 1788, died January 11, 1883, and who was one of the celebrated Hurlburt triplets. Children: Julia Ann, born July 3, 1813, died August 7, 1842; Henry Hurlburt, born March 14, 1815, died May 1, 1836; Susan Eliza, born March 19, 1817, died November 7, 1818; Sidney Norton, born April 20, 1819, died May 27, 1819; Laura Elizabeth, born September 2, 1821, died June 15, 1848; Catharine Lucy, born February 11, 1824, died March 25, 1868; Hurd Gideon, born July 2, 1828, died March 12, 1853. 3. Henry, born November 30, 1790, died Au-



gust 25, 1820; married, April 17, 1819, Eliza Stewart, who died March 4, 1886; child, Henrietta, born April 12, 1820, died unmarried. 4. Campbell, born June 17, 1792, died December 17, 1839; married, February 28, 1819, Catharine Van Valkenburg; children: Mary, born November 19, 1820; William Henry, born June 4, 1823; Anna. 5. Alvah, born February 18, 1794, died October 25, 1863; married, April 11, 1819, Melinda Lapham; children: Julia; Edwin, born March 8, 1824, died January 24, 1899; Emma. 6. Anson, born August 16, 1795, died November 18, 1819. 7. Daphne, born June 20, 1798, died June 28, 1856; married Joseph A. Hubbard, of Salisbury, Connecticut; children: Alonzo and Frederick. 8. Orsamus, of whom further. 9. Albert, born July 12, 1804, died November 13, 1863; married, January 21, 1828, Ann Lee, of Salisbury, Connecticut; children: Charles, Hezekiah, Alvah, Orsamus, Henry, George, Mary, Albert. 10. Eliza, born September 6, 1807, died in 1809.

(VIII) Orsamus, son of Gideon (2) and Nancy (Hurd) Bushnell, was born April 20, 1801, died August 11, 1868. He was admitted to the New York bar in 1832, and shortly afterwards entered into partnership with the late William M. Everts. This partnership was dissolved in 1837, when Mr. Bushnell became general counsel for the Mutual Life Insurance Company, a position he held until his elevation to the New York bench in 1851. In 1856 he retired from the active practice of his profession and removed to Montrose, Westchester county, New York, where he purchased a large tract of six hundred acres of land, comprising all of what is now known as Montrose Point. Mr. Bushnell was a personal friend of Stephen A. Douglas and with him engaged in large real estate transactions in what is now known as the "Bushnell Addition," Chicago, Illinois. Out of this tract Mr. Bushnell made a gift to the city of Chicago of a large portion of Lincoln Park. The Chicago speculations, however, proved disastrous and Mr. Bushnell lost the greater part of his fortune through them. He married, February 9, 1835, Mary, daughter of Peter Bussing (see Bussing V). Children: 1. Orsamus, died in 1904; married Mary Scudder; child, Herbert A., living in Matawan, New Jersey. 2. Anna; living in Washington, D. C.; married Nathan C. Platt; children: Stanley, Kathaline. 3. Edmund B., died in La Grange, Cook county, Illinois, November, 1911; married and had children: Edmund B., Estelle Louise. 4. Eliza, deceased; married Augustus M. Scriba; child, George D. 5. Mary, died in Montrose, New York, in 1887; married (first) John Gibson, (second) William D. Cragin. 6. James Freeland, of whom further.

(IX) James Freeland, son of Orsamus and Mary (Bussing) Bushnell, was born January 9, 1848, died November 3, 1902. He was a merchant at Montrose, Westchester county, New York, throughout his entire active life, being engaged in the hay and coal business there from 1871 to 1902. He took an active and prominent part in politics and was the Republican leader for twenty-four years. He married, May 25, 1871, Emma, daughter of David S. and Catharine Tate. Child, Nathan P., of whom further.

(X) Nathan P., son of James Freeland and Emma (Tate) Bushnell, was born in Montrose, Westchester county, New York, January 3, 1874, and is now living at Peekskill, New York. He received his early education in the Oakside and Peekskill schools and was graduated in Columbia University, receiving his degree of Bachelor of Philosophy in 1893, and his degree of Bachelor of Laws in 1895. Shortly after his marriage he settled in Peekskill and has been practising law there ever since. For one year he was the police justice of Peekskill, and at one time he was counsel to the municipality for the town of Cortlandt. He is affiliated with Cortlandt Lodge, No. 34, Free and Accepted Masons, of which he is master in 1912; Mohegan Chapter, No. 221, Royal Arch Masons; and Peekskill Council, No. 55, Royal and Select Masters. He is an active member of and counsel to the Peekskill Board of Trade, and a director of the Peekskill Hospital. He has been a director of the Westchester County Bar Association for the past eight years and is council to its grievance committee, in 1911-12. He is a member of the New York State Bar Association, a trustee of the Spring Court Library, an ex-president of the Hook and Ladder Club, and an ex-president of the Travellers Club, a literary society of Peekskill. He is a ruling elder of the First

Presbyterian Church, of Peekskill. He married, June 29, 1899, Margaret, daughter of Jeremiah Barmore. Child, Marjorie Reubenia, born February 28, 1901.

(The Bussing Line.)

(I) Arent Harmans Bussing, the founder of this family, is called simply Arent Harmans in the Dugen patent to the town of Harlem. By his first marriage he obtained the property on which he built a house and barn, where he lived throughout his life and to which he added the three Demarest gardens on the east side of the town. He served often in the magistracy and bore office in the church. When he died, in 1718, he owned one hundred and twenty-seven acres of land. He married (first) May 24, 1673, Susannah, daughter of Claude Le Maistre, the ancestor of the Delameter family and his second wife, Hester Du Bois. She was born in 1660, died in 1677. He married (second) March 31, 1678, Eva Lubberts. Children, three by first marriage: 1. Peter, born in 1674, died in 1737; married, June 7, 1700, Rebecca Vermileje. 2. Harman, born in 1675, died in 1676. 3. Harman, of whom further. 4. Dirck, born in 1679, died young. 5. Margaret, born in 1681, living in 1726; married, about 1708, Laurens Cornelissem Kortright. 6. Susannah, baptized February 23, 1684; unmarried in 1718. 7. Engeltje, born in 1686; married, May 10, 1706, Abraham Meyer. 8. Elizabeth, born January 5, 1693, died before December 9, 1727; married (as first wife) Matthew Benson. 9. Geesje, baptized September 2, 1694; married, November 15, 1718, Teunis de la Montanye. 10. John, born about 1697, died before 1732; married, September 2, 1723, Metje Kortright. 11. Mary, born about 1700; married, September 17, 1722, John M. Van Harlingen.

(II) Harman, son of Arent Harmans and Susannah (Le Maistre) Bussing, was baptized March 12, 1677, died July 29, 1762. He became a carman in New York. He married, January 27, 1707, Sarah, daughter of Isaac Selover. Children: 1. Susannah, born in 1708, died April 27, 1736; married, February 7, 1726, John M. Montanye. 2. Isaac, baptized February 5, 1710, died August 4, 1757; married, August 19, 1737, Elizabeth Tilly. 3. Anna, baptized October 12, 1712, died October 19, 1731; unmarried. 4. Eve, baptized September 4, 1715; married, July 9, 1738, James Marr or Man. 5. Arent, of whom further. 6. Jacobus, baptized February 12, 1721; married Anna Bisschop. 7. Abraham, baptized October 7, 1724, died in 1798; married, in 1749, Elizabeth Mesier. 8. Sarah, baptized May 14, 1727; married, September 7, 1760, Reynier Nack.

(III) Arent, son of Harman and Sarah (Selover) Bussing, was baptized February 16, 1718, died February 17, 1781. He married, April 29, 1749, Sarah Roome. Children: 1. Sarah, baptized April 29, 1750, died May 26, 1812. 2. Harmanus, of whom further. 3. Mary or Maria, baptized January 15, 1752, died February 15, 1822; married (first), February 15, 1774, Ellis Wool, and (second), June 12, 1787, Simon Van Antwerp. 4. Anna, born October 10, 1753; married, March 30, 1775, William Hyer. 5. William, born January 10, 1756, died March 2, 1836; married (first), December 3, 1788, Mary Clark, and (second) March 18, 1792, Susan Odell. 6. Hester, born October 13, 1761, died October 29, 1764. 7. Peter, born March 13, 1764, died October 9, 1764. 8. Peter, born May 18, 1766, died November 16, 1794; married, November 10, 1792, Catharine Weldon. 9. Hester, born October 29, 1768, died October 15, 1769.

(IV) Harmanus, son of Arent and Sarah (Roome) Bussing, was born December 19, 1751, died May 28, 1845. He married, October 6, 1787, Alida Fort. Children: 1. Rebecca, born November 23, 1788, died November 19, 1790. 2. Aaron, born September 8, 1790, lost at sea. 3. John, born September 12, 1792; married Mary Brown. 4. Peter, of whom further. 5. Sarah, born February 1, 1797, died August 22, 1879; married, July 31, 1816, Roswell Granger. 6. William, born November 10, 1799, died March 28, 1860; married (first) —— Long, (second) —— Winegar. 7. Jane, born September 6, 1802; married, October 18, 1827, David Johnson. 8. Mary Ann, born March 10, 1805; married, December 29, 1835, Edwin B. Chamberlain. 9. Harman, born August 22, 1806; married (first) May 20, 1836, Catharine Schuyler, (second) May 21, 1840, Margaret Schuyler. 10. Abraham, born August 22, 1808, died August 25, 1808. 11. Harvey Hyer, born July 10, 1812, died April 25, 1860; married, September 17, 1839, Avilda Hilton.

(V) Peter, son of Harmanus and Alida (Fort) Bussing, was born September 14, 1794. He married and had children: Mary, married, February 9, 1835, Orsamus Bushnell (see Bushnell VIII); Harvey.

WHITE

M. M. White, son of Nathan White, of Spencer, Massachusetts and a descendant of John White, lived in New York City. He was an iron and salt manufacturer and in connection with the former enterprise was associated with the Globe Iron Works. He married Sophia Draper, a daughter of Hon. James Draper, of Spencer, Massachusetts. They had one son, Albert Moore, of whom further.

(III) Albert Moore, son of M. M. and Sophia (Draper) White, died in 1869. He married Helen B., daughter of James Wright and Euphemia (White) Bedell, born April 7, 1849. (See Bedell V.) There are no children.

(The Bedell Line.)

(I) Stephen Bedell, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, lived at Hempstead, Long Island. He was probably the grandson or great-grandson of John James Bedell, town clerk of Hempstead in 1657-58-59, who was probably the original emigrant. Stephen Bedell married Ruth ——. Children: William, John, Reuben, Ephraim, of whom further; Daniel, Abigail, married —— Swarthart; Elizabeth, married —— Bawtus; Ruth, married —— Rushmer.

(II) Ephraim, son of Stephen and Ruth Bedell, was born February 24, 1727. His will is dated September 6, 1809. About 1750 he came to settle at Yorktown, New York, making the journey from Hempstead afoot. Here he secured a farm of about three hundred acres; at first quite limited in means, he became well-to-do. He was a Presbyterian. He married, in 1752, Philena Fort, born in 1732. Children: 1. Stephen, buried March 6, 1795. 2. Sarah, married Isaac Smith. 3. Samuel, died in May, 1827; married, February 4, 1790, Mary Whitney. 4. Mary, married Joseph Horton. 5. Daniel, married, October 15, 1789, Nancy Powell. 6. David, of whom further. 7. William. 8. Jacob. 9. Elizabeth, born May 12, 1771, died May 23, 1838; married, April 28, 1790, Benjamin Wright. 10. Hannah, married Ebenezer Osborn. 11. Deborah, married John Conklin.

(III) David, son of Ephraim and Philena (Fort) Bedell, was born March 25, 1764, died in June, 1848. About 1788 he came with his brother William to Somers township, New York, where he purchased a tract of one hundred acres, entirely unimproved. They erected a double log-house, each family occupying one room. David Bedell was inclined to the religious views of the Quakers. He took little interest in politics. He married, April 30, 1788, Millicent, daughter of Daniel and Rachel (Horton) Wright, born in Somers township, February 19, 1770. Child, Gilbert Wright, of whom further.

(IV) Gilbert Wright, son of David and Millicent (Wright) Bedell, was born March 12, 1799, died November 4, 1840. He was the only child of his parents. He graduated from the academy at North Salem, Westchester county, New York, and was a good Greek and Latin scholar. For a time he taught school. He was actively interested in public affairs, serving as justice of the peace, and in military affairs, being captain of a company in the New York National Guard, in which every member was at least six feet high. Farming was his principal occupation. He married Martha Ann, daughter of William and Catherine (Green) Nelson. Children: Elizabeth, born in 1824, died in childhood; James Wright, of whom further; William G., born in 1832, died in childhood.

(V) James Wright, son of Gilbert Wright and Martha Ann (Nelson) Bedell, was born on his grandfather's farm, October 8, 1825, died August 21, 1894. His education was obtained in the North Salem, Peekskill and Bedford academies, and after his school life he returned to the old homestead. His grandfather outlived his father and the former lived several years after his own marriage, so the farm passed directly to him from his grandfather. He was engaged in the insurance business also. James Wright Bedell was a director of the Traders and Drovers Bank, later Farmers and Drovers Bank, in which his father and grandfather were stockholders. He served nineteen years in the National Guard, being repeatedly promoted until he reached

the rank of lieutenant-colonel (colonel by brevet). During the civil war he held a military position in the enrolling department and was active in furnishing the quota of troops under the various calls from the government. In politics he was a Republican and he held the office of supervisor of Somers township. He was the projector of Ivandell cemetery and president of the association. He and his family were Presbyterians. He married, August 14, 1844, Euphemia, daughter of Ebenezer and Amy (Green) White, born March 11, 1817, died April 21, 1894. Her father was a son of Dr. Ebenezer White (elsewhere mentioned) whose son, Ebenezer White Jr., was born in Yorktown, June 13, 1779, died March 20, 1865. He was educated by private tutors and attended medical lectures in New York City. After his marriage he removed to Somers, where he purchased a farm and where for over sixty years he practiced medicine. He was prominent, as a member and officer, in the Presbyterian church. In politics he was a Republican, serving for eight years as surrogate of the county and for one term as a member of the assembly. He married, April 8, 1800, Amy Green, born September 22, 1779, died January 24, 1861. Children: 1. Bartow F., born May 28, 1801, died in 1869; married Anna Augusta Belcher. 2. Stephen G., born April 7, 1803, died June 3, 1826. 3. Helen Ann, born February 12, 1805, died August 22, 1883; married James Lovett. 4. Lewis H., born March 17, 1807, died September 24, 1886; married Helen Van Wyck. 5. Ebenezer, died in infancy. 6. Oliver, born April 9, 1810, died November 7, 1879; married Catherine Ritter. 7. Phoebe, born June 26, 1812, died December 1, 1853; married Robert Calkoon. 8. John P., born February 11, 1815, died April 12, 1888; married Margaret Ryson. 9. Euphemia, referred to above. 10. Samuel, born September 28, 1819, died December 5, 1897; married Emma Jackson. Children of James Wright and Euphemia (White) Bedell: 1. William N., born June 4, 1845, died April 10, 1868. 2. Elizabeth, born March 4, 1847, died August 20, 1860. 3. Helen B., born April 7, 1849; married Albert Moore White, referred to above. 4. Anna, born February 16, 1851; married Eugene Miller. 5. Bartow W., born December 11, 1852; married Letitia Ida Adriance Kenyon. 6. Phoebe C., born August 17, 1854. 7. Margaret W., born August 29, 1856, died February 25, 1908. 8. Amie Gilberta, born August 31, 1858; married Alonzo Seymour.

LOCKWOOD

Robert Lockwood, the founder of this family, settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, about 1630, and was made freeman there, March 9, 1636-37. About 1646 he removed from Watertown to Fairfield, Connecticut, where he died in 1658. He was made freeman of Connecticut, May 20, 1652. He married Susanna ——, who survived him. After his death she married Jeffrey Ferris, and died in Greenwich, December 23, 1660. Children: 1. Jonathan, of whom further. 2. Deborah, born October 12, 1636; married, before October 20, 1658, ——. 3. Joseph, born August 6, 1638, died April 14, 1717; married —— Beacham. 4. Daniel, born March 21, 1640-41, died in 1691; married Abigail ——. 5. Ephraim, born December 1, 1641; married, June 8, 1665, Mercy Sention (now spelt St. John). 6. Gershom, born September 6, 1643, died March 12, 1718-19; married Lady Ann, daughter of Lord Millington. 7. John. 8. Abigail, married John Bartow. 9. Sarah. 10. Mary, married Jonathan Huested.

(II) Lieutenant Jonathan Lockwood, son of Robert and Susanna Lockwood, was born in Watertown, Massachusetts, September 10, 1634, died in Greenwich, Connecticut, May 12, 1688, in his fifty-fourth year. January 1, 1657, he signed a paper at "Easttowne in New Netherlands" serving allegiance to the Dutch government, while living under its jurisdiction. From 1660 to 1665, he lived in Stamford, Connecticut. In 1670, he became a freeman of Greenwich, assistant, in May, 1671, and in 1672, "one of the twenty-seven proprietors." For four years he represented the town in the legislature. When he died the people met in town meeting and passed resolutions deploring the "loss of so valuable a citizen." He married Mary or Marah, daughter of Jeffrey Ferris. Children: 1. Jonathan (2), born about 1663, died November 9, 1689; unmarried. 2. Robert, died between May 7, 1731 and January 23, 1732; married Mary ——. 3. Gershom, of whom further. 4. Joseph,

born in 1675, died in 1759; married (first), May 19, 1698, Elizabeth Ayres, (second), August 10, 1716, Margery Webb. 5. Still John, born about 1674, died in 1758; married ——. 6. Sarah, married, June 19, 1707, Michael Lounsbury. 7. Abigail.

(III) Gershom, son of Lieutenant Jonathan and Mary (Ferris) Lockwood, was born in Greenwich, Connecticut, died in Fairfield county, Connecticut, before May, 1752, when the administrator of his estate made his report. He married Hannah ——. Children: 1. Jabez, born January 18, 1702-3, died in 1734; unmarried. 2. Nathan, born July 28, 1704, died in July, 1761; married Sarah ——. 3. Hezekiah, of whom further. 4. Libni, born May 30, 1708. 5. Hannah, born September 20, 1710. 6. Mary, born November 6, 1712. 7. Gershom (2), married (first) Mary ——, (second), March 22, 1762, ——. 8. Theophilus, died before January 13, 1764; married, December 17, 1749, Hannah Close. 9. David.

(IV) Hezekiah, son of Gershom and Hannah Lockwood, was born in Greenwich, Connecticut, June 9, 1706, and was living as late as October 18, 1763, when he receipted for his share of the estate of his brother Jabez. He married, in 1729, Ruth ——. Children: Jeremiah, of whom further; Hezekiah, married Mary Birdsall; Ruth; Mercy; Isaac, born about 1745, married ——; Sarah; Samuel; Josiah; Ann.

(V) Jeremiah, son of Hezekiah and Ruth Lockwood, was born in Greenwich, Connecticut, about 1733, died between October 25 and November 30, 1786. He enlisted, September 15, 1779, as a private in Captain Throop's company of Colonel Dutchess' regiment. He married, January 8, 1758, Abigail Smith. Children: 1. David, born May 15, 1759, died September 6, 1825; married, November 7, 1779, Hannah Holly. 2. Sylvenius, of whom further. 3. Jeremiah (2), born December 24, 1764, died in 1822; married, August 7, 1784, Elizabeth Holcraft. 4. Ebenezer, born November 12, 1766, died January 3, 1839; married Ann ——. 5. Abraham, born August 28, 1770; married, June 23, 1803, Mary Sackett Knapp. 6. Abigail, born June 5, 1772. 7. James, born April 17, 1775; married, November 9, 1797, Marilda Ferris.

(VI) Sylvenius, son of Jeremiah and Abigail (Smith) Lockwood, was born January 30, 1763, and baptized at Stamford, Connecticut, November 17, 1765. He married Deborah, daughter of Nathan and Sarah Sellick, of Darien, Connecticut, who were members of the Congregational church at that place when it was organized. Children: Sellick; Delevan; John, of whom further; Jane, married —— Odell; Mary, married —— Osborn; Deborah, married ——; Martha, married Moses Knapp.

(VII) John, son of Sylvenius and Deborah (Sellick) Lockwood, was born in Darien, Connecticut, and removed to Putnam Valley, New York, died at Yorktown, New York, aged seventy-four years. He married Bethsheba, daughter of Abraham Maibee, who was born in Yorktown, where she died aged eighty-eight years. Her father was born in France, "fought in the American Revolution, married in Yorktown, New York, lived in Canada and died leaving landed estate." Children: 1. Hannah, married Jeremiah Ogden, of Poughkeepsie. 2. Abraham, died at Yorktown; married —— Lounsbury. 3. Hester A., died at Yorktown; married Daniel Fields. 4. Mary, married John J. Wagoner, of Amsterdam, New York. 5. Amanda Lavinia, died at Poughkeepsie; married Daniel Ogden. 6. John Ashley, born in 1823; married, June 4, 1844, Hannah Elizabeth Mott. 7. Elizabeth, died at Salisbury Mills, Orange county, New York; married David Birdsall. 8. Jane, married John Munsterman, from Holland. 9. Elijah Lee, of whom further. 10. Sarah, unmarried, died near where she was born at the Lockwood House, Oregon, at the age of seventy-six years.

(VIII) Elijah Lee, son of John and Bethsheba (Maibee) Lockwood, was born May 1, 1825, and died July 7, 1899, aged seventy-four years. He was a farmer in Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York, and for many years a treasurer of the Methodist Episcopal church in Oregon, in the same county. He also conducted a large summer boarding house at Oregon, for forty years. He married Emily Dean, daughter of —— and Elizabeth (Dean) Birdsall, of Carmel, Putnam county, whose maternal grandfather was David Dean of Carmel. Children, five born in Yorktown, the others in Cortlandtown, and all living in or near the latter

place: Emily Jane, of whom further; Matilda Frances; Elijah Judson; William Augustus; Mary Elizabeth; Emily Jane; Anna Nora; Lillie Estelle; Anna Belle; Ulysses Grant; John Sherman; George Tennyson.

(IX) Emily Jane, daughter of Elijah Lee and Emily Dean (Birdsall) Lockwood, was born at Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, December 6, 1846, and is now living in Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York, at the Lockwood homestead, with her sister Mary Elizabeth. Here they have a farm of ninety-six acres and they still conduct the large summer boarding house.

HILL

Anthony Hill, the founder of this family, was born in Holland, died at Fox Meadow, Westchester county, New York, in the winter of 1759 or 1760. He was of English descent and emigrated to this country about 1720, settling first in New York City. In 1726 he became a freeholder at Fox Meadow (now a part of Scarsdale) and about 1741 he purchased from the Indians a tract of land near what was afterwards called Red Mills, now Mahopac Falls, in the town of Carmel, Putnam county, New York. He sent his two sons, Uriah and William, to cultivate this land, but Uriah, in some way becoming obnoxious to the Indians, was obliged to return home. He married, about 1726, Mary Ward, who was born in Holland. She survived her husband and after his death lived at Red Mills with her son William until her own death at the age of ninety-three. Children: 1. William, of whom further. 2. Uriah, died in 1765. 3. Anthony, died in 1766; married Elizabeth ——. 4. Andrew, died in 1810; married Catherine Horton. 5. Cornelius. 6. Charity, married Isaac Rhoades. 7. Jane. 8. Mary. 9. Miriam, born May 27, 1756, died April 1, 1845; married Elisha Lamoreaux.

(II) William, son of Anthony and Mary (Ward) Hill, was born at Fox Meadow, Westchester county, New York, 1726, died at Red Mills, in August, 1796. He settled at Red Mills in 1741, and one night, when looking for a cow which he and his brother Uriah had brought with them from Fox Meadow, he was attacked by wolves and compelled to take refuge in a tree. Early the next morning he returned by a circuitous route and came to the cabin of George Hughson (north of Lake Mahopac) the first settler in that region, the Hill brothers being the second. William Hill became a large land owner and the house in which he lived was standing as late as 1843. In colonial days he was a lieutenant and afterwards a captain in the state militia. He married Bethia, daughter of Abraham Smith, born in 1728, died at Red Mills in August, 1798. Mr. and Mrs. Hill are buried in the Hill family burying ground at Red Mills. Children: 1. Phebe, died April 9, 1821; married Charles Heroy. 2. Noah, of whom further. 3. Solomon. 4. Andrew. 5. Mary, born in 1759, died January 21, 1821; married Isaac Rhoades. 6. William, born December 4, 1760, died November 29, 1851; married Nancy Pinckney. 7. Cornelius, born March 3, 1765, died November 12, 1851; married, January 25, 1786, Elizabeth Anderson. 8. Chloe, born in 1767, died March 12, 1836; married Joseph Crane. 9. Jane, born June 14, 1772, died December 12, 1845; married, November 25, 1795, Thomas Lounsberry. 10. Abraham, born July 24, 1774, died March 25, 1813; married, June 18, 1798, Deborah Lounsberry. Also two sons that died in infancy.

(III) Noah, son of William and Bethia (Smith) Hill, was born at Red Mills, 1755, died there January 3, 1830. He was a farmer and with his brother William, served as a private during the revolutionary war in the Seventh Regiment Dutchess County Militia. Another brother, Solomon, is said to have been a Loyalist and to have gone to Canada. Noah and his family were members of the Baptist church. He married, November 25, 1788, Sarah, daughter of Israel and Dorothy Pinckney, of Red Mills, born April 23, 1770, died May 13, 1846. Children: 1. Uriah, of whom further. 2. Chloe, born in 1791, died April 11, 1874; married Daniel Wright. 3. Anthony, born in 1793, died February 22, 1867; married Dorothy Pinckney. 4. Esther, born March 8, 1801, died October 1, 1871; married (first) Seth Curtis (second), May 1, 1831, Bethaly H. Wixon. 5. Mahala.

(IV) Uriah, son of Noah and Sarah (Pinckney) Hill, was born at Red Mills January 22, 1790, died at Belvidere, Illinois,

January 28, 1885. He was a farmer at Red Mills and also taught school in Putnam county, New York, for over half a century. He was a justice of the peace for the town of Carmel and also commissioner of common schools for Putnam county. He was a member of the Presbyterian Church of Mount Carmel. About 1875 he removed to Belvidere, Illinois. He married, March 11, 1811, Ann, daughter of Richard and Alethea (Austin) Dean. Children: 1. Emelinda, born June 21, 1812, died April 19, 1879; married, November 10, 1830, Ebenezer Wright. 2. Martha, born October 5, 1813, died November 5, 1890; married, June 15, 1831, Walter B. Hull. 3. Noah, born July 13, 1815, died September 22, 1839. 4. Uriah, of whom further. 5. Amzi, born March 3, 1822, died January 21, 1892; married, October 9, 1850, Sarah Buskirk. 6. Ira Dean, born December 24, 1823; married Phebe (Miller) Case. 7. Stephen, born July 14, 1826, died March 19, 1892; married (first), September 5, 1853, Mary E. Ferris, (second), November 18, 1874, Elvira Bounds. 8. Sarah, born October 30, 1828, died December 1, 1843. 9. Adah, born January 13, 1830, died November 11, 1903; married, March 8, 1855, Elias Ayers. 10. Susan, born April 11, 1839, died June 21, 1839. 11. Phebe, twin of Susan, died April 17, 1874; married, February 21, 1861, Hiram Polley.

(V) Uriah (2), son of Uriah (1) and Ann (Dean) Hill, was born at Red Mills, August 13, 1817. He spent his early life in Mount Carmel and was educated in his father's school. At sixteen he left home and became a clerk at Jefferson Valley in the store of John Strang & Company, and three years later, in 1837, he removed from Jefferson Valley to Peekskill, where he entered the employ of C. A. G. and M. Depew, merchants, with whom he remained for five years. He then engaged in the foundry and stove business with his father-in-law and had charge of the sales department in New York City. In 1853 impaired health led to his withdrawal from business, and he removed to Monroe county, New York, where he engaged in farming for two years, returning at the end of that time to Peekskill and to the foundry business. The elder Mr. Finch retired from business in 1867, and the firm was reincorporated as the Union Stove Works, Mr. Hill becoming president of the new corporation, a position he held for the ensuing forty years. He is a Presbyterian in religion, a ruling elder of the church and was for forty years superintendent of the Sunday school of the First Presbyterian Church, of Peekskill. In politics he is an independent Democrat. During the civil war he voted the Republican ticket and he twice voted for President McKinley. He has been trustee of the Peekskill Savings Bank since its organization, and in 1881 was made president of that institution. He was one of the organizers of the National Association of Stove Manufacturers, in which concern he has held several offices. He served as first lieutenant in the Sixty-first Regiment of the state militia, and although at the time beyond the age limit for military service he sent a substitute to the civil war. He has been trustee and president of the village of Peekskill, and town auditor and supervisor of the town of Cortlandt. He has also been for about forty years trustee of the Peekskill Military Academy and is deeply interested in educational matters.

He married, April 10, 1842, Alethea, daughter of Reuben R. and Deborah (Brush) Finch, born at Cos Cob, Connecticut, March 14, 1823, died January 9, 1908. Her father was born at Fairfield, Connecticut, and her mother at Greenwich, Connecticut. Children: 1. Julia, born May 1, 1843, died February 18, 1844. 2. Henry, born December 7, 1846, died August 5, 1862. 3. Sarah Vail, born October 20, 1850. 4. Reuben Finch, born June 21, 1856, died September 13, 1856. 5. Edward Finch, of whom further.

(VI) Edward Finch, son of Uriah (2) and Alethea (Finch) Hill, was born at Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, August 11, 1857, and is now living there. He received his education in private schools and in the Peekskill Military Academy. In religion he is a Presbyterian. He is a member of the Grand Chapter of the Royal Arch Masons and has held numerous offices, having been presiding officer during the year 1911. He is a member of Cortlandt Lodge, No. 34, Free and Accepted Masons, of Peekskill; of Chapter No. 221, Royal Arch Masons; of Peekskill Council, No. 55, Royal

and Select Masters; of Westchester Commandery, No. 42, Knights Templar; of Mecca Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine; and of Lodge No. 744, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks. He is an active member of Washington Engine Company, No. 2, and an associate member of the Peekskill Fire Hook & Ladder Company. He is a member of the Highland Boat Club, the Mahopac Boat Club, the Mahopac Golf Club, the National Art Club of New York City, the Transportation Club of New York, the New York Athletic Club, the Economic Club of New York and the Masonic Club of New York. He is also a member of the Sons of the American Revolution. For six years he has been ward commissioner of Peekskill. He succeeded his father and is now president of the Union Stove Works, one of the most extensive manufacturing enterprises in Westchester county, and although its corporate existence dates only from 1867 it has been in practical existence for over seventy years. He is a director of the Westchester National Bank, of Peekskill, and of the Westchester Trust Company, of Yonkers. He is treasurer of the Highland Democratic Commission, of Peekskill.

Mr. Hill married, June 16, 1887, Jessie, daughter of Staats Morris and Rebecca (Stinson) Dyckman, born at Verplanck Point, Westchester county, New York, April 22, 1861. Children: Hazel Dyckman, born July 28, 1888; Edward Knight, born August 22, 1892; Dudley Laurance, born October 6, 1893.

LAMOS

Nathaniel Lamos, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born and died in New Hampshire. He was a farmer. He married ——. Child, John, of whom further.

(II) John, son of Nathaniel Lamos, was born in New Hampshire, about 1810, died at Long Lake, New York, about 1890. He married Mary A. Baker, who was born in New Hampshire. Children: John Trues, Moses Baker, Ann, Amanda, died in infancy; Mardana, Charles, died in infancy; Charles Aldis, of whom further; Justin, Jennie, Stephen.

(III) Charles Aldis, son of John and Mary A. (Baker) Lamos, was born in Stocksborough, Vermont, about 1844, died in 1905. He is buried at Hillsdale cemetery. He attended public schools at Bridport, Vermont. At the age of eighteen he enlisted in the army; he served nearly four years in the Eleventh Vermont and Sixth Corps and had the rank of corporal. After the civil war he worked as a carpenter. In 1868 he came to Peekskill and entered, first into the building business, afterwards, in 1896, into the sash and door business founding the concern now conducted by his son, Charles Aldis. He was a Presbyterian in religion, and a Republican in politics. He married, in 1875, Carrie Benedict, daughter of John Jarvis and Susan Esther (Lockwood) Lent, born in Peekskill, New York. Her grandfather, James Lent, was born in Peekskill, New York, and lived to the age of ninety-two: he was buried at Cedar Hill cemetery, Montrose. He married Annie, daughter of Captain Krankhoyts. James Lent had nine sons and one daughter. John Jarvis Lent was born and educated in Peekskill, where he was a millwright; he served one year in the army. Susan Esther, daughter of Frederick Lockwood, was born in Bridgeport, Connecticut; her father was a harnessmaker. Children of John Jarvis and Susan Esther (Lockwood) Lent: Henrietta, deceased; Emma, deceased; Phebe, deceased; Isabel, deceased; Carrie Benedict, referred to herein; Jennie W. Children of Charles Aldis and Carrie Benedict (Lent) Lamos: 1. Gertrude, born September 25, 1876; married James Milton Goff. 2. Charles Aldis, of whom further. 3. Anna L., born May 4, 1883; married Frost Horton. 4. Alberta F., born May 5, 1885. 5. Susie W., born February 22, 1888; married, in 1911, Beverly A. Lundy. 6. Althea G., born January 3, 1904. All were born in Peekskill.

(IV) Charles Aldis (2), son of Charles Aldis (1) and Carrie Benedict (Lent) Lamos, was born at Peekskill, New York, August 20, 1879. He operates in Peekskill the largest and best equipped woodworking plant in Westchester county, having succeeded his father in the business in 1905. The latest improved machinery and labor-saving devices are here in use. Steady employment is given to a large force of expert woodworkers and other employees, and

sashes, doors, blinds, frames and mill work of a high grade are manufactured. The concern has its own warehouses. While the business is largely local, shipments are made to other places. This concern furnished the trim for twenty-five residences in Nelson Park. A specialty is made of hardwood contracts. Mr. Lamos gives to the business close personal attention. He is a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of Peekskill. He married Mary E. Smith, of Peekskill.

COLE

Daniel Cole, the founder of this family, was born about 1614, probably in England, died December 21, 1694. In the will of John Cole, who died at Plymouth, Massachusetts, in December, 1637, he mentions his brothers Job and Daniel, with other relatives. In 1640 land was granted to Daniel Cole in the Plymouth colony, and he was living in Yarmouth, that colony, in 1643. He was made a freeman in 1645. After 1647 he removed to Eastham, in Plymouth colony. He was repeatedly deputy for that town, selectman for nine years, constable, inspector of shot and lead and a member of Yarmouth county train band. He married Ruth ——, who was born about 1627, died December 15, 1694. Children: 1. John, born July 15, 1644, died January 6, 1724-25; married, December 12, 1666, Ruth Snow. 2. Timothy, born September 15, 1646. 3. Hepzibah, born April 16, 1649; married (first) George Crisp, (second) Daniel Doane. 4. Ruth, born April 15, 1651; married (first) John Youngs, (second) Jonathan Bangs. 5. Israel, born January 8, 1653; married Mary Rogers. 6. James, born in December, 1655. 7. Mary, born March 10, 1658, died March 1, 1734; married, May 26, 1681, Joshua Hopkins. 8. William, of whom further. 9. Daniel, born in September, 1666, died June 15, 1736; married Mary Fuller.

(II) William, son of Daniel and Ruth Cole, was born in Eastham, September 15, 1663. He married, December 2, 1686, Hannah, daughter of Stephen and Susanna (Dean-Rogers) Snow, born at Eastham, January 2, 1667, died at Eastham, June 23, 1737. Children: Elisha, of whom further; Davial or David, born October 4, 1691; Hannah, born December 15, 1693; Jane, born January 4, 1695.

(III) Elisha, son of William and Hannah (Snow) Cole, was born January 26, 1688-89. He married Anne ——. Children: Joshua, born October 9, 1715; Eunice, born November 24, 1717; Mary; Elisha, of whom further.

(IV) Elisha (2), son of Elisha (1) and Anne Cole, was born in 1719, died about 1801. In 1746 or 1747 he came from Harwick, Cape Cod, and settled in Fredericksburgh, Dutchess (now Putnam) county, New York. His father-in-law had preceded him, but his oldest child never came. He was a Baptist elder and preacher; he was a member of the Seventh Regiment Dutchess County Militia, in the revolution. He married (first), December 13, 1739, Priscilla Smalley, and (second) Hannah Smalley. Children: 1. Joshua. 2. Elisha, of whom further. 3. Nathan, born in 1744, died February 6, 1803; married Mehitable ——. 4. Joseph, born January 11, 1746, died February 24, 1814; married (first) Rebecca Berry, (second) Susan Berry-Chase. 5. Eunice, born in January, 1748, died January 17, 1821; married (first) Hackaliah Merritt, (second) Nathan Crosby. 6. Daniel, of whom further. 7. Hannah, born in 1751, died March 31, 1802; married Freeman Hopkins. 8. Naomi, born in 1753, died in 1794; married Jesse Smith. 9. Ebenezer, born in 1754, died August 18, 1815; married (first) Mary Ogden, (second) Mary Ogden-Wilson. 10. Priscilla Ann, born in 1756, died June 11, 1839; married General James Townsend. 11. Mercy, born in 1757, died February 8, 1826; married Tracy Ballard. 12. John, born October 6, 1761, died September 24, 1850.

(V) Elisha (3), son of Elisha (2) and Priscilla (Smalley) Cole, was born January 26, 1743, died February 3, 1826. He bought a large tract of land in Carmel, Putnam county, New York, which is still owned by the Coles. He was, with his father and others of the family, a member of the Seventh Regiment Dutchess County Militia, Colonel Henry Ludington, in the revolution. He married, in 1763, Charity, daughter of Caleb and Sarah (Hamblin) Hazen, who was born in 1744, died in 1811. Children: 1. Sarah, born in 1763, died December 4, 1851; married Barnabas Carver. 2. Reuben, born in

1765, died October 30, 1840; married Elizabeth King. 3. David, born in 1768, died February 13, 1833; married Hannah Bangs. 4. Eleazer, of whom further. 5. Obed, born August 17, 1772, died August 26, 1841; married, November 17, 1794, Lydia Baldwin. 6. Elizabeth, born June 15, 1774, died February 16, 1841; married William Agor. 7. Elisha, born August 8, 1776, died July 18, 1851; married, October 29, 1797, Rebecca Hopkins. 8. Hannah, born May 18, 1778, died December 14, 1840; married Thaddeus Baxter. 9. Daniel, born December 22, 1779, died October 12, 1848; married (first), January 5, 1801, Sarah Hopkins, (second), September 15, 1845, Mary Osborn-Beodle. 10. Joshua, married Nancy Hopkins. 11. John, born February 22, 1782, died February 3, 1822; married, January 11, 1806, Betsey Washbourne. 12. Naomi.

(VI) Eleazer, son of Elisha (3) and Charity (Hazen) Cole, was born May 17, 1770, died May 29, 1838. He was a farmer in the town of Carmel, Putnam county, New York, and a member of the Baptist church at that place. He married (first), June 30, 1793, Sarah Hitchcock, who was born May 1, 1773, died August 30, 1826, (second) Betsey (Washbourne) Cole, who was born about 1786, died May 3, 1857; she married (first), January 11, 1806, John Cole, brother of Eleazer. Children, all except last two by first marriage: 1. Hiram, born June 3, 1796; married Rachel Organ. 2. Naomi, born October 5, 1799; married John Reynolds. 3. Almon, born February 27, 1802. 4. Eleazer H., of whom further. 5. David, born May 4, 1807, died September 4, 1807. 6. Harrison, born September 23, 1808; married, October 26, 1826, Anna Eliz[illegible]. 7. Sarah Jane, born March 23, 1811; married Jesse Hughson. 8. Harmon, born April 6, 1813, died March 8, 1883; married Julia Cole. 9. Laura, born May 4, 1815, died August 8, 1832; married Russell Hughson. 10. Theron, born October 5, 1827, died December 16, 1906; married (first), January 14, 1854, Amanda Cole, (second), January 13, 1862, Amanda Longwell Hough, (third), October 16, 1884, Antha Jane Barrett. 11. Theda, twin of Theron, married, November 28, 1848, Erastus Hopkins.

(VII) Eleazer H., son of Eleazer and Sarah (Hitchcock) Cole, was born May 4, 1804, died in Bridgeport, Connecticut, April 13, 1834. He had a common school education and taught school at Cole's Mills, Putnam county, New York. He married, May 13, 1832, Rachel, daughter of Jesse and Mary (Organ) Cole, who was born at Kent, Putnam county, New York, January 13, 1813, and died May 1, 1883. (For her ancestry see her descent from Daniel V, given below.) Child, Louise Jane, of whom further.

(VIII) Louise Jane, daughter of Eleazer H. and Rachel (Cole) Cole, was born at Kent, March 7, 1833. She lives at Peekskill.

(V) Daniel, son of Elisha (2) Cole, was born at Cole's Mills, November 26, 1749, died at Cole's Mills, December 10, 1834. He served in the Seventh Regiment Dutchess County Militia, in the revolution. He is the first man recorded to have been ordained a deacon in the Baptist church at Carmel. He married Susannah Ogden. Children: 1. John, born August 29, 1775, died January 14, 1867; married Mary Smith. 2. Margaret, born in 1776, died June 24, 1857; married (first), January 1, 1795, Levi Hall, (second) Asa Wilson. 3. Mary, born in 1777; married George Frost. 4. Eunice, born in 1781; married Elmer Chase. 5. Sarah, born in 1783; married Nathan Hall. 6. Jesse, of whom further. 7. Daniel H., born August 24, 1786, died November 2, 1856; married Sarah Tillott. 8. Ivah, born September 4, 1788, died April 10, 1838; married Hosea Townsend. 9. Elisha J., born March 30, 1793, died June 4, 1789; married (first) Rachel Tillott, (second), in 1815, Lydia Frost. 10. Havilah, born October 2, 1795, died March 11, 1861; married Charles [illegible] Norton. 11. Hannah, born January 17, 1708; married Levi Hall Cole.

(VI) Jesse, son of Daniel and Susannah (Ogden) Cole, was born at Kent, September 10, 1784, died February 26, 1861. He married, April 19, 1807, Mary, daughter of Cornelius and Rachel (Barrett) Organ, who was born November 15, 1788, died September 23, 1857. Her father was born in Virginia, about 1761, died at Kent, October 5, 1818. At the age of sixteen he enlisted in the Second Regiment Westchester County Militia, and served throughout the revolution; after the war he came to Kent, where he was a farmer. Children of Cornelius and

Rachel (Barrett) Organ: Hester, Mary, referred to herein; Reuben, William, Betsey and Rachel, all born at Kent. Children of Jesse and Mary (Organ) Cole: 1. Allen, born January 27, 1808, died December 28, 1880; married, January 29, 1840, Susan Cole. 2. Jesse, born November 29, 1809, died May 29, 1812. 3. Rachel, referred to above. 4. Reuben, born January 6, 1816, died December 28, 1891; married, December 19, 1859, Harriet L. Minor. 5. Norman, born March 26, 1821, died April 19, 1898; married Phebe J. Russell. All the above children were born at Kent.

WARE

Robert Ware, the founder of this family, died in Dedham, Massachusetts, April 19, 1699. He was then called "Robert Ware the Aged." The first record we have of him, however, is in November, 1642, when he was "admitted to purchase" of a house lot and three acres of land, as stated in the Dedham records. Various other grants of land were made to him in the same town, and his name stood second in point of wealth on the tax list. He joined the church in October, 1646, at the time of the baptism of his oldest child. In 1644 he was a member of the Artillery Company, and he was made a freeman, May 26, 1647. He married (first), March 24, 1645, Margaret, daughter of John and Esther (Seaborn) Hunting. She died August 26, 1670; (second), May 3, 1676, Hannah, daughter of Thomas Jones, born March 28, 1636, died April 20, 1721. Children, all by first wife: 1. John, baptized in October, 1646, died April 7, 1718; married (first), December 10, 1668, Mary Metcalf, (second), March 24, 1678-79, Joanna Gray, and (third), December 21, 1709, Dorothy Wood. 2. Nathaniel, born October 7, 1648, died July 10, 1724; married, October 12, 1696, Mary Wheelak. 3. Margaret, born February 14, 1650-51, died July 22, 1664. 4. Robert, of whom further. 5. Esther, born September 28, 1655, died September 3, 1734; married, May 13, 1673, Rev. Samuel Man. 6. Samuel, born September 30, 1657, died in March, 1730-31; married (first), July 21, 1690, Elizabeth Rice, and (second), July 27, 1721, Sarah (Fuller-Day) Carpenter. 7. Ephraim, born November 5, 1659, died March 26, 1752; married, July 13, 1685, Hannah Herring. 8. Elizabeth, born November 19, 1661. 9. Joseph, born September 8, 1663, died September 22, 1663. 10. Ebenezer, born October 28, 1667, died in 1765; married (first) Martha Herring, (second or third) Elizabeth ——, (third or fourth) Mehitable ——, and (fifth), June 13, 1754, Ann Harrison.

(II) Robert (2), son of Robert (1) and Margaret (Hunting) Ware, was born in Dedham, Massachusetts, August 1 or 6, 1653, died at Wrentham, Massachusetts, September 16, 1724. He was a soldier in the Wrentham company in 1689, deputy in 1703, and on the committee about the meeting house in 1669. It is possible that he served in King Philip's war but more probable that it was his son Robert. He married (first), January 4, 1677, Sarah, daughter of Michael and Mary (Fairbanks) Metcalf, born in Dedham, Massachusetts, December 7, 1648, died at Wrentham, Massachusetts, April 13, 1718; married (second), February 26, 1719-20, Elizabeth Holbrook, died at Wrentham, Massachusetts, July 28, 1723. Children, all by first marriage: 1. Ebenezer, born March 15, 1678, died April 26, 1750; married Bathyah ——. 2. Robert, born December 6, 1680, died January 9, 1731-32; married, March 1, 1710-11, Elizabeth Wright. 3. Michael, born January 11, 1683, died September 21, 1725; married, December 4, 1707, Jane Wright. 4. Margaret, born June 6, 1685; married, December 4, 1704, John Foster. 5. Jonathan, of whom further. 6. Sarah, born March 4, 1689-90, died August 5, 1729; married, January 6, 1722, Francis Nicholson. 7. Esther, born May 7, 1693, died September 14, 1745; married, December 17, 1718, Hezekiah Hewes. 8. Elizabeth, born September 30, 1697.

(III) Jonathan, son of Robert (2) and Sarah (Metcalf) Ware, was born in Wrentham, Massachusetts, February 28, 1686-87, died April 20, 1740. He was the first justice of the peace in Wrentham. He married, January 13, 1731-32, Melatiah, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail Fisher, who survived him and married (second), May 14, 1741, Benjamin Ware, and (third), July 15, 1745, Ephraim Leonard. Children: 1. Jonathan, born April 16, 1734, died March 8, 1774; married, May 28, 1756, Melatiah Metcalf. 2. Melatiah (son), of whom further. 3. Eliza-

beth, twin of Melatiah, born April 19, 1736, died same day.

(IV) Melatiah, son of Jonathan and Melatiah (Fisher) Ware, was born in Wrentham, April 19, 1736, died at Foxboro, Massachusetts, February 13, 1799. He removed to Wilmington, Vermont, although two children were born in Wrentham and Foxboro, Massachusetts. He married, at Wrentham, November 23, 1758, Chloe Man, born May 26, 1741. Children: 1. Molly, born September 14, 1759. 2. Charlotta, born July 31, 1761; married, August 30, 1787, Samuel Forest. 3. Fanny, born March 10, 1765; married Samuel Pettee. 4. Chloe, born April 27, 1767; married, May 5, 1786, Hezekiah Pettee. 5. Lucretia, born January 21, 1769; married, January 20, 1787, Zebulon Pond. 6. Selina, born July 23, 1772; married Anthony Stetson. 7. Melatiah, of whom further. 8. Horatio Gates, born January 8, 1778, died February 8, 1856; married, January 24, 1808, Keziah Eames Goodenow. 9. Daniel Leonard, born March 5, 1783, died April 23, 1854; married, December 5, 1813, Elizabeth Dow. 10. Betsey, born May 19, 1786; married Nathan Foster.

(V) Melatiah (2), son of Melatiah (1) and Chloe (Man) Ware, was born in Wrentham, Massachusetts, February 16, 1775, died in Wilmington, Vermont, March or May 7, 1845. He was educated in the public schools of Massachusetts, and taught school in Wilmington, Vermont. He is styled "Captain." He married, January 1, 1804, Susan Dix Fox, born August 18, 1782, died March 31, 1869. Her father was a farmer in Wilmington. Children: 1. Corydon, born November 21, 1804, died March 5, 1874; married, January 29, 1836, Roxane Sheldon Metcalf. 2. Melatiah born August 4, 1807, died July 7, 1877; married Harriet S. Dennison. 3. Marilla, born August 21, 1809, died September 7, 1876; married Francis M. Hall. 4. Horatio Gates, of whom further. 5. Susan Elizabeth, born May 21, 1814; married Rufus Smith. 6. May Randall, born August 11, 1817, died March 6, 1849; married Benjamin Randall. 7. Harriet Pamelia, born August 23, 1822, died December 25, 1876.

(VI) Horatio Gates, son of Melatiah (2) and Susan Dix (Fox) Ware, was born in Wilmington, Vermont, December 19, 1811, died in Newark, New Jersey, in July, 1890. He went first to New York City, where he engaged in the dry goods business. He was made cashier for the firm of Loder & Lockwood, with which he was connected for thirty years or more. The last year of his life was spent in Newark. He was a member of the Dutch Reformed church, an elder in the old Broome Street Church in New York City. He married Caroline Genin, who died at Peekskill, New York, January 26, 1911, aged eighty-six years. She had lived in Peekskill for fourteen years. Children: 1. Henry M., died in infancy. 2.Mary J., died at seventeen. 3. Edward, died in infancy. 4. Horace, died in infancy. 5. Harriet G., of whom further. 6. Walter, died in infancy.

(VII) Harriet G., daughter of Horatio Gates and Caroline (Genin) Ware, was born in Brooklyn, New York. She was educated in private schools of Newark. Her home is now in Peekskill, New York. On January 11, 1912, she married Stephen Lent, of Peekskill, New York., an attorney of that city.

CLINTON

James B. Clinton, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born in Warwick, Orange county, New York, January 23, 1795. In 1842 he settled in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. He married Mary Ann Lockyer, of Patterson, New York. Children: Morris E., born December 14, 1816; Benjamin, born January 19, 1819, Catharine M., born January 19, 1821; Grace A., born July 20, 1825; James F., born July 22, 1827; Francis T., born January 24, 1829; Carblow, born July 26, 1831; Margaret, born October 16, 1833; Joel C., born February, 1836; William H., of whom further.

(II) William H., son of James B. and Mary Ann (Lockyer) Clinton, was born in Patterson, New York, July 17, 1839. He received his education in the Peekskill public schools, and after leaving school went into business in Peekskill. Afterwards he took a position as clerk in a foundry and finally engaged in the lumber business. For a number of years he was assistant postmaster at Peekskill. About 1897, in company with his son, William H. Jr., he engaged in the drug business, but later

Horatio G. Ware

the son assumed full control of the business, which he continues at the present time, located at the corner of Division and Park streets. At the time of his death in June, 1904, he was engaged in the real estate business. He was for several years superintendent of the city water works, and served also as assistant engineer of the Peekskill fire department. He was a Democrat in politics and served as town assessor for ten years. He was a member of the First Presbyterian Church, of Peekskill. He married Eliza, daughter of Henry Denike, of Peekskill, who survives him and is now living in Peekskill. Children: Helen, born August 15, 1865, deceased; Frederick, born February 28, 1867, deceased; Margaret, born November 13, 1870; William H., born August 11, 1872, is a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks and of the Exempt Firemen's Association; Charles E., born May 21, 1876; Frank N., born October 25, 1878; Arthur W., born May 20, 1884; Robert D., born August 5, 1887.

NATION

James Nation was born and lived in county Kent, England. He married (first) Jane, daughter of John and Elizabeth Southey. Children: 1. Jane, born October 4, 1764, died August 3, 1790. 2. Robert, of whom further. 3. William, born January 7, 1767, died February 7, 1767. 4. James, born December 21, 1767, died January 21, 1769. 5. John, born August 8, 1768, died February 8, 1769. He married (second) ——. Children of second wife: 6. Ann, born February 20, 1773, died August 9, 1803. 7. Isabelle, born September 7, 1775. 8. Charles, born January 7, 1777, died September 14 1795. 9. Susanna, born November 12, 1779, died in America. 10. James, born April 24, 1782, died in London. 11. Elizabeth, born September 26, 1784, died July 3, 1790. 12. Rachel, born April 2, 1787, died July 3, 1824. 13. John, born May 27, 1789, died November 23, 1807. 14. William, born January 23, 1792, died October 6, 1793. 15. Elizabeth, born March 15, 1795, died in 1830. 16. Samuel, born January 18, 1797, died May 14, 1797.

(II) Robert, son of James Nation, was born in county Kent, England, March 23, 1766, died in New York City, December 27, 1836. He married, May 28, 1789, Christian Bryer, born October 6, 1766, died April 25, 1845. Children: 1. Christian, born February 15, 1790, died at Birmingham, England, in 1860. 2. Robert, born February 20, 1792, died in New York City, August 26, 1875. 3. Jane, born June 7, 1795, died at Westbrookville, New York, October 18, 1877. 4. William Bryer, of whom further. 5. Ann, born October 21, 1802, died in New York City. 6. Martha Ann, born January 29, 1806. 7. James, born April 29, 1808, died at Westbrookville, New York.

(III) William Bryer, son of Robert Nation, was born April 19, 1798, at Gondus, county Kent, England, died December 28, 1889, at Portland, Oregon. He was a manufacturer of ivory goods. He married, August 27, 1822, Mary Ann Larkin, born at Birmingham, England, September 4, 1804, died at Portland, Oregon, July 2, 1875. Children: 1. William Bryer, born May 30, 1823, died in London, England, September 15, 1895. 2. Sarah Ann, born December 4, 1824, died September 28, 1825. 3. Edwin, born September 9, 1826, died November 28, 1826. 4. John, born February 25, 1829, died December 7, 1910, in Oakland, California. 5. Thomas Henry, born January 28, 1831, at Malden, Massachusetts, died August 10, 1881. 6. Robert Alfred, born March 19, 1833, died by drowning from the steamship, "Nothernia," January 5, 1860, and was buried in the Masonic cemetery at San Francisco. 7. Frederick, born April 14, 1835, died in Sioux City, Iowa, in 1906. 8. Francis Josiah, born April 27, 1837, died in New York City, November 27, 1839. 9. Charles Ebenezer, born August 27, 1839, in New York City, died May 5, 1908, at Portland, Oregon, buried at Poughkeepsie, New York. 10. Harriet Christian, born December 25, 1842, now living in New York City; married John Mueller. 11. Edmund Cornelius, of whom further. 12. Emma, born June 30, 1850, married Samuel Blithe, of Hood River, Oregon.

(IV) Edmund Cornelius, son of William Bryer Nation, was born in Birmingham, England, May 9, 1845. He came to this country in May, 1857, and resided with his father in Pennsylvania until he was eighteen years old. He attended the public schools and studied chemistry at Easton, Pennsylvania, under the instruction of Professor

Taylor. He engaged in the manufacture of chemicals at Highland Station, New York, then North Weymouth, Massachusetts, and afterward at Passaic, New Jersey. Returning to Highland Station he became a manufacturer of chemicals on his own account until he sold his business in 1899 to the General Chemical Company. From that time until he retired in 1910 he was manager of the business of which he had formerly been the owner. Since 1882 he has made his home in Peekskill, New York. Mr. Nation stands high in the business world and is among the best known and most respected citizens of the town and county. He is president of the Hudson River Foundry Company of Poughkeepsie, New York. In politics he is a Republican. He is a prominent Free Mason, having taken all the York Rite degrees in Masonry. He is a member of Cortlandt Lodge, No. 34; of Mohegan Chapter, No. 221, Royal Arch Masons, of Peekskill; of Peekskill Council, No. 55, Royal and Select Masters; of Westchester Commandery, No. 42, Knights Templar; of Mecca Temple, Mystic Shrine, of New York City. He has held various offices in these Masonic organizations and has held the highest office in the Chapter, Council and Commandery.

He married, April 24, 1872, Ella E. Livingston, of New York, born June 27, 1848, daughter of John Blakeley and Matilda (Little) Livingston. Her father was a native of Scotland. Her parents had six children: Robert Blakeley; Rachel Jane Matilda, living in Cold Spring, Stratford, Connecticut; Almina, married Charles Bullock Dalzell; William Joseph; Ella E.; Clarence Livingston, of Copper Hill, Tennessee; all born in the state of New York. Mr. and Mrs. Nation and their family are Protestant Episcopalians and he is a communicant of St. Peter's Church of Peekskill. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Nation: 1. Laurilla Edna, born January 20, 1875, at Cold Spring, New York; married Charles E. Felton, of North Tonawanda, New York, now a resident of Peekskill. 2. Matilda Edith, born September 13, 1876, at North Weymouth, Massachusetts; married Dr. Amos Osborn Squires, of Ossining, New York, and has a daughter, Evelyn, born March 26, 1906. 3. Blakeley Bryer, born August 18, 1878; married Louise Noll, of Shrub Oak, now residing in Albany, New York. 4. Almira, born June 8, 1884, at Peekskill.

NOSTRAND

Hans Hansen or Jansen from Noordstraat or Noordstrandt in Holstein or Noordstraat in Zealand, the founder of this family, emigrated to New Netherland in 1639 and settled at New Lots, Flatbush, Long Island. His will is dated August 20, 1679. October 18, 1690, Gerrit Hansen and Jan Hansen, two of his sons, were required to show cause for selling the estate of their father, deceased, without administrating thereon. He married (first), November 29, 1652, Janneken Gerrits van Loon, and (second) about 1679, ——. Children: 1. Gerrit Hansen, of whom further. 2. Peter Hansen, of Flatbush, died between November 17, 1691, and May 26, 1692; married Hilletje Andriesse. 3. Jannetje Hansen, married Pieter Jansen Schenck, of New Jersey. 4. Symar Hansen, of Flatbush; married, October 24, 1663, Maria Fredericks, widow of Jan Jorise Symons. 5. Volkert Hansen, living in 1703; married, April 3, 1681, Sarah Albertse Terhune. 6. Jan Hansen, born in 1637; married (first) Marytje ——, (second) Willemtje Van Boxum. 7. Catharine Hansen, married (first) Lucas Stevense Van Voorhees, (second) Pieter Lourense van Boskerck.

(II) Gerrit Hansen, son of Hans Hansen and Janneken Gerrits (van Loon) van Noordstrandt, died before February 22, 1742. He was a farmer in Flatlands, Long Island, a member of the Dutch Reformed church there in 1677, and took the oath of allegiance to the British crown there in 1687. He married, April 20, 1685, Jannetje Remsen, daughter of Rem Jansen van der Beeck and Jennetje Jorrissem, daughter of Joris Jansen Rapalje. Children: 1. Jannetje, married Cornelis Vanderveer, Jr., of Flatbush. 2. Hans Gerritse, baptized June 26, 1687; married, May 22, 1714, Reinsche Lucasse van Voorhees. 3. Aeltje, married Gerrit Cornelise Van Duyn, of New Utrecht. 4. Joris Gerritse, baptized December 9, 1694. 5. Jan Gerritse, married Marya ——. 6. Gerrit Gerritse, baptized April 10, 1699; married Seytje or Christina Van

Duyn. 7. Rem Gerritse, of whom further. 8. Pieter Gerritse, died between August 22 and September 30, 1746; married Elizabeth ——. 9. Daniel Gerritse.

(III) Rem Gerritse Nostrand, son of Gerrit Hansen and Jannetje Remsen (van der Beeck) Van Noordstrandt, was born in Flatlands, Long Island, died in Jamaica, Long Island. He married Antje Stevense, daughter of Steven Coerte and Agatha (Jansen) van Voorhees, of Gravesend, Long Island. Children, all born in Jamaica, Long Island: Pieter, of whom further; Elbert; John, born in 1726; Mosya; Nathaniel.

(IV) Pieter, son of Rem Gerritse and Antje Stevense (van Voorhees) Nostrand, was born in Jamaica, Long Island, February 3, 1717. He married Elizabeth Skidmore. Children, all born in Jamaica, Long Island: Arane; Mary, born February 20, 1737; Jacobus, born in 1742; Peter, of whom further.

(V) Peter (2), son of Pieter (1) and Elizabeth (Skidmore) Nostrand, was born in Jamaica, Long Island, August 26, 1745. He married, March 1, 1769, Mary Seman or Seaman, born November 19, 1742, died July 10, 1804. Children, all born at Wheatley, Queens county, New York: David, of whom further; John, Elizabeth, Epenetus, Mary.

(VI) David, son of Peter (2) and Mary (Seaman) Nostrand, was born at Wheatley, Queens county, New York, April 7, 1776, died December 12, 1842. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Isaac T., Epenetus, of whom further; Peter, Mary, Jacob T., David.

(VII) Epenetus, son of David Nostrand, was born October 2, 1800, died May 24, 1880. He married, in 1821, Eliza A. Burt, born in 1802, died in 1888. Children: Margaret Ann, born in October, 1824, married March 24, 1843, Townsend Jackson, of Long Island, born in 1823, died in 1892; Benjamin B., of whom further.

(VIII) Benjamin B., son of Epenetus and Eliza A. (Burt) Nostrand, was born June 4, 1827, died August 14, 1890. He married, February 6, 1851, Mary Catharine, born July 13, 1835, daughter of Alfred R. and Martha L. (Van Wagner) Sands (see Sands VII). Children: 1. Warner H., born November 10, 1852, died February 3, 1911; married October 3, 1909, Florence Schwrar. 2. Benjamin B., of whom further. 3. Mary Anna, born February 3, 1857; married, September 21, 1881, Samuel C. Mott, of Long Island; he died May 19, 1884. 4. Frederick W., born June 25, 1859, died October 27, 1895; married, December 21, 1892, Martha Morris, of Brooklyn, New York. 5. Jennie Townsend, born January 26, 1862, died August 29, 1879. 6. Grace A., born April 28, 1873, died September 15, 1873.

(IX) Benjamin B. (2), son of Benjamin B. (1) and Mary Catharine (Sands) Nostrand, was born at Sands Point, Long Island, August 26, 1854. He received his early education in the Flushing Institute and in private schools and graduated from Lehigh University, South Bethlehem, Pennsylvania, with the degree of mechanical engineer in 1878. For the next eighteen years he was employed as electrical engineer by the United States Electric Lighting Company and later by the Westinghouse Electric & Manufacturing Company of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. In 1892 he purchased the Peekskill Electric Light and Power Company, which he developed, and in 1899, in conjunction with Sanderson & Porter, built the Peekskill Electric railroad under the name of the Peekskill Traction Company. Later these two companies were consolidated and they in time purchased the Peekskill Gas Light Company, forming the Peekskill Lighting and Railroad Company, Mr. Nostrand becoming president and general manager of the concern, from which position he retired in 1906, when he gave up an active business life. He is an independent Republican in politics. He is a member of Peekskill Lodge, No. 744, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks; an associate member of the Cortlandt Hook and Ladder Company, president of the Peekskill Automobile Club, third vice-president of the New York State Automobile Association, honorary member of the Street Railway Association of the State of New York, and was first vice-president of this last named association in 1905. He married, September 19, 1883, Ella L. Wolle, of Bethlehem, Pennsylvania. Child, Ray Sands, born December 9, 1894.

(The Sands Line.)

(I) James Sands, the founder of this family, was born in England, in 1622, died on Block Island, March 13, 1695. According to

tradition he emigrated to America from Reading, Berkshire, landed at Plymouth, Massachusetts, and in 1642 engaged in building a house for Mrs. Hutchinson, at East Chester, Westchester county, New York. He then removed to Portsmouth, Rhode Island, where he received a grant of land, October 5, 1643, and August 29, 1644. In 1655 he was a freeman in Portsmouth, and May 19, 1657, commissioner from Portsmouth to the general court. In April, 1661, he and his family sailed from Taunton, Massachusetts, for Block Island, on which they settled. In 1665 he was deputy from Block Island, and in October, 1670, and September, 1671, taxrater. He married in 1645 or 1646, Sarah, daughter of John and Catharine (Hutchinson) Walker, of Boston and Block Island. Children: 1. John, of whom further. 2. Edward. 3. Samuel, born about 1656, died in 1730; married, in 1679, —— Sands, sister of his brother John's wife. 4. Sarah, married, Nathaniel Niles. 5. James, born about 1662, died in 1731; married, in 1697, Mary Cornell. 6. Mercy, married, April 29, 1683, Joshua Raymonds.

(II) John, son of James and Sarah (Walker) Sands, was born before 1649, died on the "Home Farm," Cow Neck, Long Island, March 15, 1712, buried at Sands Point, Long Island. On May 27, 1674, he received a grant of land in Portsmouth, Rhode Island, and in 1678-80-81 he was deputy to the general assembly from Block Island. In 1691 he removed from Block Island to Cow Neck, where he purchased a farm from Richard Cornell, of Rockaway. The old homestead was erected in the seventeenth century, is in a good state of preservation and is still owned by the Sands family and was occupied by the family until a few years ago. He married, on Block Island, Sybil, born March 19, 1665, died December 23, 1733, daughter of Simon (2) and Mary (Thomas) Ray, of Block Island. Her sister Mary married an Englishman and was the first American woman presented to the King. Children: 1. John, born January 22, 1683-84, died August 30, 1763; married, September 9, 1706, Catharine Guthrie. 2. Nathaniel, born in 1687, died May 10, 1750. 3. Edward, of whom further. 4. George, born in 1694, died unmarried. 5. Dorothy, born in 1703, died in 1765; married —— Bowne. 6. Abigail. 7. Catharine. 8. Mary.

(III) Edward, son of John and Sybil (Ray) Sands, was born in 1691, died on Cow Neck, Long Island, March 9, 1746. He married Mary, born December 17, 1703, died September 15, 1762, daughter of Richard and Hannah (Thorne) Cornell, of Mamaroneck. Children: 1. Ray, died February 14, 1739. 2. Henry, born in 1728, died July 1, 1780; married, March 14, 1748, Martha Cornell. 3. Richard, of whom further. 4. George, married, March 6, 1757, Jemima Smith. 5. Sybil, born September 3, 1727, died March 1, 1759; married, July 27, 1746, Stephen Thorne. 6. Hannah, married, November 30, 1771, Dr. David Brooks. 7. Mary, born in 1733, died July 28, 1793; married, April 18, 1779, William Sutton. 8. Deborah, born in 1736, died September 1, 1762; married, October 13, 1753, Edward Mott.

(IV) Richard, son of Edward and Mary (Cornell) Sands, was born at Sands Point, Cow Neck, Long Island, February 3, 1729, died October 26, 1798. He married Deborah Griffin, born August 10, 1730, died March 16, 1799. Children: Henry; Ray; Deborah; Richard, of whom further; Griffin; William, born September 1, 1766; Edward; Mary; Benjamin.

(V) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) and Deborah (Griffin) Sands, lived at Sands Point. He married Catharine Sands, his third cousin. Children: Ann, born in 1788; Clarissa; Priscilla, born in 1792; Benjamin G.; Mary J., born November 5, 1795; Hannah, born in April, 1797; Henry B.; William; Alfred R., of whom further; David.

(VI) Alfred R., son of Richard (2) and Catharine (Sands) Sands, was born in 1802, died in August, 1856. He married, June 25, 1834, Martha L. Van Wagner, of Kinderhook, Columbia county, New York. She died February 13, 1852, aged thirty-seven. Children: Mary Catharine, of whom further; Henrietta, born December 3, 1837, died April 24, 1870; married December 9, 1856, John Turton, who died September 29, 1870; Abraham A., died in infancy.

(VII) Mary Catharine, daughter of Alfred R. and Martha L. (Van Wagner) Sands, was born July 13, 1835. She married,

February 6, 1851, Benjamin B. Nostrand (see Nostrand VIII).

FLEWWELLIN

Howard Flewwellin, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born February 26, 1855. He lived at Amawalk, Westchester county, New York. He was a carpenter and builder, a Republican in politics and a Quaker in religion. He married, in 1876, Louise, born October 1, 1853, daughter of Abraham and Jane (Sherwood) Weeks. Her father was born in Somers, Westchester county, New York. He was a son of David and Elizabeth (Bedell) Weeks. He was a carpenter, a Republican in politics and a Methodist in religion. He married Jane Sherwood. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Weeks: Leander, Sylvester, Elbert T., Abraham, Eugene, Munson, Catharine, Armenia, Emeline, Amelia, Charlotte, Louise, referred to above. Children of Howard and Louise (Weeks) Flewwellin: Laura Edna, born October 10, 1877; William Francis, of whom further; Leroy, born August 3, 1890.

(II) William Francis, son of Howard and Louise (Weeks) Flewwellin, was born February 3, 1886, at Amawalk, Westchester county, New York. He received his early education in the district and high schools, and has been a farmer until a year ago when he entered the garage business. In 1911 he and his partner, Edward L. Dunning, erected a first-class garage at Yorktown Heights where they carry on the business. They have the agency for the Overland car, and also carry a full line of supplies. Mr. Flewwellin is a Methodist in religion, a Democrat in politics, and has held office as an inspector of election and as school district clerk. He is a member of the Yorktown Grange, and of Yorktown Heights Engine Company No. 1. He married, in Brooklyn, April 3, 1907, Louise Brown, born September 29, 1884, daughter of Wright A. and Marietta S. Moseman. Her father lived at Wappingers Falls, Dutchess county, New York. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Moseman: Louise Brown, referred to above; Cornelia Winters, born May 15, 1887, married, Alexander Mourek, no children; Caroline Shann, born January 13, 1882, married Louis W. Wheeler, children: Norman and Cornelia. Child of William Francis and Louise Brown (Moseman) Flewwellin: Evelyn C.

KAHRS

John H. Kahrs, the founder of this family, was a native of Germany, where he lived and died. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Cord; Catharine; Herman, of whom further; John H.

(II) Herman, son of John H. Kahrs, was born in Germany, died in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, aged eighty-three years. He emigrated to America when he was sixteen years old and settled in New York City, where he established himself in the grocery and feed business at Fortieth street and Tenth avenue. He became a wealthy man, retired from business thirty years before his death and removed to Yorktown. He was a member of the New York City cavalry. He and his wife are buried in Woodlawn cemetery, New York City. He married Annie Mayer, of New York City. Children: 1. Catharine, married Frederick Sackett; children: Charles F. and Anna. 2. John H. (2), of whom further. 3. Herman, living in Ossining, New York; married Josephine Diercks, of New York City; children: Herman, Hannah and Harold. 4. Josephine A. 5. William, died in 1902.

(III) John H. (2), son of Herman and Annie (Mayer) Kahrs, was born in New York City, August 7, 1855, and is now living in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York. For fifteen years he was in the lumber business in New York City, and for eight years in the feed and grain business in Wakefield, New York. For the last ten years he has been living in Yorktown, and eight years ago started a livery business which he ran successfully for six years, selling it out in 1909 in order to engage in general trucking and contract work, employing a considerable force of both men and teams. He is a member of the Lutheran church. In politics he is an Independent. He is unmarried.

WHITE

Thomas White, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, and in all probability the original emigrant, was

born about 1599, died in August, 1679. He was a farmer of Weymouth, Massachusetts, March 3, 1630, and a representative in 1636-37-57-70. Children: 1. Joseph, married, September 19, 1660, Lydia Rogers. 2. Samuel, born in 1642; married Mary Dyer. 3. Thomas, married Mary Pratt. 4. Hannah, married, June 24, 1660, John Baxter. 5. Ebenezer, of whom further.

(II) Ebenezer, son of Thomas White, was born in 1648, died August 24, 1703. He married Hannah, daughter of Nicholas Phillips. Children: 1. Ebenezer, of whom further. 2. Thomas, born August 19, 1673. 3. Samuel. 4. Joseph. 5. Hannah, born May 12, 1681. 6. Abigail, born March 3, 1683. 7. Benjamin, born February 21, 1685. 8. Experience, born July 1, 1686. 9. Elizabeth, born November 9, 1688.

(III) Rev. Ebenezer (2) White, son of Ebenezer (1) and Hannah (Phillips) White, was born February 17, 1672, died February 4, 1756. He graduated from Harvard College in 1692, and in 1695 was made minister of the Presbyterian church in Bridgehampton, Long Island. He married Hannah ——. Children: 1. Elnathan, born in 1695. 2. Hannah, married —— Rossiter. 3. James. 4. Sylvanus, of whom further. 5. Phebe. 6. Silas, born in 1710, died in 1742; married Sarah Howell.

(IV) Rev. Sylvanus White, son of the Rev. Ebenezer (2) and Hannah White, was born in 1704, died October 27, 1782. He graduated from Harvard College in 1722, and five years later was made minister of the Presbyterian church in Southampton, Long Island. Here he remained fifty-five years in uninterrupted health. The "New Light" movement, which brought trouble and religious separation to so many of the early settlements, does not seem to have affected the harmonious loyalty of his congregation. He married Phebe, daughter of Hezekiah Howell, died July 24, 1783. Children: 1. Sylvanus, married Eunice Hendrick. 2. Edward, died June 4, 1767; married Hannah Pelletreau. 3. Hezekiah, married Abigail Sayre. 4. Daniel, died in 1781; married Euphemia Bartow. 5. Silas, married Sarah Newson. 6. Ebenezer, died in infancy. 7. Ebenezer, of whom further. 8. Henry, died in 1840; married Ann Eels. 9. Phebe, married James Tilly.

(V) Ebenezer (3), son of Rev. Sylvanus and Phebe (Howell) White, was born at Southampton, September 3, 1748, died at Yorktown, New York, March 8, 1827. He moved to Yorktown before the revolution, and practiced medicine there until his death. From his time to the present the family has been remarkable for a great number of physicians. During the revolution Dr. Ebenezer White was an ardent patriot and served as surgeon of the Third Regiment Westchester County Militia. On several occasions his capture was attempted. A band of mounted cowboys made the attempt in 1780; a friendly Tory warned Dr. White and he spent several nights in the woods near his home; at last the raiders came but failing to find Dr. White they seized another physician, Dr. Brewer, while visiting a patient. He was mortally wounded in trying to escape and died the next morning in the arms of Dr. White. From 1794 to 1795 Dr. White was a member of the assembly from Westchester county; he was also on one occasion a presidential elector for New York state. Dr. White was prominent in church affairs in Yorktown. He married, March 19, 1772, Helena, daughter of Theophilus and Bathsheba (Pell) Bartow. Children: 1. Catharine, born May 30, 1773, died December 30, 1832; married Samuel Strang. 2. Bartow F., of whom further. 3. Ebenezer, born June 13, 1779, died March 20, 1865; married, April 8, 1800, Amy Green. 4. Henry, born August 31, 1781, died November 5, 1857; married (first), March 20, 1805, Sarah Constant, (second), Mary Belcher. 5. Lewis, born December 31, 1784, died September 8, 1836; married Amelia Raymond. 6. James, born April 19, 1787, died March 12, 1850; married, October 29, 1807, Sarah Bedell. 7. Theodosius, born December 7, 1789, died July 27, 1885; married Philena Wright.

(VI) Bartow F., son of Ebenezer (3) and Helena (Bartow) White, was born at Yorktown, November 7, 1776, died at Fishkill, New York, December 12, 1862. He removed, in 1779, to Fishkill, where he commenced the practice of medicine, having studied under his father. In 1845 he received the honorary degree of Doctor of Medicine from the Regents of the University. He practiced until he was disabled by an attack of erysipelas, about fifteen years before his death.

H. Dawkins Jr

His success in practice brought many students to his office, some of whom attained high rank in the profession. Like his father he was prominent in politics, being a member of congress from 1825 to 1827 and a presidential elector in 1840. He married Ann Schenck. Children: Helena, Catharine, Matilda, Evalina, Louis B., Anna, Mary, Octavia, Noveria, Stephen, of whom further, and one other.

(VII) Stephen, son of Bartow F. and Ann (Schenck) White, died before his father. He married ——. Child, Henry Dela Pierre, of whom further.

(VIII) Henry Dela Pierre, son of Stephen White, was born in Brooklyn, February 8, 1866. He attended private schools and the Adelphi Academy, in Brooklyn, and studied at Columbia College. Graduating in 1887 from the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York, he practiced medicine first in Brooklyn; also at Nutley and Rutherford, New Jersey, and from 1896 in Hopewell Junction, Dutchess county, New York; now he is again practicing in Brooklyn. In his first residence in Brooklyn he was resident physician at St. John's Hospital. He married Margaret, daughter of Robert P. and Elizabeth (McMillan) Fox. Her father was a manufacturer, a communicant of St. Peter's Church in Peekskill, and for twenty years a vestryman; her mother was born in Canada and attended school in Montreal. Robert P. Fox was born in 1833, died September 15, 1897; his wife was born in 1836, died September 12, 1900. Robert P. Fox was a man of more than ordinary ability. Having lost his parents while a mere lad, he had to look out for himself and carve out his own career. He learned the trades of wheelwright and blacksmith and engaged in business on his own account, employing a considerable amount of help in his factories, where he built sleighs and wagons. He conducted a successful business. In middle life he retired from this line of work and devoted his attention to public affairs. He was active in all things for the public welfare and was ready to assist in any way that lay within his power. He served as deputy sheriff of Westchester county, New York, and was a close friend of Hon. Owen T. Kaufmann, surrogate for years of Westchester county, New York. A man of sterling integrity, he was beloved by his townsmen and his death was sadly mourned. There were four children: 1. Robert Lloyd, deceased. 2. John Seymour, deceased. 3. Margaret, referred to above; she was educated in St. Gabriel's School. 4. Joseph McMillan, married Margaret Clinton, of Peekskill; they now live at Dover, New Jersey, where he is in the foundry business. St. Peter's Church has a Fox memorial window, placed by the widow of Robert P. Fox. Child of Henry Dela Pierre and Margaret (Fox) White: Henry Dela Pierre, of whom further.

(IX) Henry Dela Pierre (2), son of Henry Dela Pierre (1) and Margaret (Fox) White, was born May 13, 1894. He is a communicant of St. Peter's Church and was confirmed April 14, 1908. He is a member of the choir of this church and is the processional crucifer. He is a young man of high principles and of more than common mental ability and has in view the legal profession. He has been carefully tutored by his mother who has instilled in him the principles inherited from a noble ancestry. They reside in the old Fox homestead in Peekskill which has been the family home for fifty years.

BAKER

Francis Baker, the immigrant ancestor, was born at St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, in 1611. His home was about fifteen miles from London. He came to this country in the ship "Planter" in 1635, stating his age as twenty-four years. He settled in Yarmouth, of which he was admitted an inhabitant, June 1, 1641. He was a cooper by trade. His farm was on what is known as Baker's Lane, East Yarmouth. He married, in 1641, Isabel Twining, probably daughter of William Twining. Francis Baker's will was dated March 4, 1692, and proved December 8, 1696. He bequeathed to his wife Isabel; to children John, Daniel, William, Elizabeth Chase and Hannah Pearse, and to Samuel, eldest son of Nathaniel, his son. His widow died May 16, 1706. Children: Nathaniel, of whom further; John; Samuel, born May 1, 1648; Daniel, September 2, 1650; William; Thomas; Elizabeth, married John Chase; Hannah, married —— Pearse.

(II) Nathaniel, son of Francis Baker, was born March 27, 1642. He and his wife died December, 1691, at Yarmouth. Children,

born at Yarmouth: Samuel, October 29, 1670, married Elizabeth Berry; Nathaniel, of whom further; Silas.

(III) Nathaniel (2), son of Nathaniel (1) Baker, was born January 27, 1672, died in 1750. He lived in the east parish of Barnstable and his house on Baker's Lane was standing at last accounts. His first wife, whose name is unknown, was mother of his children. He married (second), January 5, 1718-19, Mercy Lewis, widow, and she died December 7, 1768, aged eighty years (church records).

(IV) Joseph, son of Nathaniel (2) Baker, was born about 1700-10. He married Elizabeth Berry. Among their children was Joseph, of whom further.

(V) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Baker, was born about 1740. He married Elizabeth Chase, born October 8, 1746. Among their children was Anthony, of whom further.

(VI) Anthony, son of Joseph (2) Baker, was born about 1763. Anthony Baker, of Barnstable, was a soldier in the revolution, in Captain Elihu Gifford's company, Colonel Turner's regiment, July 26, 1781, to November 27, 1781. This regiment was raised in Bristol and Barnstable counties and served five months.

(VII) Benjamin, son of Anthony Baker, was born in 1784. He married ——.

(VIII) John Roach, son of Benjamin Baker, was born in Massachusetts, October 4, 1810. He married Anna Gould Willard, born August 22, 1815, in Farmington, Maine, daughter of Levi Willard (see Willard VIII). Children: 1. Augusta A., married Captain Edward S. Butler. 2. Ellen M., married Charles Littlefield. 3. Nathan H., married Statira Givven. 4. John S., of whom further. 5. Abigail.

(IX) John S., son of John Roach Baker, was born at Blanchard, Maine, July 29, 1846. He was reared in his native state and later resided in Boston, Massachusetts. He was educated in the public schools, and first found employment in a wholesale notion house in Boston and later engaged in manufacturing a line of goods for the notion trade. In May, 1886, he came to Peekskill and for ten years was a commission merchant; in 1896 he organized the Baker Underwear Company and began the manufacture of ladies' underwear. He was the founder of the Peekskill, the Richmond, Vermont, and Scranton, Pennsylvania, plants. He has his practiced eye on the entire work and the whole is in a flourishing condition. He built and opened the Raughley Hotel, aside from numerous other buildings in Peekskill. For eight years he was president of the Baker Underwear Company of Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. After he sold his interest in this company, he became president of the Richmond Underwear Company of New York City, a position he holds at the present time. This concern has factories at Richmond, Vermont, and Scranton, Pennsylvania, with offices and warerooms in New York City. His residence is in Peekskill and he has taken an active part in public affairs. He is an associate member of the Cortlandt Hook & Ladder Company. In politics he is a Republican. He is a Presbyterian in religion, and his wife is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married Alice H. Robinson, born in Hyde Park, Vermont, daughter of Senaca Robinson, of Hyde Park. Her mother was Sara W. (Duel) Robinson. Children: 1. Viola A., married (first) Dr. John M. Tilden, of Peekskill, (second) Edward Cockroft, of Ossining, New York. 2. Mary A., married Clarence Lee Story, resides in Laurey Summitt, Yonkers, New York. 3. John B., vice-president of Richmond Underwear Company; resides in White Plains, New York; married Etta Wessels, of Peekskill. 4. Claire, married Dr. M. Truart, of Mobile, Alabama. 5. Edith D., married Dr. Edward C. Brenner, of New York City.

(The Willard Line.)

The surname Willard is very ancient. Earlier than its use as a surname it was used as a place name in England. The ancient coat-of-arms used by many branches of the family is as follows: "Argent a chevron sable between three fish weels proper five ermine spots." Crest: "A griffin's head erased or." Motto: *Quadet patientia duris.*

(I) Richard Willard, grandfather of the immigrant, was a yeoman at Brenchley, England, where he died leaving a will dated September 18, 1558, proved October 24, 1558. Children: Robert, Alexander, George,

Richard, Andrew, Simon, Thomas, William, Alice, Agnes.

(II) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) Willard, lived at Horsmonden, county Kent, England. He married (first) Catherine ——, who was buried March 11, 1559. He married (second) Margery ——, who died December 12, 1608. He married (third), January 17, 1610, Joan Morebread, who was buried February 25, 1617. His will mentioned children: George, Mary, Elizabeth, Margery, Catharine, Richard; brother, Thomas Willard; brother-in-law, Thomas Humphrey; son Simon; and sister-in-law, Mary Davy. Children: Richard, died young; Thomas, baptized May 6, 1593, buried January 15, 1608; Edward, baptized March 22, 1611-12, buried April 16, 1612; John, baptized March 3, 1612-13, buried June 20, 1613; George; Mary; Elizabeth; Margery, married Dolor Davis; Catherine, baptized August 30, 1607; Richard; Simon, of whom further.

(III) Major Simon Willard, son of Richard (2) Willard, was the immigrant ancestor. He was born at Horsmonden, county Kent, England, in 1605, and baptized December 14, 1614. He was a soldier in Kent when a young man. He came to New England in April, 1634, on the same ship with Dolor Davis, his brother-in-law. He was a merchant and began to trade with the Indians soon after he settled at Cambridge, Massachusetts. Davis, the ancestor of many distinguished Massachusetts families, settled on the adjoining farm, on the Brighton side of the Charles river. Willard acquired a thousand acres of land, bounded by the Davis farm, the Charles river, and the Boston town line. He had many grants of land from time to time. He was one of the founders and first settlers of Concord and was the first deputy to the general court elected December, 1636, serving every year after that until 1664, excepting 1643-47-48, and was elected but declined to serve in the year 1654. He was a member of the council for fifteen years and for twenty-two years an assistant. In 1641 he was given a patent by the general court for trading with the Indians and collecting tribute from them. He was appointed magistrate and commanded the provincial troops against the Indians. Both in military and civil life he became one of the most famous men of the province. He led the expedition against the Narragansetts in 1655 and was at Brookfield and Hadley in King Philip's war, leading the Middlesex regiment. The town of Lancaster invited him by a personal letter dated February 7, 1658-59, to make his home in that town, promising lands and privileges. He decided to locate in that town, and sold out his Concord estate to Captain Thomas Marshall, of Lynn, in 1659. His first home in Lancaster was near the opening of the present Centre road, bounded on two sides by the Nashua river and commanding a fine view of the valley and surrounding country. He lived there twelve years, and in 1670-71 moved to the large farm in the south part of Groton, where in 1671-72 he served as chairman of the committee to seat the meeting house. In 1673 he was chairman of the Groton selectmen. He had a fine farm at Still River, now Harvard, and doubtless moved to Groton in order to be nearer his property. He left Lancaster when all was peace, but soon afterwards King Philip's war devastated the country.

In civil life he was a surveyor and was often called upon to fix town boundaries. He died of influenza, an epidemic of which occurred in 1676. He was one of the most conspicuous and honored men of his day, and he died at the close of King Philip's war, after reaping his greatest triumphs, April 24, 1676. He was a conscientious and stalwart Puritan, and had wealth as well as honor, giving large amounts of land to his children and leaving thirteen hundred acres besides other property. His widow petitioned the general court for reimbursement for losses in the Indian wars, stating that the Major often said that he had lost a thousand pounds in that way. The court granted a thousand acres to be divided among the six youngest children in answer to the petition. He was buried April 27, 1676, and the inventory of his estate was filed later by his widow.

He married (first) Mary Sharpe, born 1614, at Horsmonden, daughter of Henry and Jane (Filed) Sharpe. He married (second) Elizabeth Dunster, sister of Henry Dunster, first president of Harvard College. He married (third) Mary, sister of Elizabeth Dunster. His widow married Deacon

Joseph Noyes, of Sudbury. Children, by first and third wives: Mary, married Joshua Edmunds; Elizabeth, died young; Elizabeth, married Robert Blood, of Concord, April 8, 1653; Dorothy, died young; Josiah, married Hannah Hosmer. Born in Concord: Samuel, born January 31, 1639-40; Sarah, June 27, 1642; Abovehope, October 30, 1646; Simon, November 23, 1649; Mary, September 7, 1653; Henry, mentioned below; John, February 12, 1656-57; Daniel, December 29, 1658. Born at Lancaster: Joseph, January 4, 1660-61; Benjamin, 1665; Hannah, October 6, 1666; Jonathan, December 14, 1669.

(IV) Henry, son of Major Simon Willard, was born in Concord, June 4, 1655. He was a soldier in King Philip's war. He was a farmer and left a considerable estate at Groton and Lancaster, Massachusetts. He married (first) Mary Lakin, of Groton. She died in 1688. He married (second), in 1689, Dorcas Cutler. He died in 1701 and his widow married (second) Benjamin Bellows. Children of first wife, born at Groton: Henry, April 11, 1675; Simon, mentioned below; Mary, 1680, married Isaac Hunt; John, September 3, 1682; Sarah, married Samuel Rogers; Abigail, died unmarried; Susanna, married, March 19, 1723-24, John Moore; Tabitha, died unmarried. Children, born at Lancaster: Hezekiah, married Anna Wilder; Joseph, about 1686. Children of second wife: Colonel Samuel, born May 31, 1690, and had the homestead of Major Simon Willard; James, 1693; Jonathan, 1695.

(V) Simon (2), son of Henry Willard, was born at Groton, October 8, 1678, died in 1706. He married, at Lancaster, in 1700, Mary Whitcomb, of a leading family of that town. Children, born in Lancaster: Aaron, mentioned below; Moses, 1702, settled in Lunenburg; Eunice, married Joseph Daby; Alice, married Jonathan Whitney; Miriam.

(VI) Colonel Aaron Willard, son of Simon (2) Willard, was born in Lancaster in 1701. He became one of the most prominent citizens of Worcester county, holding various civil and military offices. He was captain of the Lancaster company in the French and Indian war and was engaged for nine months in the reduction of Canada in 1758 under Colonel Oliver Partridge. He had a company of eighty Lancaster men in 1759 under General Ruggles. In 1761 he was at Crown Point. Afterward he was colonel of a Worcester county regiment. He married (first), December 16, 1724, Mary Wright, of Lancaster, born 1703-04, died June 3, 1764. He married (second) (intentions dated December 22, 1766) Mary Brackett, who died April 27, 1767, aged sixty-three years, two months and eighty days. Colonel Aaron Willard died May 12, 1784, aged eighty-four years, according to the Lancaster records. Children, born at Lancaster by his first wife: Aaron, September 10, 1725, officer in French war and revolution; Simon, September 29, 1727; Mary, January 21, 1729-30; Nathaniel, mentioned below; John, September 22, 1734; Peter, February 26, 1736; Elizabeth; Dorothy, March 1, 1742; Wright, February 20, 1745-46, died 1754.

(VII) Lieutenant Nathaniel Willard, son of Colonel Aaron Willard, was born at Lancaster, February 28, 1731-32. He was lieutenant in the Lancaster company. He joined the First Church of Lancaster, January 16, 1763. He married Elizabeth ——. Children, born at Lancaster: Dorothy, March 8, 1763; Samuel, June 25, 1765; Joseph, September 17, 1766; Oliver, November 4, 1768; Dorothy, February 5, 1770; Elizabeth, baptized August 23, 1772; Levi, mentioned below.

(VIII) Levi, son of Lieutenant Nathaniel Willard, was baptized April 2, 1775. He lived at Oriskany Falls, formerly Whitestown, but removed to Farmington, Maine. He married and his daughter, Anna Gould, married John Roach Baker (see Baker VIII).

ROE

Samuel Roe, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, lived on Long Island. Child: John C., of whom further.

(II) John C., son of Samuel Roe, was born November 30, 1778, and was a farmer. He married Hannah Denike, of Flushing, Long Island, who was born September 19, 1785. Children: Samuel, born February 5, 1814; Cornelius, of whom further; William, born April 27, 1818; John D., born April 6, 1822; Willet P., born September 18, 1824; Henry, born May 12, 1826.

(III) Cornelius, son of John C. and Hannah (Denike) Roe, was born at Whitestone, Long Island, November 6, 1816. He mar-

ried Jane A., daughter of Jeremiah and Hannah (Taylor) Pugsley, who was born September 2, 1819. Her father was a farmer in the town of Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York; her mother lived in New York City. Children of Jeremiah and Hannah (Taylor) Pugsley, all born at Croton, Westchester county, New York: 1. Samuel, married Emeline, daughter of Isaac Varian, at one time mayor of New York. Children, all born at Cortlandt: Letitia, Anna E., Isaac L., Hannah, Samuel, Caro. 2. Gilbert, married Julia B. Meeker, of Charham, Morris county, New Jersey; children: Irving, Sarah A., Cornelius A., the last named of whom is president of the Westchester County National Bank, at Peekskill. 3. Jane A., of previous mention.

Children of Cornelius and Jane A. (Pugsley) Roe; some born in New York City and some in Peekskill: Josiah, born June 29, 1840; Mary F., born January 9, 1842, married James Terwilliger, of Peekskill, now living at Hastings-on-Hudson, Westchester county, New York; Jasper D., born September 14, 1845, married Eva Edwards, of Brooklyn, New York, now living in Nutley, New Jersey; William H., born November 8, 1847, married Emma Royce, of Peekskill, now living at Kingsbridge, Westchester county, New York; Samuel J., born March 22, 1850; Charles W., born April 25, 1853, married Susie Vernol, of Peekskill, now living in Rhode Island; John D., born July 29, 1855, died young; Julia E., born February 1, 1857; Sarah A., born April 24, 1859; John D., born August 17, 1862; Frederick F., of whom further.

(IV) Frederick F., son of Cornelius and Jane A. (Pugsley) Roe, was born February 10, 1866. He attended the Lake Mohegan school, graduating at the age of eighteen. He then went into the ice business in Peekskill, in which he is still engaged. On May 1, 1892, the Peekskill Ice Company was formed; he was made president and he still holds that position. He is also a director of the Funding Company of New York City, and a member of the Business Men's Association, at Peekskill. He is a Republican, and has been for fifteen years trustee of Peekskill and was elected receiver of taxes November 7, 1911, for the town of Cortlandt. His fraternal orders are: the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, he being a charter member of Lodge No. 535, of White Plains, Westchester county, New York; the Red Men; the Eagles and the United Workmen, all of Peekskill. He is also a member of the Haymakers, and associate member of the Harris Light Cavalry; and a member of Central Hose Company, No. 4, of Peekskill. He married, March 26, 1895, Ida E. (Forman) Knapp, from Putnam county. Child: Frederick S., born October 29, 1896.

KNIGHT

Most of the Knight families of Hampshire county, Massachusetts, are of Scotch-Irish ancestry. The McKnight (McNitt or McNutt) family settled in Palmer, Monson, Pelham and vicinity, and many of the descendants spell the name Knight. But a score of pioneers of this name came from England to Massachusetts before 1650. Many families trace their ancestry to John Knight, who settled as early as 1635 at Cambridge, removed soon to Watertown, and in 1640 bought land at Sudbury, Massachusetts, living afterward at Charlestown and Woburn. Many of the family settled in Newbury, Salem, Ipswich and other towns in Essex county, in Boston and vicinity, Cape Cod and Rhode Island.

(I) Asher Knight, the revolutionary ancestor of the Peekskill family, was a farmer at Monson, then in Hampshire county, Massachusetts. He was a private in the company of Captain John Carpenter, of Monson and Brimfield, from March 12 to June 12, 1779. Among his children was Asher, of whom further.

(II) Asher (2), son of Asher (1) Knight, was born about the time of the revolution in Monson, Massachusetts, and followed farming there. He married Martha Clark, of Sandisfield, Massachusetts. Children, all born at Monson or at Stafford, Connecticut: Joseph, Milo, Adna, Asahel, Calvin, of whom further, and Ruby.

(III) Calvin, son of Asher (2) Knight, was born August 19, 1803. After attending the public schools, he engaged in farming at Stafford. He married Mary Temple, of Belchertown, Massachusetts, daughter of Silas Temple, who was employed in the

United States armory at Springfield, Massachusetts. Children, born at Stafford, Connecticut: Asher, of whom further; Charles C., of whom further.

(IV) Asher (3), son of Calvin Knight, was born at Stafford, April 22, 1829, died in 1856 at Toledo, Ohio. He was a musician of note, a well-known organist and conducted a music store at Toledo. He also had charge of the music in the public schools. He married Jane Belcher, of Enfield, Connecticut. They had one child, Jennie, born in 1854, now deceased.

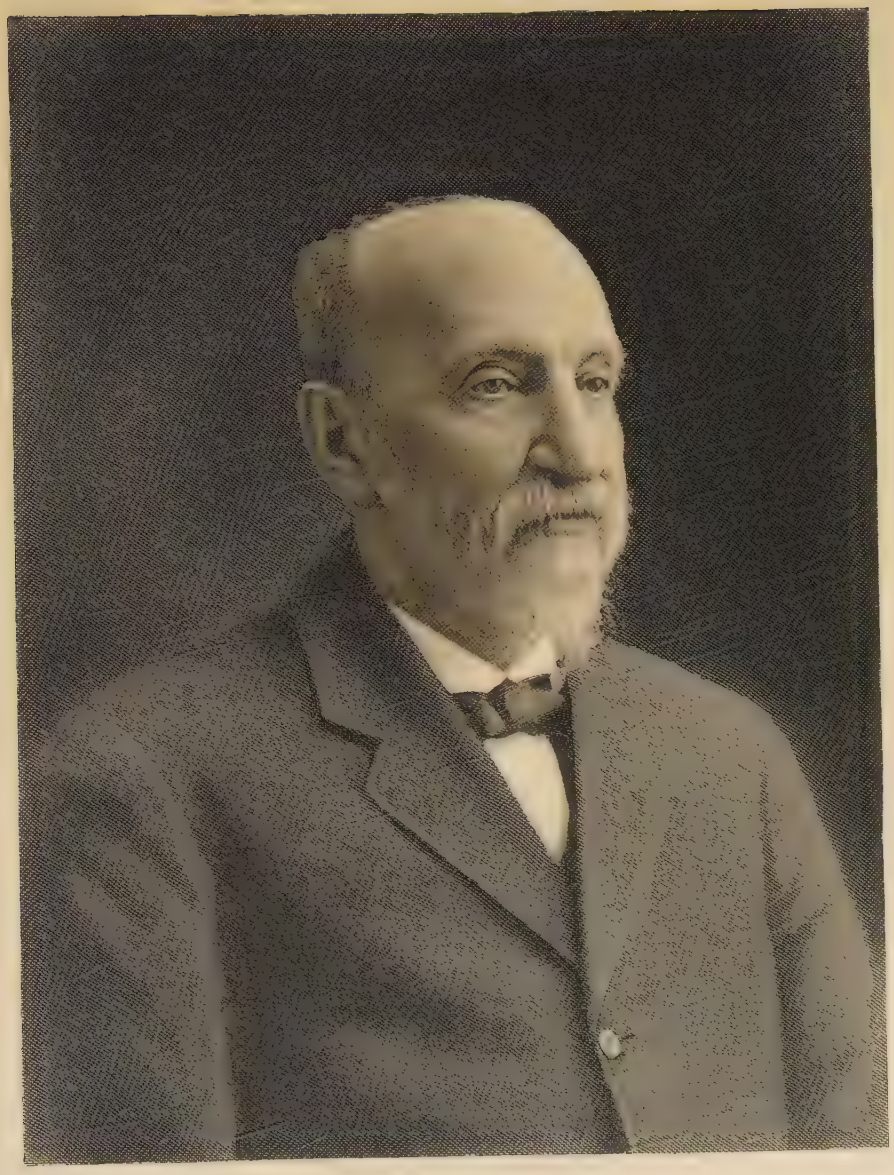
(IV) Dr. Charles C. Knight, son of Calvin Knight, was born April 16, 1833, at Stafford. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and the Monson Academy at Monson, Massachusetts. He entered the Medical College of the University of New York, from which he was graduated in 1855 with the degree of M.D. During the next eighteen months he was an interne in the Children's Hospital on Randalls Island. In 1857 he came to Peekskill, New York, where he has since been in general practice. Dr. Knight is one of the leading physicians of the county, a member of the Westchester County Medical Society, the New York State Medical Society and the American Medical Association. He is president of the Medical Board of Peekskill and consulting physician of the Peekskill Hospital. He has taken an active part in public affairs and is an honorary member of the Cortlandt Hook and Ladder Company of the Peekskill Fire Department, a trustee and president of the Peekskill Savings Bank, and director in the Westchester County National Bank. In politics he is a Republican. He is a prominent member of the Second Presbyterian Church of Peekskill and has been an elder for many years and also a trustee. He married Lucy Brown, of Peekskill, born in Westchester county, New York, daughter of Rev. Daniel Brown, of Hancock, New Hampshire. Her father was a graduate of Williams College, and for five years was pastor of the Second Presbyterian Church of Peekskill. He married Susan Tompkins, daughter of Isaac Tompkins, a farmer of Somers, Westchester county, a member of the Presbyterian church there; he was related to the family of Governor D. D. Tompkins, of Westchester county; he is buried in Somers. Children, born at Peekskill: Lucy B., born January 8, 1861; Dr. Charles A., of whom further; Mabel T., February 25, 1876.

(V) Dr. Charles A. Knight, son of Dr. Charles C. Knight, was born at Peekskill, October 19, 1864. He attended the public schools of his native town, the Peekskill Military Academy and the Williston Seminary at Easthampton, Massachusetts, from which he graduated, entering Yale College in 1883. He received the degree of Bachelor of Arts at Yale University in 1887, and studied medicine in the medical school of the University of New York. Afterward he took a course of two years at Bellevue Medical Hospital, New York, and then settled in Peekskill, where he has been practicing medicine to the present time, giving especial attention to surgery. He is visiting physician of the Peekskill Hospital. He is a member of the county and state medical societies and of the Improved Order of Red Men. In politics he is a Republican. He married Olive E. Sammis. Children: Olive Louise, born April 15, 1899; Charles Calvin, born 1902.

DIMOND

Thomas Dimond was of French ancestry. He made his home in Dublin, Ireland, and married there Catherine Gherity, who came of a wealthy and prominent family of that city. They had seven children, all born in Dublin: John, Daniel, William, James, Margaret, Mary and Simon. Thomas Dimond spent his later years in New York City and died there. He appears to have had property and to have lived the life of a gentleman of leisure.

(II) William, son of Thomas Dimond, was born in Dublin, Ireland, died in New York, where he made his home for many years, in 1872. He was educated largely in the public schools of New York City after coming to this country. During his active life he was engaged in the iron business in New York City. In politics he was a Democrat and he took an active part in public affairs. For a number of years he was a member of the old volunteer fire department of New York City and afterward a member of the Exempt Firemen's Association. He represented his district in the as-



Charles C. Knight

sembly at Albany and made a creditable record as a legislator. He was also a member of the board of education of New York. In religion he and his family were communicants of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married Catharine Smith, of Phillipstown, Putnam county, New York, daughter of Charles Smith, a farmer of that town, and Catharine (McCoy) Smith. Abel Smith, father of Charles Smith, was born in Connecticut; married Abigail Hazen and had five children: 1. Charles, a farmer; married Phebe McCoy, of Phillipstown, daughter of Thomas McCoy, and had eleven children: Benjamin, Catharine, William, Clark, David, Eber, Hannah, Abigail, Maria, Lucy and one other, all born at Phillipstown. 2. Daniel. 3. Thomas. 4. Mary. 5. Rachel. Children of William and Catharine Dimond: 1. Charles. 2. Thomas, of whom further. 3. Lucy, married William Riley, of Saratoga, New York. 4. William, married Emeline Smith, of Phillipstown, New York. 5. Catharine, married Norwood Johnston and now resides in New York City, formerly of Richmond, Virginia. 6. James, married Minnie, daughter of Edward Smith, of Peekskill. 7. Grace, married Eugene Van Zandt, of New York City. 8. John.

(III) Thomas (2), son of William Dimond, was born at Phillipstown. He was educated in the public schools and business college in New York City, also studied architecture in the office of James Renwick. He is engaged in the manufacture of iron for building material in New York City, a leader in his line of business, and a man of high standing in the financial world. In politics he is a Democrat, in religion a Protestant Episcopalian. He is a colonel of the Seventh Regiment Veteran Association. He is also a member of Colonial, Union League, and various other clubs, among which may be mentioned the New York Athletic. He married Jane Kelley. They had five children, three living: James R., Florence M., George A.

CRONK

Henry Cronk, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. He married Elizabeth Cassells, of Jones Point, New York. Children, all born at Peekskill: 1. George, of whom further. 2. Mary A., deceased. 3. Susan, married John Butler; they reside in Peekskill; children: Grace, William, Charles, deceased. 4. Isaac, deceased. 5. Leona, deceased. 6. Charlotte, deceased. 7. Albert, married Belle Wiley; resides in Peekskill; children: Alfred, Mary.

(II) George, son of Henry and Elizabeth (Cassells) Cronk, lived in Peekskill. He was a moulder by trade, and for a time conducted a fish market. He was a member of Cryptic Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He married Jane Ann, born March 22, 1833, daughter of Abraham Odell and Abigail F. (Sherwood) Lent (see Lent VIII). Child: George M., born at Peekskill, April 4, 1857, died February 3, 1907. Mr. Cronk died July 19, 1898.

(The Lent Line.)

(I) Gysbert Rycken, the founder of this family, is said to have come from Holland to New Amsterdam in 1630, in one of the earliest vessels of the West India Company, and to have received extensive grants of land at Newtown, Long Island, and elsewhere. The family is stated to have been originally German, settled from a remote period in lower Saxony, where they enjoyed a state of allodial independence, there regarded as constituting nobility. The family is found in Holland also in the eleventh century. Children: Abraham, of whom further, and a daughter.

(II) Abraham, son of Gysbert Rycken, was born in 1619, died in 1689. He seems to have accompanied his father from Holland, and about six years after his father had received his Newtown patent to have obtained for himself from the West India Company an adjoining grant which was patented to him two years later. He acquired other holdings of land and seems to have lived partly in New York City, partly on Long Island. In 1656 he made a voyage for trading purposes to the Delaware river. He married Grietje Hendrikse, daughter of Hendrik Harmensen. Children: Ryck Abrahamsen, of whom further; Jacobus, born in 1640, died in infancy; Jacobus, born in 1643; Hendrick, born in 1646; Marytje, born in 1649, married Sebout H. Krankheyt; Jan, born in 1651, married, October 24, 1691,

Sara (Schouten) Vanderbeck; Aletta, born in 1653, married Jan Harmensen; Abraham, born in 1655, died August 20, 1746, married Grietje Janse van Buytenhuysen; Hendrick, born in 1662, married Catharina ——.

(III) Ryck Abrahamsen, son of Abraham and Grietje Hendrikse (Harmensen) Rycken, was born at New Amsterdam, in 1637, died about 1723. He and his brother Hendrick dropped the surname Rycken (now Riker), and assumed that of Lent, or van Lent. There is reason to think that their maternal grandfather came from a place called Lent. The brothers, Ryck A. and Jacobus, settled in what is now the upper part of Westchester county, New York, and bought with others an extensive tract of land from the Indians, being later joined by Hendrick. This tract was called Ryck's Patent, and was part of the present village of Peekskill. He married Catrina, daughter of Harck and Wyntie (Teunis) Siboutsen. Three of her brothers settled in Westchester county, and are ancestors of the Cronkhites. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born in 1672; married Thomas Hyatt. 2. Abraham, born March 10, 1674, died February 5, 1746; married, in 1698, Anna Catrina Meyer. 3. Ryck, born in 1678; married Maritje Elizabeth Blauvelt. 4. Herenles, of whom further. 5. Margaret, born about 1683; married Thomas Benson. 6. Catharine, born about 1685; married Joseph Jones.

(IV) Herenles, son of Ryck Abrahamsen and Catrina (Siboutsen) Lent, was born in Westchester county, in 1681, died in 1766. He married Cornelia, daughter of Jacob Van Wart. Children: 1. Jacob, of whom further. 2. Rachel, baptized October 26, 1703; married, September 17, 1728, James Lamb. 3. Catharine, baptized August 22, 1705; married, April 11, 1725, Hendrick de Ronde. 4. Christina, baptized June 1, 1708, died in 1760; married John Lamb. 5. Elizabeth, baptized March 21, 1710. 6. Hendrick, baptized March 25, 1712, died in 1782. 7. Abraham, baptized June 11, 1715; married, about 1740, Mary Waldron.

(V) Jacob, son of Herenles and Cornelia (Van Wart) Lent, was born on Ryck's Patent in 1701, died in 1771. He married, May 7, 1726, Susanna Storm. Children: 1. Herenles, baptized June 24, 1727; married Catherine ——. 2. David, baptized March 29, 1729. 3. John, born in 1733. 4. William, born in 1739. 5. Benjamin, of whom further. 6. Eliza, born June 19, 1744.

(VI) Benjamin, son of Jacob and Susanna (Storm) Lent, was born in Westchester county, about 1740. He married, August 11, 1761, Mary Odell. Child: Hendrick B., of whom further.

(VII) Hendrick B., son of Benjamin and Mary (Odell) Lent, was born at Crugers, Westchester county, New York, about 1775. He married, February 4, 1799, Martha Odell, of Crugers. Children, all born at Crugers: 1. Catharine, born January 4, 1802; married Frederick Flannagan. 2. Abraham Odell, of whom further. 3. John, married Nancy Lent.

(VIII) Abraham Odell, son of Hendrick B. and Martha (Odell) Lent, was born at Crugers, August 20, 1803, died at Peekskill, March 29, 1875. He was a carpenter and builder. At one time he was a member of the Heavy Artillery of the State of New York. He married, October 6, 1825, Abigail F. Sherwood, of Mount Airy, Westchester county, New York, born January 27, 1806, died at Peekskill, July 7, 1899. Children: 1. Martha Mary, born October 28, 1828; married Richard Bryce, of Peekskill. 2. John Henry, born December 11, 1830. 3. Jane Ann, born March 22, 1833; married George Cronk (see Cronk II). 4. Augustus Frederick, born November 21, 1835, died April 4, 1868. 5. Catharine Elizabeth, born July 15, 1839; married (first) Ezekiel Hyatt, (second) David Griffin, of Peekskill. 6. Sophia Emma, born November 14, 1841; married Cornelius Bodine, of Peekskill. 7. Walter Abram, born January 24, 1844, died April 29, 1874. 8. Eliza Cecilia, born September 10, 1846; married Henry Hilliker, of Peekskill; children, all born at Peekskill: Loretta, married John Thompson, of Peekskill, children: Robert and Stanley; Frederick, married Mary Shaw, of New York, they reside at Newburg, child, Clifford; Grace, married David Pullen, of Peekskill, children, all born and living in Peekskill: Lester, Lillian, Loretta, Harold, Kenneth and Donald. 9. George William, born November 18, 1848, died in infancy.

James D. Sherwood

SHERWOOD James D. Sherwood, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born in Putnam Valley, Putnam county, New York, July 12, 1787, died there September 18, 1871. He and his wife were Orthodox Quakers. He married, March 26, 1808, Ann H. Currey, who was born in Putnam Valley, June 7, 1789, died there April 14, 1864. Children, all born in Putnam Valley: 1. William D. born May 16, 1810; married, January 4, 1832, Margaret Ingersoll. 2. George W., born July 26, 1812; married, February 21, 1835, Emily Ferris. 3. Mary Ann, born October 6, 1815; married, in 1841, Chadwick Travis. 4. James D., of whom further. 5. Frances, born June 6, 1820; married, March 30, 1845, Anthony W. Cole. 6. Ruth D., born April 6, 1823; married, March 29, 1846, Silas C. Lane. 7. Phebe J., born December 5, 1825; married, August 26, 1866, Isaac A. Odell. 8. Elizabeth L., born September 9, 1828. 9. Cornelius C., born November 13, 1832, married, November 15, 1854, Sarah J. Horton.

(II) James D. (2), son of James D. (1) and Ann H. (Currey) Sherwood, was born in Putnam Valley, Putnam county, New York, April 1, 1818, died in Peekskill, March 25, 1907. He was buried in Peekskill. He received his early education in the Putnam Valley public schools, and then went to New York City where he learned the trade of carpenter. After this he engaged in trucking and finally went into the real estate and brokerage business, in which he continued until his death. He was a Democrat in politics, and a member of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church, in Peekskill, of which he was a trustee for over forty years. He owned a farm of about two hundred acres of land in Oregon, Putnam county, New York, and the village of Oregon was practically built by his efforts. He was noted throughout all that region for his deeds of philanthropy. He married (first) Jane Ann Ferris, (second) Mary Depew, of Croton, Westchester county, New York, (third) Mary E. Hart Newman, (fourth) Elizabeth (Paulding) Jewel, widow of Isaac Jewel, of Fishkill, Dutchess county, New York, and daughter of Pierre Van Cortlandt and Susan (Travis) Paulding, born at Shrub Oak, Westchester county, New York (see Paulding VI). Children, three by first marriage and two by second: Anna D., born May 20, 1840; Maria L., born December 6, 1841; Anna M., born November 2, 1845; Simon A., born January 28, 1852; Charles P., born April 13, 1858.

(The Paulding Line.)

(I) Jacob Paulding, the founder of this family, came from Cassant, in Holland. For a time he lived at East Chester, Westchester county, New York, and then removed to Philips Manor. Later he expressed to the Dutch church, of Tarrytown, the old Dutch Church of Sleepy Hollow, a desire to remove with his family to New York, which was granted with a commendation of his record as deacon and treasurer, both of which offices he filled in 1712 and 1713. He married (first) March 16, 1688, Catharina Jans, daughter of Jans Laurenszen Duyts, the founder of the distinguished Lawrence Dey family, of New York City, by his second wife, Neeltje Adriaens. She was born in 1674. He married (second) in 1709, Sophia, widow of Theunis Krankheit. Children, all baptized in the Dutch church, in New York City: 1. Abraham, baptized April 7, 1689, died before May 23, 1697. 2. Lysbeth, baptized April 24, 1692. 3. Maria, baptized February 24, 1695; married, April 29, 1713, William Forbosch. 4. Catharine, died before June 11, 1699. 5. Abraham, baptized May 23, 1697; married, March 25, 1720, Maria Cousyn. 6. Catharine, baptized June 11, 1699; married, November 26, 1720, Gysbert Uitenbogert. 7. Margarita, baptized October 12, 1701, died before September 5, 1703. 8. Margarita, baptized September 5, 1703; married, November 13, 1726, Jan Uitenbogert. 9. Joost or Joseph, of whom further. 10. Sophia.

(II) Joost or Joseph, son of Jacob and Catharina Jans (Duyts) Paulding, was baptized at the Dutch church, in New York City, November 3, 1708. He died between September 17, 1782, and February 12, 1787. Until 1753 he lived in New York City and then he and his wife were enrolled as members of the Tarrytown church. In the census of the northern part of Philipsburg for 1755 he appears as the owner of two slaves. His homestead was at the present East

View, some two miles east of Tarrytown. In 1738 he was a member of a company formerly commanded by Captain John Moore in Colonel Thomas Farmer's New Jersey regiment, and in 1761 his name appeared on the poll list of New York City. He married Susanna White. Children, most of them baptized in New York City: 1. Joseph, of whom further. 2. William, baptized December 7, 1735, died February 10, 1825; married, July 25, 1762, Catharine Ogden, of New Jersey; their son, William Paulding, born March 7, 1770, died February 11, 1854, was mayor of New York City, adjutant-general of New York state, brigadier-general of militia, member of congress, and at one time owner of "Lyndhurst," Miss Gould's estate at Irvington; their son, James Kirke Paulding, born August 22, 1778, died April 6, 1860, was secretary of the navy under President Van Buren. 3. Abraham, baptized September 24, 1738. 4. Peter, baptized November 3, 1742, died young. 5. Catharine, baptized September 30, 1744. 6. Peter, baptized November 9, 1746, died young. 7. Peter, baptized November 8, 1749, died March 3, 1842; married, August 19, 1787, Jane Fowler; served as private and ensign in the revolution. 8. John, born January 28, 1755, died in 1847, unmarried; served as private in the revolution. 9. Eleanor, married Robert Wilson.

(III) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) and Susanna (White) Paulding, was baptized in New York City, April 22, 1733. He was supervisor of Philipse Manor in 1778, and a member of Captain George Combs company during the revolution. He married (first) November 12, 1757, Sarah Gardenier, and (second) between 1763 and 1769, Anna, daughter of Joseph and Anna (Van Norden) Quackenbos. Children, three by first marriage: 1. John, of whom further. 2. William, baptized February 4, 1761. 3. Susanna, baptized October 5, 1763; married, January 11, 1789, Henry King. 4. Anna, baptized May 18, 1770. 5. Abraham, baptized April 16, 1771. 6. Peter, baptized May 12, 1774. 7. Joseph, married, July 20, 1795, Sarah Seeley.

(IV) John Paulding, "The Patriot," son of Joseph (2) and Sarah (Gardenier) Paulding, was born at the Paulding homestead, near Tarrytown, October 16, 1758, died near Lake Mohegan, February 18, 1818. His tombstone is in the graveyard of St. Peter's Church, Peekskill, erected by the corporation of the city of New York, and gives briefly the history of his life. The monument is of white marble, quarried in Westchester county, and is of the most simple form, consisting of a pedestal, surmounted by a cone, showing an elevation of thirteen feet; the whole is composed of the most massive materials and is fastened with iron cramps in such a manner as to resist the severity of the climate for ages to come. The base of the monument covers a square of seven feet, surrounded by an iron railing four feet in height and two feet seven inches distant, the same being inserted in a marble coping fourteen inches broad. The monument comprehends a square of twelve feet, two inches. One side of the monument exhibits a fac-simile of the face of the medal, voted by the congress of the United States to each of the captors of Andre, on the third day of November, seventeen hundred and eighty; the other of its reverse, both carved in bas relief.

On the front of the pedestal is the following inscription:

Here repose the mortal remains of
JOHN PAULDING
Who died on the 18th day of February, 1818,
in the 60th year of his age.

On the morning of the 23d of September, 1780.
Accompanied by two young Farmers of the
Co. of Westchester.
(Whose names will one day be recorded
On their own deserved Monuments)
He intercepted the British spy, Andre:
Poor Himself
He disdained to acquire wealth by the sacrifice of
His Country
Rejecting the temptation of great rewards
He conveyed his prisoner to the American camp;
And
By this act of noble self-denial,
The treason of Arnold was detected,
The designs of the enemy baffled;
West Point and the American Army saved;
And these United States
Now by the grace of Gods Free and Independent,
Rescued from most imminent peril.

The fourth side of the pedestal bears the following inscription:

The Corporation
Of the City of New York
Erected this Tomb.
As memorial Sacred to
PUBLIC GRATITUDE.

For some years after his marriage he resided on a farm on the Crompond road, three miles east of Peekskill. Later he removed to Lake Mohegan. He married (first) April 21, 1781, Sarah Tidd, of Salem, who was born April 5, 1767, died October 23, 1789. He married (second) November 18, 1790, Esther, daughter of Caleb Ward, born April 1, 1768, died March 6, 1804. He married (third) Hester, daughter of Isa C. Denike, of Peekskill, who survived him, and married (second) Elisha Serrine, of Shrub Oak, and died October 27, 1855. Children, four by first marriage, eight by second and nine by third: 1. Sarah, died young. 2. Nancy, born September 12, 1786, died August 30, 1863; married, September 15, 1805, Nathan Dusenbury. 3. Elizabeth, twin with Nancy, died September 13, 1792. 4. George Washington, born in 1789, died young. 5. James, removed to Louisiana. 6. Sarah, married John Hyatt. 7. Hiram, born in New York City, December 11, 1797, died at Huntington, Long Island, October 20, 1878; a naval officer. 8. George, lived in New York City; married twice. 9. John, removed to Louisiana. 10. Susanna. 11. Mary, born April 19, 1802, died March 23, 1803. 12. Caleb, born February 8, 1804, died May 3, 1890; married Caroline A., daughter of John Conklin, of Yorktown. 13. Joseph, married Martha Elmendorf, of Kingston. 14. Isaac. 15. Phebe, born in October, 1808, died June 16, 1843; married Thomas J. Darling. 16. Mary, born March 31, 1812, died March 20, 1883; married Henry J. Hallock, of Yorktown. 17. Hannah A., born in July, 1812, died February 27, 1850; married Henry W. Ingersol. 18. Elijah, born February 8, 1814, died June 26, 1832. 19. Samuel, married Elizabeth Cooper, of Kingston. 20. Leonard, died unmarried. 21. Pierre Van Cortlandt, of whom further.

(V) Pierre Van Cortlandt, son of John and Hester (Denike) Paulding, was born at Shrub Oak, Westchester county, New York, September 2, 1818, died at Peekskill, New York, about 1895, aged seventy-seven years. He was a contractor and builder. He married Susan, daughter of John Travis, of Peekskill. Children: John, Joseph S., Elizabeth, of whom further; John, Samuel, married Lucy Clark, of Peekskill; Calip, Elsworth; Mary H., married Eugene Hill, of Peekskill; Pierre L., married Mary Craig, of Peekskill.

(VI) Elizabeth, daughter of Pierre Van Cortlandt and Susan (Travis) Paulding, was born at Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. She married (first) Isaac Jewel, of Fishkill, New York, a painter and decorator, who died in Yonkers, in 1892, aged thirty-five years. Children: 1. Ella Florence, married George Hayden, of Passaic, New Jersey; children: Albert J., William, Ethel May, Gladys, Florence, George, Clarissa, all born in Yonkers, New York. 2. Jennie Benson, married John Brouwer, of Yonkers, New York; child: Gwendolyn, aged thirteen. Elizabeth (Paulding) Jewel married (second) as fourth wife, James D. Sherwood (see Sherwood II).

POLHILL

James Polhill, the founder of this family, was born in England and emigrated to America, settling in Peekskill, where he engaged in the bakery business. He married Jane Herrington. Children, all born in Peekskill: 1. Susan, married William Pugsley, of Peekskill; no children. 2. Mary A. 3. Harriet, married George Mitchell, of New York City; children: Henry, Lincoln and Wilke. 4. Thomas. 5. James. 6. William, married Mary Foster, of Verplanck's Point, New York; child, Mary. 7. David, of whom further.

(II) David, son of James and Jane (Herrington) Polhill, was born in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, and died there December 20, 1909. In his younger days he was a clerk in a store, also assisted his father in the bakery business. Later he conducted a livery business in Peekskill for thirty-one years. He was a Republican in politics. He married (first) Ruth, daughter of Horace and Martha (Lounsbury) Durrin, of Peekskill (see Durrin III). He married (second) Emma, sister of his first wife. Children, both by first marriage: 1. Harry, married Agnes Barlow, of Amawalk, New York; children, born in Peekskill: Ruth and Bertrand. 2. Bertrand, died in infancy.

(The Durrin Line.)

(I) Asa Durrin, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, lived in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. His wife's name is unknown.

Children: Thomas, Joseph, William, John, Horace, Mary, Sarah.

(II) Horace, son of Asa Durrin, was born in Peekskill, New York, and died there. He married Martha Lounsbury. Children, all born in Peekskill, New York, and all deceased except the last named: Joseph; William; James; Ruth, of whom further; Martha; Maria, married Arthur Cunningham, of Peekskill, children: Jeanette, Richard, Daniel, Samuel; Harriet, married David Humphrey, of Tarrytown, one child; Lydia, married Isaac Haight, of Peekskill, children: Phoebe, Ruthene, John; Sarah, married George Weeks, of Peekskill, no children; Emma, of whom further.

(III) Ruth, daughter of Horace and Martha (Lounsbury) Durrin, was born near Philipstown, New York, and died in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. She married, as first wife, David Polhill (see Polhill II).

(III) Emma, daughter of Horace and Martha (Lounsbury) Durrin, was born in Peekskill, New York, and is now living in Peekskill, where she is carrying on the livery business left to her by her husband. She is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church of Peekskill. She married, as second wife, David Polhill (see Polhill II).

VARIAN

Isaac Varian, the founder of this family, first appears of record as a butcher in the city of New York in 1720, when he was located at the Old Slip Market. It seems probable that the family is of French origin and had emigrated from that country to Holland about the time of the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes, although it has been stated by some authorities that the family is of Irish origin. Isaac Varian was admitted freeman of New York City, January 23, 1733. He followed the avocation of butchering in New York for many years and has always been regarded as one of the "fathers of the guild" there. In 1750 he was lessee of stand No. 3, in the "Fly Market" and had occupied it since December 10, 1735. In 1737-38 he was a member of the military company of Captain Cornelis Van Horne. He owned a negro named "Worcester," who was implicated in the "great negro plot" of 1741, and was transported for his actions. In May, 1740, Isaac Varian was proprietor of a stall in the "Meal" or "Wall Street Market." In 1784 he appears as a petitioner for the establishment by Richard Deane of a public slaughter house on the North river. He is also probably the "Isaac Varian, butcher," who lived or was in business at 105 Queen (now Pearl) street; 33 Bowery lane in 1790; 35 Bowery lane, 1791; 38 Bowery lane, 1792 to 93; 61 Bowery lane, 1795 to 97, and 98 Bowery lane in 1798. He accumulated considerable property and died about 1800.

He married, in the Dutch church in New York City, August 12, 1731, Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel De Voe, who survived him and died at an advanced age in 1828. Children, all born in New York City: 1. Joseph, born February 24, 1733; married (first) Hannah ——, (second) October 31, 1764, Rachel White, of Connecticut. 2. James, born January 10, 1734, died December 11, 1800; married, February 16, 1759, Deborah Dibble, of Connecticut. 3. Richard, born December 25, 1736, died December 20, 1822; married, June 28, 1761, Susanna Gardiner, of New York. 4. Michael, born December 9, 1738, died in 1825; married, February 27, 1772, Cornelia Harsen. 5. Isaac, of whom further.

(II) Isaac (2), son of Isaac (1) and Elizabeth (De Voe) Varian, was born in New York City, September 8, 1740, died on one of his estates in Westchester county, New York, May 29, 1820. He was a butcher in New York City for a long period, residing and doing business at 176-180 Bowery from 1806 to 1818. His name frequently occurs in the old city records. In 1784 he was one of the petitioners for the slaughter house, and in 1805 he was one of the first butchers located in Catherine Market. July 20, 1790, with Gilbert Coutant, he petitioned for a place in the Fly Market, and in 1803 occupied stand No. 29 there. In 1795 he signed with others the certificate of apprenticeship of Caleb Vandenberg. He prospered and accumulated a handsome competence, consisting of landed estate both in New York and in Westchester counties. The old "Varian House" and the farm on which it was situated was originally purchased by him and for a long period existed as a prominent landmark on Manhattan Island.

He married (first) October 3, 1765, Hannah Vanden Berg, possibly the daughter of Cornelis or Adam "the innkeeper," who died December 17, 1775; he married (second) February 26, 1777, Aletta Harsen, who died July 30, 1801; he married (third) in 1803, Jane Betts. Children, six by first, four by second and six by third marriage; first five born in New York City, the others in Westchester county: 1. Isaac, of whom further. 2. Mary, twin with Isaac, died December 23, 1767. 3. Mary, born September 10, 1769; married, April 26, 1789, Gilbert Coutant. 4. Michael, born January 24, 1771, died young. 5. Elizabeth, born July 1, 1772, died January 30, 1809; married, in 1803, Samuel Briggs. 6. Hannah, born December 17, 1775, died September 10, 1777. 7. Catharine Washington, born April 4, 1778, died young. 8. George Washington, born March 21, 1779, died young. 9. Jacob Harsen, born September 8, 1781, died October 4, 1846; married, in January, 1806, Hannah Leggett. 10. Richard, born September 2, 1783, died December 5, 1842; married (first) in 1810, Elizabeth Fowler, (second) April 13, 1823, Elizabeth Dodge. 11. Dorcas, born May 20, 1804, married John Corsa. 12. Jane, born June 15, 1805, died September 1, 1880, unmarried. 13. Gilbert Coutant, born February 9, 1807, died January 29, 1830, unmarried. 14. Michael, born November 26, 1808, living at Fordham, New York, in 1881; married Martha Huestis. 15. James, born November 25, 1809; married Angeline Stevenson. 16. Hannah, twin with James; married John Taylor.

(III) Isaac (3), son of Isaac (2) and Hannah (Vanden Berg) Varian, was born in New York City, October 13, 1767, was baptized in the Presbyterian church there November 15, following, and died in the "old Varian homestead" on the corner of Broadway and Twenty-seventh street, July 1, 1842. He was a butcher and was with his father at 176-180 Bowery from 1806 to 1818, in the Catherine Market from 1811 to 1813, residing at 125 Mott street near Grand street. He was living in 1814 on Spring street, near Mott, in 1815 at 83 Elizabeth street, and in 1817 at 42 Elizabeth street. From 1793 to 1796 he was foreman of Engine Company No. 19, located in Hester street near Bowery lane; in 1820 he was a "gardener" on the Varian farm near the arsenal; in 1841 he went to live in the Varian homestead on Broadway which he inherited from his father. He married, June 20, 1791, Tamar, daughter of G. Leggett, who was born at West Farms, New York. Children, all born in New York City: 1. Isaac Leggett, of whom further. 2. Jacob, born July 9, 1795, died in 1810. 3. William, born September 4, 1797, died December 3, 1863; married, December 23, 1819, Susan A. Cornell. 4. Alletta, born September 28, 1799, living in 1881; married Thomas Jefferson Stevens. 5. John, born October 27, 1801, died March 31, 1836; married, June 20, 1827, Harriet Kingsland. 6. Richard, born May 12, 1804, died December 18, 1864; married, February 11, 1829, Maria Fulmer. 7. Gilbert Coutant, born February 5, 1807, died March 6, 1846; married Jane Sneden. 8. George Washington, born April 3, 1809, died February 8, 1879; married, January 4, 1837, Margaret Segur. 9. Emeline Coutant, born February 27, 1813, died February 18, 1869; married, January 4, 1837, Lawrence Pell Jordan.

(IV) Isaac Leggett, son of Isaac (3) and Tamar (Leggett) Varian, was born in New York City, June 25, 1793, died in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, August 10, 1864. He was born on the old Varian homestead and for many years lived on a portion of the farm. He never engaged in mercantile pursuits, being possessed of an ample competence. He was, however, actively interested in politics, being an old school Democrat and a member of the Tammany Society. He was chairman of the committee, held October 29, 1835, on which evening the "loco-foco" party was born. He held various offices of trust in the people's gift, was member of the New York state assembly from 1831 to 1834, alderman of the Twelfth Ward, New York City from 1833 to 1836, alderman of the Sixth Ward and president of the board of alderman from 1835 to 1836, mayor of New York City from 1839 to 1840, state senator, 1842, school commissioner of the Sixteenth Ward from 1842 to 1843. His portrait hangs on the walls of the "Governor's Room," in the New York City Hall, and no one can contemplate his picture without being impressed with his evident ability and sterling honesty and integrity. He removed to Peekskill, West-

chester county, New York, in 1845. He married, June or July 25, 1811, Catharine Hopper Dusenbury, born May 19, 1789, died in Peekskill, April 30, 1870. Children, all born in New York City: 1. Andrew Hopper, born May 6, 1812, died May 4, 1826. 2. Tamar Letitia, born August 14, 1813; married, May 17, 1838, Cornelius Concklin. 3. Isaac, born August 16, 1815, died April 5, 1816. 4. Matilda Campbell, born July 16, 1817; married, October 26, 1836, Starks W. Lewis. 5. Mary Elizabeth, born July 7, 1819, died June 14, 1868, unmarried. 6. Isaac, born May 19, 1823; married, July 9, 1845, Ann Eliza Hegeman. 7. Catharine Emeline, born January 28, 1826; married, June 16, 1852, Samuel Pugsley. 8. Jacob Harsen, of whom further. 9. Hannah, twin with Jacob Harsen, died February 19, 1830.

(V) Jacob Harsen, son of Isaac Leggett and Catharine Hopper (Dusenbury) Varian, was born in New York City, May 24, 1828. He married, in 1855, Harriet D. Brown. Children, all born in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York: 1. Jacob Harsen, of whom further. 2. Cornelius Concklin, born March 10, 1857. 3. Isaac D., born November 24, 1858, died August 11, 1878. 4. Sarah H., born September 27, 1860. 5. Frederick S., born June 7, 1865. 6. Nellie B., born December 3, 1866. 7. Mary E., born January 28, 1869, died January 1, 1877.

(VI) Jacob Harsen (2), son of Jacob Harsen (1) and Harriet D. (Brown) Varian, was born in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, November 17, 1855. He is now living on his farm located two and a half miles north of Peekskill, on the old homestead. He is a carpenter by trade, but has spent the greater part of his life on his farm. He also spent three years in Colorado engaged in the sheep business. He is a Presbyterian in religion, a Democrat in politics, and a member of Cortland Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He has held the office of school director. He married Ida H. Chase, sister of Charles H. Chase, a retired coal dealer of Peekskill. Child, Clarence J., engaged as clerk in the postoffice; married Sarah Marvel, of Newburg, New York; resides in Peekskill.

SMALLEY

John Smalley, the progenitor of the family by this name, was born in Mount Kisco, Westchester county, New York, where he passed his entire life, dying there at the age of ninety-six years. He was a farmer. He married Mary L. Kinch. Children, all born at Mount Kisco: Stephen, of whom further; Merritt; Elizabeth, married —— Hitchcock; William H.; Andrew.

(II) Stephen, son of John and Mary L. (Kinch) Smalley, married Josephine Angeline, of Unionville, New York. Children, all of whom but the youngest born in New York City: 1. Charles R., born May 1, 1856, in Brooklyn; for a number of years a resident of New Rochelle, New York, where he married Jennie Paulding, born at East Tarrytown, New York, the only daughter of George W. Paulding, a farmer of that place (see Paulding); Charles R. Smalley is now living in Yonkers, New York, and is engaged in the milk business; he and his wife have no children. 2. William H., born in November, 1858, in New York City; married Eva A. Boda, of New Rochelle, and has one son, Arthur R.; the family reside in Yonkers. 3. Louise, born in New York City, in 1859, died in infancy. 4. Ida E., born October 5, 1863, in New York City; married (first) Charles E. Stewart, of Yonkers, no children; he is now deceased; she married (second) Wilbert G. Coles, of Kensico, New York; they have no children and are now living in Yonkers. 5. Albert, born in November, 1867, in Unionville, New York; married Jennie Archer, of Yonkers, where they now reside; no children.

(The Paulding Line.)

(I) This family traces its ancestry back to Joost Paulding or "Pauldinck," who was early of East Chester, New York, and a resident of this Manor as early as 1712, at which time he was an officer in the Old Dutch Church. He possessed a very handsome and valuable estate, containing about three hundred and thirty-five acres, and including the farm now occupied by Mr. S. A. Brown at East Tarrytown and the Poor House Farm, beside the present property. He had a son Joseph, of whom further.

(II) Joseph, son of Joost Paulding or Pauldinck, appears to have been twice married; by his first wife he had a son Joseph, Jr., who was chosen as first supervisor of the township of Greenburg in 1788; Joseph Paulding Jr., had a son, John Paulding,

born October 16, 1758, on the old homestead, who became famous as one of the captors of Major Andre. He was several times married, having in all twenty-one children, and at his death was buried at Cortlandt, New York. By his second wife, Susannah ——, Joseph Paulding Sr. had two children: Peter, mentioned below; John, born in 1755, who died a bachelor, at the age of ninety-two years. To these brothers, Peter and John, sons of the second wife, Susannah, the old homestead was deeded by the commissioners of forfeiture.

(III) Peter, son of Joseph Paulding and his wife Susannah, was born on the old homestead in the year 1749; he was a patriot during the revolution and actively participated in the struggle for national independence; it was his elder half-brother Joseph, previously mentioned, who was chosen as first supervisor of Greenburg township in 1788. Peter Paulding had three children, two sons and one daughter, as follows: John, mentioned below; Joseph, died young; Susannah.

(IV) John, son of Peter Paulding, known as Colonel John Paulding, was born in East Tarrytown, January 27, 1774, and was a farmer. He married Harriet S. Twitchings, of New York City, born May 16, 1797, marriage taking place on December 2, 1814. They had eleven children, all born at East Tarrytown, the entire family being members of the Dutch Reformed church at Sleepy Hollow, and all interred in the old burying ground. The children were as follows: 1. Henry E., born at the old homestead, October 15, 1815, died October 13, 1890, lacking one day of being seventy-five years of age; he was supervisor of the town of Mount Pleasant in 1856, and often a delegate to Republican conventions; he was also a school trustee for many years, and was a member of the Andre Monument Association, and trustee and treasurer of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church of North Tarrytown; he was an upright and honorable man, unostentatious, quiet and earnest, and a strong advocate and defender of the right; Mr. Paulding's death occurred at his residence on Pocantico street, North Tarrytown, where he lived for many years, an unmarried sister residing with him; he himself was never married. 2. George H., born September 27, 1818, deceased. 3. William Carleton, born April 8, 1820. 4. George W., born August 9, 1822; he was a farmer, dying in July, 1892; he married Nancy Powell, of East Tarrytown, who died May 25, 1856; they had one child, Jennie Paulding, born at East Tarrytown, May 22, 1857; she married Charles R. Smalley, of Brooklyn (see Smalley II). 5. Eliza M., born June 15, 1824; remained single. 6. Joseph, born September 26, 1826, deceased. 7. Catherine, born November 28, 1827; married James Clark, of Katonah, New York, known at that time as Banksville; he was a builder and an attendant of the Methodist Episcopal church; they had three children: Eliza P., Julia A., Harriet, all born at East Tarrytown. 8. Hiram, born May 2, 1831; married Sarah M. Purdy, of White Plains, New York, a daughter of Charles Purdy; they had four children, all born at White Plains: Martha M., Charles P., Peter, John. 9. Susan A., born January 18, 1834, deceased. 10. De Witt C., born February 18, 1839; married Harriet Brown, of East Tarrytown, New York, and had four children, all born at East Tarrytown: Henry T., Harriet, William, Lida; De Witt Paulding was a farmer.

Mrs. Paulding Dodge, who resides in New York City, is also a member of the Paulding family, which includes many persons of prominence. She is the mother of Frederick Paulding, the actor, and is the widow of Colonel Richard Irving Dodge, of the United States army, who after forty-five years of active service died suddenly at his beautiful country seat at Sackett's Harbor, New York. He was a brilliant and lovable man, popular alike in military and social circles, and famous as an Indian fighter. He was graduated from West Point in 1848, and though a native of North Carolina served during the civil war on the side of the Union, winning distinction and honors. After the close of the war he was associated with Generals Custer and Crook during the Indian hostilities, and it was his regiment that, after the Custer massacre, marched sixty miles through a terrible blizzard to the rescue of General Crook's forces, saving them from a like fate. Colonel Dodge held many important posts under the government, serving as provost marshal general of the state

of Pennsylvania for a period of three years, and was buried with imposing military honors in the National cemetery at Arlington, Virginia. He was a great-nephew of Washington Irving, and was himself an author of much ability, his writings upon Indian matters being considered authoritative.

EMBREE

John Embree, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, lived in Yonkers, Westchester county, New York. He married Sarah A. Roake. Children: 1. Joseph R., married Dora Austin, of Yonkers, New York, child: Emma L., married Robert Compton, of Philadelphia. 2. Ethelbert, of whom further. 3. Franklin, died in infancy. 4. Kate L., married William Lull, son of a Methodist Episcopal minister, children: John E. and Sarah R.

(II) Ethelbert, son of John and Sarah A. (Roake) Embree, was born in Yonkers, Westchester county, New York, and is now living there. For over twenty years he has been in the grocery business in Yonkers, and he is now deputy treasurer of Yonkers, having held that office for three terms. He is not a member of any church but was brought up a Methodist Episcopalian. He married Mary E., daughter of Isaiah C. and Mary E. (Craft) Bragdon, of Yonkers (see Bragdon IV). Children: Olive E., born January 12, 1885; Ethel L., born October 15, 1887, married Titus G. Radcliff from Paisley, Scotland, now living in Yonkers, child, Ethelbert Embree, born December 23, 1911.

(The Bragdon Line.)

(I) John Bragdon, the first member of the family of whom we have definite information, was born July 30, 1759, and died in 1842. He was a soldier in the revolutionary war and married Dolly Larabee, born May 29, 1760. They had one son, Nathaniel, of whom further.

(II) Nathaniel, son of John and Dolly (Larabee) Bragdon, was born August 20, 1791, and died about 1866 at the age of seventy-five years. He was a farmer in Maine, and married Mary Creacy, born January 25, 1805. Children: 1. Samuel A., born July 30, 1823. 2. Martha E., born November 25, 1824; married a Mr. Garmon, of Maine; children: Addie, William. 3. William W., born April 29, 1827, married Catharine E. Utterly, of Danbury, Connecticut, now living in Yonkers; children: William W. and George D. 4. Isaiah C., of whom further. 5. Maria J., born May 1, 1831, married a Mr. Wright, of Portland, Oregon. 6. Susan R., born September 9, 1833. 7. Dennis, born September 29, 1835. 8. Bessie A., born January 26, 1837. 9. Eliza A., born July 13, 1838, married Charles Chase, of Boston, Massachusetts; children: Helen, Bessie. 10. Dennis L., born April 3, 1840. 11. Francis M., born April 28, 1842, married Sarah Forsyth, of Yonkers; children: Mary, Melvin, Roy, Irving, Earl, Irene. 12. Elizabeth E., born April 28, 1842. 13. Joseph R., born November 5, 1844. 14. Harriet, born December 20, 1846; 15. Clara S., born March 12, 1849. 16. Ada E. J., born October 7, 1851.

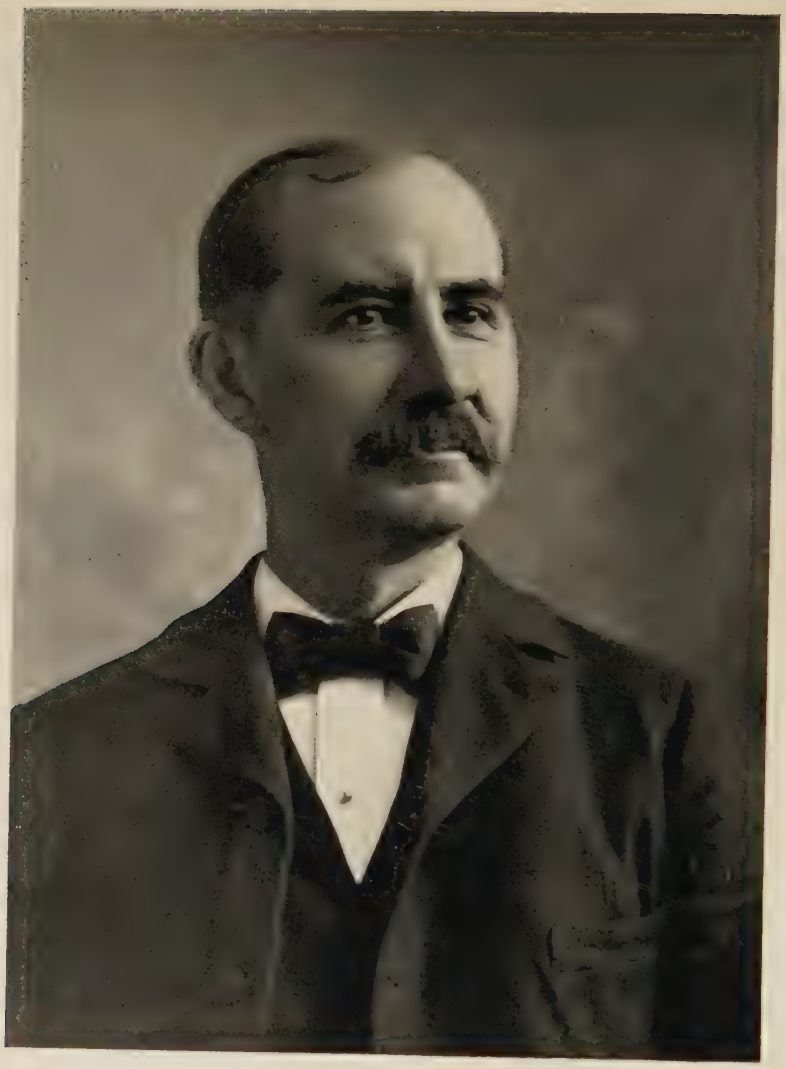
(III) Isaiah C., son of Nathaniel and Mary (Creacy) Bragdon, was born in Maine, July 30, 1829, and died April 29, 1904. He was a carpenter by trade and attended the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Mary E. Craft, of Yonkers (see Craft II). Children: 1. Mary E. of whom further. 2. Lucy A., born November 24, 1862, married a cousin of the same name, and is living at 6214 Puget Sound avenue, South Tacoma, Washington; children: Walter, born June 10, 1896; Edith, born February 3, 1899; Murial I., born April 9, 1903, died August 9, 1906.

(IV) Mary E., daughter of Isaiah C. and Mary E. (Craft) Bragdon, was born October 1, 1858, married Ethelbert Embree, of Yonkers (see Embree II).

(The Craft Line.)

(I) John Craft was born February 17, 1807, and married Mary A. Schofield, who was born in 1814. Children: 1. Mary E., of whom further. 2. Daniel, a hatter, born April 21, 1833, married Caroline Doty; children: Rufus, Arthur, Edward, Emily, Sarah, Clara, Nelson, William, Annie. 3. John W., a musician, born May 21, 1835, married John Barry; children: Charles, John, Howard, Jennie. 4. Sarah W., born October 28, 1836, died in infancy. 5. Emily F., born June 28, 1838. 6. Moses A., born March 15, 1840, married Catharine Vincent; children: James N., Emily, William, Mary. 7. William H., born August 16, 1841, died in infancy.

(II) Mary E., daughter of John and Mary A. (Schofield) Craft, was born November



Wm H Cook

12, 1831. She married Isaiah C., son of Nathaniel and Mary (Creacy) Bragdon (see Bragdon III).

CROFT

Matthias Croft, the founder of this family, came with his wife from Germany. He was a farmer in Putnam county, New York. Children, all born in Albany county, New York: John, James, of whom further; Rebecca, Polly, Kate.

(II) James, son of Matthias Croft, was born in Albany county, New York, about 1751, died in 1839. He was a farmer in Putnam Valley, Putnam county, New York. He served for seven years in the revolutionary war. He married Esther Vought. Children, all born at Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York: Stephen, of whom further; Henry, born August 3, 1793, died August 8, 1857, married Mary Nelson; James; John; Margaret; Kate; Elizabeth; Hester, married William Odell.

(III) Stephen, son of James and Esther (Vought) Croft, was born at Cortlandtown. He married Elizabeth, daughter of James Sellick, born at Ridgefield, Connecticut. James Sellick had eight children: Elizabeth, Dorcas, Sarah, William, Clark, William, Squire, James, all born at Ridgefield, Connecticut. Children of Stephen and Elizabeth (Sellick) Croft, born in Putnam county, New York: James L.; Margaret, married Erastus Haight, a farmer of Dutchess county; Stephen, of whom further; Esther, married George Whitney, from Michigan; Adeline, married Charles Briggs; John, unmarried; William, married Mary Sparks.

(IV) Stephen (2), son of Stephen (1) and Elizabeth (Sellick) Croft, was born October 16, 1832. He was all his life until his recent retirement a farmer in Cortlandt township, but his home is now in Peekskill. He has been since 1876 a member of the First Methodist Church at Peekskill. He is a Democrat in politics. He married Ruth A., daughter of Stephen and Phoebe Ann (Terry) Weeks, who were the parents of five other children: Elizabeth, Ella, William, David, Emma. Ella and David deceased.

CROFT

(III) John Croft, son of James (q. v.) and Esther (Vought) Croft, lived like his father in Putnam Valley, Putnam county, New York. He was a farmer. He married Mary Meeks, of Putnam Valley. Child, Matthias, of whom further.

(IV) Matthias, son of John and Mary (Meeks) Croft, was born in Putnam county, New York. He was a farmer. He married Maria Chapman, of Putnam Valley. Children: William H., Mary L., Mary J., Harriet, William H., of whom further; Francis D., Rev. Charles P., Hannah, Silas C., Francis D.

(V) William H., son of Matthias and Maria (Chapman) Croft, lives in Peekskill. For the last forty-five years he has been in the furniture and undertaking business. He is a trustee of the Peekskill Savings Bank. He is a staunch Republican, and a member and trustee of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church of Peekskill. He married Martha, daughter of Monmouth H. G. and Sally (Avery) Buckbee, of Putnam Valley. Her father's grandfather, John Buckbee, was a weaver and a farmer. He served in the revolution in the Second Regiment Westchester County Militia, and settled in White Plains, Westchester county, New York. He married Mary Hyatt. Children, all born at White Plains: Edward, Mary, John and Elizabeth. Edward, son of John and Mary (Hyatt) Buckbee, was a farmer. He married Elizabeth Lyon, of White Plains. Children: Lewis, John, Theodorus, Hyatt, Phoebe, Mary, Harriet, Monmouth H. G. Monmouth H. G., son of Edward and Elizabeth (Lyon) Buckbee, was born at Putnam Valley, Putnam county, New York, September 5, 1807. He married Sally Avery, of West Taghkanic, Columbia county, New York, who was born August 15, 1805, died January 14, 1884. Children: Elizabeth A.; Hannah, married Levi Townsend, a farmer of Putnam county, New York, children, all born at Putnam Valley, Putnam county, New York: Jennie, William, Curtis, Emma, Sela, a contractor, married Martha A. Smith, of Putnam Valley, child, Monmouth S., a lawyer; Martha, referred to above; Jacob; Emma. Children of William H. and Martha (Buckbee) Croft, all born in Peekskill: Monmouth M., deceased; Emma Buckbee; William, deceased; Lulu, deceased.

(The Avery Line.)

(I) Christopher Avery, the founder of

this family, was born in England, about 1590, died in New London, Connecticut, March 12, 1679. He came to Massachusetts in 1630 or 1631. It is also uncertain in what place he settled. In 1646 he was at Gloucester, Massachusetts. About 1658 he removed to Boston, and August 8, 1665, he purchased a home in New London, Connecticut, whither his son had preceded him. He married, in 1616, Marjory Stevens, who probably did not come to America. Child, James, of whom further.

(II) James, son of Christopher and Marjory (Stevens) Avery, was born in England, about 1620, died April 18, 1700. He came to America with his father, and lived for several years at Gloucester. He removed to New London about 1650. He held land at various places in and near New London, especially at Groton (not set off from New London until 1705), when he built a house still occupied by his descendants. He quickly became prominent in both civil and military affairs, and is commonly referred to as Ensign, Lieutenant or Captain Avery. The records of his activities in the early history of New London were very numerous. They are likewise numerous in matters relating to the church. He married (first) November 10, 1643, Joanna Greenslade, of Boston, (second) July 4, 1698, Abigail Chesseboro-Holmes, who was living as late as 1714; she married (first) about 1655, Samuel Chesseboro, and (second) June 15, 1675, Joshua Holmes. Children, all by first marriage: 1. Hannah, born October 12, 1644; married Ephraim Minor. 2. James, born December 16, 1646; married Deborah Stallion. 3. Mary, born February 19, 1648; married Joseph Minor. 4. Thomas, born May 6, 1651; married Ann Shapley. 5. John, born February 10, 1654; married Abigail Chesseboro. 6. Rebecca, born October 6, 1656; married, August 5, 1678, William Potto. 7. Jonathan, born January 5, 1659, buried September 15, 1681. 8. Christopher, born April 30, 1661, died December 8, 1683. 9. Samuel, of whom further. 10. Joanna.

(III) Samuel, son of James and Joanna (Greenslade) Avery, was born August 14, 1664, died May 1, 1723. He was prominent in the affairs of Groton. He married, October 25, 1686, Susannah, born in 1665, died August 7, 1747, daughter of William and Ann (Humfrey) Palmes. She was descended from Egbert, first King of England, and from numerous English and other kings, including Alfred the Great, William the Conqueror and St. Louis. Children: 1. Samuel, born August 11, 1687, died August 7, 1714. 2. Jonathan, born January 18, 1689, died June 12, 1761; married Preserved ——. 3. William, born August 25, 1692, died February 20, 1718. 4. Mary, born January 10, 1695, died in May, 1739; married, June 16, 1720, William Walsworth. 5. Christopher, born February 10, 1697, died January 17, 1768; married, June 25, 1719, Mary Latham. 6. Humphrey, of whom further. 7. Nathan, born January 30, 1702; married, in 1728, Mary ——. 8. Lucy, born April 17, 1703. 9. John, born September 17, 1705, died September 9, 1792; married Bridget Higgins. 10. Waitstill, born March 27, 1708; married (first) September 18, 1729, Deborah Williams, (second) in December, 1730, Margaret Childs. 11. Grace, born June 2, 1712.

(IV) Humphrey, son of Samuel and Susannah (Palmes) Avery, was born July 4, 1699, died March 28, 1788. He married, February 5, 1724, Jerusha, born July 14, 1704, died September 20, 1763, daughter of William and Margaret (Avery) Morgan. Children: 1. Humphrey, born March 10, 1725; married, June 19, 1745, Mary Baldwin. 2. William, born September 13, 1726; married Abigail Williams. 3. Solomon, born July 17, 1728, died in August, 1728. 4. Solomon, of whom further. 5. Samuel, born October 17, 1731; married (first) in 1760, Sybil Noyes, (second) Mary Ann Rose. 6. James, born August 13, 1733; married —— Williams. 7. Jerusha, born June 7, 1735; married Latham Avery. 8. Palmes, born April 3, 1737. 9. Christopher, born May 3, 1739, died July 3, 1778, at the "Massacre of Wyoming," Pennsylvania. 10. Waitstill, born May 10, 1741, died March 13, 1821; married, in 1778, Leah (Probart) Franks. 11. Isaac, born October 27, 1743; married (first) Margaret Strother, (second) —— Stringer. 12. Nathan, born November 20, 1746, died in July, 1747.

(V) Solomon, son of Humphrey and Jerusha (Morgan) Avery, was born June 17, 1729, died in Pennsylvania, December 23, 1798. He married, February 18, 1751,

Hannah, born in 1733, died February 5, 1775, daughter of Rev. Ebenezer Punderson. Children: 1. Zipporah, born February 8, 1752. 2. Esther, born November 19, 1754. 3. Solomon, born August 13, 1757, died May 13, 1833; married Sarah Buckbee. 4. Stephen, born August 13, 1762, died in October, 1843; married (first) in 1782, Sarah Bement, (second) in 1818, Renewey (Carpenter) Maxson, (third) January 1, 1820, Anna (De Lap) Reynolds. 5. Ebenezer Punderson, born May 21, 1765, died September 10, 1840; married, January 12, 1787, Lovina Barnes. 6. Henry, of whom further. 7. Cyrus, born May 12, 1771, died February 28, 1833; married, May 16, 1791, Lydia Marcy. 8. Humphrey, born January 17, 1775, died February 8, 1776.

(VI) Henry, son of Solomon and Hannah (Punderson) Avery, was born May 4, 1767, died March 25, 1853. He married Hannah Rockefeller, born August 5, 1780, died February 4, 1865. Children: 1. William, born October 16, 1796, died January 1, 1846; married Sarah Armstrong. 2. Hannah, born January 24, 1800, died September 10, 1855; married Edward H. Reynolds. 3. Amanda, born July 17, 1802, died August 9, 1841; married, July 23, 1820, Isaac Shaurman. 4. Henry Cyrus, born October 26, 1803, died November 17, 1856; married Elizabeth Silvernail. 5. Sally, married Monmouth H. G. Buckbee, referred to above. 6. Peter R., born March 20, 1807, died March 4, 1854; married, December 6, 1829, Betsey Blakeman. 7. Elizabeth, born October 16, 1808; married, February 27, 1821, Conrad Silvernail. 8. Lucinda, born September 10, 1810, died February 10, 1841; married, October 14, 1832, Milton W. Armstrong. 9. Solomon, born October 17, 1812; married, September 22, 1838, Sarah Caroline Bain. 10. Caroline, born October 16, 1814; married Harry Kells. 11. Jacob, born June 11, 1816, died October 3, 1848. 12. Esther, born August 25, 1819; married Jonas W. Rockefeller. 13. Stephen, born May 10, 1822, died January 1, 1854; married, in 1850, Susan J. Avery.

(The Rockefeller Line.)

The Rockefeller family has been traced back as far as 900. The family originated in the south of France near Montpellier, and the name at its origin was Roquefeuille. In the year 949 they owned a chateau in South France, and from the year 1100 to the present they have been among the nobility (barons, counts, etc.), marrying and intermarrying among the same. During the war between the Protestants and Catholics, about 1675, some of the Roquefeuilles having turned Protestants, were forced to flee out of their own country and went over into Germany and settled along the Rhine at or near a town called Neuwied, where the Germans changed the name to Rockefeller, presumably owing to the difficulty in pronouncing Roquefeuille. From the Province of Neuwied came the Rockefellers to America.

(I) Johann Peter Rockefeller was born in Europe, died at Amwell, New Jersey, 1763. His wife Elizabeth was also born in Europe, and died in Amwell, New Jersey.

(II) Peter, son of Johann Peter Rockefeller, born in Europe, died in Amwell, New Jersey, 1787, having located there in 1723. He married Mary Bellis, who, with her sons, accompanied him to this country, and her death occurred in Amwell, New Jersey.

(III) William, son of Peter Rockefeller, was born in Amwell, New Jersey, died at West Taghkanic, Columbia county, New York. He married at Germantown, New York, June 3, 1772, Christina Rockefeller, born in Germantown, October 27, 1754, died at West Taghkanic. She was the daughter of Simon Rockefeller, born in Germany, 1730, died in Germantown, New York, 1795; he married at Catsbaan, New York, October 6, 1753, Anna C. Bähr, born in Albany county, New York, March 30, 1738. Simon was the son of Diell Rockefeller, born in Germany, 1695, died in Germantown, New York, 1769. He married at Neuwied, Germany, Anna Gertrude Alsdorf, born in Germany, died in Germantown, New York. William and Christina Rockefeller were the parents of Hannah Rockefeller, wife of Henry Avery, parents of Sally Avery, wife of Monmouth H. G. Buckbee, parents of Martha Buckbee, wife of William H. Croft (see Croft V).

FOSHAY

This family is of French origin. The name is not common, but the family is now found in several scattered parts of this country.

(I) Daniel Foshay, the first member of this family about whom we have definite information, lived at Ossining, Westchester county, New York, and was a farmer. Children, all born at Ossining, all deceased: 1. Levi. 2. Garrett, lived at Patch Grove, Wisconsin, where he married; children, all born in Wisconsin: Hannah, Rebecca, William, Alfred, Oliver. 3. John, died at the age of forty years; he was a carpenter and builder at Ossining; he was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, and class leader; he married (first) Lydia Ridgeway, of Ossining, who died at the age of thirty-eight; children, all by first wife, and all born at Ossining: Wilbur F., Virginia C., John E., Joseph B., William P. 4. Barney, of whom further. 5. Isaac, a physician; he lived and died in Sullivan county, New York. 6. Hannah, married Isaac Hunt, of Ossining; children, all born at Ossining: Elizabeth, Mary Ann, Levi, Edgar, Sylvester, Emeline. 7. Eliza, married Edward Syphers; children: John D., Mary E. 8. Rebecca, married Stephen Orson, a farmer, living at Ossining; children, all born at Ossining: Harriet, Elizabeth, Lyman, Robert S., Margaret, Amanda, Emily R., Burdette. 9. Tabitha, married Alfred E. Dickinson, of North Salem, Westchester county, New York, a merchant; both deceased, buried at Sparta cemetery; no children.

(II) Barney, son of Daniel Foshay, was born at Ossining, New York, about 1821, died about 1889. He was engaged in the real estate business. In 1855 he was a member of the Sing Sing Guards. In religion he was a Methodist, and he was a trustee of the church. He married (first) Anna Maria Miller, of Haverstraw, Westchester county, New York, (second) Emeline, daughter of Henry and Phebe (Hilliken) Purdy. Her father lived at Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, her mother came from Dutchess county. Children of Henry and Phebe (Hilliken) Purdy: 1. Emeline, of whom herein. 2. Elizabeth, married Jesse Lounsberry; three children, among whom was Phebe, married Edwin Murry, of Ossining. 3. Phebe, married Stephen Owen, lives at Somerstown, New York; no children. 4. Mary, married Robert Smith; one child, Winfield S.; all live at Ossining. 5. Henry. All these were born at Yorktown. Children of Barney Foshay, both by first wife: 1. Edwin, married Emma Sears; their only son Frank, married Margaret Hall, of Ossining, and had two children, Margaret and Frank E., of whom the latter is in the real estate and insurance business. 2. Miller.

VAIL

The name Vail or Veale is not unusual in England, being found in that country as early as 1341. While there is traditional evidence of a Welsh origin of this family, the weight of argument favors England as its true home. At least three branches of the English Vails have been entitled to use armorial ensigns.

Among the first settlers at Salem, Massachusetts, in 1639, was Jeremiah Vail, who removed to Gardiner's Island, under the jurisdiction of Easthampton, Long Island, and probably again, about 1659, to Southold, Long Island.

Much effort has been expended in tracing the origin and succession of the Westchester county Vails, especially by the late Alfred Vail, of Morristown, New Jersey. The problem is by no means yet solved. The name Thomas Vail appears in this county as early as 1662; in the early Quaker records of this county, also, the name Vail is found. That Thomas Vail, already mentioned, lived at Southampton, Long Island, before coming to Westchester county; that he was a relative, perhaps brother, of Jeremiah Vail; and that he is the ancestor of all the Westchester county Vails are highly probable conjectures. The following is a probable line of descent from the ancestor to the late Thomas Lane Vail:

(I) Thomas Vail was made a townsman at Southampton, May 10, 1649; he was not, however, accounted a "perfect freeman," probably he was not a member of the church. He married, at Southampton, Sarah ——. Child, Samuel, of whom further.

(II) Samuel, son of Thomas and Sarah Vail, was born December 21, 1678, died April 26, 1733. He married (first) Abigail ——, born in 1685, died August 14, 1724; (second) February 8, 1725, Sarah, daughter of Matthew Farrington. Children: 1. John, born April 21, 1708, died March 17, 1754;

married, in December, 1731, Margaret Laing. 2. Thomas, of whom further.

(III) Thomas (2), son of Samuel and Abigail Vail, was born September 3, 1714. He married Mary Griffin, born August 27, 1720. Child, Thomas, of whom further.

(IV) Thomas (3), son of Thomas (2) and Mary (Griffin) Vail, was born January 2, 1739. He married, June 12, 1767, Sarah Carpenter. This may have been his second marriage; if not, he could not have been the father of the following children, whom we know to have been brother and sister, although they still would probably be grandchildren of Thomas (2): 1. Elizabeth, died May 13, 1820; married, January 20, 1779, Thomas Clapp, a Quaker. 2. Thomas, of whom further.

(V) Thomas (4) Vail was left an orphan at an early age, and lived with his sister Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Clapp. He was a farmer, and in the winter kept a well-known school for boys. He was a Quaker. He married Phoebe Chatterton, who died September 11, 1856. Children: John, of whom further; Betsy, Ann, Jane, William.

(VI) John, son of Thomas (4) and Phoebe (Chatterton) Vail, died December 21, 1852. He was a farmer, and followed the ancestral Quaker belief. He married Jane M., born at Patterson, Putnam county, New York, October 5, 1815, daughter of Samuel Lane. The Lanes also were Quakers. Children: Thomas Lane, of whom further; Catharine M., married S. B. Lawrence.

(VII) Thomas Lane, son of John and Jane M. (Lane) Vail, was born in the town of New Castle, Westchester county, New York, July 30, 1838, died at Ossining, Westchester county, New York, December 0, 1907. He was educated in private schools at Ossining, Nine Partners and Bedford. For the last thirty-four years of his life he lived at Ossining. Having sufficient means he never engaged in any kind of business, but enjoyed a quiet, retired life. He had the confidence and respect of all his acquaintances. In politics he was a Republican but never held office. He was a member of the First Presbyterian Church at Ossining. He married, near Glens Falls, Warren county, New York, October 25, 1871, Bessie A., born near Glens Falls, December 22, 1845, daughter of John Morrison and Almira (Thompson) Haviland (see Haviland VIII). Children: E. Howard; James Morris, unmarried, living with his mother; he is an electrician, and has been with the Edison Electric Company in New York City for eight years.

(The Haviland Line.)

The Haviland family, like the Vail family, is English, originally Norman. The name is also spelled Havilland, De Havilland and in other ways. The Vail and Haviland families intermarried in England, so that definite relation exists between them.

(I) William Haviland, the founder of this family, came from England, and settled first at Newport, Rhode Island. There he was made a freeman, May 17, 1653, and he was a commissioner to the general court, May 21, 1656. In 1667 he removed to Flushing, Long Island, and purchased one hundred acres of land at what is now Little Neck. He married, at Newport, Hannah, daughter of John and Horod (Long) Hicks. Children: 1. Joseph, died in 1724; married Mary ——. 2. Benjamin (1), of whom further. 3. John, died October 11, 1740; married Sarah ——. 4. Jacob, married Mary ——.

(II) Benjamin, son of William and Hannah (Hicks) Haviland, died at Rye, Westchester county, New York, July 31, 1726. Fifteen years before his death he had bought four hundred acres at Rye. There he became a Quaker and he was a minister in their society. He married Abigail ——. Children: 1. Adam, married Mary ——. 2. Benjamin, of whom further. 3. John, died March 11, 1747; married Sarah Sneathing. 4. Abigail. 5. Bethia. 6. Thomas, born May 20, 1700, died April 5, 1762; married (first), January 9, 1721, Hannah Field; (second), October 13, 1724, Sarah Lloyd; (third), in 1730, Jane Clement. 7. Ebenezer, born about 1703, died in 1749; married, in 1735, Phebe Cornell.

(III) Benjamin (2), son of Benjamin (1) and Abigail Haviland, was born in 1690, died at Rye, in 1724. He owned land at Harrison's Purchase. He married Charity ——. Children: 1. Benjamin, of whom further. 2. Charity, married, April 16, 1742, John Hutchins. 3. Isaac, married, in 1740, Elizabeth Bates. 4. Solomon, married, September 17, 1742, Hannah Carpenter.

(IV) Benjamin (3), son of Benjamin (2) and Charity Haviland, was born at Rye, in 1719, died in 1760. He removed to Putnam county, New York. He married Charlotte, daughter of Roger Park. Children: Thomas, of whom further; Solomon; five other sons and seven daughters.

(V) Thomas, son of Benjamin (3) and Charlotte (Park) Haviland, was born October 9, 1744, died March 31, 1827. He married Tamar Miller, born September 15, 1746, died October 31, 1836. Child, Abram, of whom further.

(VI) Abram, son of Thomas and Tamar (Miller) Haviland, was born April 4, 1767, died May 16, 1841. He married Helen Morrison, of Patterson. Child, John Grant, of whom further.

(VII) John Grant, son of Abram and Helen (Morrison) Haviland, was born November 17, 1788, died November 4, 1871. He married Betsey, daughter of —— and Eunice (Sterling) Beach, who was born May 9, 1791, died January 13, 1849. Children: 1. John Morrison, of whom further. 2. Esther, married Benoni Thompson. 3. Elizabeth, married Foster Otis. 4. Jane, married Nathaniel Potter. 5. Maria, married J. V. Lapham. 6. Mary Ann, married Jonathan Potter. 7. Betsey E., married Daniel H. Lane.

(VIII) John Morrison, son of John Grant and Betsey (Beach) Haviland, was born May 4, 1812, died July 27, 1877. He was a farmer and lived at Glens Falls. He married, at Fort Ann, New York, January 7, 1836, Almira, born August 8, 1812, died June 4, 1853, daughter of Periam Thompson. Children, all born near Glens Falls: 1. Periam Thompson, married Mary P. Albertson, of Long Island; child, Almira, married D. Budd. 2. John Grant, married (first) Harriet E. Haviland, of Glens Falls, now deceased; married (second) Annie R. Haviland. 3. Bessie A., born December 22, 1845; married, October 25, 1871, Thomas Lane Vail (see Vail VII). 4. James Mason, deceased, married Annie Rugg.

WHITNEY

This name, as a family name, owes its origin to the ancient, but obscure, parish of Whitney, on the western confines of Herefordshire, England, near the border of Wales, in the valley of the Wye. The Wye is here a mountain torrent; and the name probably is derived from this and means "white water," in Anglo-Saxon. It is said that in the distribution of land among the followers of William the Conqueror, this land fell to the lot of Turstin, son of Rolf, a Fleming, whose wife's name was Agnes, and that his son, Sir Eustace, usually called de Whitney, is founder of the family. Another account, however, traces the family of Henry Whitney to Welsh origin, and gives the name of the progenitor as Sir Baldwin Whitney, living about the time of King William. In fact, the ancestry has been traced carefully and authentically, according to such evidences as are available, to the sixth century; it may be deemed historical from about the eleventh century, and judged by historical criteria, for accuracy or inaccuracy. By far the greater number of American Whitneys are descended from John Whitney, who settled at Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1635. Among his descendants are Eli Whitney, William Dwight Whitney, and Josiah Dwight Whitney.

(I) Henry Whitney, the founder of the present family, was born in England, probably about 1620, and died probably in the autumn of 1673. On October 8, 1649, he was associated with two others in buying land at Southold, Long Island. It is possible that he preached early at Huntington, Long Island, yet, like so many of the American pioneers, he made his mark to documents. About 1661 he removed to Jamaica, Long Island. In 1665, he is found at Norwalk, Connecticut. He agreed to build a good mill for grinding grain, at the mouth of the Norwalk river, and the town granted him a home lot of two acres on the north side of the river, near the mill. Four years later he was one of the thirty-three freemen of Norwalk. In 1672 he was one of the petitioners for leave to begin a new plantation, now Danbury, Connecticut. He did not live, however, to take part in this. The early records give evidence that he was a frank, outspoken man. He married (second) —— Ketcham, possibly Sarah, widow of Edward Ketcham, of Stratford, Connecticut. This is probably the wife who survived him. His only child, John, (of whom further), was by his first wife.

(II) John, son of Henry Whitney, was probably born before 1649, and probably died at Norwalk, in 1720. He settled with his father at Norwalk, and followed his father's business, as miller and millwright. He married, March 17, 1674-5, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Smith; she was living as late as 1741. Children: 1. John, born March 12, 1676-7, died February 3, 1712-13, married, March 4, 1709-10, Elizabeth Finch. 2. Joseph, born March 1, 1678-9, died, probably, in 1741, married, July 6, 1704, Hannah Hoyt. 3. Henry, born February 21, 1680-1, died April 26, 1728, married, June 14, 1710, Elizabeth Olmstead. 4. Elizabeth, born about 1684, died March 17, 1763, married Joseph Keeler. 5. Richard, born April 18, 1687, married, April 7, 1709, Hannah Darling. 6. Samuel, born in 1688, died December 6, 1753, married, January 18, 1721-2, Anne Laboree. 7. Anne, born about 1691, died May 9, 1773, married, October 13, 1710, Matthew St. John. 8. Eleanor, born January 27, 1693-4, died January 25, 1777, married, June 13, 1717, Jonathan Fairchild. 9. Nathan, of whom further. 10. Sarah, died October 22, 1720, married, June 13, 1717, Samuel Smith. 11. Josiah, married, October 30, 1729, Eunice Hanford.

(III) Nathan, son of John and Elizabeth (Smith) Whitney, was born at Norwalk. He settled at Ridgefield, Connecticut. There he took the freeman's oath, December 9, 1728, and there he and his wife were living in 1739. At some time later than this, it is possible that he removed to Yorktown, Westchester county, New York. He married, about 1715, Sarah ——. Children: 1. Mary, born December 29, 1715, died about 1750, married Isaac Keeler. 2. Eliasaph, born February 3, 1716-7, died May 17, 1817, married, in May, 1744, Mary Bishop. 3. Eliakim, born November 13, 1718, died about 1812, married, May 10, 1744, Mary Beachgood. 4. Sarah, born October 25, 1720, married —— Boss. 5. Nathan, born October 13, 1722, died young. 6. Nathan, born June 11, 1724. 7. Seth, of whom further. 8. Josiah, born June 12, 1729. 9. Jeremiah, born September 18, 1731, died in 1810, married Eva Youngs. 10. Uriah, born November 12, 1737, died June 4 or 6, 1816, married (first) Sarah Platt; (second), in February, 1775, Martha Hart. 11. Ann, born August 31, 1739.

(IV) Seth, son of Nathan and Sarah Whitney, was born at Ridgefield, February 8, 1726, and died in 1807; his will was dated January 1, 1807, and proved May 13, 1807. He was living at Crompond, Yorktown, Westchester county, as early as December 23, 1758. At a later time he bought a fine farm and erected a good house in this neighborhood. Besides being a farmer, he was a tanner, currier, and shoemaker. During the revolution his house was attacked by Tories; a second attack was led by the noted freebooter, Joseph Hueson, who was a scourge and terror to this neighborhood. Being warned by Whitney to keep out or be killed, Hueson persisted in attempting an entrance; Whitney stabbed him with an old bayonet, mounted on a stout staff. Hueson fell inside, and his comrades forced the door and carried him off. They also took Whitney into the yard and struck him over the head with a horse-pistol, leaving him for dead; he carried the mark through life. Hueson lived to ride only half a mile. Mr. Whitney married (first) Sarah Mow (or Moe), (second), March 21, 1787, Elizabeth Wright, (third) Anna (Smith-Jump) Trowbridge, who was born May 10, 1730, and died June 29, 1819; she married (first) —— Jump, (second) Captain Trowbridge, of Bedford, Westchester county, New York. Children, all by first wife: Sarah, born April 3, 1750, died October 7, 1822, married, October 3, 1776, Joseph Fowler; Mary, married, February 4, 1790, Samuel Beadle; Ezra; Abijah, died about 1803, married Melicent Hyatt; Seth, born May 3, 1765, died Mav 20, 1835, married November 17, 1792, Elizabeth Strang; Amos, of whom further.

(V) Amos, son of Seth and Sarah (Mow) Whitney, was born at Yorktown, December 15, 1767, and died there, February 2, 1844. He was a farmer at Yorktown. His whole family were members of the Congregational church. All are buried at Yorktown. He married, January 1, 1800, Rosetta, daughter of Rev. Amzi and Betsey Lewis, who was born at Waterbury, Connecticut, April 3, 1779, and died at Yorktown, September 3, 1868. She was a niece of Rev. Silas Constant's wife, and they married at his house. Children: 1. Lewis, born October 18, 1801, died October 24, 1834, married Eunice Archer. 2. Amy, born January 5, 1805, died

October 9, 1849, married, in January, 1831, Uriah Helms, of New York City. Child: Rosetta. 3. Seth, born December 25, 1808, married Isabel Mallett, of Yorktown; he was a dealer in live stock. Children: Minnie and Etta. 4. Silas Constant, of whom further. 5. David, born October 26, 1813, died September 22, 1845, married, November 11, 1841, Caroline Haight. 6. Sarah Jane, born December 24, 1819, married, December 22, 1841, William Edward Blakeney.

(VI) Silas Constant, son of Amos and Rosetta (Lewis) Whitney, was born in Yorktown, August 13, 1810, and died March 2, 1899. He was a farmer at Yorktown. He married (first) at Somers, Westchester county, October 12, 1836, Ann Eliza, daughter of Alexander Stewart and Phebe (Gregory) Haight, who was born in Somers, April 19, 1817, and died there, August 22, 1841; he married (second) at Yorktown, October 28, 1845, Sarah Matilda, daughter of Peter and Phebe (Ward) Ferris, who was born in New York City, April 15, 1825, and died at Yorktown, August 19, 1869; and he married (third) at Jefferson Valley, Yorktown, May 29, 1872, Mary Augusta, daughter of Stillman Howard and Mary Elizabeth (Smith) Boyd, who was born in Kent, Putnam county, New York, August 15, 1830, and died September 9, 1894. Children, two by first, three by second wife: 1. Caroline, born January 12, 1838, died the same day. 2. Ann Elizabeth, born January 12, 1838, married, November 17, 1858, Isaac Dean Gregory, of Lewisburg, Westchester county; he was a farmer; child: Silas Dean. 3. David Lewis, born November 11, 1846, died September 3, ——, married Mary Lyon, of Yorktown; no children. She married (second) George Sherwood, of Putnam Valley, Putnam county, New York. 4. Constant Ferris, of whom further. 5. Stewart Haight, born January 20, 1854, married Elizabeth Force, of Plainfield, New Jersey; they live in Plainfield, where he is engaged in mercantile business. Children: Anna and Helen.

(VII) Constant Ferris, son of Silas Constant and Sarah Matilda (Ferris) Whitney, was born in Yorktown, January 13, 1851. He graduated from Eastman's Commercial College, Poughkeepsie, in 1871, and has always been engaged in farming. He has been town clerk for three terms, and for ten years he was road commissioner. Mr. Whitney is a staunch Democrat. He married, at Katonah, Westchester county, May 8, 1873, Ann Eliza, daughter of Thomas Smith and Calista Bailey (Haight) Lyon, who was born at Bedford, Westchester county, January 23, 1850. Her grandfather, Walter S. Lyon, was a farmer of Bedford and a local preacher; he married Bessie Sanford, and has ten children: Betsie; Antoinette; Mary W.; Louise and Louisa (twins); Caroline E.; Walter; Sarah; Ahaz; Thomas Smith. Of these, Thomas Smith married Calista Bailey Haight, of Somerstown, and had three children: Louise; Ann Eliza, wife of Constant Ferris Whitney; Walter; all born at Bedford. Thomas Smith Lyon was a farmer and merchant at Katonah. Of the other children of Walter S. Lyon, Betsie married John Beck of Ossining, and had five children: Mary, Julia, Ada, Bessie and Wilbur; Antoinette married Abram Stockholm, a furniture dealer in Poughkeepsie, and had three children: Uriah A., Nellie and Abram; Caroline E. married Silas W. Albertson, a Long Island farmer, who removed to Yorktown, and had four children: Ida, Carrie, Silas and Sarah; Sarah married Dr. Lemuel Wales, and had four children, born in widely distant places: Sarah, Walter, Lizzie and Frank. Children of Constant Ferris and Ann Eliza (Lyon) Whitney: Elberta M., born February 3, 1876, died August 20, 1887; Mary B., born February 14, 1890.

DUNNING

Charles J. Dunning was born in Salisbury, Connecticut, December 10, 1862. He left there at an early age and went to Crafts, near Carmel, where he learned the blacksmith's trade. For twenty-three years he plied his vocation in West Somers, New York, and then removed to Yorktown Heights, New York, where for the past ten years he has continued as a blacksmith. Mr. Dunning is chief of Yorktown Engine Company, No. 1. He is also a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows at Shrub Oak, New York. He married, December 20, 1876, in Carmel, Putnam county, New York, Elizabeth T., daughter of Arthur and Ophelia (Boyce) Carpenter.

Joseph Carpenter (grandfather of Mrs. Elizabeth T. Dunning), was a farmer and

lived in Port Chester, New York. He was a Quaker in religion. He married Elizabeth Taber. Children, all born at Purchase, New York: 1. Mary T., married Joseph Park, of Park & Tilford Company, New York City; children: Hobart, George. 2. Harriet, married Daniel Griffin, of Armonk, New York, who is engaged in farming and the real estate business; children: Joseph, David. 3. Arthur, married Ophelia Boyce, of Purchase, New York. Children: i. Elizabeth T., wife of Charles J. Dunning. ii. Arthur C., married Catharine Birmingham; children: Joseph P., Aline, Adelaide. iii. Phoebe, married Thomas Hurley; children: Charles, Francis. iv. Francis. v. Joseph.

Children of Charles J. and Elizabeth T. (Carpenter) Dunning: 1. Arthur C., for thirteen years a railroad man, and now conducting a meat market at Yorktown Heights; married Grace Lent, of Lake Mohegan; child: Charles (2), born January 28, 1911. 2. Edward L., in the automobile business, and town clerk; married Ada Carpenter, of Yorktown Heights; child: Douglas, born January 12, 1906. 3. Emerson, married Madeline Keer, of Yorktown Heights; child: Josephine M., born December 18, 1911.

CHURCHILL

John Churchill, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born February 8, 1779, died April 11, 1828. He married, February 24, 1802, Elizabeth Light, born December 30, 1785, died February 3, 1823. Children: 1. Helen, born May 17, 1804, died December 27, 1838; married —— Jewell, of New Hamburg, New York. 2. Joseph, born October 10, 1806, died August 22, 1838. 3. William Henry, of whom further.

(II) William Henry, son of Charles and Elizabeth (Light) Churchill, was born in Dutchess county, New York, August 31, 1808, died December 17, 1893. He was at one time in the customs office in New York City, later becoming a contractor, mason and builder in Yonkers and Yorktown, New York. He built the Mercantile Library in New York City. He was a Presbyterian in religion and a Republican in politics. He married Mary, daughter of Bernardus Montross, born September 20, 1817, died September 15, 1893. Her father was born in Somers, New York, July 2, 1794. He was a farmer and married Sarah Whitney of Yorktown. Children: Mary, referred to above; Jacob, born March 15, 1820; Maria Louisa, born August 26, 1833, married Constant White of Yorktown; children: Henry B., Ella L., and Laura R. Children of William Henry and Mary (Montross) Churchill: 1. Sarah E., born September 1, 1839, unmarried. 2. Montross, of whom further. 3. John Light, born March 13, 1844, died aged twelve years. 4. Nathaniel, born March 14, 1846, died in infancy. 5. Emma Louise, born June 23, 1849, married Josephus Loring Johnson. Child: Loring C.

(III) Montross, son of William Henry and Mary (Montross) Churchill, was born in New York City, November 22, 1841. He was a farmer. May 1, 1863, he was appointed lieutenant of the Eighteenth Regiment, Seventh Brigade, Second Division, National Guard State of New York. June 23, 1865, he was promoted captain of the same regiment, which had enlisted, June 6, 1863, in the United States service during the civil war, and was honorably discharged August 15, 1865. In October, 1889, he was appointed rodman of the engineer corps, department of water supply, gas and electricity of the City of New York, which position he now holds. He married, September 7, 1865, Catherine Dennison, daughter of Simeon B. and Helena Barto (White) Johnson, born January 30, 1843 (see Johnson II). Children: William M., born May 8, 1867, unmarried; John Swartout, of whom further; Mary J., born December 30, 1876, married Clarence A. Ferdon.

(IV) John Swartout, son of Montross and Catherine Dennison (Johnson) Churchill, was born June 29, 1868, in Yorktown Heights, New York. He received his education in the district school at Yorktown Heights, New York, and in 1885 and 1886 at the Mohegan Military Academy. In September, 1886, he entered the service of the New York Life Insurance Company as a clerk, and after many years of faithful and efficient service was promoted in August, 1001, to be assistant superintendent of the policy loan department, which position he now holds. He is a Presbyterian in religion and a Democrat in politics, being a member of the Yorktown Democratic Club,

and also of Yorktown Heights Engine Company, No. 1.

He married, May 20, 1896, Ella, daughter of Silas and Helen Maria (Anderson) Gregory, who was born March 26, 1867. Child: Emma Helen, born June 15, 1901.

(The Johnson Line.)

Daniel Johnson, the first member of this family of whom we know, was born in 1790, and lived in New York City. He married Catherine Bertine, who died in 1851. Children: Simeon B., of whom further; Daniel, died May 27, 1812.

(II) Simeon B., son of Daniel and Catherine (Bertine) Johnson, was born August 3, 1810. He married Helena Barto White, sister of Constant White. Children: 1. Helen L., born April 24, 1837; married James L. Corsa, of Purdy Station. Children: Helen, Anna, Almira, Josephus. 2. Aurelia, born September 15, 1838, died young. 3. Anna F., born June 8, 1841; married Edward B. Mekeel. Children: Jessie, Catherine, Sarah H., Mary D. 4. Catherine Dennison, married Montross Churchill (see Churchill III). 5. Henry L., born January 27, 1846. 6. Aurelia W., born July 27, 1848; married Rufus King, of Kansas. Child: Viola, married David J. Irish, of Yorktown Heights. 7. Josephus Loring, born January 30, 1851; married Emma Churchill of Yorktown. Child: Loring C.

FIELD

Roger del Field, the founder of the family of this name which settled in Lancaster and Kent counties, England, was descended from Sir Hubertus de la Felde, who came to England in 1066 with William the Conquerer and became the ancestor not only of this family but also of the famous Delafield family, allied to the Plantagenet kings through John of Gaunt and Catharine Swynford and distinguished in deed in both Europe and America. Roger del Field was born in Sowerby, England, about 1240. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Richard, of whom further; Thomas, born about 1278.

(II) Richard, son of Roger del Field, was born in Sowerby about 1276. His wife's name is unknown. Child: Adam, of whom further.

(III) Adam, son of Richard del Field, was born in Sowerby in 1299, died there in 1349 or 1350. In 1349 he was elected greave of Sowerby. His wife's name is unknown. Child: Thomas, of whom further.

(IV) Thomas, son of Adam del Field, was born in Sowerby in 1329. He married Matilda ——. Children: John, born in 1359; Richard, of whom further; Agnes, unmarried in 1397; Alice.

(V) Richard (2), son of Thomas and Matilda del Field, was born in Sowerby, died there in 1454. In 1423 and again in 1428 he was greave of Sowerby. During his lifetime the prefix "del" was dropped from the family name. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Robert; John, of whom further; Thomas; William, married Mabel ——; George.

(VI) John, son of Richard (2) Field, was born in Sowerby, died there in or before 1468. In 1445 he was a juror, and from 1449 to 1450 constable of Sowerby. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Christopher, of whom further; Hugh, died about 1525; John, Elena, Isabella, Agnes, Joan.

(VII) Christopher, son of John Field, was born in Sowerby, died there in or before 1509. In 1487 he was greave of Sowerby. His wife's name is unknown. Children: John, of whom further; Thomas, married Margaret ——.

(VIII) John (2), son of Christopher Field, was born in Sowerby, died there in or before 1520. In 1513 and 1514 he was constable of Sowerby. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Christopher, of whom further; John, married Elizabeth ——; James; Robert, married Agnes ——.

(IX) Christopher (2), son of John (2) Field, was born in Sowerby and died there, probably about 1554. He married, in 1540, in Halifax Parish, Sowerby, Grace Gradeheighe. Children: Edward, baptized in 1541, married, in 1560, Isabella Greenwood; Johanna, baptized in 1543; Alice, baptized in 1544; Grace, baptized in 1545; Elizabeth, named in a deed of her father's in 1554; John, baptized in 1547, buried in 1547; William, of whom further.

(X) William, son of Christopher (2) and Grace (Gradeheighe) Field, was baptized in Halifax parish, Sowerby, England, in 1548, died at Northowram, England, July 24, 1619. In 1593 he removed from Sowerby to Southowram and later established himself as a

clothier in Northowram. He married, June 1, 1591, Susan Midgley, of Northowram, a member of a prominent coat armor bearing family of the neighborhood, the Midgleys of Midgley. She was baptized in Halifax parish in 1574, died March 6, 1623. Children: 1. William, baptized August 8, 1591, deceased in 1636; married, in 1624, Susanna Longbothome. 2. Alice, baptized August 8, 1593; married, November 11, 1611, Robert Rawson. 3. Jane, baptized November 23, 1595; married, June 10, 1622, John Mitchell. 4. George, baptized August 20, 1598. 5. Susan, baptized March 15, 1601; married, December 4, 1638, Samuel Holdsworth. 6. Joseph, baptized June 19, 1603; married, October 25, 1624, Elizabeth Nicholson. 7. Robert, of whom further. 8. Isabel, baptized March 26, 1609. 9. Robert, baptized August 29, 1612, died in infancy.

(XI) Robert, son of William and Susan (Midgley) Field, was baptized in Halifax parish, Sowerby, England, March 9, 1605, died at Bayside, Flushing, Long Island, before 1673. He is first recorded in America in 1638 at Newport and Portsmouth, Rhode Island, where he was co-operating with Roger Williams. In 1645 he settled at Flushing. He married (first) in Halifax parish, Sowerby, November 23, 1624, Ruth Fairbank, of Hipperholme; he married (second) at Bradford, England, March 18, 1630, Elizabeth Taylor; he married (third) Charity ——, who survived him. Children: 1. John, baptized December 25, 1635; married —— ——. 2. Robert, born about 1636, died April 13, 1701; married Susanna ——. 3. Anthony, of whom further. 4. Benjamin, born about 1640, died in Flushing, in 1734; married (first) —— ——, (second) Sarah ——. 5. Hannah. 6. Elizabeth, married as second wife, John Underhill, the distinguished military commander of early Long Island history.

(XII) Anthony, son of Robert and Elizabeth (Taylor) Field, was born, probably in Rhode Island, about 1638, died in Flushing, Long Island, before 1691. He married Susanna ——. Children: 1. Benjamin, of whom further. 2. John, born May 15, 1659, died between 1724 and 1729, in Middlesex county, New Jersey; married Margaret ——.

(XIII) Benjamin, son of Anthony and Susanna Field, was born in Flushing, Long Island, in 1663, died there, December 1, 1732. He married (first), November 30, 1691, Hannah, born April 2, 1665, died December 30, 1707, daughter of John and Hannah (Feake) Bowne, of Flushing. She was a granddaughter of Lieutenant Robert and Elizabeth (Fones) Feake, of Watertown, Massachusetts, and a great-granddaughter of Anne (Winthrop) Fones, sister to Governor John Winthrop, of Massachusetts Bay Colony. He married (second), February 23, 1709, Elizabeth, died in 1724, daughter of John Feake, of Matinecock, Long Island, a niece of his first wife. He married (third), April 13, 1727, Sarah Taylor, widow of Henry Taylor, M.D., of Flushing, and probably sister to John Palmer, of the same place. Children, all by first marriage: 1. Benjamin, born February 5, 1693; married, February 13, 1727, Sarah Taylor. 2. John, born January 13, 1694-95, died March 23, 1773; married, January 12, 1720-21, Elizabeth Woolsey. 3. Samuel, born October 10, 1696, died September 10, 1783; married, March 7, 1718, Mary Palmer. 4. Anthony, of whom further. 5. Hannah, born July 20, 1700, died November 21, 1721; married, March 9, 1721, Thomas Haviland. 6. Joseph, born June 12, 1702, died in 1793; married Molly Denton. 7. Sarah, born August 17, 1704, died in 1724; married James Clement. 8. Robert, born September 7, 1707, died February 2, 1737; married (first), November 12, 1729, Rebecca Burling, (second), February 2, 1736, Abigail Sutton.

(XIV) Anthony (2), son of Benjamin and Hannah (Bowne) Field, was born at Peach Pond, Flushing, Long Island, July 28, 1698, died at Harrison's Purchase, Westchester county, New York, September 2, 1777. He married, in Flushing, June 13, 1730, Hannah, born in Flushing, October 16, 1713, daughter of William and Rebecca (Slocum) Burling. Children: 1. John, of whom further. 2. Thomas. 3. Benjamin, born in 1732, died in 1818; married Jerusha Sutton. 4. William, married Mary Hatfield. 5. Moses, died in infancy. 6. ——, born about 1734; married about 1755, Mary French. 7. Samuel, married Abigail Haight. 8. Sarah, married Joseph Waters. 9. Mary, died in infancy.

(XV) John (3), son of Anthony (2) and

Hannah (Burling) Field, was born in Harrison's Purchase, Westchester county, New York, in 1731, died at Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, in 1815. He married, in Jamestown, Rhode Island, June 8, 1763, Lydia, daughter of William and Phoebe (Hull) Hazard, of Jamestown, who died January 15, 1795. Children: 1. Hazard, born November 11, 1764, died February 5, 1845; married (first) in June, 1788, Fanny Wright, (second) January 12, 1806, Mary Bailey. 2. John, born May 6, 1766, died November 19, 1827; married, June 10, 1786, Fanny Perry. 3. Josiah, died February 27, 1806, unmarried. 4. Daniel Birdsall, of whom further. 5. Abigail, died in infancy. 6. James, died in infancy. 7. Sarah, born August 7, 1775, married Caleb Horton. 8. William B., born December 2, 1777; married —— Fairchild. 9. Moses, born October 4, 1779, died October 21, 1833; married, May 17, 1821, Susan Kittredge Osgood. 10. Abigail, born January 16, 1782, died March 11, 1808. 11. Phoebe, born January 16, 1784, died in 1862; married Henry Fowler. 12. Jerusha, born March 14, 1786, died December 28, 1877. 13. Hickson Woolman, born October 17, 1788, died February 12, 1873; married (first) in 1818, Eleanor Kingsland de Forest, (second) Catharine Bradhurst. 14. Samuel, died in infancy. 15. Seamon, born February 2, 1794, died September 20, 1860; married, September 14, 1822, Louise Marie Elise Du Bourg de Sainte Colombe. 16. James, born January 15, 1795, died May 22, 1795.

(XVI) Daniel Birdsall, son of John (3) and Lydia (Hazard) Field, was born at Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, July 28, 1770, died March 11, 1830. He married Elizabeth, born September 25, 1778, died December 3, 1860, daughter of Benjamin and Frances (Huggeford) Field. Children: 1. Leonard Huggeford, born February 9, 1798, died January 26, 1828; married, in January, 1817, Margaret Clement. 2. Juliet, born July 10, 1800, died February 18, 1832; married, February 17, 1818, Frederick William Requa. 3. James Harvey, of whom further. 4. Eliza, born October 21, 1808.

(XVII) James Harvey, son of Daniel Birdsall and Elizabeth (Field) Field, was born May 24, 1803. He lived in New Orleans, Louisiana. He married Jeanne Charlotte Victorie, daughter of Francis Dubourg, of New Orleans. Children: 1. Michael James, born November 27, 1831, died February 21, 1846. 2. Marie Angelique Adele, born January 25, 1833, died in 1856, unmarried. 3. William Emile Gasquet, born in 1836, died June 26, 1862; married Louisa Aglae Requa. 4. Edward Gasquet, of whom further.

(XVIII) Edward Gasquet, son of James Harvey and Jeanne Charlotte Victorie (Dubourg) Field, was born in New Orleans, Louisiana, September 15, 1837, died in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, September 5, 1908. He was brought to Peekskill when only four years old and spent practically the whole of his life in Westchester county. For eight years previous to 1871 he conducted the picnic grounds at Iona Island, and afterwards was for three years in charge of the picnic grounds at Oscawanna Island. For a number of years before his death he was employed on the New York state camp grounds. He was one of the seventeen men who reorganized the Cortlandt Hook and Ladder Company, and he served with that company for a number of years. He was a Republican in politics, and a member of the First Methodist Episcopal Church of Peekskill. He married, October 18, 1859, Adeline B., daughter of Philip and Martha Elmendorf, of Jones Point, Rockland county, New York. Her father was a pilot and captain on the Hudson river. Her brother and sisters were: Caroline M., married John Serine, captain of a Hudson river steamboat; children: Adeline, Alonzo, Chordts. Mary A., married Daniel Wyant, a boatman of Tompkins Cove; children: Daniel, Philip, Smith, Alice, Minnie, Catharine. Margaret D., married Albert Fox, of New York City; no children. William D., married Phoebe Hughes, of Peekskill; children: Grace and William. Child of Edward Gasquet and Adeline B. (Elmendorf) Field: Edward Philip Elmendorf, born at Cauldwell, Westchester county, New York, September 23, 1861, died July, 1904; was a painter; married Barbara Thyme, a native of Scotland; children: Martha A. V., Adeline H., Irene, William.

Edward G. Field

ROBERTSON

Albert Robertson, the founder of this family, was born in Bremen, Germany, January 7, 1779, and was the son of Albert Robertson, senior, a miller of the same town. He was, according to the generally accepted family tradition, drowned at sea in the year 1823. With his brother, Charles, Albert Robertson, junior, emigrated to America about 1807 and settled in New York City. He married, in the Dutch Reformed Church in Franklin street in that city, April 23, 1811, the Rev. Mr. Burke officiating, Catharine, daughter of John and Elsie (Yerkes) Heleker or Hilliker, of Greenburgh, Westchester county, New York, who was born August 19, 1792 (see Heleker or Hilliker). Children: 1. James, referred to below. 2. Seaman, born February 4, 1814, drowned in the Hudson river. 3. Albert, born June 15, 1816, died August 18, 1867; married, July 25, 1835, Julia A. Randolph. 4. Catharine, born June 4, 1818, died in New York City, August 20, 1822. 5. Mary Ann, born October 7, 1823, died September 14, 1863; married David Hilliker, of New York City.

(II) James, son of Albert and Catharine (Hilliker) Robertson, was born in New York City, September 26, 1812, died in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, January 20, 1889. He was but eleven years old when his father died in reduced circumstances, leaving a widow and four children, the youngest but a few weeks old. James found employment in a machine shop, where he developed a high order of mechanical ingenuity, and having a great natural passion for improvement, development and invention he became very proficient in the use of tools. His first invention was an improved method for raising sunken vessels which became universally adopted; his second was a stop-cock and valve, which he manufactured largely and which was generally used at the time of the introduction of water into New York City by means of the Croton aqueduct. After this he invented what is known as the gang-saw for sawing marble by steam power, and established a marble saw-mill at the corner of Rivington and Attorney streets, in New York City. He continued this business until 1851, acquiring a competency. Owing to ill health he then disposed of the business, and, purchasing the old historic Van Cortlandt homestead at Van Cortlandtville, near Peekskill, which he remodeled, enlarged and beautified, he removed thither and lived there until his death. In business he was diligent, industrious, persevering, prudent, careful and economical. He had great executive ability, was careful in forming plans, and judicious in execution. He was a man of great dignity, much independence, large firmness and stability. At the age of eighteen he became a member of the Methodist Protestant church, and a few years later joined the Methodist Episcopal church, and during the remainder of his life was one of its most active, consistent and faithful members. Before his marriage he and his future bride sang in the choir of the Sullivan Street Methodist Episcopal Church, and when he removed to Peekskill he joined the South Street Church. In 1864-5 he was one of the chief organizers of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church and one of the largest contributors to the fund for its erection. For many years he served as class leader, steward and trustee, as well as superintendent of the Sunday school, and from the organization of the church until his death he was a member of the official board. In politics Mr. Robertson was a Democrat, and he was alderman of New York City in 1846 and 1847. He is buried in Sleepy Hollow cemetery, Tarrytown.

He married, at the Sullivan Street Methodist Episcopal Church, New York City, November 3, 1833, Mary Ann, daughter of Gold and Nancy (Hayes) Canfield, who was born at Oregon, Putnam county, New York, August 19, 1812. She died at Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, December 13, 1896, and is buried beside her husband at Tarrytown. Children, all except the youngest born in New York City: 1. Charles Franklin, born March 2, 1835, died at St. Louis, Missouri, May 1, 1886; married (first), August 7, 1861, Carrie R. Brisbane, of Malone, New York, and (second), September 26, 1865, Rebecca Duane, of Malone. 2. James Harris, born September 21, 1836, died at Peekskill, December 28, 1894; married, December 26, 1866, Ella Adelaide Vredenburgh, of Peekskill. 3. George Ward, of whom further. 4. Amelia, born August 19,

1840; married, May 10, 1865, the Rev. Cyrus D. Foss. 5. Albert, born May 12, 1842, died unmarried at New Orleans, Louisiana, of yellow fever, August 12, 1866, buried at Sleepy Hollow. 6. Emily, born March 2, 1844; married, May 7, 1862, William D., son of Thomas and Amelia (Jones) Southard, of Peekskill. 7. Frederick, born December 26, 1846; married, in March, 1896, Annie, daughter of Joshua Horton, of Peekskill. 8. Mary, born July 8, 1848, died at Peekskill, September 5, 1885; married, June 5, 1873, Robert Monroe Wilson, of St. Louis, Missouri. 9. Elizabeth, born December 24, 1850, died at St. Louis, Missouri, April 2, 1884; married Joseph Dickson, of St. Louis. 10. Augusta, born July 27, 1853; married (first) September 2, 1875, Arthur T. Morse, of St. Louis, and (second), December 26, 1893, Henry Waters, of Lake Mohegan, Westchester county, New York.

(III) George Ward, son of James and Mary Ann (Canfield) Robertson, was born in New York City, October 19, 1838, died in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, 1906. He received his education in the private school of Miss Halstead, in New York, the public school at Ninth street and Second avenue, the male high school, the Mechanics Institute, the district school at Van Cortlandtville, the Peekskill Military Academy, and the Charlotteville University, Schoharie, New York. From 1857 to 1859 he served an apprenticeship at the carpenter's trade under R. M. Shoemaker, of New York City, and then worked for a short time with James Hilliker. He next became a clerk in the planing mill and lumber yard of James W. Ogden, and was soon promoted to the position of manager, which he held until the outbreak of the civil war. In 1859 he became a member of the New York Volunteer Fire Department and enlisted in the Seventy-first Regiment New York State Militia, being in the engineer corps under Captain E. A. Quintard. April 20, 1861, he enlisted for three months as private in the Seventy-first Regiment, and went to the front. He was at the Marshall House, May 21, 1861, and formed one of the guard that escorted the body of Colonel Ellsworth to Washington. In the following July he was slightly wounded at the battle of Bull Run, and personally saved from capture the flag of the Newburgh Howitzer Company. The regiment returning to New York, he was honorably discharged, and returned to work for Mr. Ogden until May 27, 1862, when he re-enlisted as lieutenant of Company B, Seventy-first Regiment New York State Militia. He was with the Regiment at Tennytown, Fort Stevens, Rock Creek and elsewhere, assisted in the checking of the Confederates after the defeat of General Pope, and disguised as a southern planter went on a scouting expedition in Maryland. He was mustered out September 2, 1862, and afterwards became a life member of the Veteran Association of the Seventy-first Regiment, and still later a member of the "Old Guard" of New York. Going to Cincinnati, Ohio, he was for six months freight agent of the Hamilton & Dayton Railroad Company, and then became superintendent of the Cincinnati Elevator Company. In January, 1868, he removed to Peekskill, New York, and became a member of the firm of Southard, Robertson & Foster, stove manufacturers, his associates being his brother-in-law, William D. Southard, and William H. Foster. The foundry, known as the "People's Stove Yorks," was established in 1835 by Thomas Southard and John H. Hyatt. Mr. Hyatt was succeeded first by Samuel Utter and then by Charles H. Frost. In 1859 William D. Southard succeeded his father, and in 1868 Mr. Robertson succeeded Mr. Frost. Mr. Foster was succeeded in 1883 by William Corry, the firm name becoming Southard, Robertson & Company, and Mr. Southard and his son both dying in 1899, the firm was incorporated in 1900 as a stock company under the name of the Southard Robertson Company, Mr. Robertson becoming president, Alfred S. Hughes, treasurer, and George W. Butcher, secretary.

In 1868 Mr. Robertson joined St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church in Peekskill. From 1877 to 1885 he was superintendent of the Sunday school, for seven years a member of the board of trustees and for four years its president, and from 1870 to 1882 he was the leader of the church choir. In 1879 he erected an extensive addition to the church chapel as a memorial to his deceased daughters. For many years he was connected with the Pine Grove Camp Meet-

ing at Canaan, Connecticut, as chorister, trustee and president of the association. In 1871 he was one of the committee of five which drafted the act for the Peekskill water works system, and in 1873 he was made a member of the board of water commissioners. From 1874 to 1876 he was secretary of the board, and from 1877 to 1878 its president. In 1881 and 1882 he represented the third district of Westchester in the assembly, serving on the committee on manufactures and commerce and navigation. In 1888 he was supervisor of the town of Cortlandt. In 1893 he was elected state senator, and served as chairman of the committee on military affairs, and as member of the committees on cities, commerce and navigation and public buildings. He was also a member of the famous "Lexow Committee" which investigated the police department of New York City. His last public office was that of president of the village of Peekskill, to which he was elected as Democratic nominee in 1897. For the greater part of his life Mr. Robertson was a Republican, and he served for years on the Republican town committee, from 1881 to 1883 as its chairman. In 1882 he was a member of the Republican county committee and a delegate to the state convention. In 1883 he was chairman of the county convention. In 1880 it was the telegram sent by Mr. Robertson to James W. Husted, of the Republican National Convention, then in session in Chicago, which caused the nomination to the presidency of General Garfield. Mr. Robertson was made president of the Garfield and Arthur Club of Peekskill, and on the death of President Garfield was on the committee of arrangements of memorial services. In 1874 he was commissioned assistant adjutant-general of the Fifth Division of the National Guard of New York, and in the following year became lieutenant-colonel of the Sixteenth Battalion of the Seventh Brigade, Fifth Division. In 1879 he was one of the organizers of Vosburgh Post, No. 95, Grand Army of the Republic, and was its first commander for three years. In 1884 he represented New York in the National Encampment. He was one of the organizers of the Westchester County Association, Grand Army of the Republic, was for several years vice-president of the association, and in 1896 and 1897 its president. In 1894 and 1897 he was aide on the staff of the department commander. Mr. Robertson was a Master Mason of Cortlandt Lodge, No. 34, Free and Accepted Masons, of Peekskill, and from 1885 to 1890 was district deputy grand master of the Ninth Masonic district of the state. He was a member of Mohegan Chapter, No. 221, Royal Arch Masons, in 1891 high priest of the chapter, and later captain-general. He was also a member of Mecca Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, a Scottish Rite Mason, thirty-second degree; a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of Ivanhoe Lodge, Knights of Pythias. He was a member of the Cortlandt Stock Protective Association, a charter member and first president of the Peekskill Building and Loan Association, a member of the Peekskill Board of Trade and of the Peekskill Hat Factory Fund. In 1876 he was grand marshal of the centennial celebration in Peekskill, in 1892 grand marshal of the Columbus Day celebration, and several times grand marshal of the Memorial Day parades. He was very fond of music, and was one of the organizers of the Handel and Haydn Society of Peekskill, and of the Peekskill Vocal Union.

He married (first), December 11, 1862, at Cincinnati, Ohio, Ella, daughter of Marine and Susan (Odell) Ruffner, who was born at Natchez, Mississippi, September 23, 1841, died at Peekskill, New York, December 23, 1885. He married (second), February 23, 1887, Kate M. Call. Children, five by first marriage: 1. Minnie, born at Cincinnati, October 14, 1863, died at Peekskill, May 9, 1877. 2. Ella, born at Cincinnati, May 24, 1865, died at Peekskill, January 1, 1877. 3. Carrie, born at Ludlow, Kentucky, January 26, 1868; married, October 8, 1897, Walter O. Connor; children: Margery, born in July, 1898; Raymond, born in October, 1899. 4. Susie, born at Peekskill, March 10, 1870, died there March 15, 1873. 5. Pearl Elinor, born at Peekskill, February 15, 1874; married, February 21, 1893, Theodore Wessels, of Peekskill; children: Theodore Haviland, born November 16, 1894; Eleanor, born November 12, 1897. 6. George Ward, only child of second marriage, born at Peekskill, December 12, 1887, the successor of his

father in the Southard Robertson Company.

(The Heleker or Hilliker Line.)

The name is variously spelled. John Heleker, of the town of Greenburgh, Westchester county, New York, was born in 1739, died on Varick street, near Dominick street, in New York City, in 1823. During the revolution he served as private in the regiment of Colonel James Hammond, of Westchester county, and later served as sergeant. His name appears upon the Revolutionary Soldiers' Monument at Tarrytown. He married (first) Elizabeth Storms, of Sleepy Hollow, and (second) Elsie Yerks, of Tarrytown. Children of record, four by first marriage: Elizabeth, baptized October 30, 1769; Sarah, baptized September 3, 1774; Susanna, baptized June 3, 1776; Hendrick, baptized April 19, 1778; Catharine, born August 19, 1792, married Albert Robertson (see Robertson I); William; Harmon; Jane, married John Wood.

MOWATT

James W. Mowatt, the first member of this family of whom we have any definite information, was born near Newburg, New York, died in Fishkill Landing, New York, aged eighty years. He was the son of a farmer in Westchester county, New York, whose Christian name is unknown. He was a millwright by trade, a Methodist in religion, having been one of the trustees of the church in Fishkill Landing. He married Miriah Croft, of Peekskill, New York, died aged fifty-three years. Children: 1. James. 2. Hester, married James McFarlane, now living in Brooklyn, New York; children: James, Emma, Theodore, William, Harriet, Lucy, Annie. 3. John. 4. Wines. 5. Delia, deceased, married Nicholas Hopper, deceased. 6. Harriet, deceased, married John McClair, deceased. 7. August W., of whom further. 8. Theodore. 9. William. 10. Elizabeth. 11. Helen B., now living in Fishkill Landing; married Elijah Saunters.

(II) August W., son of James W. and Miriah (Croft) Mowatt, was born about 1843, died in Fishkill Landing, New York, November 17, 1911, aged sixty-eight years. He was a carpenter and builder by trade. He married Amanda J., daughter of Steven and Sarah (Vought) Saunters, born in Cornwall, New York, now living in Fishkill Landing, New York.

MATTHEWS

Henry Matthews, the founder of the family in this country, was born in Sheffield, England, and was a son of Joseph and Frances (Baker) Matthews, whose children were: George, Annis, Joseph, John, Alfred, Henry and Sarah. Henry Matthews emigrated to this country in 1854, and settled in Matteawan, New York, where he was employed in the cutlery works, removing with them in June, 1856, to Walden, New York, and retiring in 1908. For several years prior to the civil war he was a sailor, so on the outbreak of hostilities he joined the United States navy, and served in the blockading squadron under Admiral Farragut in 1861-62, being mustered out of the service in Boston, 1862. He is a member of Fairchild Post, No. 564, Grand Army of the Republic. After the war he returned to Walden where he now resides, and where he has been for twenty-five years an active member of the Methodist Episcopal church.

Mr. Matthews married (first) Caroline Patrick, of Walden, and (second) Mary E. Haywood, of Walden. He married (third) Charlotte, daughter of Frederick and Wilhelmina (Miller) Cruger, of Farmingdale, Long Island. Her father's children were: Frederick; Charlotte, of previous mention; Winifred; William, married Jane Ogilvey, child: Thomas J.; Pauline, married Otto Schultz; Augustus. Children of Henry Matthews, all by second marriage, born in Walden, New York: 1. Caroline, married J. W. Mason; children: Alice, Mary E., J. W. 2. Sadie, married R. D. Whitmore, of Walden; children: Lawrence M., Roscoe. 3. William J., now living in Mount Vernon, New York.

HOWARD

This name has been a sore puzzle to etymologists. The termination, w a r d, indicates some office and is equivalent to "keeper" or "custos." Thus Milward was originally the designation of the keeper or guardian of a mill (probably some manorial or monastic mill); Kenward, the dogkeeper, or more properly perhaps, Kineward or cow-

keeper; Aylward was the ale-keeper; Durwood, the porter or doorkeeper; Woodward, the forest keeper; and so on. Howard is supposed by some to be identical with Hayward, the keeper of the herd of cattle belonging to some town, and by others to have been originally Hogkeeper, though antiquaries are not agreed as to the meaning of the first syllable. Other derivations have been found for the name, which has been borne by several noble families in England. Some see similarity in it with Hereward, a Saxon name borne by one of the soldiers who resisted the invasion into England of the Norman despots under William the Conqueror. A writer in a British review says that some of the families bearing the name of Howard in England "may be Saxon, and may be Danish," at least in regard to the ancestors from whom they derive their surname. Lower, an authority on British surnames, says that these families are more probably of Norwegian origin. Havard or Haavard was a common personal name among the Northmen. "It appears," says Laing, another British authority, "to be the English name Howard and left by them in Northumberland and East Anglia."

Some seventeenth century genealogists labored hard to prove a Norman origin for this prominent family in English history, but it would appear that authentic records bearing on it no further than the thirteenth century when the Howards rose into eminence in the county of Norfolk, though Houardus, who figures as an Essex under tenant of Domesday, may be cited on that side. The name, borne by various distinguished men in America, is found among the early colonists of New England, two of whom were brothers, John and George Howard. John always wrote his name Haward, and so did all his descendants until after 1700, and the early town records conform to this spelling, but for nearly two hundred years the name has invariably been written Howard. It is worthy of remark that the two names Hayward and Helward, which have always been known as distinct families, were uniformly pronounced alike, Howard. They were perhaps the same originally, as regards the surname and its derivation from a common ancestor, and both Hayward. Whether the family that follows was in any way connected with the older American families of Howard in the country of their common origin can of course only be a subject of surmise.

(I) Charles Howard, the progenitor in England of the Howard family here dealt with, was born in Lancashire, England, about the year 1827, died in Lancashire about 1865. He was by trade a plush cutter and was engaged in a factory turning out velvets of various kinds. The conditions of a life in a manufacturing town in England were neither actually good nor did they hold out much promise in those days, and Charles Howard probably contemplated at various times a voyage to America in search of fortune. Had he lived longer he would probably have done so, for there was a general exodus to these shores going on at that time both from England and Ireland. It was left to his sons to do what the father was unable to accomplish, and Charles Howard continued while he lived at the not greatly rewarded occupation of working in a Lancashire factory. He married, about the year 1856, Mary, daughter of John Kershaw, living in the same neighborhood in Lancashire, England. Mary (Kershaw) Howard came to America with her son and died in Paterson, New Jersey. Children: Charles E., of whom further; Sarah, born about 1859, married John Cuddy, of Yonkers, New York, there being seven children.

(II) Charles E., son of Charles and Mary (Kershaw) Howard, was born in Lancashire, England, June 30, 1857. He came to America at the age of three years, and his youth was spent in various parts of New York state. He went to Walden when he was twenty, and he has been in the town ever since. He was educated in the various public schools of the neighborhood where he was brought up, and was quickly able to turn his hand to various trades. Mr. Howard is a well-known figure in Walden, New York, where he is respected by everybody as a highly intelligent and successful business man. He has not sought nor been elected to any public office though he takes a keen interest in the various public questions of the day, whether in regard to the town, state or nation. His main interest, however, is his business from which he has drawn considerable profit ever since he set-

tled in Walden. He married, in 1877, Maggie Mullen, of Brunswick, Ulster county, New York, born March 7, 1853, daughter of Cornelius Mullen, of whom further. The children of Charles E. and Maggie (Mullen) Howard are: Robert M., born May 1, 1878; Frederick, born January 2, 1881; James K., born December 9, 1883; Charles E., Jr., born July 18, 1888; John K., born August 25, 1892, died in 1908.

Cornelius Mullen, mentioned above, father of Mrs. Maggie (Mullen) Howard, lived at Brunswick, New York. The surname Mullen is an anglicised form of Maolain, and is usually found in conjunction with either the prefix O or the prefix Mac. Maolain was the baptismal name of a general of gallowglasses, lord and chief over a considerable territory in Ireland, who was slain at the battle of Clontarf, A. D., 1014, when Brian Boru or Brian Boroimhe, the high monarch of Ireland, defeated the Danes in a memorable encounter. The descendants of this Maolain assumed his name as a family name prefixing it by O (descendant) or Mac (son or descendant) to indicate that he was an ancestor whom they chiefly delighted to honor. This Maolain was himself the grandson of Conor, the brother of Dathi, on the Concannon pedigree, both of them sons of Dermod Fionn (or Dermot the Fair), the thirtieth Christian king of Connaught.

Cornelius Mullen married Maria Terwilliger, by whom he had seven children: 1. Selah, married Mary Anderson, of Wallkill, Ulster county, New York; children, all born in Walden, New York: Cora, Edgar C., Selah T., Willett, Lizzie M. 2. Philip, married Elizabeth Stokes, of Ulster county, New York; children, all born in Walden, New York: Annie, Ruluth, George, Frank. 3. Matthew, married Sarah M. Bundage, by whom he had one son, Matthew, born in Gardiner, Ulster county, New York, where the family still reside. 4. Maria J., married John M. Upright; children, all born in Gardiner, Ulster county, New York: Levi B., Catherine, Gussie, Ola May, John, Annie, Jennie, Ruluth. 5. Simon, married Emma Decker, of Walden, New York; he is now deceased. 6. Cornelius, married Adelia Brown, of Walden, New York: children: Jessie, Gussie, Frank, Ada, Edna, Henry, all born at Walden, New York. 7. Maggie, married Charles E. Howard.

Cornelius Mullen died in 1854. His widow, Maria (Terwilliger) Mullen, married (second) Hyram Van Vliet; children: 1. John B., born at Brunswick, New York; married Ida Van Steanburg; children: Ella, Harry, Bert, Nora, Jessie, Ethel, Irving, Edith; the family now live at Mitchell Corners, a few miles out of Walden, New York. 2. James L., also born at Brunswick, New York.

LOUNSBURY

Richard Lounsbury, the immigrant ancestor, came from England and settled in New York province before 1672. He was an early settler and proprietor of Peningo Neck and is mentioned in the records of Rye, Westchester county, New York, as early as 1672. He owned rights in the town from 1673 to 1682. He sold his land, but afterward returned and owned land on Budd's Neck, which he bequeathed to his wife, Elizabeth, and his two sons. His will is dated January 2, 1690. His son Thomas had purchase rights in White Plains. Richard Lounsbury came in 1643 from Leyden, Holland, and settled in Esopus, Ulster county, removing thence to Rye. He was a native of Yorkshire, England. He resided for a time in Stamford, Connecticut. Children: Thomas; Michael, of whom further; John, of Rye; Richard; Henry; Mary.

(II) Michael,[1] son of Richard Lounsbury, was born about 1680, died January 20, 1730-31, at Stamford, Connecticut. He married, June 19, 1707, Sarah Lockwood, daughter of Lieutenant Jonathan Lockwood, born September 10, 1634, died May 12, 1688, and his wife, Sarah Ferris, daughter of Geoffrey Ferris. Jonathan was a son of Robert Lockwood, the immigrant. Michael Lounsbury bought land in Stamford in 1702, at Pepper Ridge near Taunton. Children, born at Stamford: Elizabeth and Sarah, twins, born June 13, 1708; Michael, January 23, 1710, died November 16, 1730; Jemima, born March 17, 17—; Monmouth, born December 20, 17—; Joshua, July 1, 1716; Nehemiah, of whom further; Abigail, September 11, 1719; Jonathan, October 20, 1721.

(III) Nehemiah, son of Michael Louns-

William A. Reed

bury, was born December 23, 1717, and died in 1790. He married, February 8, 1744-45, Sarah Webb, who was born in 1725. He settled in Bedford, Westchester county, New York, and died there. Nehemiah Lounsbury and Thomas Brown were executors of the LEWIS — FORTY-EIGHT.
will of Jacob Brown, of Bedford, who bequeathed to Jeremiah Lounsbury, his will being dated May 13, 1760, and proved June 2, following. Jeremiah and Nehemiah Lounsbury witnessed the will of Stephen Hoyt, of Bedford, February 7, 1770. Among Nehemiah's children was Stephen, of whom further.

(IV) Stephen, son of Nehemiah Lounsbury, was born in Stamford, Connecticut, or Bedford, New York, in 1758. He was a soldier in the revolution in the Second Regiment, Westchester county, Colonel Thomas Thomas (p. 208, New York in the Revolution). He died in 1840 at Bedford. He married Sarah Raymond, who was born in 1765, at Bedford, and died February 27, 1852, a daughter of Captain James Raymond, who was born at Norwalk, Connecticut, October 2, 1729, and died at Bedford, New York, January 11, 1796, and his wife, Susannah (St. John), who was born June 5, 1735, at Norwalk, and died February 18, 1774, at Bedford, the daughter of Moses and Mercy (Olmstead) St. John. In 1790 Stephen Lounsbury was living in Bedford, according to the first federal census, and had in his family two males over fourteen, two males under that age and two females. He was a farmer, and a Whig in politics. He died and is buried at Croton, New York. Among his children was John, of whom further.

(V) John, son of Stephen Lounsbury, was born at Mount Airy, New York, and received a common school education. He followed farming at Mount Airy. He married Sarah Wood, daughter of Leonard Wood, a farmer of Cortlandtown. Children: Benjamin; William H., of whom further; Sarah, married Alonzo Lounsbury, a farmer of Westchester county.

(VI) William H., son of John Lounsbury, was born at Mount Airy. He was a farmer near Peekskill. He married Malinda Bloomer, of Cold Springs, Putnam county, New York, daughter of Benjamin Bloomer, a builder of that town. Children, born in Peekskill: Eliza; Phebe S.; Gertrude M.; Milton Wise, of whom further; Henry L., and Irving J.

(VII) Milton Wise, son of William H. Lounsbury, was born at Peekskill, December 24, 1859. He attended the public schools, but at the age of twelve left school to work on his father's farm. He was the originator and is the president of Lounsbury & Sons Company, an important ice and contracting business, of which his sons hold the other offices. His holdings are situated on Washington street, Peekskill, reaching easterly one and one-fourth miles, nearly to the lands purchased by his father in 1860, and still occupied by his mother, brother and family. He possesses many sterling qualities, as well as the form and features characteristic of his forefathers. Mr. Lounsbury is a member of Peekskill Lodge, No. 744, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks; also of Peekskill Council, Royal Arcanum. He and his family are communicants of the Second Presbyterian Church of Peekskill.

Mr. Lounsbury married Elizabeth Brown, of Yorktown, New York, born July 4, 1858, daughter of Oscar and Martha (Hunt) Brown. Her father practiced farming, and was also a mason and builder. Children, born in Peekskill: Edward W., born March 10, 1886; William I., born October 26, 1887; Charles M., born May 30, 1889; Frank Brown, born August 15, 1894, and Bryan, born October 14, 1900.

BLELOCH

William Adna Bleloch, son of George H. and Harriet M. (Andrews) Bleloch, was born in Rochester, Monroe county, New York, November 2, 1867. He was still in his infancy when his parents removed from Rochester to Boston, Massachusetts, where they remained for six years. They then went to Springfield, Massachusetts, where William A. received his preliminary education in the public schools of that city. In 1881 he was sent to Mohegan Lake School, where he spent four years under Principal Wilcox, graduating in June, 1885. While there he was a popular student, prominent in all the school organizations. He caught on the baseball nine, was a lieutenant in the military battalion, played on the football eleven, was the champion skater of the

school and an all-around athlete. When he left Mohegan he returned to his home in Springfield and entered his father's factory. There he learned the trade and the business of manufacturing sewing machine needles, which he thoroughly mastered in every detail. In 1889 he went to Camden, Arkansas, where he spent two years looking after some lumber interests which his father had acquired. He then returned to Springfield, and was located in the needle factory until his father died in 1893. Then he went back to "Flour City," the place of his birth, Rochester, and for the next several years he was not engaged in any business or professional pursuit. In 1896 he entered the law office of Charles M. Williams in the Wilder Building, Rochester, for the study of Blackstone, and in 1897 he entered the New York Law School and spent one year there. Then he came to Peekskill and finished his law studies in the office of John H. Baxter, where he remained three years. He was admitted at Brooklyn to practice in the supreme court of this state on January 30, 1907, and in the United States district court, June 8, 1908. Since those dates he has practiced law in Peekskill, his present office being located in the Lincoln Building.

Mr. Bleloch is a member of several fraternities. He was one of the organizers and charter members of Peekskill Tent, No. 745, Knights of the Maccabees. He was its commander for three years, has held other offices in it, and was its chaplain. In Courtlandt Lodge, No. 34, Free and Accepted Masons, he was initiated, January 9, 1908; passed, January 30, 1908; and raised, February 20, 1908. At the election in December, 1908, he was appointed a member of the finance committee and served as such during the year. In December, 1909, he was re-elected for another year, and now, 1912, is senior deacon. He has also been active in lodge work, particularly in the fellowcrafts team. In Mohegan Chapter, No. 221, Royal Arch Masons, he was made a Mark Master Mason, October 18, a Past Master, November 1, a Most Excellent Master, November 15, and a Royal Arch Mason, December 6, all in 1909. He was appointed by High Priest Roake as Master of the First Veil for 1910; Master of Second Veil, 1911, and now, 1912, Royal Arch Captain of Peekskill Council, No. 55, Royal and Select Masters. He was Marshal, 1911, and Conductor of Council, 1912, and in June, 1910, Knighted in Westchester Commandery, Knights Templars. He is a member of Bald Eagle Tribe, No. 264, Independent Order Red Men; of Cryptic Lodge, No. 75, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; and of Washington Camp, Patriotic Order Sons of America. He has also been a member of Peekskill Council, No 1945, Royal Arcanum, for some time, and for six years past a trustee of the Council, and now, 1912, Vice Royal. Mr. Bleloch became a reserve member of Cortlandt Hook and Ladder Company, No. 1, on April 2, 1901, and an active member of the Peekskill Fire Department on January 4, 1905, and received his exempt certificate, February 8, 1910. In politics he has always been a Republican, and an active worker in the party. At the town election in 1903 he was elected a town auditor; his vote was 2,012. In 1905 he was re-elected; his vote being 2,160. In 1907 he was re-elected for a third time, and his vote was 1,922. Each time he was one of three Republicans chosen, his majority in each case being about four hundred. After serving six years as town auditor, he was in October, 1909, nominated by the Republican convention for justice of the peace. His opponent was Stanley Littel. Mr. Bleloch received 2,272 votes, and Mr. Littel 1,762. For a number of years Mr. Bleloch was a member of St. Mary's Protestant Episcopal Church at Lake Mohegan, but during the pastorate of the Rev. Dr. Ferd. C. Iglehart at St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church, he became a member of that church. Mr. Bleloch has a large circle of friends and acquaintances in Peekskill. He is active in many of the community interests, is a member of the Board of Trade, and is enthusiastic in all work he undertakes. In the next decade Peekskill will undoubtedly hear more of him. On January 1, 1910, he was inaugurated justice of the peace of the town of Cortlandt for a term of four years, ending December 31, 1913, as successor of Charles Nassau Wells, who has served the town so well upon the bench for the eleven years past.

William Adna Bleloch married, September 19, 1899, Margaret, only daughter of William H. Lent. They have one child, Roderic. They reside at the Welcher place

on the corner of Washington street and Welcher avenue, which Mr. Bleloch bought in 1901.

TOWNSEND This name arises from the location of the first man who assumed it as a surname. He evidently resided on the outskirts of some town, and the name originally appears in England as Atte Town's End. The family of Townsend in America and England traces its ancestry to Walter Atte Townshende, son of Sir Lodovic de Townshend, a Norman nobleman who came to England soon after the conquest. Lodovic married Elizabeth de Hauteville, heiress of Raynham, and daughter of Sir Thomas de Hauteville, a portion of whose property came to the Townsend family. In 1200 we find one of the family, William Townsend (or *ad exitumville*), in Taverham, county Norfolk. Thomas ette-Tunneshende (Townsend) lived in the reign of Henry III., 1217-72, at West Herling. William Atte Tunesend lived in 1292; Thomas in 1714. The family became prominent in Norfolk in the fourteenth century. The coat-of-arms of this ancient family was a chevron between three escallop shells. The family herein mentioned was composed of Quakers, who evidently left England because of religious persecutions. This is one of the rare instances in which the ancient "three brothers story" is made good. John, Henry and Richard Townsend, brothers, appear on Long Island in the vicinity of what is now New York City at a very early date. They were among those hardy and enterprising immigrants who persisted in establishing themselves in the midst of the hardships of pioneer life, to which was added the unkind treatment of their neighbors. Here they met not only from the Dutch settlers, but from their English-speaking neighbors, the same persecutions which had driven them out of England. One of the brothers, Henry, made himself especially obnoxious to his neighborhood by his persistence in proselyting for the sect of Friends, visiting houses and urging people to attend the meetings. On this account he was fined eight pounds Flanders. In 1657 and again on January 15, 1658, a fine of £100 was placed against him.

(I) John Townsend, who died at Oyster Bay, Long Island, in 1668, came from Norwich, county Norfolk, England, and resided in the immediate vicinity of New York several years before 1645. In that year he received with others a patent from Governor Kieft for the town of Flushing. He had previously established a home on the island, where he resided several years, but Indian alarms caused him and his neighbors to forsake their location and move nearer the older settlements. He is alluded to by Governor Stuyvesant as one of the principal inhabitants of Flushing who refused to contribute to the support of the churches maintained by the Dutch and English, and John Townsend was summoned to appear January 23, 1648, before the authorities. Immediately following this all of the brothers removed to Warwick, Rhode Island, where they were honored and esteemed, filling various local offices and being members of the provincial assembly. In 1656 John Townsend was one of the company which obtained a patent for the town of Jamaica, then called Rusdorp. John Townsend settled at Oyster Bay in 1661, and bought a house on South street in February, of which he received a deed in October following. He was also the possessor of two shares in the meadow on the north side, one share in Matinecock, one right to the meadow at the south, and twenty shares in the Great Plains. He was probably then well advanced in years and soon retired from any activity in public affairs, the only office which he filled being that of overseer. In 1663 he bought from Thomas Armitage the homestead adjoining his own on the south, and the records show that he subsequently purchased other parcels of land. He was buried on his farm, his probably being the first body deposited in the graveyard at Fort Hill. He married Elizabeth Montgomery, and had children: John; Thomas; James, of whom further; Elizabeth; Ann; Rose; Sarah; George, and Daniel.

(II) James, son of John and Elizabeth (Montgomery) Townsend, was probably born in England, died in 1697-98, on Long Island, New York. He resided on part of the paternal homestead at Oyster Bay, Long Island, until he sold this and moved

to what was known as the Cedar Swamp. In company with his brother George he owned a tract of land in the district which they called Norwich in honor of his father's native place, and presumably also his own. He was a surveyor and was one of those appointed to lay out Unkoway and Letting's Necks, and while residing at Oyster Bay was elected overseer. He married (first) Elizabeth Wright; (second), October 16, 1677, Jane, daughter of Henry Ruddock, and (third) Delivered Pratt. Children: Job; Thomas; Daniel, of whom further; Ruddock; Joseph; Joshua, and Ruemourn, born after the death of his father, and named in significance of the mother's grief at the loss of her husband.

(III) Daniel, son of James Townsend, and probably child of his second wife, resided at Oyster Bay, where he died in 1724-5. He married Freelove, daughter of Captain Samuel Dickenson. They had sons: John, and Benjamin, of whom further.

(IV) Benjamin, son of Daniel and Freelove (Dickenson) Townsend, was born at Oyster Bay, Long Island, about 1715, and settled at Scarsdale, Westchester county, New York, where he was a farmer. His wife, Elizabeth, belonged to one of the Huguenot families of New Rochelle, but her surname has not been preserved. They had a son, Ruddock.

(V) Ruddock, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth Townsend, was born about 1740, on Long Island. He was a child when his parents removed to Scarsdale, where he passed his life engaged in agriculture. No record appears of his wife. He occupied the old homestead on Central avenue, in Hartsdale, near the present Hartsdale Inn, during the revolutionary war, the place being famous for a pitched battle held in its yard between the Tories and Whigs. His children were: Joseph, died on a farm near Bergen, New Jersey; James (2), of whom further; Sarah; Peter; Benjamin, married a daughter of Isaac Ward, of East Chester; Freelove; Elizabeth, and Samuel, who resided on the homestead.

(VI) James (2), son of Ruddock Townsend, was born in Scarsdale in 1775, and resided at Hart's Corners, where he died October 16, 1855, aged seventy-eight years, and was buried. He married Betsy Du Bois, a native of New Rochelle, who died in middle life, and is buried at her native place. Children, all born in Hartsdale: 1. Margaret, died in Williamsburg, New York. 2. Elizabeth Ann, died in Williamsburg, New York. 3. Samuel B., of whom further. 4. Elijah T., a soldier in a New Jersey regiment in the civil war, killed in battle at Williamsburg, Virginia. 5. Herman, died in June, 1910, at Norwalk, Connecticut.

(VII) Samuel B., son of James (2) and Betsy (Du Bois) Townsend, was born in Hartsdale, June 4, 1825. He was a farmer and proprietor of a country store at Hartsdale, a man of great energy and industry, noted as a maker of fine pickles. He was well known for his charity and generosity. He was a preacher in the Methodist church, and preached at Rosedale, Hartsdale and White Plains. He was a Republican in politics. He married, at Hartsdale, October 16, 1843, Mary Ann Brundage, of Mount Pleasant, Westchester county, daughter of Elijah and Alena (Lambert) Brundage. Children: 1. Samuel F., born November 6, 1844; married, June 16, 1906, Emma Louise Howe. Child, Samuel F., (2), born in Hartsdale, February 22, 1910. 2. Josiah, of whom further. 3. Alvan, born October 31, 1850; married (first), April 12, 1871, Florence Hopper; (second), in 1890, Mary Shaw; eight children by first marriage and one by second. 4. Elijah. 5. Euphemia F., born November 20, 1860; married, March 20, 1883, John Alexander Wade, who died in Danbury, Connecticut. 6. Benjamin S., born March 18, 1865; educated in Hartsdale public schools; bookkeeper and cashier for Brewster & Company, Broadway and 47th street, New York City, between 1888 and 1905; later telegraph operator at Harlem railroad; began a carriage-making business in Hartsdale in 1905; married, December 25, 1892, Lavinia Stevens, of Ulysses, Tompkins county, New York. Children: Mildred Stevens, born March 20, 1900; Benjamin Richter, born February 12, 1908. 7. George H., born June 4, 1867, a physician at Stony creek, Connecticut; married, and had one child. 8. William, born December 17, 1868, died July 17, 1869.

Samuel B. Townsend died in Hartsdale,

February 12, 1890. On his gravestone is the following: "Let Lord Jesus come and take me home. Rest, Rest." His wife, Mary Ann, born June 12, 1827, died December 31, 1900, and on her tombstone is inscribed: "I'll soon be on the other side of the river. Thy will, not mine, be done. Oh! Blessed Saviour."

(VIII) Josiah, son of Samuel B. and Mary Ann (Brundage) Townsend, was born at Hartsdale October 6, 1848. He was educated in the public schools. In early life he was a salesman for a wholesale grocery house in New York City, and subsequently engaged in the butter and cheese business there. For a year after his marriage he lived in Ulysses, New York, and then removed to Hartsdale. In 1893 he became the first real estate agent in that town and sold a very large section of land, which is now its choice residential section.

He married, April 20, 1871, at Jacksonville, Tompkins county, New York, Arminie J. Stevens, born in New York City March 18, 1853, daughter of Nicholas H. and Elizabeth (Tompkins) Stevens, of Ulysses, New York. Children, the first three born in Jacksonville, and the others in Hartsdale, New York: 1. Bertha E., born April 1, 1872; married, January 27, 1892, Robert W. McKee, of Mt. Vernon. Children: Howard Edgar, born March 12, 1893; Jeannette; Edytha Erminie, born in New Rochelle, June 13, 1896; Althea Elizabeth, born August 12, 1898, in New Rochelle. 2. Edgar Howard, born July 18, 1875; married (first), June 24, 1900, Bertha Schetter, of Mystic, Connecticut; (second) December 25, 1905, Frances J., daughter of Dr. Abram Chase, of Ulysses, New York. Child, Nicholas Howard, born November 3, 1906, in Hartsdale. 3. Minnie Ethelinda, born September 4, 1876; married, July 22, 1894, Abner Wood, in White Plains. Children: Helen J., born in White Plains August 28, 1895, died December 2, 1898; Harold A., born in New Rochelle January 19, 1901; Sterling, born in New Rochelle September 25, 1907. 4. Helen Lavinia, born October 29, 1881; married, November 15, 1901, Frederick J. Riler, of Farmington, Connecticut. 5. Ervin Blaine, born April 12, 1883, died September 6, 1883. 6. Lelia Euphemy, born September 25, 1885. 7. Hattie Maude, born July 23, 1889; married, November, 1908, John C. Moore, of Brooklyn, New York.

CARPENTER

This is one of the most widely distributed names in the United States, as well as one of the oldest, and has been notable among the pioneers of many states. It is traced to an early period in England, and is conspicuous in the annals of the American revolution, and also in civil life through many generations and representatives. It has carried with it New England standards and has given its sons to the public service in many commonwealths. There were three families of this name among the pioneer settlers of America, the most numerous being that founded by William Carpenter, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts. Another large New England family was founded by William Carpenter, of Providence, Rhode Island, and a third family was established early in Philadelphia. A fourth pioneer was David Carpenter, who died at Farmington, Connecticut, in 1651.

(I) William, heir of Richard Carpenter, of Amesbury, Wiltshire, England, was the founder of the Providence family. Amesbury is seven and one-half miles south of Salisbury, England, and seventy-eight miles west of London. William Carpenter's wife, Elizabeth, born November 23, 1611, in Cheselbourne, Dorsetshire, England, was a daughter of William and Christina (Peck) Arnold. They were married before sailing for America, and on Friday, May 1, 1636, set sail from Dartmouth, England, and arrived at Hingham, Massachusetts, June 24, of the same year, having had a very prosperous voyage, which consumed less than two months, an unusual thing in those days. They settled at Providence, April 20, 1637, and William Carpenter became one of the original proprietors of that town, holding equal rights with Roger Williams. The entire plantation was held by Williams, who gave provisional deeds to his associates, and on December 23, 1661, William Carpenter received a confirmatory deed. His home lot was on what is now Meeting street, where the Friends' meeting house stands which gave to the street its name, and his residence was used as a block house for defense against the Indians. He was one

of the original members of the First Baptist Church of Providence, organized 1638-9, and his name appears frequently in the records of the colony. He was a member of the committees on boundaries, to lay out roads and build bridges, and served as a selectman. He was elected representative to the general court, March 10, 1658, and served also in 1659-60-61-62-63, was assistant in 1665-66-67-68-69-70-71-72, and was deputy to the general court in 1679. During King Philip's war he lost two hundred sheep, fifty cattle and fifteen horses. In May of that year his house was attacked by three hundred Indians and set on fire, but the fire was extinguished, although two persons in the garrison were killed in action. He left houses and lands to his heirs, was the last survivor of the thirteen original proprietors, and as commissioner gave deeds to their heirs, April 25, 1683. He made his will, January 10, 1680, to which he added a codicil, March 15, 1684, on account of the death of a son, and died September 7, 1685, having divided his estate among his heirs. His property after his death was valued at twenty-two pounds. His wife survived him. Children: Joseph, of whom further; Lydia, Ephraim, Timothy, William, Priscilla, Silas, Benjamin.

(II) Joseph, eldest child of William and Elizabeth (Arnold) Carpenter, was born about 1635 in England, and appears in Providence records as witness to a deed, May 3, 1656, being then of age. He resided in Warwick, Rhode Island, where he had a corn mill, his house being on the south side of the Pawtuxet river at the ford near the falls, on land received from his father. As early as 1663 he was on Long Island negotiating with the Indians for the purchase of lands, and in 1667 moved to Hempstead. The following year he purchased from the Indians three thousand acres at Musketa Cove, which was granted in 1667 by Governor Nichols, and thus his title was made secure. He was very kind to his Indian neighbors, who were always his friends. Having four associates, he was the proprietor of the Musketa Cove plantations, which continued under that name until the revolution. He built his first house on his home lot in 1668, and this stood until 1835. The settlement of the district was rapid, and he built grist and saw mills about half way between the present upper and lower dams at Musketa Cove. By contract with the town he built the mill house which was finished in 1679. He died in 1684. He married (first), April 21, 1659, Hannah Carpenter, of Rehoboth, daughter of William and Abigail Carpenter, pioneer settlers of that town. She was born February 3, 1640, in Rehoboth, and died at Hempstead in 1673. She was a woman of rare intelligence and culture for her day, and beside inheriting land from her father at Pawtuxet, she also received many of his books. Joseph Carpenter married (second), in 1674, Ann, daughter of Francis and Elizabeth (Luther) Weekes, baptized in 1647 in the Dutch church of New York. Francis Weekes was one of the five who came in a canoe with Williams to Providence, and settled early at Hempstead, where he was fined on account of kindnesses to the Quakers, and he moved on this account to Oyster Bay. Children by his first wife: Joseph, born in 1660, at Pawtuxet, had a daughter who married William Thornicreft; Tamsen, 1664, married John Williams; William, 1666; Nathaniel, 1668, the first white child born at Musketa Cove; Hannah, 1673, married Jacob Hicks in 1690. Children of second wife: Ann, born in 1676, married Joseph Weekes; Benjamin, born in 1680; John, of whom further.

(III) John, youngest child of Joseph and Ann (Weekes) Carpenter, was born in 1683 in Hempstead, and became a saddler by occupation. He bought from his nephew, Joseph Carpenter, the homestead of the latter's father, October 20, 1715, and probably resided there until his death. He deeded land to his son, Jacob, June 4, 1759, and died after 1760. He married, June 12, 1713, Martha, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Prior) Feake, born August 27, 1688. Children: John, of whom further; Jacob, born 1716; Isaac, 1718; Mary, 1721; Martha, 1724.

(IV) John (2), eldest child of John (1) and Martha (Feake) Carpenter, was born, July 1, 1714, in Hempstead, settled on Budd's or Little Neck, near Mamaroneck, Westchester county, on land which his father had purchased as early as 1720. He married, about 1736, Charity, daughter of Samuel Weeks, of Cedar Swamp, born Feb-

ruary 17, 1713, and probably settled at Rye immediately after his marriage. He owned land in the town of Northcastle and may have lived there. No record of his death appears. Children: Daniel, born November 20, 1737; Abraham, of whom further; Anne, November 2, 1740, married James Gedney; Isaac, December 8, 1743; Jacob, March 16, 1745; Daniel, April 17, 1747; Zipporah, April 6, 1749, married (first) James Kipp, and (second) Caleb Carpenter; Jesse, September 23, 1751; Gilbert, September 14, 1754.

(V) Abraham, second son of John (2) and Charity (Weeks) Carpenter, was born December 27, 1738, probably at Musketa Cove, and lived upon a farm in Northcastle where he also kept an inn. His will, made in 1780, was proved September 10, 1784, indicating that he died in the latter year. He married, September 20, 1759, Lydia, daughter of Peter Totten, an innholder of Northcastle. Children: Stephen, born August 5, 1763; Peter, March 15, 1765; Freelove, October 12, 1767; Anna, died young; James, of whom further; Elizabeth, January 22, 1774; Daniel, May 30, 1775; Abraham, September 10, 1777; Isaac and Jacob (twins), October 10, 1779; Thomas, January 3, 1782; Eliza; and Phoebe.

(VI) James, third son of Abraham and Lydia (Totten) Carpenter, was born August 4, 1772, in Northcastle, and died there in 1858. He was a tanner and currier, as well as a farmer, and was an industrious and successful citizen. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Totten, born July 7, 1779, died February 15, 1850. They had children: Joseph, born April 15, 1800; and Zophar, of whom further.

(VII) Zophar younger son of James and Elizabeth (Totten) Carpenter, was born, August 5, 1805, in Northcastle, and died April 2, 1890. He was a large farmer of Newcastle, and was supervisor of that town from 1862 to 1864. For twenty years he was a justice of the peace. At the age of sixty-eight years he retired from active business and resided at Mount Kisco. He was a regular attendant of the Quaker meetings of Chappaqua and Mount Kisco. In early life he was a Democrat, but was later a Whig and sustained the Republican party from its organization. He married Phebe Marshall, born March 22, 1810, died July 30, 1898, daughter of Francis Marshall, who was born October 3, 1770, and his wife, Elizabeth Carpenter, born July 5, 1784. Children: Francis M., of whom further; James Theodore, born September 11, 1835, married Cordelia Lyon and had a daughter, Elizabeth.

(VIII) Francis M., eldest son of Zophar and Phebe (Marshall) Carpenter, was born July 10, 1834. He attended the district school near his home and the Union Academy at Bedford, where he graduated in 1853. For the next ten years he was connected with a mercantile business in Mount Kisco, and for ten years succeeding that he cultivated the paternal homestead which he had purchased. In 1873 he sold his farm and engaged in coal business in New York City for twenty years, until 1893. In 1875 he purchased another farm at Mount Kisco, on which is located his present home, one of the handsomest and most delightfully situated residences in that region. In 1903 he became treasurer of the Westchester & Bronx Trust Company, and in 1906 to the responsibilities of this position were added those of president of the same company, since which time he has held both positions. He has held the office of vice-president of Westchester Trust Company, Yonkers, since its organization in 1898, also vice-president of Mount Kisco National Bank since its organization in 1895; and director in the First National Bank of White Plains. Being an energetic and successful business man, Mr. Carpenter was naturally called upon by his fellows to assist in caring for the public interests. For a period of thirty-two years, beginning with 1862, he served as supervisor of Newcastle, and in 1896 he was elected county treasurer and held the office for two terms of three years each. From 1893 to 1898 he represented his district as state senator. In 1909 he was elected by the legislature regent of the University of the State of New York for a twelve year term. Mr. Carpenter was made a Mason in 1906, being initiated in Mount Kisco Lodge, No. 708, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons. He is a member of the Republican Club, of New York City. In religious faith he is a Methodist and is respected and esteemed by a wide circle of acquaintances.

Mr. Carpenter married (first), November 24, 1859, Mary B. Miller, born in 1845, died

January 15, 1885, daughter of John A. Miller, of Bedford. He married (second) March 3, 1887, Mrs. Catherine A. Moger, widow of Joseph E. Moger, and daughter of Hezekiah and Hannah (Fish) Raymond. Children: 1. Carrie, born September 15, 1860, married, in September, 1885, Charles Matthews, and has children: Mary born September 15, 1893, and Dorothy, September, 1894. 2. Zophar, born December 6, 1869; married, in March, 1891, Florence Freeman, and they have a daughter Florence, born June 6, 1902.

WEBER

Joseph Weber, the founder of this family, was born in Germany in 1824, and died in Mount Vernon, Westchester county, New York, February 20, 1900. His parentage is unknown, but he had at least one brother, George Weber. Joseph Weber received his early education in Germany, and came to this country in 1847 and for a time worked for others. He later started a bakery of his own in New York City, which he conducted until 1852, when he disposed of this and turned his attention to the business he had established in Mount Vernon in 1849, and settled there where his bakery had been established. He was one of the pioneers of that now prosperous city, there being but five houses there at the time. His business rapidly increased and spread throughout the surrounding country and nearby towns, and in 1890, when he sold out and took his family back to Germany for a pleasure trip, his business was one of the most prosperous in that section of the country. Mr. Weber was also extensively engaged in the real estate business in Mount Vernon and erected the building, now one of the best hotels in the place, known as the Weber House. He was often sought for positions of public trust but always refused, was at one time member of the state militia as well as of many of the German societies. He married (first) Margaret Walters, a native of Germany, and (second) in Mount Vernon, about 1880, Eva M. Miller, who was born in Baden, Germany, in 1850. Children, nine by first wife: Peter, Joseph, Charles, Mary, Rose, Fanny, Louise, Theodore, George, Edward W., of whom further; Francis Xavier, born November 7, 1883. The two latter were by the second marriage.

(II) Dr. Edward W., son of Joseph and Eva M. (Miller) Weber, was born in Mount Vernon, Westchester county, New York, February 7, 1881, and is now living in White Plains, Westchester county. He received his education in the public schools of Mount Vernon and graduated from the high school there in 1899. In the following fall he entered Cornell University, where he had won a scholarship and graduated with degree of M.D. in 1903. The next two years he spent studying in the German Hospital, Brooklyn, and in the Kingston Avenue Hospital for contagious diseases; in 1905 he came to White Plains and set up for himself in the practice of his profession. While his practice is general, he specializes in obstetrics and anaesthesia, being the official anaesthetist. He is a member of the Cornell University Chapter of the Phi Sigma Kappa fraternity and of the medical fraternity Nu Sigma Nu. He is secretary of the Westchester County Medical Society and a member of the New York State Medical Association, of the American Medical Association, of the Society of Ex-Internes of the German Hospital, Brooklyn, and of the Physician's Mutual Aid Association of New York. He is also a member of the White Plains Club, of the Owl Bowling Club, of the Five Hundred Club, and of tne Cornell Club of New York, also University Club of White Plains and Country Tennis Club of Westchester; the American Geographical Society and the Milk Commission of the Medical Society of the County of Westchester, New York, and medical inspector of public schools of White Plains. He is attending physician of the White Plains Hospital. He married, February 7, 1906, Eleanor, daughter of James Jackson, of Ottawa, Canada, who was born there February 7, 1879. Children: Edith Marguerite, born November 26, 1906; Edward Jackson, born December 31, 1908.

SCHMID

Henry August Schmid was born near Leipzig, in the kingdom of Saxony, Germany. He was a publisher of books and editor of a newspaper, and Lutheran in his religious views. His father was a Lutheran clergy-

man, and his mother the daughter of one of the most prominent publishers of Leipzig, Saxony, whose name was probably Dürr. They had eight children, seven sons and one daughter. He was, through his mother, a near relative of Bernard Tauchnitz, the publisher of the "Collection of British Authors," whom Queen Victoria knighted for the promotion of English literature upon the continent. Henry August Schmid married a native of Saxony, whose name is not known, and became the father of Henry Ernest Schmid.

(II) Dr. Henry Ernest Schmid, son of Henry August Schmid, is a prominent and well known member of the medical profession, and was born in Thuringia, Saxony, Prussia, on May 1, 1834. His father intended him to follow his own business, that of publisher, and gave him an excellent education. He first attended the Latin College (Lateinische Schule), which was a part of the great institution called Franke's Waisenhaus, in the city of Halle, Saxony. He then commenced a higher literary course; but his father unfortunately incurred the censure of the government, and this changed the whole tenor of the son's life, who then came to this country in 1853. Soon after his arrival he went to Winchester, Virginia, and having a predilection for the study of medicine took a course in the medical school there, taking courses also at the University of Virginia, Charlottesville, and at the University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia. He began the practice of medicine at White Plains, New York, in 1858, continuing until the following year. He was then sent under the auspices of the Episcopal Board of Foreign Missions as medical missionary to Japan. He resided at Nagasaki until the year 1862, and established a small hospital within a Buddhist temple, the idol of course having been removed. He soon had a very extensive practice among the natives, who were quick to appreciate the superiority of foreign physicians, and he became extremely popular amongst them. His health failed, however, and he readily accepted the invitation of the commander of an English surveying fleet to go with him through the inland sea, which he was going to survey. While on board the flagship he made himself very useful as interpreter, preventing bloodshed on several occasions as the natives at that time were very hostile to foreigners. Later on, having made up his mind to go back to America in the same English man-of-war he left Japan and visited Corea, northern China, Java and Sumatra. He also made an extensive tour in southern Africa as his ship, having narrowly escaped destruction in a typhoon, went to Cape Town for repairs. After this he visited St. Helena, the Azores and then England, returning to this country and settling again in White Plains after three years' absence. He resumed the practice which had been so eventfully interrupted, and has remained with increasing honor and prestige to the present time, being esteemed one of the leading physicians of the state.

As an enthusiast in the cause of science Dr. Schmid made many valuable collections for the Smithsonian Institution, while he was in Japan, and this led to his being made a member of the Oriental Society and the American Association for the Advancement of Science. He is also a member of the American Medical Association, the State Medical Society, and the Westchester County Medical Society. He started St. Vincent's Retreat for Insane, Nervous and Alcoholic Diseases, and is now consultant of that institution; also consultant of the County Branch of the New York Orthopedic Hospital. He is chief of the White Plains Hospital, and physician at Caroline Rest, Hartsdale, and the Presbyterian Rest at White Plains. Besides which he is president of the board of health of the town. He is a prominent citizen of White Plains, and has been president of its board of education for thirty years. In his political convictions Dr. Schmid is a Democrat, but is not a partisan, reserving to himself always the privilege of voting for the best man. He is a Mason, and has been senior warden in the Masonic Lodge of White Post, Virginia. Dr. Schmid is also a member of the White Plains Club, the American Yacht Club at Milton Point, the New York Athletic Club, the New York Arion Society, the Nineteenth Century Club, and the Arts Club of New York City. He is connected prominently with the Protestant Episcopal church, being a vestryman and senior

warden of Grace Church at White Plains.

Dr. Schmid married (first) Eugenie Preud'homme, of Auburn, New York, daughter of Eugene T. Preud'homme, owner and manipulator of the village gas works and builder of many houses. Her mother was a native of Watertown, New York. There were three children born of this marriage. Theodora Morrill, born in June 1863, now the wife of E. H. P. Squire, a lawyer of White Plains; Gertrude Pernetta, born in December, 1864, organist of Grace Church and teacher of instrumentation; and Pernetta Eugenia, born in July, 1871. Dr. Schmid married (second), September, 1892, Lucie Sutherland, of White Plains. Her father was the editor and owner of the *Eastern State Journal,* and was an active politician, having been state senator for a long time. Dr. Schmid is a fine-looking man, of distinctly German type, smooth-faced, with an abundance of hair waving back from a broad, high, intellectual forehead. His features are all strongly marked, eyes clear and penetrating, mouth firm and sensitive, and characteristic well-set nose and chin. The whole countenance is indicative of the integrity and purposefulness of his career.

YOUNG

This is a very old American family, the American ancestor arriving soon after the historical voyage of the "Mayflower" and has numerous representatives scattered all over the United States. The family was conspicuously identified with the early settlement of Sullivan county, New York, where the village of Youngsville was named in its honor.

(I) John Young was born in England and settled in Plymouth, Massachusetts, before October 31, 1638, at which time he received a grant of land there. Another grant was made, November 31, 1639, and his name appears on the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He married, December 13, 1648, Abigail, daughter of Henry (2) and Mary (Newland) Howland. About 1650 John Young settled in Eastham, Massachusetts, where he died January 29, 1691, bequeathing property by his will to his wife Abigail, sons John, Joseph, Nathaniel, David, Robert, Henry, and three daughters. The widow died, April 7, 1692, and her estate was divided April 19, 1692.

(II) Robert, fifth son of John and Abigail (Howland) Young, was born in August, 1667, in Eastham, died there soon after November 12, 1742, on which day his will was executed. He married, March 22, 1694, Joanne, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Doane) Hicks, of Eastham, subsequently of Barnstable and Dartmouth. She was a descendant in the seventh generation of Sir Ellis Hicks, who was knighted at Poitier in 1536 for bravery in capturing a set of colors from the French. Robert Hicks, a descendant of Sir Ellis in the fifth generation, came to Plymouth, Massachusetts in the "Fortune" December 9, 1621, followed by his wife, Margaret, and their children, in the ship "Anne" August 16, 1623. The eldest of these, Samuel, was deputy to the general court from Eastham in 1647-8. He married, in 1645, Lydia, daughter of Deacon John Doane, an immigrant from England. Children of Robert and Joanne Young: Robert, died young; Robert, of whom further; Lydia, born May 29, 1699; Joanne, June 1, 1703; married Theophilus Higgins; Jannet, died young.

(III) Robert (2), second son of Robert (1) and Joanna (Hicks) Young, was born December 11, 1696, at Eastham, and died at Maromas, Connecticut, May 1, 1775. In 1740 he settled at Middletown, Connecticut, and was admitted to full communion in the church at Middle Haddam in 1751. He was among the first settlers in the district of Middletown, known as Maromas, and was appointed distributor for several years. The inventory of his estate amounted to one hundred and fifty-nine pounds, four shillings and four pence. He married, October 3, 1717, at Eastham, Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac and Apphia (Freeman) Pepper, born July 11, 1698. Children: 1. Hannah, born about 1720, married Robert Pelton. 2. John, born 1722; married Hannah, widow of Joseph Ingraham. 3. Samuel, born December 12, 1726, died 1753; unmarried. 4. Robert, born August 17, 1728; married Sarah Baker. 5. Abigail, born December 3, 1730; married Andrew Carrier. 6. Elizabeth, born August 26, 1733. 7. Silvanus, of whom further. 8. Simeon, born November 23, 1738, had wife Mehitable.

(IV) Silvanus, fourth son of Robert (2) and Elizabeth (Pepper) Young, was born April 23, 1735, in Eastham, died in 1807 at Middletown. According to the census of 1790 he had a family numbering eight. He married, April 6, 1761, Ruth, born August 14, 1736, daughter of Andrew and Rebecca (Rockwell) Carrier, of Marlborough Parish, Colchester. She was a descendant in the fourth generation of Thomas Carrier, a Welshman, who belonged to the body guard of King Charles I., of Great Britain, and who was notorious for his fleetness of foot even after he was more than one hundred years old. He came to Billerica, Massachusetts, before 1664, and removed to Andover, thence to Colchester, Connecticut, where he was among the original proprietors of the parish. He was accustomed to walk from Colchester to Glastonbury carrying a sack of corn on his shoulder, stopping only once in the entire distance of eighteen miles. He died in Colchester, May 16, 1736, said to be one hundred and thirteen years old. He was neither gray nor bald, walked erect, and shortly before his death walked a distance of six miles. He married in Billerica, May 7, 1664, Martha, daughter of Andrew and Faith Allen, of Andover, Massachusetts. She was a victim of the witchcraft delusion and was executed August 19, 1692, on Salem Hill. Children of Silvanus and Ruth (Carrier) Young: 1. Samuel, born January 26, 1762; married Elizabeth Brainerd. 2. Robert, of whom further. 3. Silvanus, born September 2, 1765. 4. Elizabeth, born September 2, 1767; married Seth Morse, of Chelsea, Vermont. 5. Isaac, born May 10, 1770; married Rachel Bronson. 6. Thomas, born July 17, 1772; married Ruth Gale. 7. Ruth, born May 27, 1774; married Simon Closson and moved to Thetford, Vermont. 8. Enoch, July 10, 1778, was killed by a falling tree; unmarried. 9. William, born April 19, 1780; married Elizabeth Bailey.

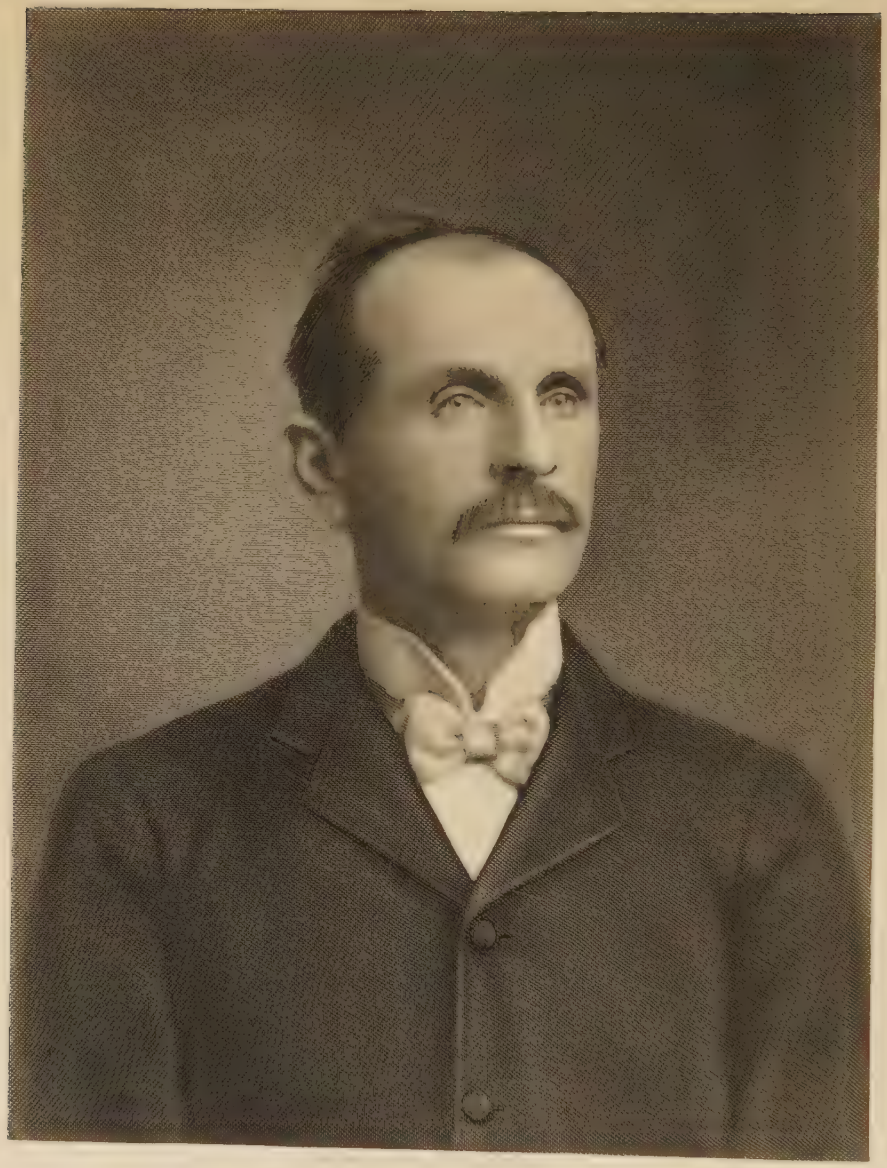
(V) Robert (3), second son of Silvanus and Ruth (Carrier) Young, was born October 10, 1763, in that part of Middletown, which is now Chatham, Connecticut, died January 20, 1831, in Liberty, Sullivan county, New York. In early manhood he resided in Westchester Parish in the town of Colchester, Connecticut, where he was successively ensign, lieutenant and corporal in the Twenty-fourth Connecticut Militia Regiment from 1801 to 1807. In the latter year he removed to Liberty, where he cleared up a farm and passed the remainder of his life. He married about January 1, 1787, Susannah Isham, born September 4, 1765, in Colchester, died October 27, 1850, in Liberty, surviving him nearly twenty years. She was a daughter of Captain John and Eunice (Baldwin) Isham, of Colchester. Children: 1. Joseph, of whom further. 2. Erastus, born May 16, 1789, died unmarried. 3. Susannah, married (first) Elam Fish, (second) Judge Joseph Grant. 4. Robert, born June 23, 1793, resided in Liberty. 5. John Isham, born January 27, 1795, lived and died in Liberty. 6. Francis, born August 19, 1798, also resided and died in Liberty. 7. Asaph, born about 1800, died in Liberty. 8. William, born May 22, 1802, died in Liberty. 9. Eunice, born about 1804; married Calvin Bush, of Liberty. 10. Elizabeth, born January 21, 1810, in Liberty, died there unmarried in her seventeenth year.

(VI) Joseph, eldest child of Robert (3) and Susannah (Isham) Young, was born September 3, 1787, in Colchester, died November 12, 1875, in Liberty, at the age of eighty-eight years. He was twenty years of age when he removed with his father to Liberty, soon after he settled on a hill between Liberty and Parksville, at the point ever since known as Young's Gap. In those early days there was no mill nearer than Wurtsboro and it was his custom to take a grist on horse back to that point to be ground, each round trip consuming two days. He was a very active and industrious man and took many contracts to clear land at ten dollars per acre. He owned six hundred and forty acres at Young's Gap, most of which he cleared; beside farming and raising cattle and sheep, he dealt largely in cattle which he gathered for the New York market. Both he and his wife were members of the Methodist church and he was familiarly known as "Squire Joe" Young. Though he received a limited education, such as the district schools of Connecticut afforded, he was well read and an intelligent and progressive citizen. From the organization of the Republican party in 1856

he was one of its active supporters, though he did not seek any office for himself. Besides justice of the peace his only official service was in the capacity of town supervisor. He married Sally Buckeley, a native of Liberty, who died about 1866. Children: 1. Edward, was a farmer and merchant at Parksville, where he died. 2. Harriet, married John D. Watkins, and lived in Liberty. 3. William, of whom further. 4. Henry. 5. John Newton, was a farmer at Parksville, and died there.

(VII) William, second son of Joseph and Sarah (Buckeley) Young, was born September 4, 1825, at Young's Gap, where he grew to manhood, and on which he lived throughout his active life. He attended the village schools and spent one year at Montgomery Academy, in Orange county, New York. Immediately after attaining his majority he engaged in farming on a portion of the paternal homestead, and there continued being an extensive breeder of, and dealer in, cattle, buying for the markets as his father had done before him. He is now living in the village of Liberty. He has always been a faithful member of the Methodist church and an earnest supporter of Republican policies in public affairs. Contented with the growth of his crops and flocks he has no desire to participate in public affairs and lives the quiet life of an industrious and thrifty farmer. He married Louise Kimball, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Hitt) Kimball, of Rockland, Sullivan county, born in 1828, died June 30, 1908. Children: 1. Harriet, married W. R. Baldwin, resides in Liberty. 2. James Chandler, of whom further. 3. Clarinda, now Mrs. Roswell A. Monroe, resides in Liberty.

(VIII) James Chandler, only son of William and Louise (Kimball) Young, was born December 1, 1855, on the homestead, where his grandfather settled, at Young's Gap, and there grew up, participating from an early age in the cares and labors of the home farm. He attended the village schools at Liberty, spent one winter at Monticello and one term at the Brooklyn Polytechnic Institute, ending his school studies at the age of about twenty years. He is, however, a student of history and human nature, and is among the best informed citizens of his native town. He remained on the home farm until the fall of 1880, when he removed to the village of Liberty and purchased a house, in which he now lives, on the north side of Main street at the corner of Law street. At the same time he purchased land on the opposite side of the street, all of which is now covered with various business structures. He also became interested in mercantile business with U. S. Messiter. This was the founding of the extensive department store now conducted by Young, Messiter & Dodge. At different times Mr. Young has erected the various buildings on the ground above mentioned, the last being the very handsome three story and basement structure occupied by the mercantile firm above mentioned. It is by far the best building in Liberty and probably in Sullivan county, and in it is conducted a successful and growing mercantile business covering a great variety of wares. About 1893 Mr. Young exchanged the ground now occupied by the New Liberty Hotel for that on the opposite side of the street on which he erected the building occupied by the Sullivan County National Bank. This bank was organized June 20, 1893, with A. J. D. Wedemeyer as president and Mr. Young as vice-president. The latter became president in 1896 and has thus since continued. Beside the interests previously named, Mr. Young is the owner of farms and an enthusiastic breeder of cattle and other domestic animals, including an interest in a sheep ranch at Douglas, Wyoming. He has always been an active member of the Methodist church, and in 1910 erected, as a memorial to his mother, what is known as Memorial Hall, an adjunct of the Methodist church building in Liberty, which is used as a place of entertainment, designed to interest and lead into right paths the young people of the community. A consistent supporter of Republican principles and policies, Mr. Young has not sought to mingle in public affairs, and his only official service has been rendered in the capacity of village trustee. He married, September 7, 1881, Emma Crary, daughter of H. H. and Polly (Burr) Crary, of Hancock, New York. They have two daughters, Louise and Polly, both residing with their parents.



Harry M. Ripley.

RIPLEY William Ripley, the immigrant ancestor of all the colonial Ripley families, was born in England. He came from Hingham in 1638 to Hingham, Massachusetts, bringing with him his wife, two sons and two daughters. He married (second) Elizabeth Thaxter, widow of Thomas Thaxter, September 29, 1654, and he died July 20, 1656. His widow married, January 20, 1658, John Dwight, of Dedham, and died July 17, 1660. Ripley's will was dated June 30, 1656. He was admitted a freeman, May 18, 1642. His town lot, which he drew in 1638, contained four acres and was on Main street, Lower Plain, or Hingham Center. The house of a descendant, Ebed Ripley, stands on the lot. He was a weaver by trade. Children: 1. John, died February 2, 1684. 2. Abraham, married Mary Farnsworth, who married (second) Edward Jenkins, of Scituate. 3. Sarah, married, October 18, 1653, Jeremiah Beale. 4. Daughter.

(I) Ellis Ripley, a descendant of William Ripley, was an only son. His mother married twice and he had a half-brother, John Green, and a half-sister, Mary Green. He lived in Southampton, Massachusetts, and King, New Hampshire. He married Roxanna, daughter of Eli and Hannah (Lyman) Clapp (see Clapp and Lyman). Children: Henry Lyman, of whom further; Roxanna, married —— Jackson, whose son, Amos Jackson, was congressman from Ohio; Jane, Joseph, Reuben, Richard.

(II) Henry Lyman, son of Ellis Ripley, was born in Southampton, Massachusetts. He was educated there in the public schools. He was employed in the whip factory at Westfield, Massachusetts, and afterward operated a transfer ferry on the Hudson river between Haverstraw and Crugers railroad station, and between Watch Hill, Rhode Island, and the railroad station at Stonington, Connecticut, in summer months. He was a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married, August 24, 1846, at Westfield, Louise S. Monroe. Children: 1. Ella. 2. Lucy. 3. Joseph S., married Martha Ferguson, of New York; was engaged in the ferry business at Crugers, New York. 4. Edwin L., married (first) Nellie Mitchell, one child, Lyman; (second) Mabel Palmer, of Stonington, Connecticut. 5. Harriet L. 6. Jenny Lind, married James H. Fletcher, a contractor, and lived at Crugers. 7. Harry Monroe, of whom further.

(III) Harry Monroe, son of Henry Lyman Ripley, was born at Crugers on the Hudson, New York, November 29, 1856, died July 26, 1910, at the Ossining Hospital from the effects of an accident. He attended the public schools at Boscobel, New York, and afterward studied under a private tutor from Peekskill, paying his tutor from his own earnings. He was engineer of the ferry-boat "Watch Hill," and in partnership with his brother, Joseph S. Ripley, owned and operated the ferry between Watch Hill and Stonington, Connecticut, for twenty years or more. During the last twenty years of his life he was engaged in the business of driving wells and owned and operated several plants. Since his death his widow has continued the business successfully. He was a member of Van Cortlandt Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Peekskill, New York, and of Radium Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Ossining, New York, of which he was one of the founders and for which he selected the name. He was interested in public affairs, but declined to accept public office on account of the engrossing nature of his own business.

After his death a public subscription resulted in the purchase of an ambulance for the hospital in which he died, and this ambulance was given as a memorial to Mr. Ripley. *The Daily Citizen*, of Ossining, said of Mr. Ripley, anent this ambulance fund: "The ambulance will be in reality a memorial to Mr. Ripley and will be so inscribed. He was known universally as a kind and generous man, and his sudden death shocked all who knew him, and he was known far and near, for his work took him everywhere. It is felt that many people, especially those who have come in contact with him through his work, will feel it a privilege to contribute to this fund." Mr. Ripley was a man of exemplary character, generous to a fault and greatly beloved in the community. In his own home he was particularly delightful to family and guests and his domestic life was ideal dur-

ing the nineteen years he and his good wife lived together. He and his wife were members of the Highland Avenue Methodist Episcopal Church.

He married, at Oak Ridge, New Jersey, October 12, 1891, Martha Jennings, born at Oak Ridge, daughter of David and Sarah (Adams) Jennings (see Jennings III). Children of Harry Monroe and Martha Ripley: 1. Harry T., born at Oak Ridge, March 23, 1893, died same day. 2. Raymond Edsall, born April 4, 1895, died May 16, 1895. 3. Evelyn, born May 6, 1898, died May 6, 1898.

(The Clapp Line.)

The surname Clapp or Clap had its origin in the proper or personal name of Osgod Clapa, a Danish noble in the court of King Canute, (1017-36). The site of his country place was known as Clapham, county Surrey. The ancient seat of the family in England is at Salcombe in Devonshire, where important estates were owned for many centuries by this family. Coat-of-arms of this branch: First and fourth, three battle-axes second sable a griffin passant argent; third sable an eagle with two heads displayed with a border engrailed argent. A coat-of-arms in common use in the Clapp family in England and America is: Vaire gules and argent a quarter azure charged with the sun or. Crest: A pike naiant proper. Motto: *Fais ce que dois advienne que pourra.*

The American family is descended from six immigrants, Edward and Captain Roger, sons of William Clapp, and John, Nicholas, Thomas and Ambrose, sons of Nicholas Clapp, of Venn Ottery, Devonshire, England. The fathers of William and Nicholas were brothers. The wife of Edward Clapp was daughter of Nicholas Clapp. All came to Dorchester, Massachusetts, forming one of the most prominent and influential families of that town.

(I) William Clapp, of this ancient Devonshire family, lived at Salcombe Regis, Devonshire. Two of his sons were prominent among the pioneers of Dorchester, Captain Roger, of whom further; Edward, came after his brother, about 1633.

(II) Captain Roger Clapp, son of William Clapp, was born in Salcombe Regis, Devonshire, England, April 6, 1609. He sailed from Plymouth on the ship, "Mary and John," for New England, March 20, 1630, arriving at Nantasket, May 30, 1630. He was a proprietor and was admitted a freeman, May 14, 1634, at Dorchester, where he was one of the first settlers in 1630. He was chosen selectman in 1637, and fourteen times afterward, previous to 1665, when he took command of the fort, being appointed August 10th of that year "captain of the castle with a salary of fifty pounds a year." He was several times deputy to the general court. At the first regular organization of the militia in 1644 he was lieutenant of the Dorchester company and was afterward captain. He was one of the founders of the Dorchester church and a member for sixty years. He was a kind and considerate officer, honored and respected by all under his authority. Such was the affection in which he was held by the citizens that on the occasion when he was seriously ill a day of fasting and prayer was ordered by the town of Dorchester that they might pray for his recovery, and on his restoration to health a day of thanksgiving was set apart. He removed to Boston in 1686, and died there February 2, 1691.

He married, November 6, 1633, Johanna, daughter of Thomas Ford, of Dorchester, England, who was a passenger on the same ship. She was born June 8, 1617, died in Boston, June 29, 1695. Children: Samuel, born October 11, 1634; William, July 5, 1636, died September 22, 1638; Elizabeth, June 22, 1638; Experience, August 23, 1640, died young; Waitestill, October 22, 1641, died August 9, 1643; Preserved, of whom further; Experience, December, 1645, died young; Hopestill, November 6, 1647; Wait, March 17, 1649; Thanks, baptized August 25, 1650, died young; Desire, October 17, 1652; Thomas, April, 1655; Unite, October 13, 1656, died March 20, 1664; Supply, October 30, 1660, died March 5, 1666.

(III) Captain Preserved Clapp, son of Captain Roger Clapp, was born November 23, 1643, died September 20, 1720. He lived in Dorchester until he was about twenty years old, when he removed to Northampton and became one of the leading citizens there. He was captain of the militia and ruling elder of the church. He served as deputy to the general court. He married,

June 4, 1667, Sarah Newberry, of Windsor. She died October 3, 1716, aged sixty-six years, daughter of Major Benjamin Newberry. Children: Sarah, born February 24, 1669, died young; Wait, November 8, 1670; Mary, December 14, 1672; Preserved, April 29, 1675; Samuel, 1677; Hannah, May 3, 1681; Roger, of whom further; Thomas, June 16, 1688.

(IV) Captain Roger (2) Clapp, son of Captain Preserved Clapp, was born May 24, 1684. He lived in Northampton. He was captain in the military company, and representative to the general court. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Bartlett. He died in 1762, and his widow, August 9, 1767. Children: Roger, born April 3, 1708; Elizabeth, May 29, 1710; Jonathan, 1713; Aaron, of whom further; Asahel, about 1717; Supply, about 1721; Charles, 1725; Noah, died about 1751; Simeon, born 1728.

(V) Aaron, son of Captain Roger (2) Clapp, was born January 30, 1715. He moved to what is now Easthampton. He married Jemima Bartlett. Children: Aaron, born April 5, 1748; David, September 9, 1750; Jemima, October 26, 1752; Achsah, married John Duvoy; Levi, born 1760, soldier in revolution; Eli, of whom further.

(VI) Eli, son of Aaron Clapp, moved to Southampton. He married Hannah Lyman. Children: Hannah, married Russell Pomeroy; Eunice, alive in 1847, married Stephen D. Hurlburt; Roxanna, married Ellis Ripley (see Ripley I); Reuben, died while attending Yale College; Erastus, born April 30, 1792; Fidelia, died when about nine years of age; Eli, died in infancy; Lyman, dead in 1843.

(The Lyman Line.)

(I) Richard Lyman, immigrant ancestor, was descended from Alfred the Great, King of England. He was born at High Ongar, county Essex, England, and in August, 1631, embarked with his wife and five children in the ship, "Lyon," sailing from Bristol and landing in Boston. He settled first in Charlestown and with his wife united with the church of which Mr. Eliot was pastor. He was made freeman, June 11, 1635. He was one of the first settlers of Hartford, Connecticut, and an original proprietor in 1636. His will was dated April 22, 1640, proved January 27, 1642, together with that of his wife who died soon afterward in 1640. He married Sarah, daughter of Roger Osborne, of Halstead, county Kent, England. Children: William; Philip, baptized September 12, 1611; Richard, baptized July 18, 1613, died young; William, baptized September 8, 1616; Richard, baptized February 23, 1617; Sarah, baptized February 6, 1620; Anne, baptized April 12, 1621, died young; John, of whom further; Robert, born September, 1620.

(II) Lieutenant John Lyman, son of Richard Lyman, was baptized in High Ongar, England, 1623, and came with his parents to America. He married Dorcas, daughter of John Plumb, of Hartford. In 1654 he removed to Northampton, Massachusetts, where he lived the remainder of his days. He had command of the Northampton soldiers in the Turner Falls fight, May 18, 1676. He died August 20, 1690.

(III) Lieutenant Benjamin Lyman, son of Lieutenant John Lyman, was born in August, 1674, died October 14, 1723, in his fiftieth year. He was a farmer and owned slaves. He married, October 27, 1698, Thankful, daughter of Medad Pomeroy, granddaughter of Eltweed Pomeroy.

(IV) Benjamin (2), son of Lieutenant Benjamin (1) Lyman, was born January 2, 1703. He married Mary Moseley, of Glastonbury, Connecticut, born at Westfield, Massachusetts, in 1707.

(V) Benjamin (3), son of Benjamin (2) Lyman, was born in Northampton, August 1, 1727. He was deacon of the church. He married Hannah James, of Easthampton. His daughter Hannah married Eli Clapp (see Clapp).

(The Jennings Line.)

(I) Daniel Jennings, the first of the line of whom we have information, married Letitia Petinger and among their children was Daniel, of whom further.

(II) Daniel (2), son of Daniel (1) Jennings, lived at Oak Ridge, New Jersey. He married Catherine Davenport and had six children: David, of whom further; Absalom, William, Gilbert, John, Helen, all born at Oak Ridge.

(III) David, son of Daniel (2) Jennings, was a farmer, owning a large estate at Oak Ridge. He married Sarah Adams. Children: 1. Adaline, died aged eighteen. 2.

Mary, married LaFayette Fuller, of Sussex, New Jersey, and had Violet, Wesley, David, Watson, Wilbur, Dora, Henry D., who was a miller by trade; all born at Sussex, New Jersey. 3. Sarah, married Thomas Edsall, of Hamburg, New Jersey, a farmer, and had six children: Mary E., David, Anna, Sarah, Luther, Esther, all born at Oak Ridge. 4. Oscar, married Ida E. Freeman, of East Orange, New Jersey, and had two children, Elma and Ada, born at Oak Ridge, live at Rockaway, New Jersey. 5. Thomas, married Jennie Earle, of Boonton, one daughter, Helen M. 6. David, lives in New York. 7. Eva, lived at Ossining. 8. Harriet, died young. 9. Rachel, twin of Harriet, died young. 10. Martha, wife of Harry Monroe Ripley (see Ripley III). David Jennings died aged eighty-four, and his wife at the age of seventy-six. Both were members of the Presbyterian church.

GRANT

John Grant, the immigrant ancestor, originally of Scotland, came to New York City from Ireland, in the year 1810. In 1813 he removed to Liberty, New York, where he bought a farm of a hundred acres situated about two miles east of the town, and lived there the remainder of his life. He was an expert stonecutter, and his work has been greatly admired by his descendants. Nothing is known in regard to his religion and politics. He married Barbara Brown, of New York City, the names of whose parents are not given, and died in the year 1839. Their children were: John, Eliza, Margaret, George, Thomas, David, Jane, William J., of whom further.

(II) William Jay, son of John Grant, was born in the year 1825, and was educated in the public school of Liberty. He learned the carpentering and building trade when seventeen years of age, and then started in business for himself, continuing therein until several years before his death in 1886, when his health compelled him to retire. In 1849 he married Augusta Garrett, daughter of James and Mehitabel (Thorpe) Garrett, of Washington county, Connecticut. He was a Democrat, and a Presbyterian. Children: Martha, born in 1851, unmarried, and lives in Liberty; Edward Whitney, of whom further.

(III) Edward Whitney, son of William Jay Grant, was born in Liberty, New York, August 23, 1853. His education was received at the Liberty Normal Institute, and at the age of fourteen years he learned the carpentering trade at which he worked a portion of his time, devoting the remainder to work on the farm owned by his father. At his father's death in 1886, he bought the farm from the rest of the heirs. Meantime, in 1875, he had started in the carpentering business for himself in Liberty, good carpentering work being very scarce at that time. He continued in this business alone until 1887, when he formed a partnership with Robert D. Kinne, which lasted until 1899, and in this year he retired from the carpentering business altogether. In the year 1898 he started a harness store in Liberty with the intention of turning it over to his son, Byron, which intention he subsequently carried out. He is a prominent citizen in Liberty, having been town supervisor for a period of four years; he is also president of the Liberty National Bank, of which institution he was one of the founders. Mr. Grant is at present the oldest native born citizen of Liberty, and for years he was the heaviest contractor in Liberty, erecting many of the most substantial buildings in the village. In his political convictions he is a Democrat, and in his religious views a Presbyterian, as was his father before him.

Mr. Grant married in the year 1880, Rachel A., daughter of Thomas Gildersleeve and his wife, who was Mary Courtright, of Liberty. They have two children: 1. Byron, born in 1882, unmarried, is the proprietor of the harness store in Liberty which his father founded. 2. Mary A., born in 1884, married James Rogers Wright, of Saratoga, New York. Mr. Wright is at present a druggist in Dansville, New York. They have one child, Edward Byron, born in 1908.

NICHOLS

Francis Nichols, the founder of this family in this country, was born in England, before 1600, and died in 1650. Robert Nichols, his great-great-grandfather, was a wealthy resident in London where he died in 1548. His great-grandfather left

legacies to found hospitals in London, and other charities. His grandfather's name was Antony. Francis, married Margaret Bruce, a descendant of King Robert Bruce. An older brother Edward, was a staunch Royalist in the conflict of the seventeenth century, for which cause he was compelled to flee from England and died in Paris. A younger brother, Colonel Richard, was the first English governor of New York, from 1664 to 1667, established the Episcopal church in New York, and was killed in battle with the Dutch, May 28, 1672. Francis Nichols also was a man of military training, and is supposed to have been a member of the Horse Guards in London. He was living at Stratford, Connecticut, in 1639, being one of the first seventeen settlers and founders. In that year he was chosen to train the men of Stratford in military discipline, and received at Stratford the title of "sergeant." He lived at Stratford but a short time finally settling in Westchester county, New York; he owned land also at Southold, Long Island. Before his death he distributed his lands among his children. He was probably a widower when he came to Stratford. He married (second) in 1645, Anne, daughter of Barnabas Wines, of Southold, who married (second) John Elton, of Southold; (third) Captain John Hooker, of Setaucket, Long Island, and (fourth) Colonel John Youngs. Children, all except the last named by first wife and born in England: John; Isaac, of whom further; Caleb, died in 1690, married Anne Warde; a daughter, married Richard Mills; Anna, married Christopher Youngs.

(II) Isaac, son of Sergeant Francis Nichols, was born in England, and died at Stratford in 1695. He was a deputy for several terms to the general assembly of Connecticut. He married Margaret ——, who survived him. Children: Mary, born February 2, 1648, married Rev. Israel Chauncey; Sarah, born November 1, 1649, married Stephen Burritt; Josiah, born January 29, 1652-3, died June 25, 1692, married, December 13, 1678, Hannah, Hanley; Isaac, born March 12, 1654, died in 1690, married Mary ——; Jonathan, of whom further; Ephraim, born December 15, 1657, died in 1692, married Esther (Ward) Hanley; Patience, born February 2, 1660; Temperance, born May 17, 1662; Margery, born November 30, 1663; Benjamin, born February 2, 1666, married (first) Abigail ——, (second) Rebecca Seeley; Elizabeth, born April 2, 1668, married, July 9, 1691, Rev. Joseph Webb.

(III) Jonathan, son of Isaac and Margaret Nichols, was born at Stratford, Connecticut, December 10, 1655. As early as 1680 he settled at Darby, New Haven county, Connecticut. He married, December 21, 1681, Hannah Hawkins. Children: Josiah, born October 21, 1682, died in 1734; Mary, born January 16, 1684, married in 1712, Joshua Judson; Jonathan (2), of whom further.

(IV) Jonathan (2), son of Jonathan (1) and Hannah (Hawkins) Nichols, was born September 12, 1687, died November 6, 1760. He married, December 22, 1713, Sarah, daughter of Sergeant Joseph Beach. Children: Hannah, born May 26, 1716, married —— Beers; Mary, born September 6, 1718; Abiah, born December 17, 1720; Sarah, born November 10, 1722, married —— Tomlinson; Josiah, born December 4, 1724, married Sarah ——; Hawkins, born September 9, 1727; Ruth, born September 19, 1730, married —— Hatch; Jonathan (3), of whom further; Eunice, born August 25, 1736, married —— Gilbert.

(V) Jonathan (3), son of Jonathan (2) and Sarah (Beach) Nichols, was born August 10, 1732. He resided at North Stratford, now Trumbull, Fairfield county, Connecticut. He married, February 9, 1756, Mary Ely, of Lyme, Connecticut. Children: Ely, born December 31, 1756; Hawkins, born September 21, 1758; Mary, born September 4, 1760, married —— Summers; Hannah, born November 16, 1762, married —— Foot; Phebe, born in August, 1767; Jonathan Richard, born in October, 1769; Joel, baptized March 15, 1772; Elisha, baptized June 20, 1774; Jonathan (4), of whom further; Elisha, born June 27, 1779.

(VI) Jonathan (4), son of Jonathan (3) and Mary Ely Nichols, was born February 6, 1777. He came about 1810 from Trumbull, Connecticut, to Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, where he purchased a tract of one thousand acres of land, all wilderness, for which he paid $1,024. He

was commissioned ensign, Seventh Company, Twenty-eighth Regiment, State Militia, at Hartford, Connecticut, May, 1808; again June 8, 1811, in Ulster county, New York, in battalion of militia, as ensign. He married, in 1801, Bethiah, daughter of David and Bethiah (Bennett) Mallett, who was baptized September 30, 1781; she married (second) James Hall, of Mount Pleasant, Pennsylvania. Children, so far as known: Maria, born in August, 1801, died January 3, 1806; William Mallett, of whom further; Maria Anne, born December 25, 1812, married Stephen B. Gregory, a farmer of the town of Liberty.

(VII) William Mallett, son of Jonathan (4) and Bethiah (Mallett) Nichols, was born July 26, 1807. He lived all his active days on his father's farm at Liberty, after which he removed to the village. He married (first), February 13, 1831, Sally Maria Briggs, died February 21, 1839, daughter of Daniel and Susan (Townsend) Briggs. He married (second), April 1, 1840, Eleanor, died November 4, 1869, also a daughter of Daniel and Susan (Townsend) Briggs. The grandfather of these two wives of William Mallett Nichols, was Philip Briggs, who served in the revolution, Westchester County Militia, Fourth Regiment, Colonel Thaddeus Crane, being a member of Captain Ephraim Lockwood's company, and took part in the battle of White Plains and other engagements. The father, Daniel Briggs, removed in young manhood, to Wawarsing, Ulster county, New York. Children of William Mallett Nichols by first wife: 1. Jonathan Briggs, of whom further. 2. Sarah, born February 3, 1835, married Henry Lobdell, a farmer of Salem Center, Westchester county; children: Ella, Alice, Edna. Children by second wife: 3. Caroline E., November 16, 1841, married George H. Spencer, a druggist of New York City, now living at New Augustine, Florida. 4. Susan J., born May 12, 1843, died January 6, 1906; married Edward Phillips, a hardware merchant of New York City; child, Frank. 5. Mary Frances, March 22, 1849; married Albert B. Spencer, a druggist of New York City, where they reside; one child died in infancy. 6. Eleanor A., April 23, 1852, died in 1872. Mr. Nichols married (third), December 1, 1870, Sarah S. Adgate, who died January 24, 1888.

(VIII) Jonathan Briggs, son of William Mallett and Sally Maria (Briggs) Nichols, was born August 26, 1832. He was reared on the Nichols homestead one mile east of Liberty, where he grew to manhood and spent most of his active life, engaged in farming. He operated a hack line for three years while the Ontario & Western railroad was in course of construction. He taught school for several terms. He is a pioneer in many senses, being the first to take boarders in this section, and also the first person to own a covered carriage in Liberty. He has always been in the forefront of anything that bespoke of progress and advancement. The homestead on which he was reared was a part of the original 1,000 acres bought by his grandfather; on this farm was erected the first Methodist church in this section of the country, in which services were held for many years but which was some years ago converted into a dwelling. In this church, Jonathan Nichols, grandfather of Jonathan Briggs Nichols, expounded the Gospel, being a local preacher of the old circuit rider type. He preached at the first Thanksgiving services held at Liberty, Sullivan county. Mr. Nichols is a Republican in politics, and a Methodist in religion, being a trustee of the Methodist Episcopal church at Liberty for years. He is also an active temperance advocate. He married, in 1860, Ada, born May 5, 1837, died September 6, 1886, daughter of John Holmes, of Greenfield, Ulster county, New York. Children: 1. William Howard, born May 23, 1863, died August 30, 1910; a graduate of the Agricultural Department of Cornell University; also took a course in Wood's Business College. He married Ella, daughter of George Crary, a farmer of the town of Liberty. He was one of the most progressive young men of the county, engaged in farming and the conduct of boarding houses; he erected the Nichols House, one mile east of Liberty, one of the finest and most up-to-date boarding houses in this section; he also conducted a dairy and operated a milk route. 2. Hattie A., born November 26, 1865. 3. Elbert Holmes, of whom further.

(IX) Elbert Holmes, son of Jonathan

Briggs and Ada (Holmes) Nichols, was born December 1, 1873. He attended the district schools and Wood's Business College, at Scranton, Pennsylvania; after this he worked on his father's farm until 1896. In this year he opened a laundry in Liberty. In 1910 he opened a garage, which he has conducted up to the present time, having erected in 1911 a modern building for that purpose; he is agent of the Hudson car. He is a Republican in politics. He married, June 6, 1900, Alice May, daughter of Jacob and Alice (Tyler) Dexheimer. Children: Alice Ada, born March 30, 1901; Elbert Holmes, born August 26, 1904, died May 21, 1906; Marion Elizabeth, born September 19, 1907; John Byron, born August 27, 1909.

DAVIS

Christopher Davis (or Davids), the immigrant ancestor, was born in England. He was also called "Kit" Davis. He came to Massachusetts Bay Colony before 1636. The only public record we find of him there, however, is a record showing that he was bondsman for John Davies (Davis) before the general court, December 13, 1636. Later he went to New York and settled at Hellgate, Manhattan, where he was known as "the Englishman" by his Dutch neighbors. He sold his land here and removed to Fort Orange, but in 1654 went down the river and settled at Redoubt Kill, opposite what was called afterward Kit Davis Kill. He married (first) Cornelia Vedos, who died in 1657. He married (second) Maria Martens, also a Dutch woman. Davis was a noted trapper and acted as a mediator and Indian interpreter. Governor Stuyvesant at one time put him in jail "for spreading false reports among the Indians," but his wife secured his release "to provide for a poor famished and disconsolate wife and children." Indian hostilities eventually caused him to remove to New Amsterdam, but afterward he located at Esopus and finally at Marbletown. Children: George, of whom further; David; Isaac, and perhaps others.

(II) George, son of Christopher Davis, died soon after King Philip's war. About 1684 his widow Johanna, then intending marriage with Henricus Beekman, the records tell us, granted to children, Jacobus, Samuel and Solomon Davis, five hundred measures of wheat, and guaranteed that she would give them an honest and Christian education as far as she was able. David Davis, uncle of the children, and Dirck Jansen were appointed guardians or overseers.

(III) Jacobus, son of George Davis, born about 1670-80, lived at Marbletown, Ulster county, New York. Christopher Davis, brother or cousin, died at Marbletown and bequeathed to the children of Jacobus: Isaac, John, Richard, Esther, Wuntje, Elizabeth and Rachel.

(V) Jacobus (2), grandson of Jacobus (1) Davis, was born about 1740. He married Catrina Van West, who was a legatee in her father's will. William Van West, of Manor Phillipsburg, in his will, November 29, 1771, bequeathed to wife Catherine and children: Jacobus; William; Jacob; Nelitze, who married David Davids; Susanna, who married Wolvert Cappar; and Catrina, wife of Jacobus Davids. William Davids was a witness. Jacobus S. Davis was administrator of the will of his brother, Jacob Davis, September 18, 1790, of Marbletown, who died intestate, "late private in Colonel Dubois' regiment.

(VI) Jacobus (3), son of Jacobus (2) Davis, according to the census of 1790 was the only one of the name then living in Wawarsing, Ulster county, New York, and he had in his family two males over sixteen, four under that age, and four females. The other heads of the Davis family in Ulster county were: Henry, Isaac, John B., Isaac C., Thomas, Elias, Andries, Andrew, John and James, all apparently descendants of Christopher Davis. We find in the church records of Kingston these children of Jacobus and Elizabeth: Bos, Bous, or Bosch, as variously spelled; Lena, baptized January 28, 1770; Lois, January 5, 1777; Jacobus, of whom further.

(VII) Jacobus (4), son of Jacobus (3) Davis, baptized February 28, 1779, at Kingston, New York, was probably born at Marbletown. According to descendants he was always called "Cobe," a contraction of Jacobus. He was living at Wawarsing, Ulster county, as early as 1807, when his name appears among the inhabitants of the eighth school district of Wawarsing, also called "The Hunk." He removed to the vicinity

of Parksville, New York, and afterward went to Michigan. Children: John, went to Michigan, but returned to Parksville, never married; James, returned to Orange county and finally settled at Carthage, New York, was a soldier in the civil war in the Fifty-sixth Regiment; Henry, of whom further; Albert; George, went to Michigan, then returned to New York state, and died unmarried.

(VIII) Henry, son of Jacobus (4) Davis, was born in Wawarsing, Ulster county, New York, died December 26, 1884, at Livingston Manor. Thence he came to Liberty, New York, and located on a farm about four miles from Parksville. He sold this place later and moved to Parksville. He was a tanner by trade, employed in the tannery of Bradley & Shoemaker for about six years. He then bought a farm of one hundred and sixty acres at Livingston Manor, where he spent his last years. In politics he was a Democrat, in religion a Presbyterian. He married Eunice Fisk. Children: 1. Hannah, married Henry Dean, a farmer of Fallsburgh, Sullivan county, New York. 2. Nancy, married Daniel Garret, of Liberty, a blacksmith. Children: Hezzie, and Mary S. 3. Daniel Martin, went west. 4. Harriet, married Frank Meriam, a broker in New York City. Children: Frank and Belle. 5. William, went south when a young man, and was heard from after many years in the west, where he had a family of three children. 6. Eunice, married Milton Conine. 7. James Wallace, of whom further. 8. Plymouth, born 1839, was a soldier in the Fifty-sixth Regiment, New York, 1861-64. 9. Horace.

(IX) James Wallace, son of Henry Davis, was born in 1838; died February 13, 1912. He attended the district schools of Rockland. During his boyhood he assisted his father on the homestead, and later followed farming all his active life. He built the Hotel Davis in Livingston Manor, now called the Sherwood Hotel. In 1861 he enlisted in Company F, Fifty-sixth Regiment New York Volunteer Militia, and was discharged for physical disability in 1863. He married, in 1865, Hannah, daughter of Meyer LeRoy, a farmer of Liberty, of Dutch and French Huguenot ancestry. Children: 1. James William, of whom further. 2. Clara L., born September 14, 1872, married Wellington Woolsey, of Livingston Manor.

(X) Dr. James William Davis, son of James Wallace Davis, was born at Livingston Manor, December 25, 1876. He attended the public schools of his native town and the academy at Mount Hermon, Massachusetts, and then became a clerk in a drug-store in Livingston Manor. After a year he became a student in the College of Pharmacy, New York City. But instead of following pharmacy for his profession he studied medicine and was graduated in 1902 from the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York City, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He was an interne in the German Hospital of Brooklyn until January 1, 1904, when he located at Jeffersonville, Sullivan county, New York, and practiced during the next six years. Since May, 1910, he has been in general practice at Livingston Manor. Dr. Davis is a member of County and State Medical Societies; an alumnus of German Hospital; and a member Free and Accepted Masons, Lodge No. 791, Livingston Manor. Mrs. Davis is a member of Eastern Star, No. 463, at Jeffersonville. In religion he is a Presbyterian, and in politics a Republican.

He married, September 28, 1904, Kathryn J. Hope, born in Brooklyn, New York, November 28, 1880, daughter of James Steed and Adelaide E. (Mott) Hope. She lived there and at Holtsville, New York, until her marriage, except during her training at the German Hospital, from which she was graduated in 1904. Her father was formerly an Evangelist, and later a farmer at Holtsville, Long Island. He lived some years in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and died in February, 1903. He married Adelaide E. Mott, daughter of John A. and Catherine Jane (Dietrich) Mott. John A. Mott was born in England and came to this country with the senior partner of Proctor & Gamble, who have made "Ivory Soap" a household word throughout the country. He went back to England for a time, but returned and followed the trade of tailor, afterward removing to Evansville, Indiana, where he died. Jane Dietrich came of Dutch ancestry, and was born near Utica, New York. Children of Dr. and Mrs. James William

Davis: Muriel A., born June 28, 1905; Clare M., November 23, 1906.

OLMSTEAD

Olmstead is an ancient and honorable English surname, derived from the name of a place, as indicated by the etymology of the word. All of the early New England families of the name are descended from the immigrant, James Olmstead or his nephew, Richard Olmstead. The name was spelled variously, Olmstead, Omsted, Homestead, Holmstead, Homsted, etc.

James Olmstead, the first of the family in America, was born in England, and came to Boston on the ship "Lion," embarking June 22, 1632, and landing September 16, 1632. He settled at Cambridge where he was admitted a freeman, November 6, 1632. He was one of the proprietors of the town of Cambridge in 1633 and constable in 1634. In 1636 he went with the colony from Massachusetts Bay, and was one of the original settlers and proprietors of Hartford, Connecticut. His residence at Cambridge was near the site of the famous old Wadsworth House on Harvard street. He died, September 18, 1640, at Hartford, and bequeathed fifty pounds to the Hartford church. Children: Nicholas, born in England about 1615; Nehemiah, of Hartford, in 1649. Nephews: Richard, mentioned below; John, settled at Norwich, left no issue.

(I) Richard Olmstead, nephew of James Olmstead, was born about 1609. He was with his uncle one of the original proprietors of Hartford, Connecticut, in 1639. In 1651 he moved to Norwalk, Connecticut, where he became one of the most respected and honored men. With other men from Hartford, he was a purchaser of the township from Roger Ludlow, Esq., of Fairfield, June 19, 1650, and he was first in the town in military command. In the records of Norwalk his name has the oldest date. He was the surveyor for the new town, and the first street to be laid out by him seems to have been Town street, which extended from Beacham's lane to the crest of Goodman Hoyt's hill, and on this street all of the early planters built. His house was about halfway between the street's extremes. Before the founding of the town, his name, with those of James, Nicholas and John Olmstead, was on the list "of all persons holding land in Hartford, in February, 1639," and in 1650 he signed his name on the petition for the planting of Norwalk; his name was the third mentioned in the governor and company's patent to the Norwalk proprietors, and he received four acres as a home lot, on the east side of Town street. He served in several public offices, and was the first town clerk for Norwalk. He was forty-two years of age when he came to Norwalk, with his two sons, James and John. In 1653 he was representative to the general assembly, May session, and also served in twelve more sessions until 1679. He also served as commissioner of the peace, or town judge. He married twice, according to his will, which was dated September 5, 1684. He died, probably in 1686, surviving both wives. Children by first wife: James; John, mentioned below; Daughter, died young.

(II) Lieutenant John Olmstead, son of Richard Olmstead, was a small child when his father moved to Norwalk, and doubtless under two years of age. He was baptized December 30, 1649. He married, November 11, 1670, Mary, daughter of Thomas Benedict. Children: John; Mary; Sarah, married Jonathan Abbott; Rebecca, married Samuel St. John; Daniel, mentioned below; Jane, married Benjamin Wilson; Richard; Eunice; Deborah.

(III) Daniel, son of Lieutenant John Olmstead, with Richard Olmstead and others of Norwalk and Milford, Connecticut, bought the township of Ridgefield, September 30, 1708, from Catoonah, sachem of the Ramapoo Indians of the state of New York, paying one hundred pounds for twenty thousand acres. Both he and his brother moved to that place. He married Hannah Ketchum, of Norwalk, May 9, 1711. Children: Daniel, born February 9, 1712; Samuel, mentioned below; Nathan, March 7, 1716; Ambrose, May 9, 1719; Hannah, July 16, 1721; Jonathan, December 8, 1723; Elizabeth, February 3, 1727; Ezekiel, 1730.

(IV) Samuel, son of Daniel Olmstead, was born March 27, 1715, died June 10, 1788. He married, April 15, 1737, Abiah, born March 7, 1716, daughter of Ebenezer

and Sarah Smith. She died April 30, 1796, of cancer, aged eighty years. He was seventy-four years of age when he died. Children: Daniel, born June 7, 1738; Abiah, January 19, 1739; Sarah, 1744; Samuel, October 29, 1746; Ebenezer, 1748; Hannah, January 8, 1750; Jared, mentioned below.

(V) Jared, son of Samuel Olmstead, was born July 1, 1753, died May 28, 1825. In the Connecticut Historical Society Collections, page 195, vol. VIII, record is given of his service in the revolution, as ensign in Captain David Olmstead's company, Colonel Nehemiah Bardsley's regiment, Fairfield, 1779. The first federal census, 1790, shows that he was living at Ridgefield, Connecticut. The Olmstead family was very numerous at that time. He married, November 30, 1772, Hannah, born May 10, 1755, died February 28, 1826, daughter of Gideon and Rachael Betts, of Ridgefield. Children: Lewis, mentioned below; Nathan, born April 1, 1776; Jonas, January 31, 1778; Hannah, March 3, 1780; Betsey, March 3, 1782; Sally, May 21, 1784; Polly, May 21, 1786; Rachel, March 18, 1788; Lucy, April 24, 1790; Jared, February 14, 1793; Hiram, May 28, 1795.

(VI) Lewis, son of Jared Olmstead, was born March 19, 1774, died at Otego, New York, November 9, 1847. He married, 1794, Sarah, daughter of Trowbridge and Sarah Bennett, of Ridgefield; she died April 23, 1855, at Otego, New York. Children: Philo, mentioned below; Lucy, born July 14, 1797; Rosanna, February 28, 1800; Betsey D., December 7, 1801; Anna L., October 14, 1804; Carlisle, September 9, 1807; Orrin L., October 14, 1809; Jared, August 19, 1811; Sarah, June 28, 1814; William B., September 7, 1816; Jonas, December 19, 1818; Lucy M., July 13, 1821.

(VII) Philo, son of Lewis Olmstead, was born November 11, 1795, in Ridgefield, Connecticut. He was educated in the district schools and when a young man of twenty-one came to Meredith, New York, where he bought a farm and besides making agriculture his occupation followed the trade of blacksmith. He later removed to Delhi and from there to Walton, but during his last years he lived at Hancock, New York, where he died in 1874. He married, March 9, 1817, Phoebe Gray. Children: Deborah Ann, born 1818, died young; David Gray, July 20, 1819, died August 11, 1846; Hiram, mentioned below; Sarah, April 20, 1823.

(VIII) Hiram, son of Philo Olmstead, was born at Meredith, New York, February 20, 1821, died in 1896. He received his early education in the public schools and was graduated from the Academy at Delhi. During his boyhood he worked on his father's farm when not in school. Later he was a surveyor and a teacher. From the time of his marriage until his death he conducted a farm in the town of Walton, Delaware county, New York. In politics he was a Republican, and in religion a Congregationalist. He married, in 1848, Sarah Elizabeth, daughter of Levi Hanford, a farmer of Walton, with whom they made their home. Her father was born in 1792 in Fairfield, Connecticut, of an old family, the early generations of which are given elsewhere in this work. When he was sixteen years old he came to Walton with his father who bought a farm there, and when he came of age his father divided the farm with him. To this land he added more by purchase and he cultivated his place until the time of his death in 1888. He married a distant relative, Cynthia, daughter of Samuel Hanford, also a farmer in Walton. Levi and Cynthia Hanford had children: George M., born in 1818; Sarah Elizabeth, 1827; Mary Stevenson, 1833. Children of Hiram and Sarah Elizabeth Olmstead: Mary, born 1850; Charles, 1853; John, 1856; Hiram B., 1859; Carrie Elizabeth, 1862; Henry, 1864; Julian Hanford, 1868. Sarah Elizabeth, widow of Hiram Olmstead, resides at Walton (1912).

KISSAM

The name Kissam is indigenous to this country and the present spelling of the name became fixed only near the close of the seventeenth century. The members of the family were all of them staunch adherents of the Church of England and of her daughter in this country, the Protestant Episcopal church, and the family numbers among its distinguished descendants the Rt. Rev. Samuel Seabury, first bishop of the Protestant Episcopal church in the United States and of the diocese of Connecticut, also Bishop Brownell and the two brothers,

the Rt. Rev. Henry Ustic Onderdonk and the Rt. Rev. Benjamin Fredwell Onderdonk.

(I) John Kissam, the founder of the family, was born in July 1644. He was of English origin but on the early records his name appears as "Ocasson," "Ockeson" and "Okeson." February 4, 1678, he bought a farm of John Smith, on Great Neck, to which he removed March 26, 1695. Spelling his name "Kissam" he deeded a part of this farm to his son Daniel. He married, July 10, 1667, Susanna, daughter of William Thorne, of Jamaica, Long Island. Children, so far as known: 1. Daniel, referred to below. 2. John (Ockerson), removed to Freehold, New Jersey; married Elizabeth Mott. 3. Thomas (Okeson), removed to Hunterdon county, New Jersey; married (first) name unknown, and (second) Deborah Clayton.

(II) Daniel, son of John and Susanna (Thorne) Kissam, was born at Great Neck, Long Island, in 1669, died December 26, 1752. He was buried in the family plot on his own farm, since owned by William Mott and lately by William H. Onderdonk. He was a farmer, and was elected vestryman of St. George's parish, Hempstead, Long Island, in 1703. He married Elizabeth Coombs, born in 1673, died May 12, 1736. Children: 1. Hannah, born about 1699, died July 3, 1750; married Lewis Hewlett. 2. Daniel, born in 1701; married Ann Mott. 3. Elizabeth, born in 1703; married, October 9, 1726, Henry Strange, or L'Estrange, of the Rye, Westchester county, family. 4. Joseph, of whom further. 5. Martha, born in 1708, died in 1770; married James Woods, Esq.

(III) Joseph, son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Coombs) Kissam, was born in 1705. He was a farmer and lived at Cow Neck (now Manhasset), Long Island. From 1749 to 1763 he was a justice of the peace for the crown, and from 1751 to 1761 he was a vestryman of St. George's Church, Hempstead. He married, February 7, 1727, Deborah, daughter of the Hon. Jonathan and Sarah (Field) Whitehead. Children: 1. Daniel Whitehead, born February 24, 1728, died March 8, 1880; married, July 4, 1776, Ann Duryea. 2. Benjamin, of whom further. 3. Joseph, born August 22, 1731; married, October 9, 1752, Mary Hewett. 4. Elizabeth, married, October 20, 1761, Jacob Mott. 5. Deborah, married, September 15, 1763, Edmund Smith. 6. Samuel, born in 1745, died in the West Indies; he was a pupil of the Rev. Samuel Seabury in 1761, and in 1769 graduated in King's College (now Columbia University).

(IV) Benjamin, son of Joseph and Deborah (Whitehead) Kissam, was born at Manhasset, Long Island, died October 25, 1782. He studied law and settled in New York City where he became a distinguished lawyer. Among those who learned the rudiments of the legal profession under him were Cornelius J. Bogart, Lindley Murray, the grammarian, and John Jay, the last of whom, according to his son, "was accustomed to speak of Mr. Benjamin Kissam as one of the best men he ever knew and one of the best friends he ever had." Mr. Kissam's deep personal piety was evinced by his lengthy and touching written address, bequeathed to his children, urging them always to be dutiful to God and to worship Him both in spirit and truth and under all circumstances to be guarded in their actions as well as upright in their intentions. He was a member of the safety committee of one hundred and of the first and second provincial congresses. He married, October 5, 1755. Catherine, daughter of Petrus Rutgers, of New York City. Children: 1. Peter Rutgers, of whom further. 2. Benjamin, born August 14, 1759, died July 14, 1802; married, in 1786, Cornelia Roosevelt. 3. Richard Sharp, born February 20, 1763, died November 14, 1822; married, in 1807, Ann (Cordray) Egbert, widow. 4. Adrian, born June 19, 1765; married March 11, 1795, Mrs. Elizabeth (Rogers) Bayard. 5. Samuel, died unmarried. 6. Helena, born May 16, 1769, died June 19, 1830; married, November 18, 1787, Philip Livingston Hoffman.

(V) Peter Rutgers, son of Benjamin and Catherine (Rutgers) Kissam, was born in New York City, July 4, 1756, died there June 8, 1798. He was a graduate of Columbia College, class of 1776 and prominent merchant in New York City. He married, August 4, 1779, Deborah, daughter of Penn Townsend, who was born January 6, 1756. Children: 1. Catharine, married, September 22, 1801, Philip Brotherson. 2.

Esther, married Rev. William McMurray, of New York City. 3. Benjamin P., of whom further. 4. Rev. Samuel, born January 15, 1796, died November 6, 1868; married Margaret H. Adams; he was a minister of the Dutch Reformed church. Children: Benjamin, a banker in New York; William, a banker in New York; Maria L., married William Vanderbuilt; Thomas, a banker; Margaret, married (first) Mr. Ackerman and (second) Miles Standish Bramley; Samuel H., a banker; Peter R., a banker in New York. 5. Peter Rutgers, died November 21, 1836; married, October 30, 1826, Amanda Paul.

(VI) Dr. Benjamin P. Kissam, son of Peter Rutgers and Deborah (Townsend) Kissam, was born in New York City, March 17, 1787, died October 6, 1828. He spent his boyhood and early youth in New York City, entered and was graduated in Williams College, with honors, and studied medicine in the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York. He received his medical doctor degree in 1816. He then became a surgeon in the United States navy and continued in active service until his death in 1828. He was a Master Mason and a member of Holland Lodge, No. 8, Ancient York Masons. He married, in July, 1818, Harriet J. Miller. Children: 1. Harriet. 2. Samuel M., married Martha Chatfield. 3. Josephine C., of whom further.

(VII) Josephine C., daughter of Dr. Benjamin P. (U. S. N.) and Harriet J. (Miller) Kissam, was born in New York City and is living in 1912, at Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, she being the sole survivor of her family. She is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution and in one of her maternal lines traces her ancestry back to the Vanderbilt family.

COFFIN

In Fallaise, a town of Normandy, stands the old chateau of Courtiton, once the home of the Norman Coffins, but the name is now extinct in that vicinity. The chateau is now owned by Monsieur Le Clere, who is the grandson of the last Miss Coffin, who married a Le Clere in 1796. Until her marriage the chateau had always been owned by a Coffin.

[The above information came through Admiral Henry E. Coffin, of the English navy, who is the nephew of Admiral Sir Isaac Coffin, who was born in Boston, Massachusetts, May 16, 1759, made a baronet and granted a coat of arms in 1804.] The family traces its ancestry to Sir Richard Coffin, Knight, who accompanied William the Conquerer from Normandy to England, in the year 1066, and to whom the manor of Alwington in the county of Devonshire was assigned. There are various branches of the family in the county of Devon. The English records show the name of Covin, whence it was apparently changed to Coffin or Cophin, and is also found as Kophin, Coffyn and Coffyne. Before 1254 the family was flourishing at Portledge by the sea, in the parish of Alwington, five miles from Biddeford, England. For a period of about two hundred years the heir always received the name of Richard, and thus the family was perpetuated for many generations through that name. The name was brought at an early period to the Massachusetts Bay Colony, and has since been borne here by many leading men. The revolutionary war record of the family is an especially honorable one. The Portledge family bore these arms: Vert, five cross crosslets argent, between four plates. These arms are also used by the American families.

(I) Tristram Coffin, who was probably a descendant of Sir Richard Coffin, mentioned above, lived in Brixton, county Devon, England. In his will he left legacies to Anne and John, children of his son, Nicholas Coffin; Richard and Joan, children of Lionel Coffin; Philip Coffin and his son, Tristram; and appointed Nicholas Coffin, mentioned below, as his executor.

(II) Nicholas, son of Tristram Coffin, lived in Butler's parish, Devonshire, England, where he died in 1603. In his will, which was proved at Totnes, in Devonshire, November 3, 1603, mention is made of his wife Joan and five children, namely: Peter, Nicholas, Tristram, John and Anne.

(III) Peter, eldest child of Nicholas and Joan Coffin, was born on the Coffin estate, at Brixton, Devonshire, England, about 1580, and died there in 1627-28. He married Joan (or Joanna) Thember, and their

six children were born and baptized in the parish of Brixton, Devonshire, England, in the order following: 1. Tristram, mentioned below. 2. John, about 1607. He was a soldier and died in the service from a mortal wound received in battle during the four years' siege of the fortified town during the civil war; he died within the town about 1642. 3. Joan, born in England, about 1609, and probably died there. 4. Deborah, died probably in England. 5. Eunice, born in England, came to Massachusetts Bay Colony with her mother; married William Butter, and died in 1648. 6. Mary, married Alexander Adams, and had children: Mary, Susannah, John and Samuel. She died in 1677, or thereabouts. Widow Joan, with her children, Tristram, Eunice and Mary, her two sons-in-law, husbands of her daughters who were married in England, her daughter-in-law Dionis, and five grandchildren, came to Salisbury in 1642. She died in Boston in May, 1661, aged seventy-seven years, and in the notice of her funeral it is quaintly said that the Rev. Mr. Wilson "embalmed her memory."

(IV) Tristram (2), eldest child of Peter and Joan (or Joanna) (Thember) Coffin, was born in the parish of Brixton, Devonshire, England, probably in 1605. He was of the landed gentry of England, being heir to his father's estates in Brixton, and he was probably a churchman after the time of Elizabeth. He was married to Dionis (the diminutive for Dionysia, and afterwards written Dionys), daughter of Robert Stevens, of Brixton, England. It is a strange fact that the Christian name of the immigrant forefather of all the Coffins of America is repeated and multiplied in every family in every generation, while the name of the foremother, Dionis, is repeated but once in all the generations and that was when it was given to the eldest daughter of Stephen, the youngest child of Tristram and Dionis (Stevens) Coffin, although when she married Jacob Norton her name appears as Dinah. It is not known on which of the early ships conveying emigrants from England to New England the Coffin family took passage, but it is generally believed that it was the same ship that brought Robert Clement, the emigrant, who owned the ships "Hector," "Griffin," "Job Clement," and "Margaret Clement," and, if Robert Clement, the immigrant, took passage on one of his own ships, Tristram Coffin, the immigrant, was a passenger in the same ship, and both men settled in Haverhill in 1642. The early settlers of Salisbury, which town was established October 7, 1640, commenced a settlement at Pentucket the same year, and the Indian deed for this land was witnessed by Tristram Coffin in 1642, and in 1643 he removed to the place which was established at the town of Haverhill, Norfolk county, Massachusetts Bay Colony. He settled near Robert Clement. Tradition has it that Tristram Coffin was the first man to plough land in the town of Haverhill, he constructing his own plough. He changed his residence to the "Rocks", the following year, and in 1648-49 removed to Newbury where he kept an ordinary and sold wine and liquors and kept the Newbury side of Carr's Ferry. In September, 1643, his wife Dionis was prosecuted for selling beer for three pence per quart, while the regular price was but two pence, but she proved that she had put six bushels of malt into the hogshead while the law required only the use of four bushels, and she was discharged. He returned to Salisbury and was commissioner of the town, and while living there planned the purchase of the estate of Nantucket, where he removed with his associates on account of religious persecution. At least, Thomas Macy, who was the pioneer settler on Nantucket Island, "fled from the officers of the law and sacrificed his property and home rather than to submit to tyranny which punished a man for being hospitable to strangers in a rainstorm, even though the strangers be Quakers." Macy returned to Salisbury and resided there in 1664, and when he left he sold his house and lands so that the story of his "fleeing from persecution" is spoiled and history gives the true reason for the migration, the search for a milder climate and better opportunity for cultivating the soil. Early in 1654 Tristram Coffin took Peter Folger (the grandfather of Benjamin Franklin) at the time living in Martha's Vineyard, as an interpreter of the Indian language, and proceeded to Nantucket to ascertain the "temper and disposition of the Indians and the capabilities of the Island,

that he might report to the citizens of Salisbury what inducements were offered for emigration." The land was secured that same year, and James Coffin accompanied Thomas Macy and family, Edward Starbuck and Isaac Coleman, to the island later in the year, where they took up their residence. The Coffin family that settled at Nantucket, included Tristram, Sr., James Mary, John and Stephen, each being the head of a family. Tristram Coffin was thirty-seven years old when he arrived in America, and fifty-five years old at the time of his removal to Nantucket, and during the first year of his residence there he was the richest proprietor. The property of his son, Peter, is said to have soon after exceeded in value that of the original proprietor, the family together owning about one-fourth of the island of Nantucket and the whole of Tuckernock. Tristram was appointed the second chief magistrate of the town of Nantucket, succeeding his friend, Thomas Macy, and at the same time Thomas Mayhew was appointed the first chief magistrate of Martha's Vineyard, their commissions being signed by Governor Lovelace, of New York, bearing date June 29, 1671; the two chief magistrates, together with two assistants from each island, constituted a general court, with appellate jurisdiction over both islands. The appointment was made by Governor Francis Lovelace, of New York, and his second commission, September 16, 1677, was signed by Edward Andros, governor-general of the province of New York. He died at his home on Nantucket Island, October 2, 1681, leaving his widow, Dionis, seven children, sixty grandchildren and a number of great-grandchildren, and in 1728 there had been born to him one thousand five hundred and eighty-two descendants, of whom one thousand one hundred and twenty-eight were living. The children of Tristram and Dionis (Stevens) Coffin were nine in number, the first five having been born in England, as follows: 1. Peter, 1631; married Abigail, daughter of Edward and Catherine (Reynolds) Starbuck; died in Exeter, New Hampshire, March 21, 1715. 2. Tristram, 1632; married Judith, daughter of Edward and Sarah Dole, and widow of Henry Somerby; died in Newbury, Massachusetts, February 4, 1704. 3. Elizabeth, 1634; married in Medbury, Massachusetts, November 13, 1651, Captain Stevens, son of Edmund and Sarah (Dole) Greenleaf, and they had five children. She died November 19, 1678, and her husband in 1690. 4. James, August 12, 1640, died in Nantucket, July 28, 1720. 5. John, died in Haverhill, Massachusetts, October 30, 1642. 6. Deborah, born in Haverhill, Massachusetts, November 15, 1642, and died there December 8, 1642. 7. Mary, February 20, 1645, married in 1662, Nathaniel, (1638-1719), son of Edward and Catherine (Reynolds) Starbuck, and they had five children. 8. John, mentioned below. 9. Stephen, born in Newbury, May 11, 1652, died in Nantucket, May 18, 1734.

(V) Lieutenant John Coffin, eighth child of Tristram (2) and Dionis (Stevens) Coffin, was born in Haverhill, Massachusetts, October 30, 1647, and died September 5, 1711. He removed with his parents to Nantucket in 1660, and after the death of his father settled about 1682-83 in Edgartown, and from him all the Martha's Vineyard Coffins are descended. He was a lieutenant in the Edgartown militia, and had previously held minor offices in Nantucket. He married Deborah, daughter of Joseph and Sarah Austin. They had eleven children, born on Nantucket Island: 1. Lydia, born June 1, 1669; married (first) John Logan, (second) John Draper, (third) Thomas (Thaxter, of Hingham, Massachusetts. 2. Peter, August 5, 1671, died October 27, 1749; married (first) Christian Condy, (second) Hope, daughter of Joseph and Bethia (Macy) Gardner. 3. John Jr., February 10, 1674. 4. Love, April 23, 1676, died unmarried. 5. Enoch, 1678; was chief justice of Dakes county; married Beulah Eddy, about 1700, and they had eleven children, all of whom lived to the ages of seventy-six and upwards. 6. Samuel, married, in 1705, Meriam, daughter of Richard, Jr., and Mary (Austin) Gardner, and died February 22, 1764. 7. Hannah, married Benjamin, son of Richard, Jr., and Mary (Austin) Gardner, and died February 28, 1768. 8. Tristram, mentioned below. 9. Deborah, married, June 18, 1708, Thomas, son of John and Deborah (Gardner) Macy, and died September 23, 1760. 10. Elizabeth. 11. Benjamin, born August 23, 1682.

(VI) Tristram (3), fifth son of Lieutenant John and Deborah (Austin) Coffin, was born in Nantucket, Massachusetts, died January 29, 1763. He lived in Nantucket all his life. He married February, 1714, Mary, daughter of William and Mary (Macy) Bunker. Children: 1. David, born 1718. 2. Samuel, 1720. 3. Tristram, 1722, died 1796. 4. Jonathan, 1725, lost at sea 1755. 5. John, 1727, lost at sea 1755. 6. Richard, mentioned below. 7. Timothy, 1731. 8. Mary, 1733, married Jonathan, son of Robert and Hepzibah (Coffin) Barnard, and died in November, 1855. 9. Matthew, 1735, lost at sea 1755. The three brothers, Jonathan, John, and Matthew, were lost at sea when serving as sailors on the same whale-ship.

(VII) Richard, sixth son of Tristram (3) and Mary (Bunker) Coffin, was born in Martha's Vineyard, Massachusetts, in 1729. He was captain in the local militia of Addison, Maine, where he lived after his marriage to Mary Cook, of Martha's Vineyard, and he served as high sheriff of Washington county. He had a large family of children, including John, and Timothy, mentioned below.

(VIII) Timothy, son of Richard and Mary (Cook) Coffin, was born at Nantucket, Massachusetts, about 1782, and died in Brooklyn, New York, January 14, 1867. He was by occupation a sea captain. He married (first), August 14, 1810, Deborah Perin; (second) Eliza Goodridge. Children, by first marriage: Henry P., born August 4, 1811; Owen, born June 16, 1813; Veria, born February 13, 1815. Children by second marriage: Timothy, Jr., mentioned below; James T., born in New York, April 11, 1833; Eliza J., born in New York, January 1, 1836.

(IX) Timothy (2), son of Timothy (1) and Eliza (Goodridge) Coffin, was born in New York City, November 7, 1829, and died January 30, 1903, at Montgomery, New York. Mr. Coffin spent most of his life in the city of New York, and for thirty years was a member of the Grain Elevating Company and applied himself very closely to his office duties. In 1884 he retired from active business, and in 1887 he, with his family, removed to Montgomery and took possession of the estate which he had purchased in 1874, situated on the famous old state road, leading from Montgomery to Albany. Here history and tradition lend an added charm to the favored locality. In the long ago it was the Indians' great camping ground of the Walkill Valley. From the grounds purchased by him one may look upon the changes that come upon the face of the valley, draped in the morning mists, in the golden haze of noonday or in the rosy glories of the sunset, watching the cloud shadows on the landscape, with the Shawangunk Mountains forming the background and the lofty Catskills to the northward. Much thought, labor and expense were lavished upon the transformation of the charming country seat of the Coffins, now one of the most attractive homesteads of the picturesque valley. A memorial notice of Mr. Coffin published at the time of his death says: "Mr. Coffin was scrupulously honest and truthful; generous to a fault, always ready to do a favor, and it could sincerely be said of him that he lived for others. While Mr. Coffin was retiring in nature yet socially he was attractive to the most refined and intelligent. He was a great reader and man of much thought, and was thoroughly conversant on the topics of the day."

He married, October 26, 1859, Anna J., daughter of Jacob and Eliza (Southard) Gridley, of Fishkill, New York. Children: Minnie A., died when fourteen years old; Hattie, died when twenty-two months old; Helen R., still living with her mother.

ROBINSON

Robert Robinson, the founder of this family, came, about 1850, with two brothers, David and Jonas, from Sligo, Ireland, to Mountaindale, Sullivan county, New York, where they settled as farmers. Their mother's name before marriage was Kate Clark. David afterwards became a Methodist preacher and preached for some years in Paterson, New Jersey. He died in 1882; had children: Louise, died young; George, now living in Oregon; Emma and Kate. Children of Jonas: William, killed in action in North Carolina during the civil war, in 1864; David, badly wounded in the same fight; Mary Ann, died young; Samuel James, deceased, lived at Mountaindale; Jennie; John a physician, has a sanitarium

at Colorado Springs, Colorado. Children of Robert: Elias, died in 1871; Margaret, living in Middletown, Connecticut; Ann, living in Trenton, New Jersey; Mary, living in Philadelphia; Kate, living in Philadelphia, married Charles Hunter; James, died young; Robert, died young; David, of whom further.

(II) David, son of Robert Robinson, was born April 27, 1841, and on August 18, 1861, he enlisted at Newburg, New York, in the Fifty-sixth Regiment New York State Volunteers, under command of Colonel C. H. Van Wyck. He participated in the battles of Williamsburg, Virginia, May 5, 1862; Seven Pines, June 30, 1862; White Oaks; the Seven Days Battle; and Morris Island, South Carolina. He was promoted to the rank of corporal, June 2, 1862, serving at that time under McClellan, and after the Seven Days battle was made sergeant. After the above mentioned engagements he was on furlough, but re-enlisted in the Thirty-sixth Veteran Volunteers, February 20, 1864. Later he was appointed lieutenant in the One Hundred and Fourth Colored Regiment and took part in the battles of John's Island, July 7, 1864; Honey Hill, November 30, 1864; Devon's Neck, December 6, 1864. In February, 1866, he was mustered out in South Carolina. After the war he settled on a farm at Summitville, Sullivan county, New York, where he was postmaster under President Benjamin Harrison. In 1901-2 he was a collector of taxes in the township of Fallsburg, Sullivan county, New York. He is quartermaster of the Grand Army Republic Post at Monticello, and has been commander of Hammond Post, Grand Army Republic, at Summitville. He now has a fine home in Monticello. He married (first), in 1867, Laura J., daughter of Squire and Cynthia (Taylor) DeVoe, who died April 1, 1876; (second), in 1877, Eliza M. Attwell, who died in 1900; (third), in 1907, Mary Jane (Davis-Johnson-Townsend) Moore, daughter of Charles Edward Rossiter and Mary (Witham) Davis, who was born January 24, 1855 (see Davis line).

(The Davis Line.)

(I) —— Davis, the first member of this family about whom we have definite information, came about 1790 from Providence, Rhode Island, to Albany, New York, where he had a fine home on the Bowery. He was of Welsh descent and related to the sewing-machine inventor of this name. Children: William, born in 1794, married Rachel ——; he was a financier; children, Henry Luther; Charles Edward Rossiter, of whom further.

(II) Charles Edward Rossiter, son of —— Davis, was born in Providence in 1797. He came with his father to Albany and was engaged there in the pickling business. He married, in 1838, Mary Witham. Children: 1. Anna Maria, born in 1839, died in 1864, married William Sweeney, a native of Ireland; they lived in New York City; children: William, died young; George W., manager and owner of the Hotel Victoria in New York City; he married Anne O'Brien of Rochester, New York, and their daughter Alice, born March 10, 1886, married Herman Mergenthaler, son of the inventor of the linotype. 2. John Henry, born October 4, 1840, married in 1863, Anna Riker Hayward, of New York City. He lived in New York City from the age of seventeen, volunteered in the civil war, and enlisted in Company D, Seventy-first Regiment of New York, April 21, 1861, for three months. After he was mustered out he volunteered again, in company C., Fourth New York Mounted Riflemen. He was wounded at Anandale, Virginia; was made corporal, and after discharge from the hospital, was offered an appointment as quartermaster-sergeant, but would not remain in the service unless he could fight. After the war he was in the street car service for seven years, after which he made several ventures in the restaurant business. In 1880 he bought an interest in a hotel, but this not proving successful, he became collector for a bottling concern and when he left the company in 1889 he was presented by them with a fine watch. He is now a member of the Empire Chemical Company in New York City. Child: Adelaide Noble, born in May, 1865, married George Burns; children: i. George D. R., born in 1887, a moving picture operator in New York City. ii. James Bailey, born in 1895. 3. Celia Anthony, born May 30, 1842, died in 1887, married George Crothers of Boston. 4. Charles Edward Rossiter, born December 25, 1847, died in 1863. At the age of fourteen he

went to war as a drummer in the Second New York Volunteers, which was Sickle's brigade and was in the Seven Day's battle; but a throat trouble compelled his return home after two year's service. 5. Rachel Abigail, born May 8, 1849, married September 9, 1867, William Fotheringham. She lived in New York City from the age of five years; for thirty-five years William Fotheringham was collector for the Schultz Mineral Water Company. Children, all deceased: Edward, Charles, William. 6. Amelia Deborah, born January 12, 1853, married Timothy Regan, a native of Ireland. He is a barber and for thirty years had a shop on Wall street, New York City; in 1901 they came to Monticello, where he is engaged in the same business. 7. Mary Jane, born June 24, 1855, went, at the age of four with her mother to New York City, when her father died. She married (first) in New York City in 1871, Benjamin Franklin Johnson, (second) Richard Townsend, (third) Alexander Moore of New York City, who died November 20, 1898; he was a wealthy, well-known builder and carpenter; she married (fourth) David, son of Robert Robinson, who was born April 27, 1841; (see Robinson II). Children, both by first marriage: Sadie, died aged six years; George A., born November 19, 1875.

BARNUM

An investigation of the English ancestry of the Barnum family of America justifies the belief that the immigrant ancestor was son or grandson of Sir Martin and Judith (Calthorpe) Barnham. His mother, or grandmother, was daughter of Sir Martin Calthorpe, lord mayor of London; Sir Francis Barnham, knight, of Hollingbourne, was either stepbrother or uncle; and the wife of Francis, Lord Bacon, great lord chancellor and viscount, was either first or second cousin. The alabaster monument of Sir Martin Barnham, which stands in All Saints Church, Hollingbourne Hill, England, is thus inscribed: "Sacred to the memory of Sir Martin Barnham. Sprung from the old Southampton family of Barnhams, who married Ursula, daughter of Robert Rudstone, of Bouton, Nonchelsey, and had two daughters and one son. On her death, he married Judith, the daughter of Sir Martin Calthorpe, Lord Mayor of London, by whom he had five sons and five daughters. He was a man on every side of gentle birth, most happy in the extreme piety of his life and death alike; on whom God of the boundless riches of His mercy poured (piled upon him) of this world's gifts of nature, Grace and Honor, good measure, pressed down, shaken together and running over. He died 12th December 1610, aged 60 years." The name in Fairfield and Norwalk is spelled Barnam, but it may have been originally Burnham or Burnam, all of which are English names. In Burke's "Encyclopaedia of Heraldry" is given the name Barnam and a coat-of-arms as follows: Sable a cross between four crescents argent.

(I) Thomas Barnum appears on the records of Fairfield, Connecticut, February 28, 1673, when he purchased a parcel of land at Maximus, being estimated at three-quarters of an acre in extent. Another record at Norwalk April 30, 1678, mentions his saying that he had been granted a plantation of three acres. In 1671 he was a holder of lands there, and in 1687 they were valued for assessment at forty pounds. At the town meeting November 8, 1681, he was "appointed for to oversee and to keep good Decorum amongst the youth in times of exercise on the Sabbath and other Publique meetings; and the Town doe impower him if he see any disorderly, for to keep a small stock to correct such with; onely he is desired to doe it with clemency; and if any are incoridgable in such disorder, he is to present them either to their parents or masters; and if they do not reclaime them, then to present such to authority." He was among the first settlers of Danbury Connecticut, on lands which had been purchased from the Indians, and was living there in the spring of 1685. He died there December 26, 1695, about seventy years old. His estate, amounting to 330 pounds, 4 shillings and 4 pence, was divided among five sons and five daughters, the eldest son to have a double portion. There seems to be no record of his first marriage. He married (second) Sarah, widow of John Hurd, of Stratford, and daughter of John Thompson, the first of the name in Stratford. Children, the first four recorded in Fairfield: Thomas, of whom further; Francis, born in 1671;

John, February 24, 1677; Hannah, October 4, 1680; Ebenezer, May 29, 1682; Richard; four daughters whose names are not known.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Barnum, was born July 9, 1663, in Fairfield, and removed to Danbury with his father's family. He died soon after December 17, 1730, the date of making his will. His estate was valued at 190 pounds, 5 shillings and 2 pence. He married Sarah, daughter of Samuel Beardsley, of Stratfield society. Children: Thomas, Ebenezer, Joshua, Sarah, Esther, Mary Ephraim, of whom further. There was another daughter who married a Wilkes, but her Christian name is not preserved.

(III) Ephraim, son of Thomas (2) and Sarah (Beardsley) Barnum, was born about 1710, died in August, 1775. He lived in that part of Danbury which is now Bethel, where he was a farmer. His wife's name was Mehitable, and they had children: Ephraim, born August 28, 1733; Matthew, of whom further; Elijah, February 1, 1738; David; Comfort; Philip; Samuel; Ruth, married John Bassett; Rachel, married Benjamin Hickok.

(IV) Matthew, son of Ephraim and Mehitable Barnum, was born in 1736 at Bethel, where he passed his life engaged in farming, and died in 1805. The valuation of his property in the grand list of 1793 was 75 pounds, 12 shillings and 9 pence. He married, and among his children was a son, Matthew (2), of whom further.

(V) Matthew (2), son of Matthew (1) Barnum, resided in Bethel, and married Rhoda Star. His property was valued in the grand list of 1793 at thirty-seven pounds, two shillings and six pence. Among his children was a son, Platt, of whom further.

(VI) Platt, son of Matthew (2) and Rhoda (Star) Barnum, was born February 19, 1790, died April 23, 1831, in Thompson, Sullivan county, New York. He settled about 1810 and lived there until his death, engaged in farming. His farm was in the Neversink valley and is known as the O'Neil farm. By their request the bodies of himself and wife were buried on their own land adjoining the cemetery. He married Althea, died August 27, 1863, daughter of Abel (2) Barnum, whose line of descent comes down from Thomas (1) through his son Francis, who married Deborah Hoyt, and had six sons, and one daughter. His sixth son, Abel (1), was born 1703, and died 1799, in New Fairfield, Connecticut. His son Eli, born 1743, achieved distinction as captain in the war of the revolution. He was the father of Abel (2), whose children were Ira, Daniel Turner, Henry and Althea, wife of Platt Barnum. Mr. and Mrs. Barnum had three sons and five daughters, among them, Lewis Henry, of whom further.

(VII) Lewis Henry, second son of Platt and Althea (Barnum) Barnum, was born February 7, 1824, in Thompson, died in that town July 14, 1908. He married, March 14, 1850, Elizabeth Millspaugh, born January 25, 1818, died November 12, 1873. Children: Nancy Augusta; Georgia Amanda, of whom further; Herbert Eugene; and Henry Weston, M.D.

(VIII) Georgia Amanda, daughter of Lewis Henry and Elizabeth (Millspaugh) Barnum, was born in 1853. She is now the wife of Alexander T. Neil, of Monticello, New York (see Neil IV).

(The Neil Line.)

This is an old Scotch name and has many representatives scattered throughout the United States, most of them having come to this country since the revolutionary war. The family herein traced has been identified with Orange and Sullivan counties, New York, from the time of its arrival in America.

(I) Thomas Neil, of Scotch ancestry, came from northern Ireland and settled in Monticello, Sullivan county, New York. He had a son, William.

(II) William, son of Thomas (1) Neil, came to Newburgh, New York, in 1836, with four sons, among them Thomas (2), of whom further, and a daughter, who became the wife of John Datz, and lived in Monticello, New York.

(III) Thomas (2), son of William Neil, was born July 11, 1821, in Ireland, died March 6, 1894, in Monticello, New York. He settled early in life in Monticello, where he was a carpenter and builder, and took an active part in the conduct of its affairs, serving many years as justice of the peace, and holding numerous other local offices. He married, July 3, 1850, Susan E., daughter of Isaac and Clarissa Acker, of Monti-

cello. Children: Alexander T., of whom further; Clarissa, died unmarried; Isaac, residing in Oklahoma; Thomas, living in Jersey City; Susan, wife of Joseph Bird, residing in Yonkers, New York; John, died unmarried; Agnes, wife of Charles Phillips, of Yonkers.

(IV) Alexander T., eldest child of Thomas (2) and Susan E. (Acker) Neil, was born June 26, 1851, in the town of Thompson. He received his education in the district school at Bridgeville, Sullivan county. Ever since attaining his majority he has been engaged in the grocery business, having spent twenty-one years of this time in Yonkers, New York, whence he removed to Monticello in 1894. Like his father he has been active in political movements, being a Republican in principle, and served eight years as justice of the peace. He was one of the board of sewer commissioners for one year.

He married, November 1, 1876, Georgia Amanda, daughter of Lewis Henry and Elizabeth (Millspaugh) Barnum, of Fallsburg, New York (see Barnum VIII).

SEARS

The several attempts of genealogists to trace the pre-American ancestry of the Sears immigrant have met with many discouraging obstacles and few satisfactory results; while it seems to be pretty well established that the family is one of great antiquity there has always existed a doubt regarding its origin, and there are those who are disposed to place it among the old Holland families and bring forth Dutch intermarriages in support of their reasoning. In these annals no attempt is made to investigate the subject of the origin of the family of the Sears immigrant, for it is not known when or where he was born, and nothing of his parentage, although there are various traditions and vague conclusions regarding his forebears. The family in America is fully strong enough in every material respect to stand forever without the warrant of distinguished pre-American lineage. But in regard to the apparent lack of earlier data the Sears family is only one in the long list of our best colonial families whose history back of the immigrant is unknown, and the absence of definite knowledge of his ancestors is not to be taken as evidence of doubtful or obscure origin, for the simple truth is that it has been found impossible to trace his lineage in the mother country.

(I) Richard Sears appears in our New England colonial history with the mention of his name in the records of the Plymouth colony tax list in 1633, when he was one of forty-four persons there assessed nine shillings in corn at six shillings per bushel. From Plymouth he soon crossed over to Marblehead, Massachusetts, and was taxed there, as shown by the Salem list, in 1637-38. He also had a grant of four acres of land "where he had formerly planted," from which it appears that he may have been in that plantation at some previous time. In 1639 he joined the colonists under Anthony Thacher and went to Cape Cod and founded the town of Yarmouth. His first house was built on Quivet Neck, and afterwards he built another house a short distance to the northwest of his first house there. In 1643 the name of Richard Sears appears in the list of inhabitants of Yarmouth "liable to bear arms." He was made freeman in 1652, grand juror in 1652, took the oath of allegiance and fidelity in 1653, was constable in 1660, and representative to the court in Plymouth in 1662. In 1664 Richard Sears, husbandman, purchased for twenty pounds from Allis, widow of Governor William Bradford, a tract of land at Sesuit. He died in August, 1676, and was buried on the 26th of that month. His wife was Dorothy ——, who was buried March 19, 1678-79; but it is not certain that she was his only wife, or the mother of all or even any of his children. Indeed, there is a presumption that he was previously married and that his children may have been born of his former wife. So far as known his children were as follows: Paul, of whom further; Deborah, born in Yarmouth, September, 1639; Silas, died in Yarmouth, January 13, 1697-98.

(II) Captain Paul Sears, son of Richard Sears, the immigrant, is supposed to have been born in Marblehead, Massachusetts, sometime after February 20, 1637-38, died at Yarmouth, February 20, 1707-08. He took the oath of fidelity in 1657, held a commission as captain of the militia, and made a claim for a horse lost in the war with the

Narragansett Indians, but there is no further record of his military services. He was one of the original proprietors of Harwich, Massachusetts, grand juror there in 1667, and appears to have been of considerable importance in the plantation. His estate was appraised at the value of four hundred and sixty-six pounds, hence he was well possessed in lands and goods. He married, at Yarmouth, in 1658 Deborah Willard, baptized at Scituate, September 14, 1645, died at Yarmouth, May 13, 1721, daughter of George Willard, of Scituate. They had ten children, all born in Yarmouth: Mercy, July 3, 1659. Bethia, January 3, 1661, died 1724; Samuel, of whom further; a daughter, October 24, 1666; Paul, June 15, 1669; Mary, or Margery, October 24, 1672; Ann, March 27, 1675, died November 14, 1745; John, 1677-78, died April 9, 1738; Richard, 1680-81, died May 24, 1718; Daniel, 1682-83, died August 10, 1756.

(III) Captain Samuel Sears, eldest son of Captain Paul and Deborah (Willard) Sears, was born in Yarmouth, "the last of January," 1663-64, died in Harwich, Massachusetts, January 8, 1741-42. He was one of the first settlers in Harwich and was constable there in 1702, lieutenant in 1706, and in 1715 "Captain Sears granted liberty to build a pew in the meeting-house." He married Mercy Mayo, born 1664, died January 20, 1748-49, daughter of Deacon Samuel and Tamzin (Lumpkin) Mayo, and granddaughter of Rev. John Mayo. They had eleven children, all born in Harwich: Hannah, July 1, 1685, married John Vincent; Samuel, September 15, 1687; Nathaniel, September 23, 1689; Tamzin, November 13, 1691, died July 17, 1761; Jonathan, September 3, 1693; Captain Joseph, July 15, 1695, died August 25, 1765; Joshua, May 3, 1697; Judah, October 29, 1699; John, July 18, 1701; Seth, May 27, 1703; Benjamin, June 16, 1706.

(IV) Benjamin, youngest child of Captain Samuel and Mercy (Mayo) Sears, was born June 16, 1706, in Harwich. He settled, between 1744 and 1749, in the town of South East, then Dutchess, now Putnam county, New York. He married (first) in Yarmouth, March 16, 1732, Lydia Ryder, of that town, who was admitted to the Harwich church by a letter from the Yarmouth church, June 3, 1733, and died March 24, 1734. He married (second) intentions published July 16, 1735, Mercy Snow, born November 18, 1705, in Harwich, died there June 29, 1736. She was a great-granddaughter of Nicholas Snow, an immigrant settler of Plymouth county, who was succeeded by a numerous progeny. Like her predecessor she was buried at West Bridgewater, Massachusetts. Mr. Sears married (third) in Harwich, June 30, 1737, Abigail (Burgess) Sears, widow of Stephen Sears. She was admitted to the church in East Yarmouth, August 8, 1736. The children of the first wife were a daughter, who died at the age of three days, and Heman, who died under three months of age. The second wife was the mother of Heman, who died when fourteen months old. Children of third wife: Benjamin and Stephen (twins), born May 2, 1738; Enoch, September 2, 1741; Reuben, February 19, 1744; Sunderland, December 14, 1749; Seth, of whom further; Samuel.

(V) Seth, eighth son of Benjamin Sears and sixth child of his third wife, was born in what was known as the Oblong, including the town of South East, New York. No record of the date can be found, and no record of his marriage, but he is known to have had children: William, of whom further; Lydia, born January, 1780; Sally; Betsey.

(VI) William, son of Seth Sears, was born October 19, 1775, in South East, died in Neversink, New York, May 24, 1864. In 1804 he settled in the town of Thompson, Sullivan county, New York, where he cleared land and engaged in farming. He had lived for some time previous in Ridgefield or Stamford, Connecticut. He married, in Ridgefield, October 24, 1796, Thirza Sears, born March 22, 1779, eldest child of Comfort and Eunice (Crane) Sears, of Ridgefield. She died January 3, 1861. Children: 1. Miles, of whom further. 2. Clarissa, born October 18, 1801; married S. M. Hoyt; died in Thompson, Sullivan county, New York, April 5, 1824. 3. Eunice, born July 9, 1803; married Sturges Andrus, of Mountaindale, New York. 4. Polly Matilda, born April 6, 1805; married E. T. Partridge; died November 3, 1853, in Jamestown, New York. 5. Camilla, born April

13, 1807; became the wife of Alson Lord, of Bridgeville, Sullivan county, New York; died April 1, 1827. 6. James William, born March 12, 1809, went south. 7. Hiram, born March 9, 1811; settled in Gerry, New York; died in Jamestown, New York, aged ninety-six. 8. Esther, born March 9, 1813; married William Bowers and lived in Bridgeville. 9. George E., born March 3, 1815, died in 1884, without issue. 10. Patty Maria, born March 19, 1817; married (first) Henry Race, (second) Walter Hoyt; died in Bridgeville. 11. Mary Ann, born April 18, 1819; married Robert Knapp; died without issue. 12. Caroline Ophelia, born May 18, 1824; married James O'Neil and had a large family; lived in Thompson; died in 1911.

(VII) Miles, eldest child of William and Thirza (Sears) Sears, was born December 1, 1798, in Ridgefield, died January 1, 1872, in Rileyville, Pennsylvania. He engaged in farming for some years in Sullivan county, removing thence to the town of Lebanon, Wayne county, Pennsylvania, where he continued in the same occupation. Mr. Sears married (first), in Glenwild, New York, Sally Bowers, born in 1800, in Thompson, Sullivan county, died October 6, 1833, in that town. She was a daughter of Zephaniah Bowers, of Thompson, a soldier of the revolutionary war, serving with Washington at Valley Forge, and lived to the age of ninety-four years. Mr. Sears married (second), October 6, 1835, Catherine Misner, born March 4, 1820. Children of first wife: 1. John H., born February 3, 1823, died 1907, in La Honda, California. 2. Lewis Mortimer, born November 24, 1824; was a carpenter in Honesdale, Pennsylvania; died 1908. 3. Clarissa C., born September 19, 1826; married David Kiessler, of Damascus, Pennsylvania; died 1895. 4. Alfred Wurtz, of whom further. Children of second wife: 5. George E., served in the civil war; died in 1864. 6. Oliver C., born September 21, 1839. 7. Anna Augusta, married John Conklin; lived in Pennsylvania. 8. Mary A., married (first) William H. Curry, (second) a Mr. Dayton; resided in Jersey City, New Jersey. 9. Harriet V., born July 1, 1848; married John B. Warwick; lived in Oregon township, Wayne county, Pennsylvania. 10. Herman J., born January 23, 1852; lives in Cameron county, Pennsylvania. 11. Helen Adelia, married William Palmer, of Dyberry, Pennsylvania. 12. Caroline Ophelia, unmarried, lived in Dyberry.

(VIII) Alfred Wurtz, third son of Miles and Sally (Bowers) Sears, was born February 11, 1821, in the town of Thompson, Sullivan county, New York. He was fourteen years of age when the family removed to Pennsylvania. His education was supplied by the common schools, and he early learned the trade of carpenter. After working some years as a journeyman he began taking contracts on his own account, and in 1853 returned to his native town where he engaged in the same occupation. Many of the best buildings in Monticello were constructed by him including the Mansion House, which was the finest building in the county at the time of its erection. He assisted in the erection of the first bridge, one mile out of Susquehanna, Pennsylvania, on the Erie railroad. In 1873 he removed to Middletown, New York, where he carried on an extensive contracting business until his retirement in 1900. While residing at Monticello he was collector of the town of Thompson, and also served as school trustee of the village of Monticello. Since settling in Middletown he has served as alderman of that city. Politically he has always adhered to the Democratic party, and although not subject to military duty he was active in raising troops for the prosecution of the civil war and supported the government through that struggle.

He married, April 4, 1855, in Thompson, New York, Louisa, born in Bridgeville, May 31, 1833, died June 30, 1908, daughter of Leander Hoyt, a farmer and blacksmith, of Bridgeville, Sullivan county, New York, and Mary Ann (Weed) Hoyt. They had two children: Roger W., of whom further; Pluma Ella, born October 6, 1865; educated in the schools of Middletown, and now resides with her aged father in that town.

(IX) Roger William, only son of Alfred Wurtz and Louisa (Hoyt) Sears, was born January 20, 1856, at Glenwild in the town of Thompson, and grew up in Monticello, receiving his education in the old Monticello Academy. He then entered the employ of Dr. E. F. Quinlan, of Monticello, in his drug store; in 1871 he removed to

Honesdale, Pennsylvania, entered the employ of William H. Reed; in 1877 he returned to Monticello and entered the drug store of A. A. Crain; in 1881 he went to Minnesota and was employed in the drug business in St. Paul and later at Rice Lake, Wisconsin. After pursuing a course in chemistry he passed an examination in pharmacy at Eau Claire, Wisconsin, after which he spent some time in the drug business in Minneapolis and other points in Minnesota. Returning to his native county he conducted a drug store for some time in Liberty, New York, and in 1887 returned to Honesdale, Pennsylvania, remaining for six years, then returned to Liberty, where he continued in that business until his election as county treasurer in November, 1910. Before assuming the duties of this office he sold out the drug business, but is still interested in property at Liberty, where he owns several parcels of real estate. While residing in Liberty he filled numerous local offices, and was for several years treasurer of the local Masonic Lodge. He has long been active in fraternal circles, being past master of his lodge. He has served as treasurer of the village of Liberty, also served as trustee. He has always been a strong Democrat. He was one of the incorporators of the Episcopal church at Liberty, for seventeen years was warden and treasurer and now vestryman of St. John's Episcopal Church of Monticello.

He married, December 31, 1889, Sadie, daughter of Henry and Emily (Adgate) Mead, of Liberty, and they have a son, Frank Mead Sears, born February 27, 1891, now a student of art at Pratt Institute, Brooklyn, New York.

STODDARD

The name of Stoddard was originally derived from the office of standard-bearer, and was anciently written De La Standard. According to tradition the first of the name in England was a relative of William the Conqueror, who accompanied that sovereign from Normandy, serving as standard-bearer to the Viscount Pulesdon. This office, which conferred high rank upon its holder, was generally given to a relative, in whose family it frequently became hereditary. The records of heraldry in England give the coat-of-arms of the Stoddard family a very ancient date, thus substantiating to a considerable extent the above tradition. In addition to the English family, there are Scotch and Irish families of this name, emanating from the same source, and all answering to the name of Stoddard, Stoddart or Stodart, descended from the ancient Norman standard-bearer above mentioned.

(I) John Stoddard, immigrant ancestor of this branch of the Stoddards, was probably a native of the county of Kent, but thus far no evidence has been discovered to verify this fact. Born about 1612 he emigrated to New England and settled in New London, Connecticut, prior to 1652, in which year he was given a house lot of six acres situated on Foxen Hill. The same year he received, according to the New London record of grants, "fifty acres of upland up Mohegan river (now Thames), eastern side, lying at the head of John Gadger's land on the east." In 1671 he sold fifty acres of land to Joshua Ramond. He died probably in 1676. His wife, Catherine, whose family name is unknown, survived him and married (second) John Sampson. Children: 1. Robert, of whom further. 2. Ralph, born about 1666, died December 17, 1753; married Mary Ames, of Boston. He was a farmer and resided in Groton, Connecticut, having purchased the south grant of the John Gadger lands. This property has ever since remained in the possession of his descendants, and was recently owned by Mrs. Hester Satterlee, wife of E. A. Satterlee, and daughter of Jonathan Stoddard. It is situated at Gales Ferry, now in the town of Ledyard, and Ralph Stoddard's wife was the first person interred in the ancient cemetery nearby. Members and relatives of this family shared nobly in the defense of Fort Griswold in 1781. 3. Thomas, born about 1674; married Deborah Roise, of Norwich, Connecticut, and resided in that town.

(II) Robert, eldest son of John and Catherine Stoddard, was born in New London about 1652, died in Groton, September 5, 1749. About 1713 he purchased the north grant of the John Gadger lands in Groton, where he carried on farming. This property, long known as Stoddard's Landing, is now owned by his descendant, Cap-

tain Sanford Billings Stoddard. The various items in his will disclose the fact that he acquired quite a large amount of real estate both in Groton and Saybrook, and it may be stated here that according to records the early members of this family were equally as thrifty as the majority of their descendants. He married (first) Mary, daughter of Thomas Mortimer, and five of his children were born in New London. He married (second) Sarah Perkins, of Norwich, and she survived him, marrying (second), July 26, 1751, Increase Billings, Esq., of Stonington, Connecticut. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born about 1690; married Joseph Mattison, of Groton, October 1, 1711. 2. Mary, died about 1783; married a Mr. Gray. 3. Mercy, about 1696, died in September, 1777; married William Chapman, January 8, 1718. 4. Robert, of whom further. 5. Abigail, about 1705; married, in Groton, Thomas Harvey. 6. Sarah, August 1, 1718; married a Mr. Hull. 7. Brimley, September 15, 1728; inherited from his father lands and buildings in Saybrook, Connecticut, where he probably settled. 8. Samuel, October 13, 1730; also inherited property in Saybrook. 9. Catherine, December 25, 1732; married a Mr. Meach. 10. James, February 17, 1735, died in 1827; married Hannah Hurlburt, of Groton, December 24, 1761. 11. Susannah, August 23, 1737. 12. Stephen, March 12, 1739; sold his inheritance in Groton to his brother James, and removed elsewhere.

(III) Robert (2), son of Robert (1) and Mary (Mortimer) Stoddard, was born in New London about 1700, died at Groton in March, 1771. He appears to have been a prosperous tiller of the soil and estimable citizen, whose high ideals concerning morality and integrity have been shared by his children and their offspring down to the present day. He married, December 21, 1728, in New London, Bathsheba Rogers, born March 1, 1708, daughter of John (2) Rogers, granddaughter of John (1) Rogers, and great-granddaughter of James Rogers, an immigrant from England. This family is believed to have been directly descended from John Rogers, the martyr. They became one of the most prominent families in southern Connecticut. During the early colonial period many of them suffered persecution for having withdrawn from the Congregational faith and joined the Seventh Day Baptists. In company with other seceders they established a religious sect known as the Rogerines, which flourished until the religious affairs of the colony became legally separated from the civil government.

Robert Stoddard married (second) Sarah Plumb. Children, all of his first union: 1. Robert, born at Groton, August 20, 1729, died April 20, 1807; was a farmer and lived at Groton; married (first) at Stonington, Connecticut, Lucy, daughter of Increase Billings, who died July 1, 1789; he married (second), November 30, 1790, Sarah Smith, a widow, daughter of Lawrence Johnson. 2. Bathsheba, August 25, 1732, died at Norwich, Conecticut, November 9, 1811; married Seth Mix. 3. Mary, July 21, 1734; married December 4, 1755, Captain Absalom Pride, who was engaged in trade with Liverpool and West Indies. 4. Mortimer, March 16, 1735; married Dorothy Park, December 6, 1764; he was a farmer and resided at Preston, Connecticut. 5. Jonathan, November 28, 1737, died young. 6. Mercy, March 10, 1739, died February 23, 1830; married Christopher Green, of New London. 7. Ichabod, of whom further. 8. Mark, October 10, 1743; married Lucy Allyn. 9. Abigail, October 6, 1745; married Captain William Pride, of Norwich, who served in the revolutionary war. 10. Lucy, April 10, 1747; married Jabez Deming. 11. Elizabeth, March 11, 1750; married Levi Chapman, of Stonington.

(IV) Ichabod, son of Robert (2) and Bathsheba (Rogers) Stoddard, was born in Groton, January 10, 1742. He adopted the usual means of obtaining subsistence, that of farming, which in his day was about the only occupation open to those inclined to be independent and thrifty, and he apparently made excellent use of the resources at his command. May 10, 1766, he married Tabitha, daughter of Increase Billings. Children: 1. Ichabod, born September 11, 1767, died January 21, 1851; married at Salem, Connecticut, June 3, 1819, Asenath Gardner. 2. Tabitha, March 14, 1769, died August 16, 1853; married Amos Avery, and they resided at Bark Hamstead, Connecticut. 3. Asa, April 29, 1771, died July 25,

1859; married Sarah Crandall. 4. Hannah, July 20, 1773, died September 8, 1823; married Asaph Hulbut, and resided at Salem, Connecticut. 5. Josephus, November 8, 1775, died April 6, 1778. 6. Sanford, July 25, 1778, died January 7, 1804; married, at Groton, Mary Avery; represented the town of Ledyard in the assembly of Connecticut in 1840; was a sea captain, and lived at Groton. 7. Sophia, July 1, 1780, died July 8, 1786. 8. Mary, July 10, 1782, died December 1, 1842; married (first) Captain Henry Billings, who died at sea; (second) Wait (2), son of Wait (1) and Tabitha Stoddard, and grandson of Ralph Stoddard. 9. Cephas, September 28, 1784, died April 2, 1869; married (first) Mary Williams; (second) Clarissa Pride; lived at Monticello, New York. 10. Seth, of whom further.

(V) Seth, son of Ichabod and Tabitha (Billings) Stoddard, was born in Groton, January 19, 1787, died in 1862. Upon his father's farm he acquired a good knowledge of farming through practical experience, and being dissatisfied with the limited opportunities offered him in his native town, he sold out to his older brother, Sanford Stoddard, and removed in 1829 to Thompson, Sullivan county, New York, where he spent the remainder of his life, engaged in farming. He married, at Groton, in 1811, Freelove Morgan, born January 26, 1796, died in Monticello, July 18, 1880, daughter of Shapley and Hannah (Allyn) Morgan. Children, all born in Groton, except the last: 1. Shapley, born October 16, 1811; married (first) Harriet Huntington, who died in 1848; (second) Polly A. Mance. 2. Ichabod, March 10, 1817; married Phebe A. Rogers; a farmer and resided in Parma, Jackson county, Michigan, after 1855. 3. Josephus, March 17, 1821; married Sarah Abberly, and resided on a farm near Monticello. 4. Hannah, June 5, 1825; married John C. Pelton. 5. Seth B., of whom further. 6. Marietta, February 9, 1833, died November 11, 1865, unmarried.

(VI) Seth Billings, son of Seth and Freelove (Morgan) Stoddard, was born in Groton, October 26, 1828. He accompanied his parents to Thompson during his infancy, grew to manhood in that town and remained on the homestead until 1863, when he moved to the village. Engaging in the marble business in 1864 he followed it successfully for many years. In the great fire of August, 1909, he lost a fine home in Monticello, which was rebuilt.

He married (first), September, 1854, Eliza A. Finch, born in Fallsburgh, New York, March 9, 1829, died in Monticello, July 18, 1880. He married (second), December, 1886, Eunice Angeline Haight, a cousin of his first wife. Children: 1. Myron W., born November, 1855, deceased. 2. Maryetta, married R. C. Strong, of Monticello. 3. Fannie M., single, living at Monticello.

NELSON

This family is of Scotch origin, and although of very recent importation to this country, little can now be learned of its origin in the old world. Members of this family went from Scotland to Northern Ireland in the days of the great immigration to that section, about the close of the seventeenth century.

George Nelson came from county Armagh, Ireland, to this state in early manhood, and first located in Mongaup Valley, Sullivan county, New York, where he worked as a tanner for some years. Returning to his native place he married Sarah Noble, and soon returned to New York, settling in the town of Forestburg, Sullivan county, where he engaged in farming. He had three sons: 1. Robert, born 1861, resided in Monticello, New York, where he died in 1895; he married Belle Hoey, of East Orange, New Jersey. They had no children. 2. William, of whom further. 3. George, born 1874, died 1904; he married Kate Mundt, of Wurtsboro, deceased, leaving a son, Frank.

William, second son of George and Sarah (Noble) Nelson, was born September 7, 1863, in Forestburg, New York, where he grew up, attending the district school and remaining with his father on the homestead until after his mother's death. He continued to till and manage the farm until 1895, when it was sold and he removed to Monticello, where he purchased thirty acres of land upon which he erected a handsome home, and has subsequently purchased other lands. He is a progressive and substantial farmer and has served as superintendent of high-

ways of Sullivan county for the past four years. With his family he affiliates with the Episcopal church. He is an active member of Pleasant Lodge, No. 416, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, in which he has passed all the principal chairs.

He married, October 15, 1890, Carrie Mapes, daughter of Daniel Conklin and Phebe (Mapes) Mapes, born May 16, 1869, in Thompson, Sullivan county. The Mapes family is a very old one in southern New York, and is traced back to Jonathan Mapes, a native of Southold, Long Island, who settled in Blooming Grove, Orange county, New York. His son, Thomas Mapes, was born and died in Blooming Grove, where he was a farmer and served as deputy sheriff of Orange county. He married Hannah Hydelkoop, a native of Holland. James, son of Thomas and Hannah Mapes, was born December 15, 1756, in Blooming Grove, where he engaged in farming, and died July 3, 1835. He was a revolutionary soldier of the New York line, serving under Captain Thomas McKinstry, in Colonel William Malcolm's regiment. He married, April 29, 1779, Anna, daughter of Barnabas and Anne (Everit) May, who was said to have come from France. She was born October 1, 1764, and died June 27, 1833. Jesse, son of James and Anna (May) Mapes, was born December 8, 1782, in Blooming Grove, and died in Goshen, New York, May 6, 1844. He married, in 1802, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin Little, of Blooming Grove, born June 1, 1780, died December 11, 1863. Daniel, probably a son of Jesse and Hannah (Little) Mapes, was born about 1815, in Goshen. Daniel Conklin, son of Daniel Mapes, born about 1835, removed to the town of Thompson, in Sullivan county, where he died in 1877.

He married Phebe Mapes, who was not a near relative; she died March 31, 1911; children: Susan, Jusita, Adeline, Walter, Daniel, Erving, Fanny, Julia Katherina, and Carrie of previous mention.

Children of William and Carrie Nelson: Lucy May, born August 18, 1891; Vera A., December 18, 1893; Annabelle, May 12, 1896; William Frank, December 20, 1900; Madeline, October 8, 1902; Roland E., October 8, 1903.

VALENTINE

The original signification of the word Valentine was strong, healthy, robust, powerful, and in fact Webster so defines it; but whether its first use as an individual or family name was on account of any particular superiority in this respect in those bearing it, it is impossible now to ascertain—though as most individual and family names originated in this way, it is not at all improbable. Valentine was used as a Christian name long before it was used as a surname, thus; that it was known among the ancient Romans is clearly shown in history. The most complete and ingenious of all the Gnostic systems was founded in the second century by Valentinus (equivalent to Valentine in English) a learned and eloquent Alexandrian, who was born A. D., 140. The canonized representative of the name, St. Valentine, was a presbyter, or according to some writers, a bishop, who flourished about the middle of the third century, and suffered martyrdom at Rome in the year 270. He was so eminently distinguished for charity that the custom of choosing Valentines, or special loving friends, on his day (February 14) is supposed to have originated thence. Of the late three Roman emperors named Valentinian the first ascended the throne in the year 364, and the last in 425. Pope Valentine succeeded Eugenius II., in 827.

The name with some slight variations of spelling is also found in the histories of France, Spain, Germany, Holland and Ireland, and indeed in nearly all the countries of southern and central Europe. The Latin spelling of it is Valentinus; the French, Valentin; the Italian, Valentino; Spanish, Valentin. In English the spelling of the name varies in certain periods and localities being often found modified into Volentine, Vollentine, Volingtine, Vollunton, and Follington. The name is still used as a Christian or baptismal name as well as a surname more especially in Germany and France. But while this name is so frequently found in the various countries of both the old and the new world as applied to individuals and families, it is a somewhat singular fact that, according to gazetteer and encyclopaedia, only one town or village in the whole world is named Valentine, and it is in France in

the department of Haute Garonne, about one mile southeast of St. Gaudens, on the river Garone. It is a small town of about one thousand five hundred inhabitants, the most of whom are engaged in the manufacture of woolens. The name of Valentine, though by no means very common in this country, is nevertheless found in almost and perhaps every state in the Union, and in some sections even frequently. Nearly all the Valentines of America are descended from three progenitors; but it is not true, as is often erroneously said with regard to this and other families, that they were brothers or even relations of any kind.

The three great branches of the name in this country are the Valentines of Long Island or the descendants of Richard Valentine, who was one of the first settlers of Hempstead in 1644; the New England Valentines or descendants of John Valentine, who came to Boston in 1675, and the New York Valentines or descendants of Benjamin Valentine, who settled in East Chester, Westchester county, New York, about 1679 or 1680. There are doubtless other branches descended from more recent emigrants, but they are of limited extent; and some others supposed to be separate and independent might, if some of the links on the chain could be found, be traced to some one of the above.

(I) Josiah Valentine was born in Greenwood, Orange county, New York, and died there about 1850. He was a mason by occupation and plied his trade in Greenwood and the surrounding district. He married (first) Mary Ann, daughter of a Mr. Dalson, who lived in the same district; and (second) a Miss Babcock. Child by first marriage: Joshua, mentioned below; Elizabeth, by second marriage.

(II) Joshua, son of Josiah and Mary Ann (Dalson) Valentine, was born at Greenwood, died at Warwick, New York. He combined the occupations of farmer and stonemason, and was successful in both capacities. He did not take much interest in politics, most of his time being taken up by his work on the farm and in building in the surrounding district. He was, however, of a religious turn of mind and a steady attendant at the services in the local church. He married Mary, born in Ireland, daughter of —— Fitzgerald. Children: 1. Mary E., married Thomas Lincoln, of Brooklyn, now deceased; she is now living in Philadelphia. 2. James, married Mary Hanlon, of New York City, and lived at Monroe, where their eight children were born: George, Joshua, James, Frank, Arthur, Grace, Sadie, Mary. 3. George D., mentioned below. 4. Sarah Ann, married Garnie Vance, of Monroe, New York, and had six children: Willington, Jennie, Anna, Roy, Josephine, Orvill, all born in Monroe, New York.

(III) George D., second son of Joshua and Mary (Fitzgerald) Valentine, was born in the town of Warwick, New York. He is engaged in the foundry business in Walden, where he and his family live, and is a member of the Patriotic Order Sons of America. He married Mary A., daughter of William and Harriet (Sears) Conklin, of Greenwood, New York (see Conklin III). Children, all born at Highland Mills, New York: William H., born 1894; John A., 1896; Edwin L., 1903; Hattie, 1905; Walter, 1908, deceased.

(The Conklin Line.)

There are branches of the Conklings or Conklins in Massachusetts as well as at Southold, Easthampton, Shelter Island, and in Orange county. John Conkling and Ananias Conkling were in Salem in 1638; in the records they were deemed proprietors at that time and they may have been there in 1737 or earlier. They are generally supposed to have come from Nottingham, England. There is a conflict in the reports as to the relation existing between John and Ananias Conkling. In Savage's Genealogical Dictionary of New England, Ananias is said to be probably the son of John; elsewhere they are said to have been brothers and this assumption would on general grounds appear the more probable of the two. It is also said that they were the sons of another Ananias and were born and bred in Nottingham, England, though on what grounds it is difficult to ascertain.

There is moreover considerable speculation as to the derivation or origin of the name Conkling. Though it is assumed, like many others on as slender grounds, to be English or Anglo-Saxon, the name is extremely rare in England if it is now known there at all. Some allege that the name is

Dutch, some say it is Irish or Gaelic, and some claim that it is Welsh. The family name was spelled in a dozen different ways prior to one hundred years ago. It was often used as Conkling, and frequently occurred as Conklin, Conkelin and similarly with the "g" as a termination. In rare instances K was used instead of C. The odd spellings have disappeared, however, during the past century and seldom is the name now found written in any other way than as Conklin or Conkling. The experience of this family in the matter of orthography in regard to its nomenclature has found a counterpart in that of many other families. At the time when there was little printing, when there were no newspapers, few books and almost no stationery, names, and in fact words in general, were apt to be written just as they appeared to sound.

Ananias Conkling is reported to have been a "glass man" at Salem in 1638. That year on the twenty-fifth of the fourth month it was recorded in the book of land grants at Salem that: "It is ordered that Ananias Conclane and Willm Osborne shall have an acre a piece for house lotts." On the "25th day of the twelvemonth" of the same year appears in the book the following record: "Granted to Edmond Marshall three acres nere the 10 acre lott of Ananias Conclane." Other references are: "At a Genll meeting granted to Ananias Concklyn one acre nere unto his dwelling house." "Granted unto John Conclyne, Ananias Conclyne and Thomas Scudder to each of them 4 acres to be laid out in the meadow aforesaid."

(I) Charles Conklin was born at Greenwood, New York, about 1812, and died there. He was a farmer, though he was also engaged in business in one or two side lines. He married Hannah, daughter of —— Babcock, who lived in the same district. Children, all born at Greenwood, New York: Lucinda, Thomas, Mills, Nichols, John, William, mentioned below.

(II) William, youngest son of Charles and Hannah (Babcock) Conklin, was born in Greenwood, New York. He was a farmer and lived for many years at Monroe, New York. He married Harriet, daughter of Abram and Mary (Van Zile) Sears (see Sears II), of Sloatsburg, Rockland county, New York. Children, all born at Monroe, New York: 1. Mary A., mentioned below. 2. Julia, married James Baker, of Suffern, New York, and had two children: Laura and Helen. 3. Ida, married Edward Compton, and had five children: Mabel, Minnie, Clara, Sadie, Edna; all now living at Southfield. 4. Orville, married Lavina Brush, of Walden, and had one son, Frank. 5. Charles, died unmarried. 6. Elizabeth, married Robert Connely, of Highland Falls, New York, and had three children: Elizabeth, Harriet, Edward. 7. Christina, married William Cox, of Highland, New York, and had two daughters. 8. Richard, married Ada Rosedick, of Washingtonville, New York, and had three children: Andrew, Anna, Ellis.

(III) Mary A., eldest daughter of William and Harriet (Sears) Conklin, was born at Monroe, New York. She married George D. Valentine (see Valentine III). Mrs. Mary A. Valentine is a thrifty and enterprising business woman and conducts a very successful laundry business in Walden, New York.

(The Sears Line.)

Lower says that the name of Sears might be a form of Sares or Sayers, the plural of Sayer—meaning an essayer of metals. Dixon says that the name—which has been written Sare, Sayer, and Sayers—first occurred in England in the reign of Edmund Ironside, and a few centuries after, the family are found possessed of landed estates in the county of Essex, some of which remained in the name as late as the year 1770. The name of Richard who landed at Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1630, was originally Scearstan, and by lapse of time was contracted into the various forms of Sarre, Syer, Sayer, Sares and Sears.

(I) Abram Sears was born and died at Sloatsburg, New York. He was by occupation an engineer. He married Mary, daughter of —— Van Zile, of Sloatsburg. Children: James, married Lida Smith, of Sloatsburg, having children: James, Andrew, Emma, Grace, Lucy, all living at Sloatsburg; Harriet, mentioned below; Julia, married Charles Smith; Jane, married Charles Miller; Cornelius, married Ida Ganner; Lucy.

(II) Harriet, daughter of Abram and Mary (Van Zile) Sears, was born at Sloats-

burg, New York. She married William Conklin (see Conklin II).

VAN ZANDT

Jan Van Santen, the founder of this family, was probably born in Spain; for the family is Spanish not Dutch, and his son Joseph was of Spanish birth. He lived in Albany. He married Jannetie ——. Children: Johannes, of whom further; Joseph, married, in 1688, Seitje Marcelis, and was buried October 16, 1753.

(II) Johannes Van Zandt, son of Jan and Jannetie Van Santen, was probably born in Spain, and died in 1724. About 1693 he moved from Albany to New York City, and afterward to Newton, Queens county, New York. He married (first) Margaret Vander Poel, (second) Margaret Wynants. Children, first eight by first marriage, and dates of baptism: Wynant, of whom further; Jannetje, March 17, 1686; Adam, December 18, 1687; Johannes, August 3, 1690; Catharina, November 27, 1692; Isaac, March 10, 1695; Margaret, February 7, 1697; Maria, August 10, 1698; Barnardus, November 3, 1700; Cornelia, August 15, 1703.

(III) Wynant, son of Johannes and Margaret (Vander Poel) Van Zandt, was baptized at Albany, December 23, 1683, died about 1757. He married (first) Maria, born in 1688, daughter of Peter and Maria (Hay-Molenser) Praa; (second) Catharina Ten Eyck. Children, two by first marriage, and dates of baptism: Johannes, of whom further; Peter Praa, of whom further; Elizabeth, August 24, 1712; Margaret, September 12, 1714; Tobias, May 6, 1716; Tobias, March 23, 1718; Catharina, October 14, 1719; Wynant, January 22, 1721; Catharina, November 4, 1722, married (first), February 8, 1741, Daniel Stiles, (second), May 17, 1748, Thomas Witter; Elizabeth, July 29, 1724; Jacob, September 4, 1726; Maria, February 4, 1728; Wynant, May 30, 1731; Tobias, November 1, 1732; Johannes, married Austin Lawrence.

(IV) Johannes (2), son of Wynant and Maria (Praa) Van Zandt, was baptized in New York City, August 11, 1706, and died probably about 1768. He married Fryntje Bensing. Children: Wynant, baptized October 23, 1728; Peter Praa, of whom further.

(IV) Peter Praa, son of Wynant and Maria (Praa) Van Zandt, was baptized in New York City, May 30, 1708. He married (first), May 29, 1730, Sara Williams, (second) Maria Springsteen, and (third), probably August 16, 1766, Mary Johnson. Children, four by first marriage, and dates of baptism: Wynant, March 21, 1731; Maria, December 10, 1732; Peter Praa, February 2, 1735; Maria, October 19, 1737; Johannes, December 5, 1740; Catharina, May 15, 1748; Abraham.

(V) Peter Praa, probably son of Johannes (2) and Fryntje (Bensing) Van Zandt, was baptized in New York City, August 16, 1730. He may have been the son of Peter Praa, but this person is not mentioned as one of several grandchildren are in his grandfather's will, dated December 29, 1753. He lived in New York City. He married, January 11, 1758, Sara Marshalk. Children, with dates of baptism: Maria, November 23, 1758; Johannes, of whom further; Annetje, April 18, 1762; Peter, January 29, 1764; Peter, June 9, 1765; Maria, April 24, 1768; Mathew, February 11, 1770; Thomas, March 17, 1771; James, April 4, 1773; Sara, November 13, 1774.

(VI) Johannes (3), son of Peter Praa and Sara (Marshalk) Van Zandt, was baptized in New York City, September 10, 1760. He had a farm on the old Harlem road. He married Sara Van Steenburgh, of New York City. Children: Rebecca, born December 11, 1788; Cornelia, March 6, 1791; Amelia, February 14, 1794; Matthew Thomas, of whom further; Matilda Emmaline, August 31, 1799.

(VII) Matthew Thomas, son of Johannes (3) and Sara (Van Steenburgh) Van Zandt, was born September 30, 1796. He married Maria Johnson, born October 18, 1808, daughter of Rem and Maria (Johnson) Suydam (see Suydam V). Children: Rem, of whom further; Mary, married, October 18, 1865, William Henry Cady, whose sketch follows.

(VIII) Rem, son of Matthew Thomas and Maria Johnson (Suydam) Van Zandt, was born at Kingston, New York, in 1830, died in New York City, in 1867. He attended school at Kingston. He was a clerk in various stores in New York City, and learned mercantile business. About 1859 he went

into business for himself, having a general store at Jamaica, Long Island, but he was in business only about five years when his health failed. He then moved to New York City. He married, at Tarrytown, Westchester county, New York, in 1860, Emily, daughter of William and Elizabeth Ann (Stammers) Sandford, who survived her husband and is now living at Liberty, Sullivan county, New York. The Sandford family came from Belvidere, Warren county, New Jersey; William was born in New Jersey, and his father's name was also William. Elizabeth Ann (Stammers) Sandford was born in England. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Van Zandt: 1. Emily, died in 1907; married Frank Lains Sevenoak, of Monticello, Sullivan county, New York; he is now principal of Stevens Institute of Technology, Hoboken, New Jersey; no children. 2. Annie, married William Carter Hanford, who died in 1894; she now lives at Liberty with her mother; they came to Liberty in 1896, having previously lived for two years in Monticello, Sullivan county, New York; no children.

(The Suydam Line.)

(I) Hendrick Rycken, the founder of this family, died in 1701. He came from Holland in 1663. He settled in the suburbs of New Amsterdam, but being annoyed, tradition says by the snakes which infested that region, moved to Flatbush, Long Island, about 1679. He was doubtless a relative of Gysbert Rycken, the ancestor of the Riker and Lent families. He married Ida Jacobs. Children: Jacob, of whom further; Hendrick, married Bennetie ——; Ryck, born in 1675, died in 1741; Ida; Gertrude; Jane, baptized June 27, 1680.

(II) Jacob Suydam, son of Hendrick and Ida (Jacob) Rycken, was born in 1666, died in 1738. He was a farmer and smith at Flatbush, and served twice as supervisor. About 1710 he and his brothers assumed the surname Suydam, from the place of family origin in Holland, but this place cannot be identified. He married Seytie Jacobs. Children: Jacob; Hendrick, of whom further; Johannes, died in 1791, married Cornelia ——; Jan; Ryck, born about 1703, died in 1798, married Mary ——; Cornelius, died in 1759, married Margaret Van Sickelen; Dow, born about 1707, died in 1794, married Sarah Vanderveer; Ida; Adriana; Gertrude; Isabella; Jane; Seytie.

(III) Hendrick (2), son of Jacob and Seytie (Jacobs) Suydam, was born in 1696, died in 1774. He lived at Flatbush. He married, in 1719, Geertie, daughter of Evert Van Wicklen. Children: Evert, born March 25, 1720, died October 14, 1797, married Maria Bogart; Jacob; Hendrick, born about 1730, died May 16, 1791, married Maria Ammerman; John, of whom further; Seytie, married Evert Hegeman; Metie, married Samuel Garretson; Pieternella, married Jacobus Vanderveer; Geertie.

(IV) John, son of Hendrick (2) and Geertie (Van Wicklen) Suydam, was born in 1737, died January 11, 1809. He was a farmer at Hempstead Swamp, in Newtown, Long Island, and repeatedly served as an elder in the Dutch church at Newtown. He married Femmitie, daughter of Rem Hegeman, who was born about 1737, died March 16, 1799. Children: Nellie, married Johannes Lott; Hendrick; Geertie, married Timothy Nostrand; Rem, of whom further.

(V) Rem, son of John and Femmetie (Hegeman) Suydam, was born January 22, 1767, died November 22, 1829. He lived on the farm inherited from his father. He married, November 30, 1798, Maria, daughter of Martin Johnson. Children: 1. Phebe Hegeman, born September 18, 1799; married (first) Dominicus Snediker, (second) Jonathan Burnet. 2. Catalina Johnson, born August 25, 1803; married Dow D. Rapelje. 3. John, born February 7, 1806, died March 3, 1844. 4. Maria Johnson, born August 18, 1808; married Matthew Thomas Van Zandt (see Van Zandt VII). 5. Nelly, born November 29, 1810; married Ansel H. Conklin. 6. Martin Johnson, born April 7, 1813; married Henrietta Shoonmaker. 7. Gertrude, born March 17, 1817; married John R. Briggs. 8. George, born December 11, 1821. 9. Henry, born December 11, 1821, married Ellen Hegeman. Three others died young.

CADY

Nicholas Cady, the founder of this family, was born in England, and died before 1713. He came to Massachusetts, and lived first at Watertown, Middlesex county, removing about 1668 to Groton, Middlesex county.

When the Indians burned Groton he probably took refuge at Cambridge, where he was living in 1678, but he returned to Groton and probably lived there the remainder of his days. He married Judith, daughter of William Knapp, of Watertown. Children: 1. John, born January 15, 1650; married Joanna ——. 2. Judith, born September 2, 1653; married, May 15, 1672, Alexander Rouse. 3. James, referred to below. 4. Nicholas, born August 2, 1657, died January 21, 1658. 5. Daniel, born November 27, 1659, died April 4, 1736; married, July 6, 1683, Mary Green. 6. Ezekiel, born August 14, 1662. 7. Nicholas, born February 20, 1663-64, died September 3, 1724; married, March 20, 1683, Patience Redland. 8. Joseph, born May 28, 1666, died December 29, 1742; married Sarah Davis.

(II) James, son of Nicholas and Judith (Knapp) Cady, was born at Watertown, August 28, 1655, and died at Groton, December 2, 1690. He married, June 14, 1678, Hannah, daughter of Ellis and Hannah (Hawkins) Barron, who was born March 6, 1658. Children: 1. James, referred to below. 2. John, born about 1680, died September 6, 1751; married (first), about 1698, Elizabeth ——, and married (second) Elizabeth ——. 3. Daniel, born about 1682, died in 1744; married Abigail Philbrick. 4. Abigail, born about 1684, died April 11, 1757; married, April 24, 1707, Ezekiel Cady. 5. Elizabeth, born April 10, 1686. 6. Aaron, born April 7, 1688; married (first), March 23, 1709-10, Mary Fuller, and (second), August 25, 1741, Eleanor Berg.

(III) James (2), son of James (1) and Hannah (Barron) Cady, was born at Watertown, April 1, 1679, and died at Pomfret, Windham county, Connecticut, January 18, 1742. He removed from Sherbun, Massachusetts, thence to Marlboro, Middlesex county, Massachusetts, and in 1716 to Pomfret. He married, April 26, 1710, Thankful, daughter of Isaac and Frances How, who was born June 22, 1691, and died at Pomfret, May 18, 1741. Children: 1. Hannah, born October 15, 1711. 2. Elias, born September 6, 1712, died January 28, 1751. 3. Joseph, born March 5, 1713-14; married, December 3, 1741, Phebe Cady. 4. Sibyl, born November 20, 1715. 5. Silas, born November 10, 1717. 6. Sarah, born July 22, 1719. 7. Resinah, born September 12, 1721. 8. Peletiah, born December 16, 1723, died January 17, 1728. 9. Amariah, born April 21, 1726, died January 6, 1728. 10. Mary, born December, 1728. 11. Cornelius, referred to below. 12. Thankful, born November 12, 1734.

(IV) Cornelius, son of James (2) and Thankful (How) Cady, was born at Pomfret, in 1731, and died at Bennington, Vermont, April 15, 1809. He became a member of the military company at Bennington in 1764. He married, January 25, 1759, Elizabeth Safford, of Coventry, Tolland county, Connecticut, who was born December 2, 1734, and died at Bennington, May 18, 1815. Children: 1. Lucy, born May 6, 1760, died in 1763. 2. Walter, born July 26, 1762; married Mary Tracy. 3. Amasa, born April 10, 1765, died in 1842; married Ann Palmer. 4. Joseph, born June 6, 1767; married Martha Whitcomb. 5. Cyrus, born August 17, 1769, probably the settler in Sullivan county, New York, referred to below. 6. Sybil, born May 10, 1772. 7. Sullivan, born July 24, 1775, died April 7, 1821; married Lydia Beman. 8. Lucy, born August 11, 1778, died May 4, 1883; married Joseph Beman.

(V) Cyrus Americus Cady, probably the Cyrus referred to above, son of Cornelius and Elizabeth (Safford) Cady, was a physician. He came in 1810, from Branford, New Haven county, Connecticut, to the town of Thompson, Sullivan county, New York. He married Sarah Russell, of Branford, Connecticut. Children, both born at Branford: Henry V., died young; William E., referred to below.

(VI) William E., son of Cyrus Americus and Sarah (Russell) Cady, was born at Branford, Connecticut, about 1802, and died in March, 1851. He was a merchant at Thompson; in 1834 he was elected county clerk. He married, in 1826, Lydia, daughter of Malachi and Polly Rockwell Foote, who died in 1849. Her father was a physician, and came from Connecticut to Sullivan county about 1810, living near Bridgeville. Children: John Russell, born in 1827, died young; William Henry, referred to below.

(VII) William Henry, son of William E. and Lydia (Foote) Cady, was born at Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, April 9, 1829, and died January 4, 1904. He was

educated at Bloomingburg, New York, and at Newburg Academy, Newburg, New York. He spent his life at Monticello, where he kept a general store. He was the owner of a very large amount of real estate in which he dealt very extensively. He also took a deep interest in the promotion and completion of the railroad from Port Jervis to Monticello. He was a communicant of the Episcopal church at Monticello, holding the offices of vestryman, treasurer and warden. He married, at Tarrytown, Westchester county, New York, October 18, 1865, the Rev. E. K. Fowler, of Monticello, officiating, Mary, daughter of Matthew Thomas and Maria Johnson (Suydam) Van Zandt.

STRATTON

William Stratton, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, died in Shrivenham, county Berks, England, between September 16, 1601, and May 12, 1604, the dates of the execution and proving of his will, in which he calls himself "an aged man." He was probably the son of Thomas Stratton, who was buried in the churchyard at Shrivenham in April, 1587, whose son Thomas married Anne, aunt to John Locke, the distinguished philosopher and author of the "Essay on the Human Understanding." William Stratton names in his will three children: Joan, married James Saunders; Christian, married —— Cox; John, of whom further.

(II) John, son of William Stratton, of Shrivenham, was executor of his father's will. Among his children was William, of whom further.

(III) William (2), son of John Stratton, of Shrivenham, was born there in 1585, died in Tenterden, county Kent, England, in 1647. From 1606 to 1636 he lived in London. He married (first) Elizabeth ——, (second), after 1632, Margaret ——. Children, ten by first marriage: 1. Sarah, born in 1613, married Isaac Pickering. 2. John, 1614, died in infancy. 3. Rebecca, 1615, died in 1620. 4. William, baptized March 6, 1618, died in 1675; married (first), December 27, 1642, Sarah Wyatt, (second), in 1647-48, Susanna ——, (third), in 1663, Anne Waldegrave. 5. Richard, baptized November 30, 1619, died between April 7, 1674, and August 24, 1675; about 1643 he emigrated to East Hampton, Long Island; he married Elizabeth Edwards, of East Hampton. 6. John, of whom further. 7. Joseph, baptized March 10, 1624-25; perhaps married, in 1648, Anne Kerbey. 8. Benjamin, baptized March 10, 1624, died in 1662. 9. Bartholomew, baptized January 12, 1627-28, died January 9, 1686; emigrated to Boston; married Eliphal, daughter of Governor John and Bridget (Hutchinson) Sanford, of Rhode Island. 10. Elizabeth, born in 1631; married Thomas Couch. 11. Samuel, baptized July 23, 1633; married Rebecca Graves. 12. Caleb, baptized June 10, 1635; emigrated to Boston; married Mary Adams, of Dorchester. 13. Mary, born in 1637, died in 1638. 14. Thomas, baptized February 10, 1638-39. 15. Nathaniel, baptized March 5, 1642-43, died in 1693; married Elizabeth ——.

(IV) John (2), son of William (2) and Elizabeth Stratton, of Shrivenham, London and Tenterden, was born in London, and baptized there August 14, 1621. He died in East Hampton, Long Island, between August 30, 1684, and March 16, 1685. In 1649 he was one of the "first settlers" of East Hampton, and it is possible he came to Southampton, Long Island, with his brother Richard in 1644. He was a prominent man among the settlers, and March 1, 1664, was deputy from East Hampton to Hempstead, to declare loyalty to the British crown. He married, before 1645, Sarah ——, and two of his children were born before he came to East Hampton. Children: 1. John, born about 1645, died February 19, 1735-36; married Mary James. 2. A daughter, died before 1684; married Stephen Hand. 3. Joseph, born in 1649, died December 23, 1722; married (first) —— ——, (second) Sarah ——. 4. Stephen, died April 8, 1697; married Hannah Reeves. 5. Cornelius, of whom further. 6. Abigail, married Henry Norris. 7. Rebecca, married —— Bushnell. 8. A daughter, married Stephen Hedges. 9. Ruth, married, November 24, 1675, James White.

(V) Cornelius, son of John (2) and Sarah Stratton, of London, England, and East Hampton, Long Island, died at East Hampton, March 27, 1704. He married Martha, daughter of Cornelius Hull, of Fairfield,

Connecticut, who survived him and married (second) —— Adams, of Huntington, Long Island. Children: 1. Joseph, of whom further. 2. Eliphalet, born in 1696 or 1697, died September 21, 1753; married, March 15, 1715, Phebe Conkling. 3. Samuel, baptized December 10, 1699, died March 10, 1791; married, April 2, 1728, Ruth Platt. 4. Rebecca, baptized August 8, 1703, died February 3, 1721, unmarried.

(VI) Joseph, son of Cornelius and Martha (Hull) Stratton, was born in East Hampton, Long Island, died in Huntington, Long Island, between February 3, 1749-50, and September 12, 1751. He was brought up by his uncle, Samuel Hull, of Fairfield, Connecticut, and in 1717 settled in Huntington. He married Elizabeth ——. Children: 1. Rebecca, married, May 30, 1745, James Chichester. 2. Elizabeth, married, December 24, 1739, Epenetus Bryan. 3. Joseph, baptized November 19, 1724; married, May 13, 1747, Ruth Wicks. 4. John, of whom further. 5. Martha, married, June 9, 1753, John McGear. 6. Stephen, baptized December 10, 1732; perhaps married, in 1778, Jane Eustick, of West Farms, Connecticut. 7. Ann, baptized November 24, 1734; married Daniel Sherwood. 8. Cornelius, baptized April 3, 1737, died August 11, 1810; married, August 15, 1764, Abigail Hull.

(VII) John (3), son of Joseph and Elizabeth Stratton, of Huntington, Long Island, was born there and baptized there October 22, 1727. He died in Fairfield, Connecticut, February 2, 1817, aged ninety years. He settled in Fairfield after his marriage, and was a revolutionary soldier, enlisting with his three sons in Captain Deamon's company of Fairfield, Colonel Beebe's regiment. He married, January 18, 1749, Grace Osborne, who died aged eighty-three years. Children: 1. Joseph, born in 1751, died in 1827; settled in Roxbury, Delaware county, New York. 2. Stephen, of whom further. 3. Samuel, born in 1755, died in 1838; one of the first settlers of Roxbury, New York. 4. Elizabeth, baptized January 27, 1760; married Daniel Bradley. 5. Grace, baptized July 6, 1763; married Thomas Darrow. 6. Dorothy, baptized April, 1765.

(VIII) Stephen, son of John (3) and Grace (Osborne) Stratton, was born in Fairfield, Connecticut, in 1754, died in Thompsonville, Sullivan county, New York, in 1842. He removed from Fairfield to Thompsonville about 1800. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Eliphalet, of whom further; Uriah, Stephen, Jonathan, Laura, Elizabeth, Sarah, Thomas.

(IX) Eliphalet, son of Stephen Stratton, of Fairfield and Thompsonville, was born at Fairfield, in 1785, died in Thompsonville, Sullivan county, New York, in 1859. He accompanied his father from Fairfield and settled near him on a farm. He was also a carpenter. He married Rachel, born in 1792, died in 1888, aged ninety-six years, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Lauson. Children: William Benjamin, Sarah, Nancy, Levi Luckey, John Edgar, Eliza, Abraham Nelson, Samuel, died aged three years; Maryetta; Henrietta, twin with Maryetta; Leonard B.; James Hiram; Henry W., of whom further; George Sheldon.

(X) Henry W., son of Eliphalet and Rachel (Lauson) Stratton, was born in Thompsonville, Sullivan county, New York, January 4, 1836. He has led a very active life, and as construction superintendent has traveled all over the West Indies and the United States, building railroa bridges, etc. He has a nice home in Monticello, and for the past twenty-two years has lived there with his son, Henry Blake Stratton, who was in the furniture business in Monticello, now in the undertaking and piano business. Mr. Stratton has always been a Democrat; member of St. John's Episcopal Church, of which he has served as vestryman. He married, in 1862, Sarah E., daughter of Samuel and Amanda N. (Rundle) O'Neill, of Fallsburg, Sullivan county, New York, who was born there in 1844. Her grandfather was one of the old settlers of Sullivan county, and the farm on which he located is still in the family. Children: 1. Clara A., born November 2, 1862; married Frederick J. Stratton, a distant relative and lives in Fallsburg; children: Stanley Orson, born in 1897, and Katharine, deceased. 2. Frederick Lee, born March 24, 1866; machinist and member of Free and Accepted Masons; also Locomotive Engineers; married Edith, daughter of Phineas Stoddard, of Mountaindale, Sullivan county, New York; children: Frederick Clyde and Katharine; Gertrude, died aged two years.

3. Henry Blake, born July 25, 1879; is active in Democratic circles, is now (1912) serving his second term as supervisor of Sullivan county; he has also held several of the town offices and also was assistant postmaster of Monticello; member of Free and Accepted Masons, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, Junior Order American Mechanics, and Eastern Star; married Katharine, daughter of Burdett and Katherine (Ludington) Johnson; children: Eugene Hamilton, born in 1911; Marjorie Elizabeth, born April 12, 1912.

SHERWOOD

The name of Sherwood is a very old one in England and appears early in the records of New England. There were several immigrants bearing the name and two of the same Christian name appear in Stratford, Connecticut. Their descendants have multiplied and spread over many sections of the United States, being active in the settlement of Central New York. They have partaken of the high character of their ancestors, being noted for their industry, probity and sound judgment.

(I) Thomas Sherwood, born in Sherwood Forest, Nottingham, England, 1586, died in Fairfield, Connecticut, 1655. He sailed from Ipswich, April 21, 1634, in the good ship "Francis," John Cutting, master, and landed in Boston, Massachusetts, in June of the same year, accompanied by his wife, Alice, born 1587, and four children: Ann, born 1620; Rose, 1623; Thomas, 1624; Rebecca, 1625. He settled first at Wethersfield, where his name appears on the second list of settlers other than those from Watertown. He settled in Fairfield as early as 1643, when his name appears on the Stamford land records, and served as deputy with Roger Ludlow in the general court, 1650. He brought with him to Fairfield his second wife, Mary, by whom also he had children. His will is dated July 21, 1655, and proved October 26, 1655. This disposed of several parcels of land in Fairfield. His children born there were: Stephen, Matthew, of whom further; Isaac, Tamsen, Margery, Ruth, Abigail and Mary.

(II) Matthew, third son of Thomas Sherwood and second child of his second wife Mary, was born in 1643, probably in Fairfield, where he resided. He married (first) Sarah, daughter of Benjamin Turney and (second) Hannah, widow of Philip Galpin and daughter of Henry Jackson. His third wife, Mary, widow of —— Mervin, and daughter of Edward Adams, died December 25, 1730. Child of the first wife: Matthew, died young. Children of the second wife: Samuel, of whom further; John, Lemuel, Mary, Sarah and Ann.

(III) Samuel, eldest child of Matthew and Hannah (Jackson-Galpin) Sherwood, was born about 1680 in Fairfield, and died there November 10, 1732. He was a captain of militia and resided in the old village of Stratfield, now Bridgeport. He married (first), November 30, 1704, Rebecca, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Ward) Burr, born 1682, died May 16, 1721. His second wife, Experience, fourth daughter of Deacon Isaac Wheeler, died September 18, 1743, aged sixty-one years. Children of the first wife: John, of whom further; Nathaniel, Sarah, Mary, Abigail, Samuel, Rebecca, Esther and Tamsen. There was one son by the second wife: Stephen.

(IV) Captain John, eldest child of Samuel and Rebecca (Burr) Sherwood, was born September 22, 1705, and resided in the village of Fairfield. For many years he was an elder of the Baptist church of Stratfield. He married, June 14, 1733, Mary, daughter of Robert and Ruth (Wilcoxson) Walker, born May 28, 1710. Children: Sarah, Ruth, John (2) of whom further; Mary, Elizabeth, Ebenezer, Stephen, Rebecca, Hannah and Samuel.

(V) John (2), eldest son of John (1) and Mary (Walker) Sherwood married Eunice, daughter of Edward Lacey. John Sherwood was a resident of Weston, formerly a part of Fairfield, as early as 1787, and his name is often found in the records of that town. December 15, 1787, he purchased land partially bounded by land which he already owned. He was probably the father of the next mentioned.

(VI) Fanton Sherwood was born probably in Fairfield but no record of his birth can be found in that town or in Stratford or Weston. The Weston records show that he purchased land in Weston from Amos Sherwood of New York State in 1795. On

December 6, 1806, he sells land in the town of Weston and is then called "of Trumbull". About 1808 he removed to the town of Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, and settled on a tract of one hundred acres in what was known as the Blue Mountain settlement. His first wife bore the name of Eunice and was the mother of his ten children. The Weston records show his marriage March 25, 1845, to Marietta Lyon, he is then called "of New York." Among his children were: Bradley, John, Nathaniel, Hanford, Munson, Robert S., Polly, who married Bradley Burr of Liberty, and Roosevelt R., mentioned below. There were two daughters whose names cannot be learned.

(VII) Roosevelt Rensselaer, next youngest son of Fanton and Eunice Sherwood, was born 1804 in Weston, Connecticut, and was four years of age when his parents settled in Liberty. The journey was made in what was called an old Yankee butterfly wagon. They had difficulty in fording some of the streams and were all thoroughly soaked on their arrival in Liberty. His father had previously built a log cabin and cleared some of the land, and they found shelter on arrival. The hundred-acre tract had been donated to his father by the owners on condition that he locate there and begin a settlement. To this the son added by purchase and at one time was the owner of five hundred acres. As his sons came of age he gave to each one thousand five hundred dollars. It was claimed that he had cleared more land with his own hands than any other man in the county. In his youth he attended school in Connecticut two winters, making the trip both ways on foot. He married (first), in 1826, Betsey Hurd, a stepsister, who was born in 1804, and died 1836, leaving one daughter, Adeline Annette. The latter became the wife of Luther Radcliff. Mr. Sherwood married (second) in 1837, Fanny Hurd, born 1807, died 1856, having been the mother of four children: 1. Ada Elvira, married Rev. D. M. Powell; she studied medicine at Philadelphia, graduating with a degree of M.D., and is now a Methodist missionary in Korea. 2. William Fanton, of whom further. 3. Charles Hurd, now a lawyer, residing in Castile, New York. 4. Frank Roosevelt, a Methodist clergyman, located at Fort Plain, New York. Mr. Sherwood married (third) in 1858, Phebe Gildersleeve of Liberty, who was the mother of three children: Walter Hill, of Stevensville, New York; Rosetta, wife of Dr. W. J. Hill, of Liberty; and Annie, Mrs. Robert Colbert McCraig of Stevensville, Sullivan county. Mr. Sherwood received from his father on arrival at majority fifty acres of land, a yoke of oxen, a horse, some sheep and provisions for one year, all valued at one thousand dollars. He was brought up in the Protestant Episcopal church and in 1843 joined the Methodist Episcopal church of Liberty, of which he was a member fifty-two years. He died in 1895 and was survived by his wife Phebe, who died in 1900.

(VIII) William Fanton, eldest son of Roosevelt R. Sherwood, and second child of his second wife, Fanny Hurd, was born 1843 on the paternal farm in Liberty, and was educated in the district schools of the town and the academy in the village of Liberty. In 1864 he enlisted as a Union soldier, becoming a member of Company D, One Hundred and Forty-third New York Volunteers and was chiefly engaged in guard duty on Hart's Island. He made the trip with other recruits to Fortress Monroe and New Orleans and when peace came returned to his native town. He pursued the study of medicine at Bellevue College in New York City, graduated in 1868 and practiced his profession five years at Phillipsport, New York. Since that time he has been located in the village of Liberty where he engaged in the drug business in association with Dr. Pease. In 1877 their store and stock were destroyed by fire and following this he engaged in business alone, soon after constructing a store building for his own use. In 1902 he sold out the business, but still owns the building in which it was conducted. Following this he opened a drug store at Hurleyville and there established his son in business. The son died in 1908 and Dr. Sherwood is now conducting the business at Hurleyville. In 1877 he built a handsome home on Chestnut street, in Liberty, in which he now resides. While not especially interested in politics, he has been called upon to fill many official stations in the town, including that of town clerk, justice

of the peace, and various other offices. Politically he is a Republican. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church and was for many years of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He married, in 1869, Emma Cornelia, daughter of Cornelius and Sarah D. (Horton) Tice, of Phillipsport, New York, born November 8, 1847, in that place. Children: 1. Van Rensselaer, born August 25, 1873, married Harriet Ross and is now deceased, leaving two sons, Van Rensselaer and Archibald. 2. Leon Fanton, January 6, 1878, was associated with his father in business at Hurleyville, and died October 5, 1908. He married Martha Albright, and had three children: George F.; Fanton and Frank; the last two now deceased. 3. Nellie, born May 27, 1883, is the wife of Dr. Sullivan of Liberty and has three children: Allen, Catherine and Evelyn. 4. Miles, born January 1, 1885, graduated from Cornell University, is a civil engineer and was employed on the subway in Brooklyn, New York. He is now with the Alabama Construction Company in that state at Anniston, Alabama.

ROYCE

This name early in America was spelled often Rice and many descendants of the immigrant ancestor now employ the latter spelling. These have spread over the New England and Middle States, and have been identified with Southern and Central New York from a very early period. While not so numerous as those of many New England families, they have borne their proportionate share of the moral, social and material development of the region where they lived.

(I) Robert Rice, a shoemaker by occupation, probably from England, was in Boston as early as 1631, and was made a freeman there in April, 1634. In 1639 he was among those disarmed for support of the Wheelwright and Hutchinson theologies. Because of this he soon left Boston, and was in Stratford, Connecticut, from 1644 to 1657. In the latter year he removed to New London, where he at once took a prominent part in the life of the community. He served as constable in 1660; was representative to the general court in 1662; townsman, or selectman, in 1663 and 1667-68. He was a member of the church in 1670, and earlier, as his name appears on the minister's rate list in 1664, when his valuation was one hundred and sixty-three pounds. In 1666 he was paid a bill of fifteen pounds for "Dyet of the minister." On February 25, 1667, he was chosen by vote to keep the ordinary and was freed from training presumably because of his age. He died in 1676, and his estate was valued at four hundred and twenty pounds. He resided on Post Hill, where the town granted him a house lot, and he purchased two other house lots, besides various farms. His first wife, Elizabeth, was probably the mother of his children, three of whom are recorded in Boston under the name of Rice. After his settlement in New London the name appears as Royce. Children: Joshua, born April 14, 1637; Nathaniel, April 1, 1639; Patience, April 1, 1642, died one week old. Those recorded in New London are: Jonathan, Nehemiah, Samuel, Isaac, Ruth, Sarah. Joshua probably died young, as no further record of him appears. All the other sons, except Jonathan, settled in Wallingford, Connecticut. Robert Royce probably had a second wife, as his widow Mary, is spoken of in 1688.

(II) Jonathan Royce, son of Robert and Elizabeth Rice, was probably born in England. He was one of the first proprietors of Norwich, Connecticut, where he resided. He married, in June, 1660, Deborah, daughter of Hugh and Ann Caulkins, born March 18, 1645, at Gloucester, Massachusetts. Children: Elizabeth, born January, 1662; John, mentioned below; Sarah, October, 1665; Abigail, died young; Ruth, April, 1669; Hannah, April, 1671; Abigail, April, 1673; Jonathan, August, 1678; Deborah, August 10, 1680; Daniel, August 19, 1682.

(III) John, eldest son of Jonathan and Deborah (Caulkins) Royce, was born September 9, 1663, in Norwich. He was among the petitioners for and original grantees of the town of Mansfield, Connecticut. He was in Willimantic in 1686, and before 1702 was located in Mansfield, where four of his children are recorded. Dorothy, born February 14, 1702; Daniel, May 28, 1703; Benajah, November 9, 1708; Patina. His wife bore the name of Sarah and there were prob-

ably several children born before removal to Mansfield.

(IV) James, son of John and Sarah Royce, was probably born in Windham, Connecticut, died January 6, 1776, in Mansfield. He married there, March 21, 1716, Mehitable, daughter of John and Mary Arnold, born May 18, 1694, in Norwich, died March 15, 1756, in Mansfield. Children: John, born February 23, 1717; Ann, January 21, 1719; James, mentioned below; Mary, August 20, 1724; Mehitable, October 5, 1728; David, May 8, 1730; Sarah, February 23, 1732.

(V) James (2), second son of James (1) and Mehitable (Arnold) Royce, was born February 24, 1722, in Mansfield, where he resided. He married (first), December 10, 1742, Abigail, daughter of John and Abigail (Utley) Scripture, born May 1, 1722, in Coventry, Connecticut, died March 6, 1751. He married (second), December 10, 1751, Abial, daughter of Joseph Chamberlin, of Willington, Connecticut. She died May 15, 1771. Children of first wife: Abigail, born August 27, 1743; Zerviah, March 9, 1745; James, January 14, 1747. Children of second wife: Solomon, mentioned below; Abigail, born August 22, 1754; Mehitable, September 8, 1756; Uzziel, August 4, 1758; Anna, April 3, 1760; Dinah, June 30, 1763; Lois, January 25, 1765; Joseph Chamberlin, July 16, 1768.

(VI) Solomon, second son of James (2) and Abial (Chamberlin) Royce, was born June 7, 1753, in Mansfield, died there August 17, 1823. He resided on the paternal homestead, in the north parish of Mansfield, now Tolland county, Connecticut, where he died. He married, in 1777, Lydia Atwood, probably a daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Arnold) Atwood, of Mansfield, born on Cape Cod, 1755-56, died July 18, 1824. She and her husband were buried in the old cemetery at Mansfield. They had six children, none of whom is recorded in Mansfield; neither is the date of their marriage or the death of either. The dates below are furnished by the family and are not found on either the town or church records of Mansfield. Children: Solomon, mentioned below; Abigail, married, in 1803, Seth Coant; Chaffee, married, in 1804, Electa Keep; Lydia, married, in 1805, Daniel F. Hibbard; Thomas, married, in 1807, Sophia Greenstead; Roderick, married in 1809, Eleanor Turner.

(VII) Solomon (2), eldest son of Solomon (1) and Lydia (Atwood) Royce, was born February 27, 1778, in Mansfield, died May 23, 1859. He studied surveying and resided for a time in Norwich, Connecticut. About 1800 he came to Sullivan county, New York, as a surveyor and his name appears on all the original deeds to land in a large section. He married, November 4, 1802, Nancy Billings, of Norwalk, Connecticut, born there December 15, 1784, died October 18, 1847, daughter of Captain Alpheus Billings. Children: Alpheus Billings, born August 13, 1803; James Fanning, May 10, 1805; Charles Benjamin, March 12, 1807. A son died in infancy; Thomas Tillotson, April 6, 1810, died before two years old; Thomas Tillotson, April 24, 1812; Margaret Ann, November 26, 1814; Edward Griswold, February 3, 1817; Isaac Belknap, April 8, 1819; Nathaniel Atwood, mentioned below; twin girls, died in infancy; Stephen Wheeler, 1824.

(VIII) Nathaniel Atwood, ninth son of Solomon (2) and Nancy (Billings) Royce, was born April 1, 1821, in Mansfield. He settled in Sullivan county where about 1845 he purchased land in the town of Calicoon. In addition to farming he conducted a general store until 1866, and while conducting the store was also postmaster; in the same year he purchased a farm of seventy-two acres, two miles west of the village of Liberty, which is now occupied by the Loomis Sanitarium Annex. He died there in October, 1869, and the farm was sold soon after his death. He married, March 20, 1845, Abigail Borden, born 1820, died February 3, 1901, at the home of her son in Liberty. They had two children: Elizabeth Helen, born March 29, 1849; Solomon Atwood, mentioned below.

(IX) Solomon Atwood, only son of Nathaniel Atwood and Abigail (Borden) Royce, was born October 14, 1856, in Calicoon, New York. He attended the district schools adjacent to his home and the Normal Institute at Liberty. At the age of seventeen years he went to Port Jervis, New York, and for three years was clerk in the general store of Bush, Bull & Jordan. Subsequently he spent ten years in the

west, being eight years engaged in mining on the frontier in New Mexico and Arizona. Thence he went overland to Durango, Mexico, where he engaged in mining and prospecting and spent some time in ranching. Here he acquired the Spanish language which he speaks fluently. While in the west Mr. Royce had some thrilling experiences, which may be inferred from the fact that he passed through the uprisings of Victoria and Geronomo. He was for three years superintendent of the Omego Mining Company in the Arizpa district. Not only with the Indians and Mexicans did he have to contend but with snakes and tarantula as well, and as he recites, he on two occasions at least awoke in the morning finding rattlesnakes as his bedfellows. His experiences of hunger and thirst while crossing the desert, coupled with various other forms of privations, would make a little volume within itself, but it was not all hardship, for he had many pleasant experiences. Returning to Liberty he was employed two years as a clerk in the store of H. J. Sarles, and in 1889 became clerk in the postoffice under Mr. Sarles as postmaster, and remained seven years with him and his successor, Elmer Winner. With the latter he acted as assistant postmaster, and in 1904 was appointed postmaster, which position he still fills. During his administration the free mail delivery was established in the village which has a population of only twenty-two hundred. Politically he is a Republican. He is affiliated with Morgan Lodge, No. 816, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Wawarsing Chapter, No. 246, Royal Arch Masons; Cyprus Commandery, No. 67, Knights Templar, and Kalurah Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine. He is also a member of Freedom Lodge, No. 807, Independent Order of Odd Fellows.

He married, February 6, 1889, Louise, daughter of John A. and Plina (Hill) Clements, of Liberty, members of one of the oldest families of that town, where in 1911 was celebrated the centenary of the ownership of a farm which has been in possession of the family five generations. Children of Solomon A. Royce: John Atwood, born February 3, 1890, a student at Union College, Schenectady, New York; Stephen Wheeler, November 18, 1892, a student at Hamilton College, Clinton, New York.

LUNDY

Joseph Lundy, the founder of this family in this country, was born in England. He emigrated to this country and settled in Coldenham, Orange county, New York, where he engaged in farming, and died at the age of ninety-three years. He married, in England, Jane Burns. Children: Joseph; David, of whom further; William, married Elizabeth Weeks, of Cornwall, New York, no children; Mary J., married Patrick Meyer, of Newburg, New York, no children; Matilda, died, aged eighteen years.

(II) David, son of Joseph and Jane (Burns) Lundy, was born in Coldenham, New York, about 1857, died May 3, 1902, in Walden, New York. He was a farmer and for the last thirteen years of his life was employed by the village corporation of Walden. He was a member and active worker in the Dutch Reformed church of Walden. He married Jennie, daughter of Thomas and Mary (McKnight) White, of Coldenham, New York. Her father was a farmer and died January 20, 1887, at the age of fifty-one years. His children were: Jennie, referred to above; Sarah, married Joseph Davidson, of Little Britain, children: Esther, Martha, William H.; Elizabeth, married Robert Gillespie, of Walden, children: Alice M., Lewis W.; William G., married Annie Armstrong, of Little Britain, children: George, Annie E. Child of David and Jennie (White) Lundy: Fannie, married David Sears, of Fishkill Landing, no children.

ROAKE

This family is of English origin. The Roakes of England were stalwart, powerful men, able to carry five hundred pound sacks of grain up stairs. Some of the family were silk merchants, some kept the King's mills.

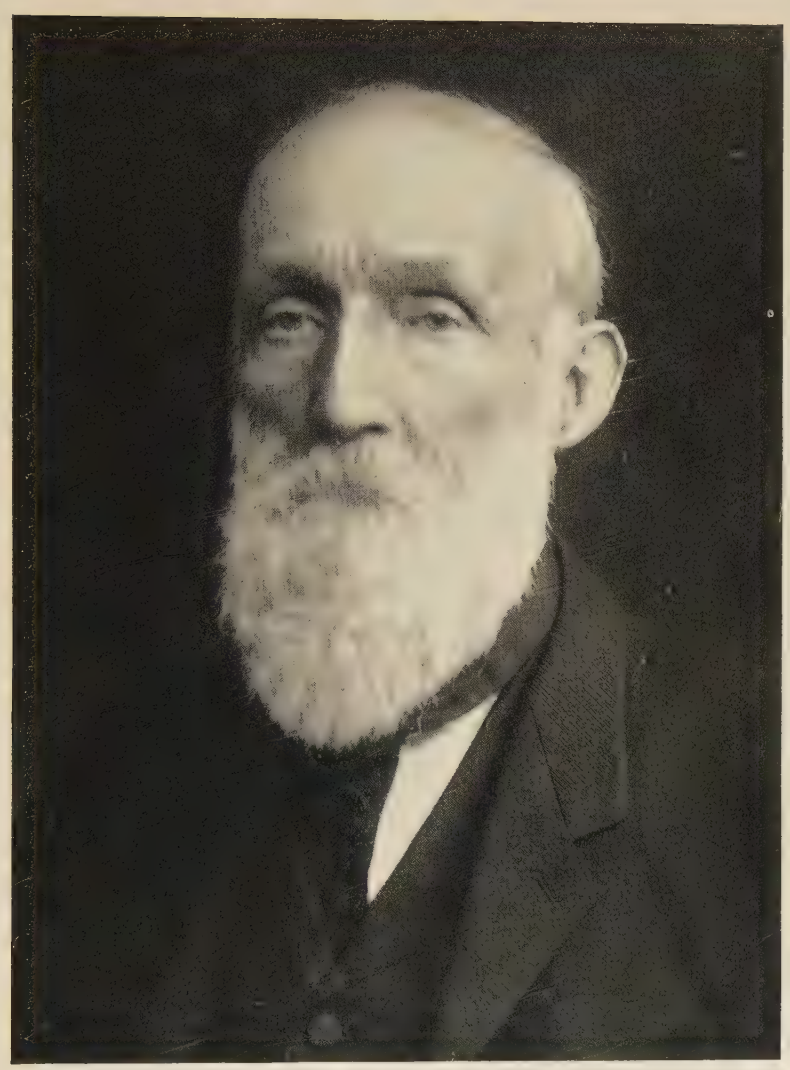
(I) Joseph Roake, the founder of this family, was educated at Oxford, England. He was a shopkeeper in London. Both he and his wife were Quakers; they were educators and Quaker preachers. They came from London to St. John's, Newfoundland,

and thence to Westchester county, New York, Mr. Roake being endorsed by the Friends of the Amawalk quarterly meeting. He married Mary Coleridge, a relative of the poet Coleridge; at marriage she was endowed with her husband's title. She had been educated in France, for a court lady of England. John Joseph Roake, their great-grandson, has erected in the Amawalk cemetery at Yorktown, Westchester county, a monument in their memory, as founders of the Roake family in America. Child, John, of whom further.

(II) John, son of Joseph and Mary (Coleridge) Roake, was born at St. John's Newfoundland; he died in 1840. Coming from Newfoundland, he made him home at Yorktown. He was a carpenter and farmer. In the war of 1812 he was attached to the army. He was a member of the Whig party. At first a Quaker, he was afterwards a Methodist. He married, January 21, 1801, Susanna Hart. Children: John Collett, born in 1803; Sarah, married Stephen Allen, who was mayor of New York City when the first aqueduct was built; Joseph, of whom further; Mary, married Henry Romer; Stephen Allen, married, February 7, 1838, Jane Knapp; Susan, married Joshua Beal; William; Elinor, married Peter Clemmons; Eliza, married John M. Curry; James.

(III) Joseph (2), son of John and Susanna (Hart) Roake, was born at Yorktown, August 25, 1808, died in 1906. He was a contractor and builder in the city of New York, and also for five years was there engaged in mercantile business. Several years before his death he retired from business. He owned several large farms at Yorktown. He was first a Whig, later a Republican. In religion he was a Methodist. He served in the militia. He married, August 28, 1827, Rev. Jesse Hunt officiating, Johanna, daughter of Joseph Losee, who was born at Greenburg, Westchester county, New York, April 1, 1812. Her father lived at Greenburg during and before the revolution; the day before the battle of White Plains he was badly beaten by a band of Tories and soldiers and left for dead. A brother who was with Washington's army cared for him, covering him with leaves on Chatterton hill. In the morning he was drawn up onto a rock, from which he saw the battle of White Plains. His future wife, Miss Garrison, was one of the girls who waited on General Washington in his retreat from White Plains to Dobbs Ferry. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Roake: 1. Sarah, born February 28, 1829, married John Embree, of Yonkers, and lives there. Children: John F., Joseph Roake, Albert, Catharine. 2. John Joseph, of whom further. 3. Stephen S., born October 11, 1832; married Jane Ingersoll; he was a carpenter and builder, and owned a large farm; children: Angelo, Cora, Jane, Augusta. 4. Susan Hannah, married Paul F. LaPierre, of Yonkers; child, Frank, a printer. 5. Mary Elizabeth, born March 1, 1837; married Charles Coles; lived in New York City.; children: Charles and George J., both living in New York City. 6. Joshua Beal, born August 14, 1839. 7. Abigail Jane, born September 4, 1843; married (first) William Delonoy, (second) Charles Philip; children, both by first husband: Cora and Louise. 8. William James, born July 17, 1846; married Elizabeth ——; two sons and two daughters. 9. Johanna H., born October 25, 1848. 10. Floyd L., born July 29, 1855; married Caroline Lewis; no children. 11. Mary Catharine, born September 20, 1857.

(IV) John Joseph, son of Joseph (2) and Johanna (Losee) Roake, was born at Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, November 7, 1830. From the age of five until he was eight years old he went to a pay school kept by Gilbert G. Hart. Then, until he was about eleven, he attended public school No. 14, Houston street, New York City. During this period he was night clerk for his father. He then returned to country life, working on a farm, attending a common country pay school until he was sixteen, since which age he has had to acquire his own education at home; he was practically driven out of the city by a cholera plague, in his infancy, the plague of 1831 and 1832, and had returned in 1836, the year of the great fire. At the age of fourteen he began to save his earnings out of his shilling a day pay. In two or three years he had saved ten dollars, and this small sum was the foundation of his future success in business. At the age of seventeen he began to



John J Roake

work as a carpenter, and this has been his principal business from that time, with building. For about thirty-eight years he was a boss carpenter. As a builder he was considered the father of the village of Yorktown, being an early settler and erecting the first buildings. In connection with his carpenter and building business, he dealt in feed, lumber and coal at Yorktown Heights. The plant is now deeded to his son Clarence, Mr. Roake having retired from business other than the care of the farm, his houses and his lots. Mr. Roake has been a member of the National Guard of the State of New York. In the civil war he served in the Army of the Potomac, and remained with this army as a member of Company K, Eighteenth New York Regiment, Seventh Brigade, until the disbandment of the regiment at the close of the war, serving in all for three years and six months. He was one of the earliest members of Yorktown Lodge, No. 191, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and has been a member of Mt. Ararat Encampment. In politics he is a decided Republican. When James Gillespie Blaine was nominated for president, Mr. Roake was chairman of the James G. Blaine Club at Yorktown. He was for a number of years inspector of elections at Yorktown. He and his family are members of the Mohansic Methodist Episcopal Church.

He married, at Crompond street, Shrub Oak, Yorktown, February 14, 1854, Deborah, born at Shrub Oak, June 10, 1832, daughter of Jonathan and Deborah (Oakley) Darrow. Her father was a school teacher, merchant and farmer. He served as school commissioner, and was often asked to assist in drawing up deeds, making wills, etc. Jonathan Darrow married (second) Sarah Roake. Children of Jonathan Darrow, all except the last-named by first wife: William, Gilbert, Deborah, John C. Children of John Joseph and Deborah (Darrow) Roake: 1. Pulaski, born January 29, 1857; he attended common school and studied further under Professor Richards; he is a carpenter, and now lives in Yorktown Heights; he married Julia Smith, of Brooklyn: children, all born at Yorktown: Edith, Sarah, Wallace, Charlotte. 2. Minnie B., born April 22, 1860; after attending the common school she studied under Rev. Mr. Cumming and Mr. Frank Sage; she married Augustus T. Weisse, of New York City, an inspector; child, Emily Elizabeth. 3. Clarence G., born August 25, 1863; besides his common school education he attended the Chappaqua Mountain Institute and Eastman's Business College, at Poughkeepsie; he married Emily Pierce; child, Lillian Ray, married James Durand, of Yonkers.

KEATING

John Keating, the immigrant ancestor, was born in the north of Ireland, coming to this country and settling in Lansingburg, New York. He was a captain of artillery in the revolutionary war, and lies buried in Trinity. He married Ann Graham; child, John, of whom further.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Keating, was born in Lansingburg, November 11, 1763, died March 4, 1808. He conducted a general store in Lansingburg, but was burned out. He then removed to New York City where he started in the grocery business. Some time previous to the year 1790 he married Jane Duryea, who was born November 3, 1766, died September 21, 1853. They had a son, John Demont, of whom further.

(III) John Demont, son of John (2) Keating, was born, either in Lansingburg or New York City, January 31, 1790. He was in the grocery business as his father before him had been, when the war of 1812 broke out. He then joined the Fourth Artillery and reached the grade of sergeant. He helped throw up the breastworks at Fort Green, and afterwards was stationed at Ellis Island. At the expiration of the war he continued in the grocery business in which he had been previously engaged. He was a Mason, being initiated into the order by De Witt Clinton. Politically he was a Democrat, and served as assessor of the old Fourth Ward; also as assistant assemblyman. On September 25, 1810, he married Elizabeth Ogilvie, whose father kept a store on Pearl street, New York City, for fifty years. She was born in 1791, died August 29, 1866. Their children were: Susan Jane; John M. D.; Elizabeth; Anna

Maria; Thomas; Louise; Albert William, of whom further.

(IV) Albert William, son of John Demont Keating, was born in New York City on Water street, near Peck Slip, March 18, 1830, died August, 1910. His education was acquired in a private school. After graduation he entered the grocery business in his father's store which he conducted until his death. In the year 1850 he joined the Washington Continental Guards, attaining the rank of orderly sergeant, and was mustered out in 1859. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married, April 25, 1879, in New York City, Ida Johanna Schaefer, born on Eighth avenue, New York City, February 16, 1857. She was the daughter of Philip Schaefer, born March 30, 1820, in Germany, and Catherine (Boyce) Schaefer, born in New York City, July 3, 1826. Philip Schaefer was in the bakery business in New York City from 1841 to 1860. Afterwards he was engaged in the liquor business until 1875, when he retired, dying in 1903. He was a prominent Mason and Odd Fellow, and was a first lieutenant in the Fourth New York Artillery, being disabled in practice. Beside his daughter Ida Johanna he had another daughter, Katrine, born March 15, 1852, died in January, 1867. Albert William Keating had children: 1. Ida Louise, born in New York City, November 17, 1880; married Lee Lounsbury in Hurleyville, where they now reside. Children: i. Helen, born December 18, 1901, attending school; ii. Durando, born July 25, 1910. 2. Edna O., born in New York City September 16, 1883, died May 28, 1907. 3. Albert William (2), born May 4, 1885; married Irene R. Anderson, in Brooklyn, New York, where he is a leading merchant, in partnership with his brother-in-law, Lee Lounsbury. He has one child, Eleanor Maud, born October 13, 1910. 4. Maud D., born November 28, 1886, residing at home. 5. Philip Elmo, born March 27, 1888, in business with his brother.

The Keatings bought property in Hurleyville in 1895 but did not make this town their home until after the death of their father. They had for fifteen years previously been spending the summer months there. They are now among the leading citizens of the town and are held in high esteem.

FORD

Presumably this name came from the location. When surnames were adopted in England not many centuries ago, someone who lived at a ford, and perhaps had a nickname indicating this fact, took Ford as a surname. Several persons bearing it came to New England very early in its settlement, one settling in New Haven, Connecticut, and others in Massachusetts. Among those who came over in 1621 on the ship "Fortune" and located at Plymouth was a widow, Martha Ford, who brought with her children, Martha, John and William. Later she returned to England. She had a son born the day after her arrival at Plymouth, and this was probably Andrew Ford, who settled in Plymouth colony, and left a large progeny.

(I) William Ford was born about 1604, in England (one authority says 1594). It is probable that he returned to England with his mother, as he was not present when the cattle of the colony were divided. He, however, returned and was at Marshfield, Massachusetts, as early as 1639, and removed to Duxbury, in 1643. He was a miller and resided near Gravelly Beach, Marshfield, and operated the mill in Duxbury now known as Dunham's mill. He was among the original proprietors of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, and probably did not remove there, although he sold land in Duxbury, in 1661. He died in Marshfield, September 23, 1676, aged seventy-two years. His wife, Ann, died September 1, 1684, in Marshfield. They had children: William, born 1633; Michael, mentioned below; Margaret and Millicent. The last became the wife of John Carver.

(II) Michael, second son of William and Ann Ford, was born about 1635, in Marshfield, and died there March 29, 1729. He married (first), December 12, 1667, Abigail Snow, daughter of Anthony and Abigail (Warren) Snow, the latter a daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Warren of the "Mayflower" pilgrims. She was buried June 26, 1682, in Marshfield, and he married (second), in 1683, Bethiah, daughter of Walter and Elizabeth (Holbrook) Hatch, of Marshfield, born 1661. Children of the first wife: Lydia, Hannah, William, Elizabeth, James, Abigail and Patience, the last born 1681. Of the second wife there were twins died

soon after birth; Thomas, born 1685; Deborah; Susannah, 1689; Bathsheba; Bertha; Ephraim; Elizabeth; Elijah; Mehitable and Martha.

(III) James, second son of Michael and Abigail (Snow) Ford, was born April 4, 1675, in Marshfield, and was baptized and admitted to the church there April 20, 1718. He died between February 1, 1734, and July 15, 1735, the respective dates of making and proving his will. He married February 28, 1698, Hannah, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth (Newton) Dingley. She was admitted to the church April 20, 1718, and died at Marshfield, January 14, 1746. Among their children were: James, Abigail, Hannah and Michael. The elder daughter, born 1701, married John Joyce, and the younger, born 1705, became the wife of Samuel Baker.

(IV) James (2), eldest son of James (1) and Hannah (Dingley) Ford, was born February, 1699, in Marshfield, and died at Norwich, Connecticut, May 5, 1757. He probably removed to Norwich about 1731, in which year his wife was admitted to the church there. His will was made just two weeks before his death. He married Elizabeth, born 1708, daughter of Ichabod and Elizabeth (Waterman) Bartlett, of Marshfield. She joined the church at Norwich, June 27, 1731, and died there May 4, 1755.

(V) James (3), son of James (2) and Elizabeth (Bartlett) Ford, was born September 16, 1734, in Norwich, and died April 25, 1821, in Richmond, Berkshire county, Massachusetts. He probably settled in Richmond immediately after the revolution, and Ford's Brook in that town was named for him. He married, November 12, 1755, Rachael Backus, born 1737, died February 17, 1821, in Richmond.

(VI) Simeon, son of James (3) and Rachael (Backus) Ford, was born March 26, 1776, in Richmond, died October 12, 1839, in Cleveland, Ohio. He was educated at Williams College, and was admitted to the New York bar in 1805; removed to Little Falls, and became district attorney of Herkimer county, New York in 1818; moved to Cleveland, Ohio, where he became a judge. He was prominent in the Masonic fraternity. He married (first), October 20, 1803, at Hartford, Connecticut, Sarah Lloyd, died January 3, 1812, at Herkimer, New York. She had a daughter, Sarah Amanda, born October 1, 1804, who married Hobart Ford. Simeon Ford married (second) Sophia Kingman, eldest child of David and Elizabeth (Smith) Kingman, of Bridgewater, Massachusetts. She survived her husband more than eighteen years, dying March 16, 1858, at Little Falls, New York.

(VII) Backus, son of Simeon and Sophia (Kingman) Ford, was born October 12, 1817, in Herkimer county, and died at Canandaigua, New York, about 1884. He graduated at Williams College, and was a civil engineer and pioneer railroad builder in the south. He married Sarah, born in Lafayette, Indiana, 1819, died in New York City, February 19, 1885, daughter of David and Sarah Webb. Child: Simeon Ford.

(VIII) Simeon (2), son of Backus and Sarah (Webb) Ford, was born August 31, 1855, in Lafayette, Indiana. He was brought from Indiana when an infant to Brooklyn, New York, and was educated in the public schools of Brooklyn, New York, and Windham, Connecticut. He was admitted to the bar in New York, 1876, and practiced for a short time in New York City, but becoming interested in other lines, he abandoned the practice of law. Mr. Ford is well known as one of the proprietors of the Grand Union Hotel in New York City, and is president of the Hotel Red Book and Directory Company; director of the Columbia Bank; of the Manhattan Life Insurance Company; Rye Land and Improvement Company; Fireproof Elevator Hatchway Company and General Electric Inspection Company. He is a trustee of the American Safe Deposit Company and treasurer of the United Agency Company. During the major part of the year he resides in New York, and has a beautiful home at Rye, New York, where he spends the heated term. He married, May 29, 1883, Julia (Ellsworth) Shaw, daughter of James E. and Julia A. Shaw. Mr. and Mrs. Ford have three children: Ellsworth, born 1885; Julia Lauren, 1890; Hobart, 1894.

MILLER

Daniel Miller, father of Joseph Miller, City Comptroller of Yonkers, New York, was

a prominent manufacturer and a burgomaster of Wakheissel, Germany, and active in the public affairs of his country. He was a patriot and a member of the Sons of Liberty in the revolution of 1848, as were also his two oldest sons. He came to this country in 1851 with his entire family and settled in Newark, New Jersey, entering into business there as a wagonmaker. He continued in this business until his death in 1867; and from that time his sons and grandsons have continued the same business until the present day. Daniel Miller, though always a public spirited man and taking great interest in the affairs of Newark, held no office there. By his wife, Victoria, whose maiden name is not given, he had the following children: 1. John, who married Margaret Spade, both now deceased, leaving no children; he served in the Ninth New Jersey Volunteers during the entire civil war. 2. Elizabeth, married Christopher Flagg, and died leaving no children. 3. Anton, who served during a part of the civil war in the Second New Jersey Volunteers; married Christine Spade; several children, all of whom are dead except one son, John, who is unmarried and lives in Newark with his mother. 4. Charles, also served in the Second New Jersey Volunteers during the entire civil war; married and left two sons, both living in Yonkers: a. Charles, married, and has three children: Martha, a second daughter (name not given), and Charles, the third of the name. b. George, unmarried. 5. Henry, now deceased; was also with the Second New Jersey Volunteers during the entire civil war; married (first) Katherine Jordan, who died leaving two sons and one daughter, all living: a. Henry, married and has three children, living in Newark. b. Joseph, unmarried, and with his stepmother continues the business. c. A daughter, name not given; married and has three children, living in Newark. After the death of Katherine (Jordan) Miller, Henry married again, and by this marriage had one daughter, who is unmarried and lives with her mother. 6. Augustus, who married, and died in Mexico, leaving two sons: a. David, married, and in business in Newark. b. Augustus, married and living in Yonkers; has no children. 7. Joseph, mentioned below.

(II) Joseph Miller, son of Daniel Miller, was born in Baden, Karlsruhe, Germany, on the third of March, 1845, and came to this country with his parents, as aforesaid, in the year 1851. He was educated in the public schools of Newark, and at the age of twelve years, in 1857, entered business life in the hatmaking industry. He continued in this employment until 1874, when he established himself independently in the same line, continuing until 1881, when he removed to Yonkers, where he became superintendent of the Waring Hat Manufactory. He remained in this important position for twenty-seven years, until in 1908 he retired from business life altogether. Like most of his brothers, he was also in the civil war, serving in the Thirty-seventh New Jersey Volunteers. While in Newark he became prominent in public life, being alderman of that city from 1876 until his removal to Yonkers in 1881. His first public service in the latter city was during the panic of 1893. The mayor appointed a citizens' committee for the relief of the poor, Mr. Miller being a member of the executive committee, and this committee did much to ameliorate the sufferings of the poor at that time. In connection with this it should be stated that through the influence of Mr. Miller and the kindness of John T. Waring, every employe of the great hat works was spared the humiliation of seeking relief, as Mr. Miller advanced money to them, and when times improved and the factories opened again, everyone of these obligations was discharged in due time. In his political convictions Mr. Miller is a Republican. He was the last president of the old excise board of Yonkers, the Raines law legislating him out of office, and during his incumbency he was noted for a strict enforcement of the law. In 1897 he was appointed water commissioner, which office he held through the different administrations until the enactment of the second-class cities law, January 1, 1908. In this office he also rendered very competent service in the cause of the people. In 1909 he was elected city comptroller of Yonkers for the years 1910 and 1911, and his kindness and courtesy, coupled with his remarkable energy and

efficiency, resulted in his renomination and re-election at the expiration of his first term.

Mr. Miller is a director of the Yonkers National Bank and trustee of the People's Savings Bank; he is a charter member of Palisade Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and also of the Knights of Pythias, being a past officer of both; is also a member of the Benevolent Protective Order of Elks; Kitching Post, Grand Army of the Republic, and the City Club. He is affiliated with St. John's Episcopal Church of Yonkers.

He married, in Newark, October 20, 1868, Rose Harris, and they have the following children: 1. Rosa, married H. C. Houssel, lives in Yonkers; two children: Harold and Mildred. Mr. Houssel's family were residents of Lewisburg, Pennsylvania. 2. Theodore D., a lieutenant of police in New York City; married Catherine Katin; four children: Ruth, Florence, Theodore, Jr., and Catherine. 3. William F., married Susan Thornton, niece of Judge Thornton, of Monticello, New York, and daughter of Charles Thornton, of the firm of Thornton & Miller, druggists, of Monticello, where he is town clerk. 4. Anastasia, married Bruce Serimgure, buyer for the Seabury Boat Company.

AUSTIN

This is an old English name, and was early represented by immigrants in New England. The family mentioned below is of later arrival, but partakes of the same characteristics which have distinguished the New England family, and is worthy of regard among the leading families of the country.

(I) The first known record of this family relates that three brothers were residing in England, one of whom was an officer in the army. One of these brothers, Henry Austin, married an Irish woman named Kelley, and removed to Ireland, where he became a farmer, and reared several children.

(II) Robert, youngest child of Henry Austin, was born in 1813, in county Queens, Ireland, died in Albany, New York, in 1890, at the age of seventy-seven years. When forty years old, he came to America in the year 1853, bringing his wife, Margaret (Borden) Austin, and four children, namely: 1. Mary, now deceased. 2. Elizabeth, married Cornelius Nolan, resides in Albany, New York. 3. Catherine, unmarried. 4. Henry, of whom further. Another child, born in this country, died in infancy. On his arrival in America Robert Austin settled in Albany, where he soon engaged in the coal business, and became one of the most successful merchants of his day. For some twelve years before his death he was retired from active business. He was an earnest supporter of the Democratic party, and a Catholic in religion. He married, in Ireland, Margaret Borden, a native of county Queens. She survived him, and died in Albany.

(III) Henry (2), fourth child of Robert and Margaret (Borden) Austin, was born February 26, 1846, in county Queens, Ireland, and was named in honor of his grandfather. He was seven years of age when he came with his parents to America, grew up in Albany, where he attended the public schools, and the old St. Mary's parochial school. Early in life he had charge of the news stand at Hotel Delavan, Albany, New York, and there met many distinguished men of the state, most of whom became his friends. Among these were John A. McCall and Hon. John Bowe. He became interested in railroading, and entered the employ of the New York Central railroad. He was subsequently employed by the Delaware and Hudson railroad, and became supervisor of tracks. When the line between Albany and Carbondale, Pennsylvania, was put into operation, he ran the first locomotive engine over the tracks. After some years he resigned his position, and engaged in the hotel business at Sharon Springs, Schoharie county, New York, where he was successful for some years. He then sold out and opened the Austin House at Central Springs, New York, which he still conducts. He has always taken an active interest in political matters, and is a leader in the councils of the Democratic party in Schoharie county. Though never seeking an office for himself, he has exercised great influence in placing others in positions of trust and responsibility during the last thirty years. He married, in 1876, Laura Ellen Sprong, born at Sharon Springs,

daughter of Judge William E. Sprong, who has been for thirty years district judge of that county. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Austin: 1. Ethel Margaret, married Addison L. Brand; children: Henry Austin, born 1905; Ellen Elizabeth, 1908; both born at Central Bridge, New York. 2. Harry Sprong, of whom further. 3. Robert William, now a member of the senior class of Cornell University.

(IV) Harry Sprong, elder son of Henry (2) and Laura E. (Sprong) Austin, was born September 16, 1881, at Sharon Springs. He received his early education in the public schools of Central Springs; prepared for college at the Holy Cross School of Worcester, Massachusetts, and subsequently attended Holy Cross College of that place, from which he graduated with the degrees of Bachelor of Arts and Master of Arts. He entered Columbia University Law School of New York City, then studied at the University of the City of New York, from which he was graduated in 1904 with the degree of Bachelor of Laws. In the same year he was admitted to the bar, and subsequently became trial counsel for the Traveler's Insurance Company of Hartford, which position he held five years. He is now attorney for this company at its headquarters in New York City. He is a member of several college and social societies, being the secretary of the Holy Cross College Club of New York. He is a member of the New York Athletic Club and of the Albany Society of New York City. Like his ancestors he is an active adherent of the Democratic party.

LUTHER

The surname Luther is derived from the baptismal and biblical name in common use in all Christian countries. The American family is of the same German stock, according to family tradition, as the immortal Martin Luther, tracing direct from his brother Johannes (John) Luther, sons of Henry Luther, both of whom were born in Eisleben, Saxony. Martin Luther was born in 1483, graduated from a university at twenty years of age, and two years later, in 1505, accepted a position as teacher. At the age of twenty-four he took orders in the Roman Catholic church, later becoming the head and front of the Reformation and the founder of Protestantism. John Luther was born between 1475 and 1490, and his descendants of the third and fourth generation emigrated to Holland, from which country, after many years, perhaps a century, some of them removed to Sussex county, England, among them being a Wilhelm Luther, who attained the great age of one hundred and eight years. After the settlement in England, they, or some branches of the family, became wealthy and owned an extensive manor. The family were known in local parlance as Luton, but in all legal papers the name was spelled Luther.

(I) Captain John Luther was born in Shrewsbury, England. He set sail from Dorset county, England, for the new world, landing in Boston, Massachusetts, in 1635, and in 1637 was one of the first purchasers and settlers of Swansea; his ninety acres of land were said to have been purchased from the Indians for a peck of white beans. It is quite probable that the land was assigned by the government, and the peck of beans merely quieted any claim made by the Indians. He sold his interests there, and in 1642 became one of the first settlers of Gloucester; in the same year he was made governor of Rhode Island. He was employed by the merchants of Boston as captain of a vessel to go to Delaware Bay on a trading voyage, and while there was killed by the Indians, in 1644. Evidently his son was captured at the same time, for on May 2, 1646, the general court of Massachusetts decreed that the widow of Luther should have the balance of her husband's wages according to the custom, after allowing the merchants what they had paid for the redemption of her son. Children: Samuel, of whom further; Hezekiah, born 1640, in Taunton, and James.

(II) Rev. Samuel Luther, son of Captain John Luther, was born in 1636, in Taunton, and died December 20, 1716, at Kickemuit, Rhode Island. He was among the first settlers of Swansea, Massachusetts, in 1667, and made a demand upon the town of Taunton, October 19, 1672, for his father's purchase rights, but it was shown that his brother had been for many years in peaceful possession of the property and his

Edward Stiles Lucker

appeal was denied. He served as selectman of Swansea before 1675. His wife bore the baptismal name of Mary, and they had children: Samuel, born October 25, 1663; Theophilus, October 9, 1665; Mary, July 25, 1668; Ebenezer, of whom further; Mehitable, married Ebenezer Cole; and Martha, married Hugh Cole. The first four are recorded at Rehoboth.

(III) Ebenezer, son of Rev. Samuel and Mary Luther, was born December 27, 1678, and died November 19, 1754. He married, April 26, 1716, Bethia, daughter of Hugh and Deborah (Buckland) Cole. They had eleven children.

(IV) Ebenezer (2), son of Ebenezer (1) and Bethia (Cole) Luther, was born April 3, 1726, and died in 1794. He resided in Swansea, Massachusetts, and Warren, Rhode Island. He married (first), January 20, 1751, Johanna Abel, who died within a short time, and he married (second), March 21, 1754, Mercy Sisson, daughter of George and Lydia (Cole) Sisson, born February 12, 1725. He married (third), October 23, 1772, a widow, Jemimah Toogood. The only child of the first marriage was Deborah, born June 11, 1753.

(V) Gideon, son of Ebenezer (2) and Mercy (Sisson) Luther, was born May 26, 1755, in Warren, Rhode Island, and died in Saratoga county, New York, February 28, 1815. He married (first) Polly Ware, who died soon after. He married (second), March 24, 1782, in Warren, Olive Fowler, who also died within a short time. He married (third), in Warren, Polly Jolls, daughter of John and Mary (Cole) Jolls, born December 22, 1768, in Bristol, Rhode Island, died in Saratoga county, New York, October 22, 1841. Gideon Luther was a soldier of the revolution, serving first in 1776 in Captain Ezra Ormsbee's company of militia from the town of Warren. He was also a member of Captain Curtis Cole's company, and of Colonel Nathaniel Miller's regiment, in 1781. He removed to Saratoga county, New York, in 1785. The births of two of his children are recorded in Warren, Rhode Island, namely: Hannah, July 5, 1783; Ebenezer, July 12, 1785.

(VI) Gideon (2), son of Gideon (1) and Mary (Jolls) Luther, was born in 1800, in Saratoga county, New York, and died there July 13, 1873. He married Phebe Seymour, born 1796, died August 29, 1854.

(VII) Samuel, son of Gideon (2) and Phebe (Seymour) Luther, was born December 8, 1831, in Ballston Spa, and died January 5, 1892, in Saratoga Springs, New York. He married, April 30, 1852, Rhoda Ann, daughter of Isaac and Roxanna Cooney, of Saratoga county.

(VIII) Alvin H., son of Samuel and Rhoda A. (Cooney) Luther, was born September 28, 1853, in Ballston Spa, Saratoga county, New York, and later lived in New York City. He died in Saratoga Springs, April 5, 1892. He married Marianna Staats Sickler, born September 19, 1856, in Louisville, Kentucky, died July 25, 1884, in New York City, daughter of Peter E. and Anna (Staats) Sickler, of Albany, New York.

(IX) Edward Staats, only son of Alvin H. and Marianna S. (Sickler) Luther, was born November 9, 1876, in Ballston Spa, and was educated in the public and high schools of Albany. In his seventeenth year be became a reporter for Albany newspapers and was subsequently legislative correspondent and political writer on the staff of the *New York Times,* which association continued until 1906. For the following three years he was a special financial writer and specialist in corporation publicity. In 1909 he engaged in the bond business and in the following year organized the Funding Company of America, of which he has been president up to the present time. Mr. Luther is a member of the Sons of the Revolution, the Order of Founders and Patriots, Pilgrims of the United States, Lotos Club of New York, and Oakland Golf Club of Bayside, Long Island. He is a Democrat in politics, and for many years has been a member of the Tammany General Committee of New York county. He married, November 19, 1895, in New York City, Jean Snowden Todd, of Saratoga Springs, New York.

KEAR

The present family of Kear is supposed to be of Welsh origin, and has been settled in Westchester county, New York, from colonial days.

(I) Jonathan Kear, the first member of this family about whom we have definite

information, and probably the immigrant, settled near Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, before the revolutionary war. He is thought to have come from Wales. He lived at Yorktown and Yonkers, and his children were all born at one or the other of these places. Children: Peter, of whom further; Henry; Daniel; John; Sarah.

(II) Peter, son of Jonathan Kear, was a farmer and lived at Yorktown. He removed to Seneca county, New York, where he died at the age of eighty-nine; his wife died in that county also, having reached the age of eighty-three. He married Susan Anderson, born in Croton, Westchester county, New York, and is said to have been of German descent. Children: Sarah, married Gilbert Dean; Peter; William; Cyrus; Amos, died in 1891; Henry C., of whom further; Daniel; Lydia; Margaret.

(III) Henry C., son of Peter and Susan (Anderson) Kear, was born in Westchester county, New York, December 18, 1836. He was reared on the homestead near Yorktown, and educated at the public schools. He was a member of Friends Church. He married, about 1863, Catherine Farmer, from the northern part of Ireland, born May 8, 1839, died May 7, 1912. Children: 1. William C., of whom further. 2. Edward B., born March 24, 1866, died August 31, 1911; married, June 3, 1896, Josephine Reynolds, of Somerstown, Westchester county, New York; he was county registrar of Westchester county at the time of his death, serving on his second term. First, he filled the office of judge of special sessions, then for thirteen years was supervisor. He was also a director in two banks; was member of Benevolent Protective Order of Elks.

(IV) William C., son of Henry C. and Catharine (Farmer) Kear, was born January 7, 1864. He married Louise Syze. Children: 1. William H., born November 12, 1888, married Irene Powell; children: Dorothy Beatrice, born April 25, 1908; Walter Clifford, born April 20, 1909. 2. Madeline L., born October 9, 1890; married Emerson Dunning; child, Josephine M., born December 11, 1911. 3. James F., born July 25, 1892. 4. Edward B., born November 17, 1895. 5. Amos T., born July 12, 1900. 6. Haviland, born June 1, 1904. 7. Katherine F., born January 29, 1906.

LEWIS

George Lewes, the founder of this family, was born in England, died at Barnstable, Cape Cod, Massachusetts, about 1663. He is said to have been of East Greenwich, England, although he may have resided for a time in London. In 1633 he was at Plymouth, Massachusetts; he seems to have been a poor man. In 1634 or 1635 he moved to Scituate, Massachusetts, and in 1639 to Barnstable, where he held several public offices between 1648 and 1651. He wrote his name Lewes, early records vary in spelling, but Lewis has prevailed since the eighteenth century. He married (first) in England, Sarah Jenkins, (second) Mary ——, who survived him. Children: 1. Mary, born about 1623, died July 2, 1655; married, November 14, 1643, John Bryant. 2. Thomas, married, June 15, 1653, Mary Davis. 3. George, died March 20, 1709-10; married, December 1, 1654, Mary Lumbar. 4. James, of whom further. 5. Edward, died March 29, 1703; married, May 9, 1661, Hannah Cobl. 6. John, born March 2, 1637-38, died March 26, 1676. 7. Ephraim, born July 23, 1641. 8. Sarah, born February 2, 1643-44, died February 11, 1735; married (first), December 26, 1663, James Cobl, (second) Jonathan Spencer. 9. Jabez.

(II) James, son of George Lewes, was born in England, in 1631, died October 14, 1713. He seems to have used every opportunity for acquiring knowledge, and became a man of much force of character. As a lad he was bound as apprentice to a blacksmith. By careful management he accumulated a good estate and became wealthy. He held several civil and military offices, being for many years lieutenant of the military company of Barnstable. He married, October 31, 1655, Sarah, baptized in March, 1638, daughter of George and Sarah Lane, of Hingham, Massachusetts. Children: 1. John, born October 29, 1656, died November 5, 1715; married, November 17, 1682, Hannah Lincoln. 2. Samuel, born April 10, 1659; married, in December, 1690, Prudence Leonard. 3. Sarah, born March 4, 1660-61; married (first), January 6, 1685, Thomas Lincoln, and (second) Robert Waterman.

Henry C Kear

4. James, of whom further. 5. Ebenezer, born December 20, 1666; married (first), in April, 1691, Anna Lathrop, (second), February 28, 1728, Rebecca Sturgis. 6. George, born in 1673; married, June 14, 1711, Alice Crocker. 7. Joseph, born in 1676, died August 22, 1767; married (first), February 3, 1702-03, Sarah Marsh, (second) Elizabeth (Vickory) Dixon. 8. Susanna, married Lazerus Beals. 9. Mary, married, January 17, 1694, Benjamin Lincoln. 10. Hannah, married, November 8, 1699, Jedediah Lumbard.

(III) James (2), son of James (1) and Sarah (Lane) Lewes, was born June 3, 1664, died June 18, 1748. He married (first), in November, 1698, Elizabeth Lathrop, (second) Mary Sturgis, of Yarmouth, who was born about 1681, died December 7, 1745. Children: Mary, born August 16, 1700, married Gideon Dunham; Elizabeth, born May 8, 1702; James, born July 9, 1704, died in 1730; Barnabas, born March 17, 1706; Solomon, of whom further; Jonathan, baptized May 1, 1713, married, December 13, 1735, Elizabeth Curey; Sarah, baptized April 14, 1714; John, baptized July 19, 1719.

(IV) Solomon, son of James (2) Lewes, was born June 26, 1708. He was named in his father's will, and may be the Solomon who in 1750 was living at Wellfleet, Cape Cod, Massachusetts. Child, Solomon, of whom further.

(V) Solomon (2) Lewis, probably son of Solomon (1) Lewes, was born at Cape Cod, about 1765, died at Liberty, Sullivan county, New York. On Cape Cod he was captain and owner of a fishing boat. He came to Bridgeville, Sullivan county, New York, at the age of about fifty; after one year's residence he removed to the township of Liberty, two miles west of the village, buying first sixty acres of land, afterward thirty in addition. He and his sons cleared this land, on which the old homestead now stands occupied by H. T. Lewis & Sons, referred to below. Twice, however, he returned to Cape Cod for a summer's fishing. He married Rosanna Rider. Children, first ten born in Cape Cod, last three at Liberty: Polly, married Charles Smith; Patience, married —— Weeks; Solomon, married Mary Weeks; Roxanna, married —— Smith; Rebecca, married Charles Barton; John, married Maria Braullatt; Abiah, married Maria Wood; Emily, married —— North; Betsy, married ——. Pease; Pearl, married Peter Kessler; David, of whom further; Samuel, married Catharine Parks; William, died young.

(VI) David, son of Solomon (2) and Roxanna (Rider) Lewis, was born at Liberty, New York, November 27, 1817, died March 4, 1876. He was raised on the farm, and learned the trade of a mason. He married, July 6, 1843, Phebe Annis, daughter of Ichabod and Hannah (White) Benton, who died July 10, 1911. Children: 1. Nancy Jane, born September 25, 1844, died September 27, 1863. 2. Mary Esther, born November 1, 1847; married Charles LeRoy, of Liberty. 3. Chauncey Newell, born October 23, 1849, died June 1, 1911; married Martha, born at Grahamsville, New York, August 8, 1854, daughter of William and Rachel (Carney) Sarr; child, Harriet, born November 4, 1875, married, December 29, 1909, William Jacob Moon, lives at Quarrytown, New York. 4. Howard Timothy, of whom further. 5. Albert A., died young.

(VII) Howard Timothy, son of David and Phebe Annis (Benton) Lewis, was born May 29, 1859. He attended school at Liberty, and had lived all his life on the farm left him by his father. He married, August 30, 1882, Mary Louise, daughter of Robert and Sarina (Curry) Grant. Her grandfather, William Grant, was one of the early residents of Liberty. Children: Eva Jane, born June 9, 1883, married Julius Cheney, lives in New York City; Frank Elbert, of whom further; Edwin David, born September 19, 1887.

(VIII) Frank Elbert, son of Howard Timothy and Mary Louise (Grant) Lewis, was born on the Old Homestead farm at Liberty, May 25, 1886. He attended the schools at Liberty and Cooper Union, New York City. He is a builder by trade, located in New York City.

PIERSON

Stephen Pierson, the founder of this family, was born in county Suffolk, England, in 1645, died in Darby (now Oxford), Connecticut, May 14, 1739, aged ninety-four years. He was apprenticed in England by his mother, probably then a widow, to

Thomas Mulliner, of Branford, Connecticut, to learn the trade of carpenter, and landed in New Haven in 1654. June 30, 1657, Stephen Pierson testified in court in New Haven in a case of slander brought by Mr. Meeker against Mr. Mulliner, for saying that "Meeker's pigs were bewildered." In October, 1658, he complains in the probate court that Mulliner is not teaching him his trade according to agreement. March 15, 1667, he is one of the eight recorded residents of Derby, Connecticut. His home lot there of three and one-half acres is now a part of the town reservoir on the original town street on meeting house hill, also called New Haven Sentinel Hill. He married (first) Mary, daughter of Henry and Alice Tomlinson, of Stratford, Connecticut. Her father came from Watertown, Massachusetts, to Milford, Connecticut, in 1644, in 1652 was keeping an ordinary there, removed to Stratford in 1665, and died there in 1681. His widow Alice married (second) under a contract of October 8, 1688, John Birdsey, Sr. Mary (Tomlinson) Pierson died in Derby, September 25, 1715. Stephen Pierson married (second) Esther ——, who survived him. Children, all by first marriage: 1. Sarah, married, January 21, 1679, John Twitchell. 2. Stephen, of whom further. 3. Mary, married, September 19, 1700, Josiah Baldwin. 4. John, died about 1704, probably unmarried. 5. Bathsheba, married Adam Blackman, of Stratford, Connecticut. 6. Abraham, born in 1681; married Sarah ——. 7. Daniel.

(II) Stephen (2), son of Stephen (1) and Mary (Tomlinson) Pierson, was born in Derby, Connecticut, and died there in 1744. He married, October 12, 1697, Mehetable, daughter of Thomas Canfield, who was born in Milford, Connecticut, July 2, 1671. Children: 1. Elizabeth, born January 12, 1699; married —— Bennett. 2. Thomas, married (first), February 22, 1727-28, Ruth Holbrook, (second), March 7, 1738, Widow Elizabeth Thomas. 3. John, born in 1705, died January 25, 1789, married —— Scrivener. 4. Phebe, married William Tanton. 5. Abigail, married —— St. John. 6. Jonathan, of whom further.

(III) Jonathan, son of Stephen (2) and Mehetable (Canfield) Pierson, was born in Derby, Connecticut, May 6, 1716, died in Ridgefield, Sullivan county, New York. He married, March 5, 1739, Mary Bates, born in Derby, Connecticut, February 16, 1715. Children: 1. Martha, born January 20, 1740, died young. 2. Elias, June 23, 1743. 3. Osborn, born in Ohio. 4. Bartholomew, died in Pennsylvania. 5. David, died in Sharon, Connecticut. 6. Jonathan, of whom further. 7. Martha, born March 4, 1753.

(IV) Jonathan (2), son of Jonathan (1) and Mary (Bates) Pierson, was born in Derby, Connecticut, in 1751, died in Redding, Connecticut, September 7, 1818. He married Elizabeth Thomas, of Norwalk, Connecticut. Children: 1. Elias O., born in 1780, died September 29, 1851; married Abigail ——. 2. Samuel G., born in 1785, died January 8, 1851; married Hannah Hoyt. 3. Noah, of whom further. 4. Sarah, married Turney Osborn. 5. Phebe, married Alfred Rockwell.

(V) Noah, son of Jonathan (2) and Elizabeth (Thomas) Pierson, was born in Redding, Connecticut, January 30, 1795, died in Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, January 23, 1885. He removed to Liberty after his marriage. He married, January 27, 1822, Harriet Sandford. Children: 1. Ebenezer S., of whom further. 2. Mary Elizabeth, born April 21, 1824; married, November 23, 1848, Eri Chamberlain. 3. John Thomas, born October 28, 1825; married, November 26, 1850, Martha Young. 4. Samuel Gregory, born May 17, 1827, drowned October 12, 1846. 5. Sarah C., born April 4, 1829, died March 3, 1830. 6. Sarah C., born December 11, 1830; married, May 14, 1860, James W. Smith. 7. Noah B., born January 14, 1833, killed at Cedar Mountain, August 9, 1862; unmarried. 8. Esther C., born September 2, 1835, died September 6, 1869; married, November 23, 1854, John Brundage. 9. Alfred R., born August 31, 1837, killed at the battle of Cedar Mountain, August 9, 1862; unmarried. 10. Le Grande, born January 17, 1840, died May 1, 1840. 11. Hannah Elizabeth, born April 8, 1841, died February 12, 1865; married, March 5, 1859, John F. Burch. 12. Harriet Ann, born March 9, 1843, died January 3, 1892; married, December 3, 1873, Arthur McKinney.

(VI) Ebenezer Sandford, son of Noah and Harriet (Sandford) Pierson, was born

in Redding, Connecticut, September 20, 1822, died April 10, 1902. He married, May 23, 1849, Harriet Griswold, who died August 28, 1906. Children: 1. Harriet Ann, born November 17, 1850; living in Colorado; married John Burtch. 2. Elias S., born September 6, 1851. 3. Anna Arcilia, born July 26, 1853, died August 9, 1904; married Elbert E. Reynolds. 4. Julia Augusta, born October 1, 1855; living in Liberty township, Sullivan county, New York; married (first) Theon E. Morgans, of Plainfield, New Jersey, who died in Liberty, March 18, 1900, (second), in 1907, Robert D. Kinney, born in 1856; children by first marriage: Pierson Elinor (Morgans), born November 24, 1884, married, June 21, 1911, Pluma Heidt, of Bradley, New York; Grace Adelia (Morgans), born February 2, 1887, married Gideon Hoffman, of New York City. 5. Periander, born December 13, 1857. 6. Chester Elmer, born November 24, 1859; married Matilda King. 7. Sidney B., of whom further. 8. Frank Lockwood, born August 11, 1864. 9. Harry Downey, born August 8, 1866. 10. Susan Wood, born March 14, 1868; married, April 24, 1895, Wooster F. Hasbrouck. 11. Eliza Griswold, born May 24, 1870. 12. Eva Jane, born August 17, 1872. 13. Eben Stere, born September 2, 1874, died young.

(VII) Sidney B., son of Ebenezer Sandford and Harriet (Griswold) Pierson, was born in Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, February 6, 1862, and is now living there. He received his education in the schools of Liberty, and at nineteen years of age went to work to support himself. When he was twenty-one years old he and his brother Chester E. went to Colchester, Delaware county, New York, and bought a hundred acres of timber which they cut and sold and invested the proceeds in a steam saw mill which they ran for two years and then sold out and returned to Liberty. Their next investment was in two hundred acres of land about two and a half miles west of Liberty, which they later sold to the Loomis Sanatorium, taking the contract of clearing it of timber. To do this they bought about forty-five acres of land adjoining on which they built a saw mill, and later sold this property also to the sanatorium. They next bought from David Chapman a farm of one hundred and forty-five acres which they worked for two years. In 1899 they bought the hardware business of Edgar Clements in Liberty, which they conducted in partnership until 1905, when Mr. Weber bought the interest of Chester E. in the hardware business and it is now conducted under the firm name of Pierson & Weber. In 1907 Mr. Pierson purchased his brother's interest in the property where the hardware store is conducted. He is now the owner of several parcels of land in the village and county. He is a member of Mongaup Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Liberty. He married, January 25, 1901, Blanche, daughter of Edward Cregier, who was born in Calicoon township, Sullivan county, New York. No children.

SHAW

Amos Shaw, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born February 6, 1802, died April 10, 1865. He settled in the town of Liberty, Sullivan county, New York. He was a farmer. Children: John A., of whom further; Stephen A., Esther, Augusta, Eunice, Harriet.

(II) John A., son of Amos Shaw, was born in 1840, died June 18, 1888. He was educated at the district school at Liberty, and taught in the same place several years. On his father's death, he inherited half of his father's farm and lived there as a farmer the remainder of his life. His death was very sudden, due to heart trouble; he had gone to the pasture to turn out his horses and there died, and was found by his son, Clinton Amos, then eleven years old, who had gone to look for him on account of his not returning. He was a Republican in politics, and a Methodist in religion. He married Amanda, daughter of Samuel Dusenberry, of Liberty. Children: Grace M., born in 1870, a school teacher at South River, New Jersey; Clinton Amos, of whom further.

(III) Clinton Amos, son of John A. and Amanda (Dusenberry) Shaw, was born in 1877. He attended school at Liberty. At first he worked on the farm, but in 1899 he engaged in the flour and feed business at Liberty, in which he is still engaged. He is a Republican in politics, and a Presbyterian in religion. From 1907 to 1909 he

was supervisor of the town of Liberty. He is a member of the Free and Accepted Masons, Mongaup Lodge, No. 816; Independent Order of Odd Fellows, Freedom Lodge, of Liberty. He is one of the active young members of the Republican party and is now serving as member of the county committee, and has served as delegate to both state and county conventions. He married, in 1906, Livadell, daughter of George and Catharine (Hardenberg) Eidman, of Liberty. Her father was a machinist. Child, Grace Marie, born in 1907.

HAIRE

The branch of the Haire family now resident at Livingston Manor was planted in the United States more than three-quarters of a century ago and is of Irish origin, its history, as far as traced through the last hundred years, "on both sides of the sea," being given below.

(I) Edward Haire, the first ancestor of record, was of Inniskillen, Ireland, and married Mary Worthington. They are known to have had sons: James, of whom further; Edward, Thomas, Isaiah, and daughters Mary and Martha.

(II) James, son of Edward and Mary (Worthington) Haire, was born in 1814, at Inniskillen, Ireland. At the age of twenty he emigrated to the United States. He first found employment in Albany, New York, and after working there and in other places went to Bloomingburg, where in 1844 he married Keziah Ellis, of that place. Three years after the death of Mrs. Haire's father, Mr. Haire purchased of her brother a farm which for many years thereafter was the home of himself and his family. Mr. Haire was a skillful agriculturist and a man of good business ability, respected by all his neighbors for sound judgment, far-sighted sagacity and well-directed energy in the execution of his various enterprises. As a citizen he bore a high reputation, being identified with the leading interests of his community. A man of many kindly impulses, he was quietly but widely charitable, and was ever most anxious to do all in his power to promote the progress and advance the welfare of his neighborhood. He and his wife were the parents of the following children: George, born in 1845, now a carpenter and builder of Livingston Manor, married Mary Gardner; Mary E., of whom further; Sarah, now the wife of Benjamin Sears, of Middletown; Martha, married Frank Schneider, and had three children: Mamie, George and James. Mrs. Schneider died in 1891, and the death of her husband occurred in 1899. In 1891 Mrs. Haire, the mother of these four children, passed away, and in 1901 Mr. Haire moved to Livingston Manor, where he built a spacious and commodious residence which was his home during the remaining years of his life. His death, which occurred in 1907, deprived the community of an able, industrious, kind-hearted man and a public-spirited citizen, whose name is now held by many in affectionate remembrance.

(III) Mary E., second child and eldest daughter of James and Keziah (Ellis) Haire, was born in 1847, and always remained in the home of her father, at whose death she inherited the property. She still resides in the old family home with her brother George who is now a widower. The three children of Mrs. Schneider are also inmates of the home of their aunt under whose care they have grown to manhood and womanhood.

SUTTON

This name is not so numerously represented in this country as most old New England names, but has been preserved in naming towns in various states, and has furnished many good citizens to numerous states. Several immigrants of the name came early to New England. John Sutton was in Hingham, Massachusetts, as early as 1638, and Lambert Sutton was in Charlestown in 1641, removed to Woburn and died soon after, leaving no male issue that grew to maturity. In fact, the name is rarely found in New England records after 1750, except in one locality.

(I) George Sutton appears in Scituate, Massachusetts, in 1638, when he was granted lands on Herring brook, near the southwestern extremity of Greenfield lane. He married, in 1641, Sarah, daughter of Elder Nathaniel Tilden. Children: John, of whom further; Lydia, born 1646; Sarah, died young; Sarah, born 1650; Elizabeth, 1653.

(II) John, only son of George and Sarah (Tilden) Sutton, was born in 1642 in Scituate, and died there March 12, 1713. He purchased land south of Booth hill and had his residence about half a mile south of the hill near Brown brook. He was an ensign under Captain Williams in King Philip's war. He married, January 1, 1661, Elizabeth House, baptized October 23, 1636, daughter of Samuel House. Children: Elizabeth, born October 20, 1662; John, of whom further; Mary, January 22, 1666; Sarah, November 3, 1668; Hannah, November 3, 1670; Hester, October 25, 1672, Benjamin, March 22, 1675; Nathaniel, July 31, 1677; Nathan, August 6, 1679.

(III) John (2), eldest son of John (1) and Elizabeth (House) Sutton, was born February 28, 1664, and resided in Scituate. He married and among his children was John, of whom further.

(IV) John (3), son of John (2) Sutton, was born February 19, 1695, in Scituate, where he passed his life. He married, December 3, 1719, Ann Cole. Children: John, November 17, 1720; Seth; Nathaniel; Andrew, baptized as an adult, August 20, 1758; Abner, of whom further.

(V) Abner, son of John (3) and Ann (Cole) Sutton, was baptized March 31, 1730, in Scituate. He married there, July 24, 1776, Anna Hayden, born September 2, 1746, daughter of William and Anna Hayden. Children: Reuben, of whom further; Nancy, born December 12, 1778; Molly, November 25, 1779; Abner, February 6, 1782; Abigail, June 6, 1784; Joseph, April 6, 1787; Seth, March 20, 1790.

(VI) Reuben, eldest child of Abner and Anna (Hayden) Sutton, was born October 9, 1777, in Scituate, died there in 1822. He married, December 20, 1807, Sarah Sylvester. Children: Sarah, born March 10, 1810; Joanna, August 27, 1811; Seth, March 29, 1813. There were others not recorded in Scituate.

(VII) Benjamin, probably eldest child of Reuben and Sarah (Sylvester) Sutton, was born about 1808, and probably left his native town before he was of age. None of the sons of Reuben remained in that town. For some years Benjamin Sutton resided in the vicinity of Burlington, Vermont, where he engaged in farming, and died at Louisville, St. Lawrence county, New York. He married Sarah Blunt and they had children: Harry, was a farmer at Minneapolis, Kansas; George L., a physician, died at East Fishkill, New York, in 1889; Benjamin, was a farmer and drover, residing at Louisville; William, was a soldier of the civil war, became a prominent attorney of Kansas City, Missouri, and at the time of his death was a circuit judge; Franklin James, of whom further; Webster, a soldier of the civil war, died in his country's service.

(VIII) Franklin James, fifth son of Benjamin and Sarah (Blunt) Sutton, was born in 1837, near Burlington, Vermont, and remained there on the paternal farm until he was seventeen years old. He then removed to Louisville, New York, where he subsequently became proprietor of a farm and engaged in the manufacture of butter, operating at one time five creameries. While he was an industrious and active citizen, a steadfast supporter of the Republican party, he refused to accept any office. He died at Louisville in 1884, at the age of forty-seven years. He married Clarissa Shoen, born in 1833 in Louisville, died November 12, 1909. Her father, Shepard Shoen, was a native of Scotland, who settled in St. Lawrence county, engaged in the lumber business, and died at Louisville in 1884. His wife was Philanda Wells. Franklin J. Sutton and wife had the following children: 1. Franklin John, was a farmer in St. Lawrence county. 2. Guy Henry, engaged in mining in Colorado. 3. Francis Davis. 4. William, died in infancy. 5. Sarah P., became the wife of Rolf Wells, a fruit grower of California, where she died in 1884. 6. Lillian E., wife of Herbert Bell, a carpenter and builder of Louisville. 7. Leslie Allen, of whom further. 8. George Lemuel, married Catherine Gaynor and is a farmer at Louisville. 9. Elizabeth Ann, married Nelson Tucker, a carpenter and builder. 10. Jennie, married (first) Anson Weegar, (second) James DuVal, and is now deceased. The mother of these children died in Louisville at the age of seventy-six years. She and her husband were identified with the Episcopal church.

(IX) Dr. Leslie Allen Sutton, fifth son of Franklin James and Clarissa (Shoen) Sutton, was born June 10, 1866, in Louis-

ville. He there passed his early years, assisting in the labors of the paternal farm. After a course in the public schools of Louisville, he attended the Massena public school and the Ogdensburg Free Academy. He was also a student at Cornell University and entered the medical department of the University of the City of New York, from which he was graduated March 4, 1889. He had previously spent some time in the study of medicine with his uncle, Dr. George L. Sutton, of East Fishkill, beginning in April, 1885. Beginning practice at East Fishkill, he soon removed to Hopewell Junction, Dutchess county, where he remained eleven years. Since 1900 he has been established at Brewster, where he has built up a very successful practice and established an enviable reputation. Of genial nature and affable in manner, Dr. Sutton has established many warm friendships and is equally popular with his contemporaries in and out of the profession. For six years he was health officer at East Fishkill and now fills the same position in Brewster. For several years he was examining surgeon for United States pensions. In political sentiment he is an ardent Republican. He is a member of Dutchess County Medical Society; Hopewell Lodge, No. 496, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Danbury Lodge, No. 120, Benevolent Protective Order of Elks, and Brewster Camp, No. 304, Improved Order of Foresters.

Dr. Sutton married (first), March 26, 1890, Lillian E. Emans. He married (second), February, 1900, Mary Emma Biker, a native of East Fishkill. Lillian E. Emans was a native of East Fishkill, daughter of John Seymour Emans, a farmer of that place, who died in 1877. Mary E. Biker is a daughter of Andrew Biker, a butcher of Hopewell Junction. There are two sons by the first marriage: Leslie Emans, born May 1, 1893, now a student of the high school at Great Barrington, Massachusetts, and Allen E., born September 7, 1897, also a student at Great Barrington, Massachusetts.

DYCKMAN

Jan Dyckman, the founder of the Kingsbridge family of this name, came from Bentheim in Westphalia, probably in the company of his early and lifelong friends, Adolph Meyer and Arent Bussing, with whom he became a landholder in Harlem, New Netherland, by purchasing jointly with them, March 13, 1666, the Simon De Ruine farm. This they sold to Captain Delavall the following April, and Dyckman then united with the Dutch church in New Amsterdam. From his first wife he obtained a farming lot and two outgardens in Harlem and later he bought land in Spuyten Duyvel from Jan Nagel. He died in 1715. He married (first), June 15, 1672, Madeleine, daughter of Daniel and Jacqueline (de Parisis) Tourneur, and (second), May 15, 1690, Rebecca, daughter of Resolved and Rebecca (Hendricks) Waldron, and widow of Jan Nagel. She was born in Amsterdam, Holland, in 1649, died in 1719. Children, six by first marriage: 1. Daniel, baptized December 3, 1673, died young. 2. Maria, baptized April 26, 1676; married (first), September 17, 1695, Captain James Hewett, (second), June 22, 1713, Peter Ulregh. 3. Gerrit, baptized March 6, 1678, died in 1729. 4. Magdalena, baptized March 27, 1680; married, January 2, 1708, John Nagel, Jr. 5. John, baptized May 6, 1682; married, March 2, 1702, Deborah Nagel. 6. Grietje, baptized January 11, 1685. 7. Jacob, of whom further. 8. Rebecca, born in 1695; married, May 8, 1716, Joseph Hadley.

(II) Jacob, son of Jan and Rebecca (Waldron-Nagel) Dyckman, was born in Harlem, New York, in 1692, died between August 10, 1767, and June 16, 1774, the dates of the writing and proving of his will. Jacob Dyckman and Jan Nagel became joint owners of all the land from Sherman's Creek to Kingsbridge, and in 1758 he took part in building the free bridge over the Harlem river. He was a warm personal friend of the distinguished Indian commissioner, Sir William Johnson. He married, June 6, 1716, Jannetje, born in 1693, daughter of Jan and Gerritje Kiersen. Children: 1. John, baptized November 9, 1718, died young. 2. Jacob, of whom further. 3. William, born August 23, 1725, died August 10, 1787; married, in 1747, Mary Tourneur. 4. Magdalena, married Evert Bruyn. 5. Gerretje, married John Vermilyea. 6. Rebecca, born December 10, 1727, died April 16, 1821; married, April 12, 1761, Abraham Odell. 7. Margaret, born about 1732, died

March 20, 1783; married Jonathan Odell.

(III) Jacob (2), son of Jacob (1) and Jannetje (Kiersen) Dyckman, was born March 12, 1720. He was a prominent man in Harlem, and at first lived near his father at Spuyten Duyvel. In 1748 he and his brother-in-law, Adolph Benson, bought from George Dyckman twenty acres of land adjoining the Kingsbridge Highway and in the rear of Benson Point. Here Jacob Dyckman kept a public house for about ten years and then sold out to Mrs. McGown and returned to Spuyten Duyvel. In his public house the colonial assembly met in 1752, from October 24 to November 11. Jacob Dyckman next obtained from his father sixteen acres of land next to Kingsbridge and from Mrs. Nagel fourteen acres adjoining, and here he built the tavern that has ever since been kept up. It was a popular resort on account of its proximity to the free bridge, but it did not prove a financial success for Dyckman. He married, about 1742, Catalina, born May 5, 1725, daughter of Samson and Maria (Meyer) Benson. Children: 1. Samson (or Samuel), born September 12, 1748, died in 1792; married, August 27, 1770, Rebecca Odell. 2. Staats Morris, born in 1755, died August 14, 1806; married Elizabeth Corne. 3. Garret, born March 3, 1756, died May 17, 1816; married, April 23, 1783, Joanna Odell. 4. Benjamin, of whom further. 5. Jacobus, married Margaret Post. 6. John, married Aletta Goetschius. 7. William Nagel, died about 1834; married Rebecca Odell. 8. Maria, married John Clark. 9. Jane, married John Van Vredenburgh. 10. Catalina or Catharine, died March 24, 1829; married Daniel Hale.

(IV) Benjamin, son of Jacob (2) and Catalina (Benson) Dyckman, died August 23, 1833, and was buried at Montrose, Westchester county, New York. He was a post rider for many years, and served as first lieutenant in the Westchester county militia, Third Regiment, under Colonel Pierre Van Cortlandt. He joined the Dutch Reformed church of Cortlandtown, October 23, 1793, in which he served as deacon. For the greater part of his life he lived at Crugers, New York, where all of his children were born. He married Martha Lent. Children: 1. William, of whom further. 2. John, married Leah Goetschius. 3. Sampson Benson, married Rachel Goetschius. 4. Jane, born February 8, 1783, died unmarried.

(V) William, son of Benjamin and Martha (Lent) Dyckman, married Mary Post. Children, all buried in the Dutch Reformed churchyard at Montrose, Westchester county, New York: 1. Cathrine, born November 17, 1806. 2. Martin Post, of whom further. 3. Sampson Benson, born January 13, 1811. 4. Harriet Douglas, born March 10, 1813. 5. Martha Maria, born October 20, 1815. 6. Walter, died young. 7. Staats Morris, born February 4, 1821, died in 1873; married Rebecca Stinson. 8. Jane Almira, born August 4, 1824; married Lewis Leavens.

(VI) Martin Post, son of William and Mary (Post) Dyckman, was born November 8, 1808, baptized in the Dutch Reformed church at Montrose, Westchester county, New York, January 19, 1812, died April 17, 1867. He was a farmer and contractor. He married Emily, daughter of Asa White, who was a descendant of the Mayflower pilgrim, Peregrine White. Children; all born in Peekskill: William L., of whom further. 2. Catharine M. V., deceased, wife of Euclid Anderson, of Peekskill; 3. Martin N., deceased. 4. Lucia White, deceased, wife of Bezeleel H. Gallup of Albany county. 5. Warren, deceased. 6. Walter F., married Kate Anderson; resides in Peekskill, New York.

(VII) William L., son of Martin Post and Emily (White) Dyckman, was born in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, March 6, 1847, and is now living there. He received his early education in the district schools of Peekskill and spent two years at the Peekskill Military Academy, after which he engaged in farming. For three years he was captain of one of the market boats running on the Hudson river between Peekskill and New York. He is a trustee of the Peekskill Military Academy, a director of the Westchester County National Bank of Peekskill, has been for twenty-five years a trustee of the First Presbyterian Church and is now president of the board. He is also a trustee of the district school of Buchanan District, No. 6, for eight years was a member of Company A, Sixteenth

Battalion New York State Militia, and for some time served as captain of the company. He is a Republican. He married Sarah Elizabeth, born in Sommerstown, Westchester county, New York, November 23, 1856, daughter of William S. Tompkins, a brickmaker. Children, all born in Peekskill: 1. Sarah Emily, born March 4, 1883; married Robert J. Setchanove, of New York City. 2. Warren W., born December 20, 1884. 3. Elizabeth C., born April 29, 1887. 4. Ralph M., born April 29, 1892. 5. Marian B., born September 14, 1895.

PURDY

This name, among the most conspicuous and numerously represented in Southern New York, is of ancient origin and first appears in Fairfield, Connecticut, removing soon after to the present town of Rye, which was then a part of the Connecticut colony; thence it has spread throughout the southern portion of the state, and to many sections of the United States, and has been an active contributor to the growth and general up-building of the communities where it has appeared.

(I) Francis Purdy came from Yorkshire, England, and resided in Fairfield, Connecticut, where he died in 1658. Little can be learned concerning him, but it is known that he had sons, John, Joseph, Francis, of whom further.

(II) Francis (2), son of Francis (1) Purdy was in Rye as early as 1679, at which time he was the possessor of lands and one of the proprietors of the town. His house lot was on Wolf Pit, afterwards known as Pulpit Ridge, where the Park Institute and Seminary subsequently stood. In 1722 he deeded to his son Daniel all his house and lands in Rye in consideration of maintenance for himself and wife during the remainder of their lives. He had sons, Francis, Joseph, Daniel, Thomas, Samuel, of whom further; and a daughter who married Samuel Kniffen.

(III) Samuel, apparently fifth son of Francis (2) Purdy, was born about 1675 in Rye, where his life was spent. He married Penelope, daughter of Daniel and Charlotte Strang, and had children: Samuel, Henry, Gabriel, Josiah, Caleb, of whom further; Charlotte, Clara, Elizabeth.

(IV) Caleb, apparently fifth son of Samuel and Penelope (Strang) Purdy, was born about 1700. He married Hannah, daughter of Samuel Brown. Children: Caleb, of whom further; Samuel, Joshua, Andrew, Nehemiah, Sylvanus, Elias, Caroline, Hannah, Lavinia, Anne.

(V) Caleb (2), eldest child of Caleb (1) and Hannah (Brown) Purdy, was born about 1721-22. He married Ruth Peck and had children: Caleb, Elias, of whom further, Ruth, Sarah.

(VI) Elias, second son of Caleb (2) and Ruth (Peck) Purdy, was born about 1745, in Rye. He married a Strang, whose baptismal name cannot be discovered. He resided in Purchase and was a farmer.

(VII) Benjamin, son of Elias Purdy, was born in Purchase. He learned the tailor's trade and resided for some time in Port Chester; he was later in New York City, where he conducted a grocery business; died in Harrison. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Purdy, and both were identified with the Episcopal church. Children: 1. Sylvanus, of whom further. 2. Jonathan, married Ophelia Purdy, was a teacher and farmer residing in Harrison; had three children. 3. Benjamin, married Millicent Halstead; was also a teacher and farmer in Harrison.

(VIII) Sylvanus, eldest child of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Purdy) Purdy, was born October 25, 1798, in New York City. He was educated in the public schools, and taught school in early life. He settled on a farm inherited by his wife in East Chester, and subsequently in partnership with his brother Jonathan purchased one hundred acres of land in Rye. Later he purchased the interest of his brother in this property. He continued to reside in East Chester until the city of Mount Vernon was incorporated, when he removed to his land in Rye, and died there April 25, 1881. His original farm was included in what is now Mount Vernon. He served as assessor and in other town offices; was a Whig in early life, and later a Democrat; he was a vestryman in St. Paul's Episcopal Church at East Chester, and was later identified with Christ Church of Rye. He married Ethelinda, daughter of Andrew and Phebe (Merritt) Purdy, the latter a daughter of John

Merritt. Andrew Purdy, son of Elias and —— (Strang) Purdy, was born in 1734, died April 1, 1840. His wife, born 1766, died December 6, 1831. Children of Sylvanus Purdy: 1. Samuel Merritt, was an attorney and real estate dealer at West Farms and died in August, 1892. 2. Elizabeth Caroline, died young. 3. Benjamin Lawson, died at the age of eight years. 4. Ethelinda, died young. 5. Charles Augustus, of whom further. 6. Mortimer Eugene, died young. 7. Sarah Josephine, born 1845, married (first), June 29, 1871, John Wilkinson, who died in June, 1875. She married (second), June 2, 1886, William H. Gedney, and resides in New York City. No children.

(IX) Charles Augustus, third son of Sylvanus and Ethelinda (Purdy) Purdy, was born March 9, 1836, in East Chester, died March 14, 1891, in Rye. He was reared on a farm in his native town, remaining until the age of fifteen years when the family removed to Rye. He attended the district schools of East Chester and Rye, and was subsequently a student in Rev. Ward's school at Mamaroneck. He continued on the paternal farm in Rye and succeeded his father in the ownership of a part of it. With his family he was identified with Christ Church at Rye; was a quiet, industrious and successful farmer. He married Russelanna, daughter of John and Catherine (Timson) Adee, of Westchester, born in 1848, and now residing with her son in White Plains. They had two sons: 1. John Adee, born 1872, married Clara Whitmore and resides in Mount Vernon. 2. Sylvanus, of whom further.

(X) Sylvanus (2), son of Charles Augustus and Russelanna (Adee) Purdy, was born December 20, 1876, in Rye. He was educated in the public schools of New York City. He entered Bellevue Medical College from whence he was graduated in 1897, and remained in Bellevue Hospital two years, after which he began the practice of medicine in White Plains, in December, 1899. Here he has since continued successfully and occupies an enviable position among the practitioners of the town. He makes a specialty of surgery. He is assistant surgeon of the New York Hospital; a visiting physician of the White Plains Hospital; was health officer of White Plains from 1907 to 1909 inclusive, and was for nine years physician of the county prison, beginning with 1902. During this time he treated thirteen cases of smallpox, all of which recovered. He is a member of the Westchester Medical Society and New York State Medical and American Medical associations. Dr. Purdy is now (1912) captain of the medical department Tenth Regiment, New York National Guard, having been a member since 1905; he is also police surgeon. He is a member of Lodge No. 535, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of White Plains; White Plains Lodge, No. 473, Free and Accepted Masons; Tabernacle Chapter, No. 306, Royal Arch Masons; Crusader Commandery, No. 56, Knights Templar; and Azan Grotto, of New York City. Dr. Purdy is a member of White Plains Club and is a member of Grace Episcopal Church.

He married (first) Antoinette Livingston, daughter of Samuel and Cecilia (Roe) Faile, of White Plains, and has one son, Sylvanus Russell Purdy. He married (second) Maud Engleburt Wolf, of Stratford, Connecticut.

ELLIOTT

The name is of Norman origin, and it is recorded that a knight by the name of Willia de Aliot fought with William the Conqueror at the battle of Hastings. The name has been corrupted into the Welsh Elyot, Elyotte and Eliot, as well as Elliot and Elliott. The foremost member of the family in America was John Eliot, "Apostle to the Indians," who was honored and revered throughout New England, and received valuable aid from many sympathizers in the mother country in his work of spreading the Gospel among the Indians. His descendants held their second meeting at South Natick, Massachusetts, on July 3, 1901, at which time many of them visited the old Oak where John Eliot preached to the Indians at South Natick Eliot church, on the site of the first Indian meeting house, and the bridge over the Charles river where Eliot and his Indians constructed the first bridge.

(I) The family is traced back to October 30, 1598, when Bennett Eliot and Letteys Aggar were married, as recorded in the

parish register of the church of St. John the Baptist, at Widford, county Hertford, England. The record of the births of their children shows that they must have removed from Widford to Nazeing, county of Essex, between 1606 and 1610. He was buried at Nazeing, November 21, 1621, and his wife, March 26, 1620, both in graves now unmarked and unknown. Children: Sarah, baptized January 13, 1600; Phillip, April 25, 1602; John, of whom further; Jacob, September 21, 1606; Lydia, July 1, 1610 (baptized at Nazeing); Francis, April 10, 1615; Mary, March 11, 1620. So far as is known the sons of Phillip and Jacob had no issue in the male line. All the children left home for the new world. In his will Bennett Eliot records a large estate and other possessions, showing the family must have held a good position. This document is signed Benedict, but in the body of same he is named Bennett.

(II) John, second son of Bennett and Letteys (Aggar) Eliot, was baptized at Widford, England, August 5, 1604, died in Roxbury, Masachusetts, May 21, 1690. He was educated in Jesus College at Cambridge, England, which he attended during the years 1618-22, and afterward taught in the school of Rev. Thomas Hooker at Little Baddon, Essex, England. In 1631 he came to America in the ship "Lion," landing at Boston on January 4. He there took the place of Mr. Wilson, during the latter's absence in England, and preached there until his removal to Roxbury, the following year. The people at Boston would have been glad to retain him as Mr. Wilson's assistant, but he had previously made arrangements to go to Roxbury, where he was the first minister and preached nearly sixty years. He was the first man to preach to the Indians in their own language and visited them in various parts of the surrounding colonies. In connection with this great work he wrote and published catechisms and primers, as well as Bibles and Testaments, in the language of the Massachusetts Indians. In 1660 the Indian church at Natick was formed, and but a short time before the death of Mr. Eliot he conveyed an estate of about seventy-five acres of land to certain persons and their heirs as trustees for maintaining a school and school master at that part of Roxbury commonly known as Jamaica or Pond Plains, for teaching the children of that end of town (together with such Indians and negroes as might come to said school). He made many firm friends among the Indians and taught and ordained some of their own people to serve as teachers and ministers among them. In 1653 he received a grant of land comprising the Great Neck between Pawtucket falls on the Merrimac and Massic falls on the Concord, as a reserve for the Indians who had been Christianized. In 1665 two chiefs of the Quabaug Indians gave him a tract of one thousand acres of land in what is now the town of Sturbridge. It is recorded that in 1656 he preached in their own language to the Indians at Hartford, Connecticut, and in 1660 the noted Indian church at Natick was formed. He thus made many journeys through the wilderness, giving up the comforts of home to minister to the Indians, preaching in wigwams or under the open sky. Cotton Mather, in speaking of this great and good man, lays great stress on his charity and goodness. He was self-denying and temperate, simple of speech and manner, loved by all who came under his influence.

He married, September 4, 1632, Hanna or Ann Mountfort (also spelled Mountforth, Mumford, and various other ways), who was born in England in 1604. It is believed that he was engaged to marry her before he left England and that she came with friends to America shortly before her marriage. She was a good helpmate to him and greatly esteemed by all who knew her. Children: Hannah, born September 17, 1633; John, August 31, 1636; Joseph, of whom further; Samuel, June 22, 1641; Aaron, February 19, 1643; Benjamin, January 29, 1646.

(III) Joseph, second son of John and Hanna or Ann (Mountfort) Eliot, was born in Roxbury, December 20, 1637, died May 24, 1694. He received degree of A. B. from Harvard College in 1658, and subsequently served as minister at Northampton, Massachusetts, and Guilford, Connecticut. All the descendants of John Eliot who bear the surname Eliot have Joseph as their ancestor. In September, 1658, being tendered by his father employment in work among

the Indians, he began learning their language, and during this time for three years was paid ten pounds annually. On July 4, 1661, his name appears on the list of those who signed the church covenant at Northampton, and he was later associated with Rev. Eleazer Mather in the ministry of that church. Rev. Mather preached the sermon when Joseph Eliot was ordained pastor of the church at Guilford. January 1, 1663, the town of Northampton offered to build a house for him and offered him other inducements to remain, but he felt that his duty lay in the work at Guilford, which he entered upon about 1664-65. He was a man of high intelligence and was often called upon to decide important matters. Both the town and church flourished during his ministry and grew famous among the colonists. He was interested in scientific matters and was also a physician. He was given a grant of two hundred acres of land by the general court at Hartford, and the town of Guilford gave him grants of land and other favors. His will was dated December 1, 1693. He married (first) about 1675-76, Sarah, daughter of William and Martha (Burton) Brenton, of Rhode Island. Her father, who was born in Hammersmith, England, came to Boston in 1633, soon afterward went to Rhode Island, where he served as governor in 1666-67-68. Joseph Eliot married (second), about 1684-85, Mary, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Haynes) Wyllys. Samuel Wyllys, born about 1632 in England, came to America in 1638, graduated from Harvard in 1653. He was a son of Governor George Wyllys, third governor of the Connecticut colony, elected in 1641-42. Ruth Haynes was a daughter of Governor John Haynes, who was a graduate of Cambridge, England and governor of the Massachusetts Bay colony in 1636. John Haynes was also the first governor of the Connecticut colony, in 1639, and every alternate year until 1653, alternating with Edward Hopkins except in the year 1642, when George Wyllys served. By his first marriage Joseph Eliot had children as follows: Mehitable, born October 4, 1676; Ann, December 12, 1677; Jemima, November 14, 1679; Bathsheba. By his second wife he had: Jared, of whom further; Mary, born in 1688; Rebecca, 1690; Abial, about 1692.

(IV) Jared (or Jarrod, as sometimes written), the elder son of Joseph and Mary (Wyllys) Eliot, was born November 7, 1685, died April 22, 1763. He received the degree of A. B. from Yale College in 1706, and was honored by Harvard with the degree of A. M., second on her list. He served as minister at Killingworth, Connecticut, for a period of fifty-six years, and for more than forty years of the latter part of his life never missed preaching some part of every Sabbath, either at home or abroad. He was a member of the corporation of Yale College from 1730 to 1762, and was all his life a student, being much interested in scientific works. He engaged in the ministry of the church in Killingworth, June 1, 1707, but was not formally ordained until October 26, 1709. He always took a strong interest in educational matters, and judged by the men of his time he stands next to his illustrious grandfather as to place in the list of distinguished members of the family. He had many interests and was a deep student in the realms of science. He received a gold medal from the London Society of Arts for an article he prepared upon the discovery of deposits of iron in the dark red sea sand. He married, October 26, 1710, Elizabeth, born about 1693, died February 18, 1761, daughter of Samuel Smithson, of Guilford. Children: Elizabeth, born October 20, 1711, died in 1713; Hannah, October 15, 1713; Samuel, March 9, 1716; Aaron, of whom further; Augustus, June 18, 1720; Joseph, January 8, 1723; Nathan, April 13, 1725; Jared, March 17, 1728; Luke, August 1, 1730; John, December 2, 1732; George, March 9, 1736.

(V) Aaron, second son of Jared and Elizabeth (Smithson) Eliot, was born March 15, 1718, died December 30, 1785. He was a deacon, a colonel and a physician, and lived in Killingworth. He served during nine sessions as a member of the assembly. He married, February 14, 1745, Mary, daughter of Rev. William Worthington, of Saybrook, who died June 28, 1785. Children: Hannah, born August 31, 1746; Mary (Polly), July 11, 1752; Samuel Smithson, July 2, 1753; Dr. William, of whom further; Aaron, August 15,

1758; Joseph, November 9, 1760; Benjamin, December 9, 1762; Elizabeth (Betsey), December 9, 1763.

(VI) Dr. William Elliott, second son of Aaron and Mary (Worthington) Eliot, was born June 26, 1755, died in September, 1829. He was the first of his family to change the spelling of the name to Elliott. In 1774 he received the degree of A. B. from Yale College, and studied medicine with Dr. Benjamin Gale, becoming physician and druggist. In 1801 he removed from Killingworth to Goshen, Orange county, New York, where the family have since been prominent. He married Ethelinda, daughter of Colonel John and Sarah (Worthington) Ely, who died August 14, 1829, at the age of sixty-five years. Her mother was a daughter of Rev. William Worthington, of Saybrook. Children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Elliott as follows: 1. Horace William, of whom further. 2. Sarah (Sally) Ethelinda, born in 1790, died in 1820; in 1817 she married Rev. Benjamin Gildersleeve, of Milledgeville, Georgia. 3. Charlotte, born in 1792, died in 1820, in Milledgeville, Georgia. 4. Elizabeth (Betsey), born in 1794; married, in 1826, Zachariah N. Hoffman, judge and postmaster at Redbrook, Dutchess county, New York. 5. Henry William, born August 14, 1797, died in 1871. 6. Frances Maria, born in 1798, died June 6, 1880; married Dr. Hudson Kinsley, who was born in 1769 in Torrington, Connecticut.

(VII) Horace William, eldest child of Dr. William and Ethelinda (Ely) Elliott, was born in Killingworth, Connecticut, in 1788, died in Goshen, New York, September 21, 1863. He was a hero of the war of 1812. About 1801 he located in Goshen, where he kept a drug store and became postmaster. He was justice of the peace from 1832 until 1860. In 1836 he was appointed first judge of the court of common pleas. He served as a director in the Orange County Mutual Fire Insurance Company, continuing in this office until 1863. He was a Democrat in political views. Mr. Elliott was a man of pleasing manner, six feet two inches in height, and was a well-known figure in local affairs. He married, about 1825, Charlotte, born April 16, 1804, died in Goshen, January 15, 1880, daughter of Colonel David N. and Keziah Westcott. Colonel Westcott was a member of the New York constitutional convention, a colonel in the state militia, and served in the legislature. Mrs. Elliott is supposed to have been a descendant of Abel Gale, of Jamaica. The children born to Horace William and Charlotte (Westcott) Elliott were: 1. Ethelinda, born January 13, 1827; married William H. Beers, son of Cyrenius Beers, of New York. 2. Charlotte, born in 1829, died in 1888; married William Stafford, engaged in the insurance business; one child, William. 3. Catherine, born in 1833. 4. Charles Goodrich, of whom further. 5. Sarah Westcott, born in 1842; married (first) July 19, 1872, James E. Dill, who died in October, 1872, and (second) married John Wilberforce Carlin, of New York. 6. Henrietta, born in 1849, died in 1895. Besides these, three children died early in life. Mr. Elliott was a member of the Presbyterian church.

(VIII) Charles Goodrich, only son of Horace William and Charlotte (Westcott) Elliott, was born in Goshen, March 8, 1837. He received his education in local schools and Farmer's Hall Academy. When about thirteen years of age he began work in the office of his uncle, Mr. Westcott, who held the position of county clerk, under whose supervision Mr. Elliott learned habits of thoroughness and received a good business training. He became deputy clerk and thoroughly learned the details of the work. After the war he went to New York City and spent three years as clerk in the American National Bank there. Returning to his home town, he served in various local offices, being justice of the peace in 1871-79, and serving as town trustee and treasurer of the village. He was a member of the fire department for half a century and served for a time as chief. For six years he conducted an abstract office in his own name and also held various other interests at this time. At the time the Goshen National Bank was reorganized in 1892 Mr. Elliott became cashier, retaining this office until March, 1893, when he became president of the institution. He has also held the office of vice-president of the Goshen Savings Bank. In the fall of 1888 he was elected to the office of county clerk, being the only Democrat who won a ma-

Chas. G. Elliott

jority in this election, and serving until 1892, when he again became deputy. He is a member of the Goshen Presbyterian church and interested in all that affects the general welfare and progress. He has a wide acquaintance and many warm friends throughout Orange county and is one of the best known men in that region. He has been successful in business affairs and has a reputation for upright and honorable dealings with his fellows. Mr. Charles Elliott has medal mentioned above in his possession at the present time.

Mr. Elliott married, in Goshen, February 21, 1883, Frances Lavene, daughter of Benjamin and Frances Strong, of Goshen. No children have been born of this union. Benjamin Strong, also a native of Goshen, was born June 14, 1796, died January 15, 1877. He married, April 11, 1822, Frances Smith, born November 16, 1799, died January 16, 1876. Children as follows were born to Mr. and Mrs. Strong: Benjamin; Howell, a lawyer; William Smith, a merchant; Asa Smith; Francis Smith; Mary Thompson; Sarah Smith; Jennie Wells and Frances Lavene. In early life Mr. Strong was a merchant in New York City, then became a farmer, locating about three miles south of Goshen. He was a son of Benjamin and Susan Frances (Howell) Strong, the former of whom died December 29, 1829, and the latter in 1831.

PHILLIPS

This name is spelled in a variety of forms, and is of ancient and classical origin, being derived from the Greek Philos-hippos or horse lover. In Wales and other parts of Great Britain its use as a surname has continued for a long period, evidently for five hundred years, perhaps much longer. Families and individuals of this name began to immigrate from the old world at a very early date in the history of this country, as early as 1630, some a little earlier, and located at different points near the seacoast, more especially in New England. From that time to the present they have continued to multiply and spread, by natural causes and by emigration, until now they are to be found in every state from Maine to California. A recent writer has said: "A Phillips crossed the water with John Winthrop, and from him descended a long line of ministers, judges, governors and councillors—a sterling race, temperate, just and high-minded." The Phillips here referred to is Rev. George Phillips, of Watertown, Massachusetts, from whom are descended five divisions of this family, so marked by long continued residence in particular localities, that they might well be designated as distinctive branches. From this "earliest advocate of the Congregational order and discipline," have sprung men who have stood at the head of great financial institutions, honored each of the learned professions and taken front rank as patriots, leaders and benefactors of mankind. As promoters of learning they stand in front rank of the earlier New England history. Hon. Samuel Phillips, Hon. John Phillips and Judge Samuel Phillips founded Phillips Academy at Andover, which was incorporated by an act of legislature in 1780, being the first academy to incorporate in America. Six months later Dr. John Phillips, of Exeter, secured the incorporation of Phillips Exeter Academy. "In Brechin Hall at Andover, the library of the theological school, in the great halls of the academies at Andover and Exeter, and in Memorial Hall at Harvard College, one may see hanging upon the wall portraits of one and another man and woman of this family, which belongs among the untitled nobility of New England, representing the best element of life there—not that which always dwells in the brightest glare of publicity, but that which directs and shapes the current of public opinion."

(I) Rev. George Phillips, the first minister of Watertown, Massachusetts, son of Christopher Phillips, of Rainham, was born about 1593, at Rainham, St. Martins, near Rougham, in the hundred (or district) of Gallor, county of Norfolk, England. He graduated as Bachelor of Arts from Gonville and Cains College, Cambridge, 1613, and received the degree of Master of Arts, 1617. "He gave early indications of deep piety, uncommon talents, and love of learning, and at the university distinguished himself by his remarkable progress in learning, especially in theological studies for which he manifested an early partiality." He was settled for a time in the ministry

in Suffolk county, but suffering from the storm of persecution which then threatened the non-conformists of England, he determined to leave the mother country and take his lot with the Puritans. He embarked for America on April 12, 1630, in the "Arabella" with his wife and two children as fellow passengers with Governor Winthrop and Sir Richard Saltonstall, and arrived at Salem on June 12. Here his wife soon died and was buried by the side of Lady Arabella Johnson, both evidently being unable to endure the hardships and exposure incident to the tedious ocean voyage. He soon located in Watertown, and without delay settled over the church in that place, which was called together in July. At the court of assistants, August 23, 1630, it was "ordered that Mr. Phillips shall have allowed him three hogsheads of meale, one hogshead of malte, four bushells of Indian corn, one bushell of oat-meal, halfe a hundred of salt fish." Another statement from the same source says "Mr. Phillips hath thirty ac. of land granted him vpp Charles Ryver on the South side." His first residence was burned before the close of the year. There is a tradition that his later residence is still standing "opposute the ancient burial ground, back from the road." He continued to be the pastor of this church, greatly respected and beloved, till his death fourteen years after his arrival. He died at the age of fifty-one years, July 1, and was buried July 2, 1644. "He was the earliest advocate of the Congregational order and discipline. His views were for a time regarded as novel, suspicious and extreme, and he, with his ruling elder, Mr. Richard Brown, stood almost unaided and alone, until the arrival of Mr. John Cotton, maintaining what was and still is the Congregationalism of New England. It is not now easy to estimate the extent and importance of the influence of Mr. Phillips in giving form and character to the civil and ecclesiastical institutions of New England." His name appears on the list of those who were admitted freemen, May 18, 1631, which is the earliest date of any such admission. His inventory amounted to five hundred fifty pounds, two shillings and nine pence, a sum, allowing for the difference in commercial value between that time and the present, equivalent at least to seven or eight thousand dollars. His library was valued at seventy-one pounds, nine shillings and nine pence. He married (first) a daughter of Richard Sargent and (second) Elizabeth, probably the widow of Captain Robert Welden. She died in Watertown, June 27, 1681. The children by the first marriage were: Samuel and Elizabeth; by the second marriage: Zerobabel, Jonathan, Theophilus, Annabel, Ephriam, Obadiah and Abigail.

(II) Rev. Samuel Phillips, eldest child of Rev. George Phillips, was born in England, 1625, probably at Boxstead, in the county of Suffolk; graduated at Harvard College, 1650, and settled in Rowley in 1651, as colleague of Rev. Ezekiel Rogers. "He was highly esteemed for his piety and talents, which were of no common order, and he was eminently useful both at home and abroad." He married in October, 1651, Sarah Appleton, born in Reydon, England, 1629, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Everhard) Appleton. He died April 22, 1696, "greatly beloved and lamented," and his widow died July 15, 1714. Her funeral sermon was preached by her grandson, Rev. Samuel Phillips, of South Andover, in which he said, "She was an early seeker of God and spent much of her time daily in reading the word and in prayer. She took care of her children's souls. She was always humble and penitent, and as she lived, so she died, depending on Christ for righteousness and salvation." Their remains repose in the ancient burying ground at Rowley. Some of their descendants have been among the most distinguished of New England people for their intellectual talents, piety, benevolence, and public service. Their eleven children were: Samuel, died young; Sarah; Samuel; George, died young; Elizabeth, died young; Ezekiel; George; Elizabeth; Dorcas; Mary and John.

(III) Rev. George (2) Phillips, fifth son of Rev. Samuel and Sarah (Appleton) Phillips, was born June 3, 1664, in Rowley and graduated from Harvard College, in 1686, at the age of twenty-two years. In 1693 he went to Jamaica, Long Island, where he preached until 1697. In the latter year he removed to Setauket in the town of Brookhaven, Long Island, where he con-

tinued as pastor until his death, June 17, 1739. His ordination at Setauket took place after October, 1702. "His character and qualifications were of high order and his descendants are both numerous and respectable." He was talented and witty, agreeable in conversation and a highly useful and esteemed man. He married Sarah Hallett, born March 19, 1667, daughter of William (2) and Sarah (Woolsey) Hallett, of Newtown, Long Island, and granddaughter of William Hallett, an early and large landed proprietor of Newtown, opposite Hell Gate. Children: John, Daniel, George, William, Samuel and Elizabeth.

(IV) George (3), third son of Rev. George (2) and Sarah (Hallett) Phillips, was born April 1, 1698, in Brookhaven, and resided for some time at Islip, Long Island. He removed to the head of the river at Smithtown, where he died November 16, 1771. He married, April 11, 1726, Elizabeth, daughter of Timothy Mills, the first settler at Mills Pond. Children: Samuel, born October 26, 1728; Sarah, February 26, 1730; George, January 16, 1732; Jonas, March 12, 1735; Elizabeth, March 23, 1737; Mary, April 13, 1741; Moses, of whom further.

(V) Moses, youngest child of George (3) and Elizabeth (Mills) Phillips, was born March 8, 1742, and settled in Orange county, New York, in 1766 at the age of twenty-two years, being founder of the village known as Phillipsburgh, where he died December 29, 1818. He married, January 27, 1760, Sarah, daughter of Henry Wisner, of Goshen, New York. They had children: Gabriel Newton, George, Henry Wisner, Moses, Sarah, Samuel, Elizabeth and William.

(VI) William, youngest child of Moses and Sarah (Wisner) Phillips, was born January 9, 1778, at Phillipsburgh, where he passed his life, died in August, 1846. He owned and tilled a farm; was interested in several enterprises and was a staunch Presbyterian. He married, 1804, Sarah Evertson, daughter of John Evertson. Children: 1. John Evertson, of whom further. 2. Julia, wife of Rev. William Y. Miller. 3. Henry, married Mary, daughter of Rev. Andrew Thompson, of Orange county. 4. Elizabeth, married Dr. Henry Hornbeck. 5. William, married Ann Matilda Ewing, of Knoxville, Illinois. 6. Thomas, married Martha Coon, of Galesburg, Illinois. 7. Nicholas. 8. Edgar, deceased; married Mary Sandburn, of Knoxville, Illinois, now of Goshen. Besides these there were three, who died in infancy.

(VII) John Evertson, eldest child of William and Sarah (Evertson) Phillips, was born March 2, 1805, at Phillipsburgh, died December 12, 1841, in Goshen, New York. He graduated from Williams College and studied law in Goshen, where he engaged in practice after his admission. In 1837 he purchased a house on Church street, Goshen, in which he lived the rest of his life and which is now occupied by his daughter. He was a public spirited man and was a supporter of progressive principles in politics. Had he lived until the organization of the party he would undoubtedly have given earnest support to the Republican organization. He married, March 1, 1832, Elizabeth Talman Wisner, born December 26, 1808, died April 26, 1891, daughter of Henry G. Wisner, an attorney of Goshen, and his wife, Sarah Talman. They were the parents of three daughters: 1. Sarah, born 1836, died at the age of eight years. 2. Ann Evertson, 1838, became the wife of John Comer, died August 26, 1906. 3. Harriet Hornbeck.

(VIII) Harriet Hornbeck, youngest child of John E. and Elizabeth T. (Wisner) Phillips, was born July 6, 1840, in Goshen, and was educated in the schools of her native town. She is a faithful member of the Episcopal church, in whose interests she is an active worker. She occupies the paternal homestead in Goshen.

KNIFFIN

This family originally settled in Connecticut. George Kniffin of Stratford, Connecticut, in 1666 bought a house and land from John Budd, Sr., the house being situated in the town formerly called Hastings. He was "propounded for freeman" of the colony in 1670, his name appearing as "George Snuffene of Ry." He died in 1694. A son Joseph and a daughter, who married John Stoakham, are known to be his children; five others of the name are supposed to be his sons: Ebenezer, Jonathan, George, Nathan and Samuel. Jonathan is

believed to be the ancestor of the Kniffin's of Goshen, New York, as the name does not appear in any other branch of the family.

(II) Jonathan, son of George Kniffin, is mentioned in 1697 and 1721 as having land in the north end of the town. He married and had a son Jonathan (2).

(III) Jonathan (2), son of Jonathan (1) Kniffin owned land east of the Hogpen Ridge Road in 1745. He died about 1758 leaving a son, Jonathan (3).

(IV) Jonathan (3), son of Jonathan (2) Kniffin, owned a large tract of land between Regent Street or Kniffin's Lane, as it was then called, and Purchase avenue. He is said to have remained loyal to the king and went to New York where he was stricken with smallpox, and eventually died. His daughter Polly, hearing of his sickness started to go to New York on horseback to take him clothes and home delicacies. On the road she was waylaid and murdered by a party of three "cowboys."

(V) This generation cannot be supplied from the records of the family in Rye. It was undoubtedly one of the sons of Jonathan.

(VI) Jonathan B., grandson of Jonathan (3) Kniffin, was born about 1760. He was a resident of New Windsor, Orange county, New York, where he was a shoemaker and taught school. He married Harriet, youngest daughter of Major Samuel Logan and his wife, Abigail Clark. Major Samuel Logan was born in 1730, died 1825; he came to this country as a corporal in the Eightieth Regiment of Infantry of the English army and was engaged with his regiment in the French and Indian war from 1755 to 1759. He afterward settled at New Windsor, Orange county, New York. He was a major in the revolutionary war under General Clinton. Children of Jonathan B. Kniffin: Algeron; Henrietta, married James Palmeteo; Edgar; William, married Jane Gordon; Helen, married Samuel Ricker; Mary, married Walter Cunningham; Samuel McDonough, of whom further; Sarah A., married Amos Hollett; Margaret, married James Colwell; J. Frederick, Harriet Weeden.

(VII) Samuel McDonough, son of Jonathan S. Kniffin, was born at New Windsor, Orange county, New York, December 1, 1814, died November 22, 1867. When a boy he went to Montgomery where he attended the academy. He learned the trade of tinsmith with E. P. Wheeler and after his marriage in 1840 moved to Chester, Orange county, where in 1842 he became a member of the hardware firm of E. P. Wheeler and Company. Later he established the hardware firm of Kniffin and Hazard; and later admitted his younger brother to the firm as S. M. and J. F. Kniffin. In Chester he was supervisor, and for many years town clerk and justice of the peace. In the spring of 1863 he moved to Goshen, New York, where he was associated with the hardware firm of Corwin and Merriam. He was a man of fine business qualities, noted for his strict integrity and beloved by all who came in contact with him. He was a Democrat in politics and a member of the Presbyterian church. He married, December 1, 1840, Margaret McNeal (or MacNeal) born October 20, 1822, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Van Keuren) McNeal. Sarah Van Keuren was the daughter of Captain Hendrick Van Keuren, born in Holland 1737, died in Montgomery, New York, 1802. He came to the colonies in 1768; the McNeal family coming from Scotland at about the same time; both families bought large tracts of land in Montgomery, Orange county, New York. Hendrick Van Keuren built a stone house which afterward he used as a fort, defending himself against Indian attack and firing through the port holes. He served in the revolutionary army and gave generously of the products of his farm to sustain the army at West Point, a bridle path leading from his home to the camp. He had a fine pair of cream-colored carriage horses, which the officers much coveted, but while willing to part with most anything else, he needed them for farm use, as the horse furnished about the only mode of travel in those days. One morning, however, the team was missing and in their place was an Indian belt of wampum left in payment. The land on which the Goodwill Church, the Montgomery Church and the academy were built was donated to those institutions by the McNeals. Hendrick Van Keuren married Margaret Miller.

Children of Samuel M. Kniffin: 1. Sarah Esther, born October 26, 1841; married

Charles H. Westervelt, of Chester; children: Charles A., born January 15, 1864 and Samuel Kniffin, November 13, 1878, died April 12, 1879; Charles A. Westervelt, the oldest son is connected with the Myers Dry Goods House of Albany, New York. He married, October 1, 1891, Laura Bissel King, of Chester and has Clifford Gray, born June 5, 1893. 2. Samuel Logan, of whom further. 3. Anna, born June 28, 1846, died March 3, 1848. 4. Daniel MacNeal, of whom further. 5. John F., of whom further. 6. William, of whom further. 7. Margaret MacNeal, born November 4, 1859, unmarried. 8. Isabel, born August 29, 1862, unmarried; she is a graduate of Goshen Institute and Glen Falls Seminary and taught in the Collegiate Institute at Newtown, New Jersey, and eleven years in the Goshen public schools. The daughters are prominent workers in the Presbyterian church and members of the Daughters of the American Revolution.

(VIII) Samuel Logan, eldest son of Samuel M. Kniffin, entered the employ of Corwin and Merriam at Goshen in the fall of 1863. In 1867 he was made foreman of their shops, and has now been connected with the firm for forty-eight years. He has been trustee of the village for many years and is now serving his second term as president. He married Sarah J. Bennett, daughter of Gabriel and Abigail (Jones) Bennett. Their only child, Carrie Bennett Kniffin, born June 28, 1875, married Charles B. Coleman April 2, 1902. Their children are: Elsie Marguerite, born May 10, 1903; Carolyn Kniffin, May 24, 1904, Charlotte B., April 3, 1908.

(VIII) Daniel MacNeal, second son of Samuel M. Kniffin, was born July 29, 1849. He went in 1865 to New York City where he entered the grocery house of Atchison Brothers, and later bought the business. He married (first), July 7, 1875, Harriet E. Keith, of New Canaan, Connecticut, who died July 18, 1883, leaving a child, Loubelle, born August 8, 1876, who married, September 18, 1902, Doctor William C. Kellogg of Augusta, Georgia; their son, Minot Kniffin, was born in November, 1908. Daniel M., married (second), June 10, 1893, Carrie A. Dyer of Binghampton, New York; their daughter, Marian Dorothy, was born in 1897 and died in January, 1898.

(VIII) John F., third son of Samuel M. Kniffin, was born May 5, 1852, died October 26, 1890. He entered the hardware store of Corwin and Merriam in 1870 and was traveling salesman for J. W. Couvin (successor of the above firm), at the time of his death in 1890; unmarried.

(VIII) William, the youngest son of Samuel McDonough Kniffin was born in Orange county, New York, February 20, 1855. After finishing his education he entered the employ of Corwin and Merriam in 1871, and in January, 1893, became Junior partner of the firm of Couvin and Kniffin. J. W. Couvin later retired and the firm became as it now is, Kniffin & Hopkins. For forty years Mr. Kniffin has been in business at the "old stand' and has built up a large, prosperous trade. He is vice-president of the Goshen Savings Bank and president of the State Hill Cemetery Association and has been collector of the village. He is a Democrat in politics and a member of the Presbyterian church.

HOLBERT

This is one of the revolutionary families of Orange county, New York, whose earlier history is so vague that it is not possible to determine who were the ancestors of Captain John Holbert, with whom this record begins. The name is no doubt much changed from its original form, as first used by the Dutch or German emigrant. The family has always been prominent in Orange county from the time of Captain John down to the present day.

(I) Captain John Holbert was a farmer of the town of Chester, Orange county, New York. He owned a good farm which he sold, taking pay in continental money. He fought all through the revolutionary war, attaining the rank of captain. On his return from the war his farm was gone, and the money for which he had exchanged it had so depreciated in value that he was left entirely without property. He, however, continued his residence in Chester until his death in 1821, at the age of ninety-three years. His wife, Mary, born in Holland, died before her husband. Children: Peter, of whom further; Ebenezer, Samuel,

John, Mary, Susan. All of these children except Mary married, settled in Orange county and reared families.

(II) Peter, eldest son of Captain John Holbert, was born in Chester, New York, August 24, 1768, died October 19, 1836. After his marriage he purchased land in Minisink, cleared off the original forest and contributed much to the growth and development of that town. He was a member of the old Whig party and influential in public affairs. He served as supervisor several terms; was justice of the peace twenty-seven years; and being a fine penman did most of the conveyancing for the town. In 1812 he was elected to the state legislature, serving in the lower house. He was a successful business man, and possessed of a goodly estate. He married Rosanna, born April 10, 1770, died May 15, 1839, daughter of Garrett Duland, of Minisink. Children: 1. Mary, died 1909; married David Robertson. 2. William, deceased. 3. Martha, married Alijah Wells. 4. Susan, married Abraham Tyler. 5. Miriam, married William Wells. 6. John. 7. Sarah, married Silas C. Brown. 8. Harriet, married Jacob Dunning. 9. Elizabeth, married (first) Joseph Sayer, (second) Lyndon Mulford. 10. Adrian, of whom further. 11. Peter.

(III) Adrian, son of Peter Holbert, was born in Minisink, New York, August 11, 1809, died in 1892. His life was mainly devoted to agriculture, although during the years 1832 and 1833 he carried on a general store at Centerville, and one at Mittenburg in association with his brother-in-law, Silas C. Brown. Also in 1868 and 1869 he was engaged in the milk business in New York City, but these were his only excursions into the world of business outside his farming operations. For four years he resided on a farm in Monroe. In 1836 he purchased the Valentine farm, one of the best in the town of Goshen, which he cultivated until 1861, then sold to his son, Jesse A., and moved to Goshen village. After his New York experience he returned to his home in the village, but becoming restless under inactivity, left the village and erected a pleasant and comfortable home on a few acres near the old homestead, where he spent the remainder of his days. In his many moves and changes he built several houses that are still owned by the family. He was an enthusiastic cattle breeder and possessed two of the first six belted cows, of the finest Dutch breeding, brought from Holland to this country. He was an honorable, high-minded gentleman, holding the respect and confidence of his townsmen. Politically he was a Whig, later a Republican, and in religion a member of the Presbyterian church. He married (first), in 1832, Hannah, born September 15, 1809, died November 20, 1843, daughter of Joshua Sayer, of Minisink. He married (second), in 1845, Harriet, died January 14, 1868, daughter of John Wisner, of Minisink. He married (third), December 22, 1870, Frances, born December 19, 1811, daughter of Joshua (2) and Jemima (Sayer) Wells, and granddaughter of Joshua (1) Wells, of Goshen. Children of first wife: 1. Charles, settled in Kansas. 2. Hannah, married George Graham. 3. Mariette, married Albert W. Slater, of Centralia, Kansas. 4. Sarah, married Richard Wilson, and died in Walkill. 5. Jesse Adrian, of whom further. Child of second wife: 6. Anna.

(IV) Jesse Adrian, youngest child of Adrian Holbert, by his first wife, Hannah Sayer, was born in Goshen, Orange county, New York, in 1839, at No. 6½ farm where all his children were born, and died in 1909. He was well educated in the public schools, and spent his life engaged in agriculture. In 1861 he purchased the Valentine farm from his father and continued its operation until his retirement. He was an energetic, successful man and held in high regard by his neighbors. He was always a Republican in politics, and he was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Elizabeth Ryerson, born near Glenwood, New Jersey, daughter of John Nicholas Ryerson. Children: 1. Hannah, married Alfred H. Wardle, of Boston; children: Elizabeth, Warren Holbert, Ethelwyn and John Knight. 2. Adrian, now of New York City. 3. Harriet, deceased. 4. Anna May, of whom further. 5. Alla Davis. 6. John W., married Eleanor Louise Baker; children: Genevieve, Ruth, Jesse Adrian (2) and Eleanor Louise. 7. Elizabeth. 8. Belle.

(V) Anna May, fourth child of Jesse Adrian Holbert, was born in town of

Goshen, New York, on farm No. 6½, in 1870. She is a member of the Presbyterian church; Order of the Eastern Star; and Daughters of the American Revolution by right of the patriotic service of her ancestor, Captain John Holbert. She married, in 1890, William Nicholas Hoffman, born in Newburg, New York, in 1865, son of Peter H. and Maria (Spangenberg) Hoffman, of Germany. For twenty-five years he was searcher of Orange county, and for the past three years he has been deputy county clerk. Child, by adoption: Marie Christine, born September 3, 1899.

CRANE

Jasper Crane, the founder of this family, and as far as is known the first of this name to set foot in the new world, was born probably about 1605, near Bradley Plain, Hampshire, England, died in Newark, New Jersey, in 1681. June 4, 1639, he was one of the original settlers of the New Haven colony, who signed the first agreement in Mr. Newman's barn; and took the oath of fidelity with Campfield, Pennington, Governor Eaton and others. With Robert Treat he was a member of the general court, and for many years a magistrate. In 1652 he removed to Branford, where he was elected magistrate in 1658, having been deputy for several years previous to that date. In 1665 he signed the first fundamental agreement of the Newark settlers, and his name is the first on the list, not only on the articles of October 30, 1666, but also that of January 20, 1667. With Robert Treat he was one of the first two magistrates of Newark. He married Alice ——. Children: 1. John,, of whom further. 2. Hannah, born about 1639; married (first) Thomas Huntington, (second) Sergeant John Ward, of Newark. 3. Delivered or Deliverance, born July 12, 1642, died probably unmarried. 4. Mercy or Mary, baptized March 1, 1645, died October 26, 1671; married, August 22, 1662, Jonathan Bell. 5. Micah, baptized November 3, 1647, died probably in childhood. 6. Azariah, born in 1649, died November 5, 1730; married Mary Treat. 7. Jasper (2), born April 2, 1651, died March 6, 1712; married Joanna Swaine.

(II) John, son of Jasper and Alice Crane, was born about 1635, died before January 6, 1695, the date of the proving of his will. January 2, 1670-71, he was elected fence viewer of Newark; from 1671 to 1675, was a member of the New Jersey general assembly; grand juryman in 1677, and selectman in 1683. He married (first) Elizabeth, sister of Nathaniel Fook, of Wethersfield, (second) Hannah ——, who survived him. Children: 1. John, of whom further. 2. Jasper, born in 1679, died in 1749; married Ann ——. 3. Daniel, born in 1684, died September 8, 1747; married Phebe Ward. 4. Sarah.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) and Elizabeth (Fook) Crane, was born in Newark, New Jersey, in 1671, died in Whippany, Morris county, New Jersey, February 22, 1739, aged sixty-eight years. In 1719 he was chosen assessor and collector of taxes for Newark, and served as such for several years; in 1725 he was overseer of the poor and sheepmaster; and in 1736 recorder of strays. His wife's name is unknown. Children: 1. John (3). 2. Edmond, of whom further. 3. Amos, married Elizabeth ——. 4. Mary, married —— Hamilton. 5. Abigail, married Stephen Ward. 6. Keziah, married —— Canfield.

(IV) Edmond, son of John (2) Crane, was born about 1692, died before January 30, 1762, the date of the proving of his will. He lived at what was called the "Hammock," between Madison and Morristown, New Jersey. He married Abigail, daughter of Deacon Abraham and Sarah (Bruen) Kitchell, who was born in November, 1717, died August 30, 1801. Children: 1. Stephen, of whom further. 2. Eunice, born September 15, 1738. 3. Affie, born July 15, 1740. 4. Phebe, born April 13, 1742. 5. Josiah, born June 25, 1745, died July 14, 1822; married Abigail Hathaway. 6. Ezekiel, born October 29, 1747, died March 15, 1813; married, September 23 or October 10, 1770, Eunice Hayward. 7. John, born January 24, 1749. 8. Abigail, born May 28, 1752, died July 27, 1754. 9. David, born December 24, 1756. 10. Benoni, born June 27, 1761.

(V) Stephen, son of Edmond and Abigail (Kitchell) Crane, was born in Morris county, New Jersey, June 23, 1735. He was a cooper by trade and settled first in Elizabeth, New Jersey, removing later to

Goshen, Orange county, New York, where he died. The name of his wife is unknown. Children: 1. Stephen, married, October 11, 1781, Mary Arnout. 2. William, died September 26, 1827; married, March 16, 1788, Mary Cooley. 3. John, of whom further. 4. Benjamin, married (first), December 22, 1791, Asenath Pellet, (second), April 7, 1810, Sarah Lusk, and (third) Eve ——. 4. Letty, married Thomas Bronson. 5. Sarah, married, November 21, 1790, Samuel Bronson.

(VI) John (3), son of Stephen Crane, of Goshen, New York, was born there August 24, 1766, died there October 1, 1824. He was a farmer and cooper, and a Presbyterian in religion. He married Abigail, daughter of John and Abigail (Goldsmith) Sayre, who was born on the Ridge road near Florida, Orange county, New York, July 24, 1774, died in Goshen, July 22, 1860. Child: John Sears, of whom further.

(VII) John Sears, son of John (3) and Abigail (Sayre) Crane, was born in Goshen, Orange county, New York, August 3, 1795, died there January 1, 1875. He graduated from Princeton University in 1818, after which he studied medicine, and settled first in Milford, later in Goshen, where he became treasurer of the Orange County Fire Association, and trustee of Farmer Hall Academy and of the Goshen Library. In 1825 he was surgeon's mate of the Nineteenth Brigade, Orange County Militia. He was an elder in the Presbyterian church and a Republican in politics. He married in Goshen, April 18, 1822, Sarah, daughter of Asa Smith, who was born there March 17, 1802, died March 8, 1879. Children: 1. Frances Elvina, born June 4, 1823, died October 7, 1900. 2. Anna Eliza, born June 18, 1825, died November 1, 1826. 3. Ira Smith, born January 27, 1828, killed by railroad car, July 24, 1846; unmarried. 4. Albert Gallatin, born September 15, 1829, living in Addison, Steuben county, New York; married, in January, 1865, Julia Ayrault Holden, of Addison, died in 190—, children: i. Floyd Holden, born July 22, 1866, living in Passaic, New Jersey. ii. Albert Smith, a civil engineer in Brooklyn, New York. iii. Anna Louise, born February 10, 1870, died November 12, 1896; married, June 22, 1892, Burton G. Winton, of Addison; child: Robert McB., born July 8, 1896. iv. Edith A., born December 7, 1872; married Burton G. Winton; one child: Margaret. v. Mabel, living with her father. 5. William Henry, born September 25, 1831, died October 1, 1831. 6. Floyd Augustus, of whom further.

(VIII) Rev. Floyd Augustus Crane, son of John Sears and Sarah (Smith) Crane, was born in Goshen, Orange county, New York, September 28, 1835, and is now living in Goshen. He received his early education in the Noah Webster and Farmers' Hall Academies, in Goshen, and then graduated from Princeton University, receiving his Bachelor of Arts degree in 1855, and his Master of Arts degree in 1858. In 1870 the university bestowed on him *honoris causa* the degree of Doctor of Philosophy. He graduated from Princeton Theological Seminary in 1858, and in the same year took a pastorate at Youngsville and Jeffersonville. From 1866 to 1871 he was pastor of the church of Callicoon, and in the last named year retired from active service. Since then he has given his services freely from time to time to help out other ministers. He is a life member of the American Bible Society and was treasurer of the Slate Hill Cemetery Association. He is an independent Republican in politics. He is a member of the Kappa Alpha, of which he was the head during his attendance at Princeton College, in the year 1856, and of the American Whig Society of Princeton. He is also a member of the Goshen Village Improvement Association. He married, June 15, 1858, Melissa A., daughter of Nathaniel and Frances J. (Vail) Jennings, of Florida, Orange county, New York, who was born there July 5, 1833, died in Goshen, January 14, 1908. Her father was a merchant at Florida and Goshen. Child: Melissa Jennings, born in Goshen, August 23, 1859; married, October 12, 1881, Edgar Patterson Redfield, of New York City, who was born in New York City, July 4, 1859; child: Florence Jennings Redfield, born November 15, 1884, died January 6, 1889.

NEWBURY

There were various immigrants of this name early in New England whence it has spread over various sections of the United States. One family was located in

northeastern Massachusetts and was somewhat distinguished for men of ability and worth. Thence it removed to Connecticut and from that state branches removed to various sections of the United States. It was conspicuous in the early settlement of Orange county, this state, where it is still ably represented. The name is most frequently spelled Newberry.

(I) Thomas Newberry was one of the oldest settlers and largest land holders of Dorchester, Massachusetts. In March, 1634, he received from the general court of the Massachusetts colony a grant of one hundred acres at Nenponset and various grants in Dorchester. He laid out a large farm in Squantun, and lived on "The Rock" in 1634, in which year he was made a freeman and selectman. He early engaged in the enterprise of settling the Connecticut colony and sold his land in Dorchester, planning to remove to Windsor, Connecticut, but his death in December, 1635, or January, 1636, prevented the consummation of his desire. His widow and children removed to Windsor, 1640. The Widow Jane married (second) Rev. John Warham. Children: Joseph, John, Benjamin, Rebecca, Mary, Hannah, Sarah.

(II) Major Benjamin Newbury, third son of Thomas and Jane Newberry, was the first of the seven proprietors of Windsor to whom the patent was granted in 1686. He died there September 11, 1689. He was a commander of the military department of the Connecticut River Colony. He married, June 11, 1646, Mary, daughter of Matthew Allyn, of Windsor. Children: Mary, born March 10, 1647-48; Sarah, June 14, 1650; Hannah, December 22, 1652; Rebecca, May 2, 1655; Thomas; Abigail, May 14, 1659; Margaret, October 13, 1662; Benjamin, mentioned below; Hannah, July 1, 1673.

(III) Captain Benjamin (2) Newbury, son of Major Benjamin (1) and Mary (Allyn) Newbury, was born April 20, 1669, in Windsor, died there November 3, 1710. His military title arose from service in the militia. He married, May 3, 1690, Hannah, second daughter of Thomas (2) and Constant (Hawes) Dewey, of Northampton, Massachusetts, born February 21, 1673, died August 30, 1749. Children recorded in Windsor: Benjamin, born January 31, 1692; Roger, mentioned below; Marah, February 3, 1710. There were probably others.

(IV) Roger, second known son of Captain Benjamin (2) and Hannah (Dewey) Newbury, was born January 4, 1706, in Windsor. He graduated from Yale College in 1726. He was a merchant in Windsor and a very prominent and useful citizen. He was commissioned lieutenant of militia in 1729, later was captain and commanded a company in the expedition against Spain to the West Indies. He also participated in the unfortunate expedition against Cartagena, Spain, which was repulsed in 1741, and he died on the return voyage, May 6, 1741. Tradition says that the officers of this vessel indulged in a drunken debauch because of their defeat, and while Captain Newbury was very ill he arose from his bed, imprisoned the captain and crew and for forty-eight hours took charge of the vessel in a severe storm and brought it through safely, after which he returned to his bed and died largely as a result of his exposure, while in a feeble condition. He served eleven sessions as deputy from Windsor to the general court of Connecticut. He married, August 24, 1727, Elizabeth, born April 10, 1706, eldest daughter of Governor Roger and Sarah (Drake) Wolcott. She survived him thirty-four years, dying July 16, 1775. After his death she continued his mercantile business and was a very capable and energetic woman. It is said on one occasion she walked from her home in Windsor to her farm in Greenfield (now Bloomfield), pulled a half acre of flax and walked back to her home. Children: Elizabeth, born June 28, 1728; Hannah, October 3, 1729; Abigail, December 5, 1733; Roger, June 29, 1735; Sarah, December 31, 1736; Benjamin, mentioned below; Thomas, August 1, 1740.

(V) Benjamin (3), second son of Roger and Elizabeth (Wolcott) Newbury, was born December 11, baptized December 17, 1738. He may have been among the pioneer settlers of Orange county, New York. No record can be be found of his marriage or children.

(VI) Edy, supposed to have been son of Benjamin (3) Newbury, was among the original settlers of Orange county, New York.

In 1775 he resided in Road District No. 5, in Warwick, and was assessed for taxes two pounds, seventeen shillings. He married Ruth Burt, born July 3, 1747, in Bellvale, daughter of Daniel Burt, who was a prominent citizen of Orange county and representative in congress.

(VII) Joel, son of Edy and Ruth (Burt) Newbury, was born in Warwick, New York. He was a gunsmith by occupation, and a Baptist in religion. He married Sally Squires. Children: Mary, Alonzo, Bolivar, Esther, James, died young.

(VIII) Alonzo, son of Joel and Sally (Squires) Newbury, was born in 1819, in Patterson, Putnam county, New York, died November 12, 1905, in Monroe, Orange county, New York. He established an iron foundry at Windham in 1850 and invented several valuable mechanical appliances. His inventive genius developed the job-printing press together with the ink-plate distribution appliance. He built presses and was also engaged in the manufacture of iron pipe fittings at Monroe, New York. He was a Presbyterian and a Democrat. He married (first) Marcia Tuttle, born 1819, died in November, 1861, at the age of forty-two years. Children: 1. Esther Irene, married Charles P. Woolhises, an attorney of New York City. 2. James Garret, an iron founder at Coxsackie, New York. 3. Floretta, married (first) Romain Dunham, (second) George Crawford, a farmer, residing at Hampton, New York. 4. Jay Herbert, mentioned below. 5. Caroline, died in infancy. 6. Carrie Mae, deceased; married Charles Boyd, a musician. Alonzo Newbury married (second) Emma A. Houghtaling; children: Frederick, Herbert, Helen, Mary.

(IX) Jay Herbert, son of Alonzo and Marcia (Tuttle) Newbury, was born July 16, 1851, at Red Falls. He attended the district school in Windham, New York. He has engaged in the manufacture of pipe fittings, first at Coxsackie, later at Gilderland and finally in Goshen, New York, where he located in April, 1897. In politics he acts with the Democratic party, but has never sought official position for himself. He is a director and trustee of the First National Bank of Middletown; vice-president of the Goshen National Bank; trustee of the Goshen Savings Bank; president of the Goshen Hardware Company, and president of the Wallkill Lumber Company. On his removal to Goshen in 1897 he purchased twenty acres of land upon which he established a handsome home with spacious gardens and fruit orchards. He is of generous nature and shares the products of this estate freely with his neighbors. He married, at Coxsackie, February 28, 1882, Ida Mae Chapman, born August 5, 1856, in Albany county, New York. Her father was a hotelkeeper at Livingston, Albany county. His wife died at Goshen, May 14, 1911, at the age of ninety years. The only child of Mr. and Mrs. Newbury, George Chapman, was born April 5, 1884, was educated at Union College, Schenectady, Cornell University, and the University of Michigan. He is an electrical engineer and is associated with his father in business.

GREGORY

Henry Gregory, the founder of this family, died before 1656. He was of a Nottingham (England) family, several of which family served as mayors of Nottingham. The name is found as far back as the thirteenth century. The Gregory records in America are very imperfect, but a probable line can be traced. Henry Gregory was at Springfield, Massachusetts, in 1639, and removed to Stratford, Fairfield county, Connecticut. Children: John, Judah, married in 1643, Sarah Burt; Henry, will dated July 11, 1686; Samuel, of whom further; a daughter, married William Crocker.

(II) Samuel, son of Henry Gregory, died before 1710. He lived at Springfield, and afterward at what is now Bridgeport, Connecticut, from about 1665. He married a daughter of Henry Wakelee. Child: Samuel (2), of whom further.

(III) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) and —— (Wakelee) Gregory, married (first) ——, and (second) Mary ——. Children: Thaddeus, baptized in July, 1701, died in 1777, married Rebecca ——; Beulah, baptized in August, 1703; Enoch, baptized in December, 1707; Gilead, of whom further; Miriam, baptized in June, 1712-3; Jemima, baptized in October, 1717.

(IV) Gilead, son of Samuel (2) Gregory, was baptized in May, 1711.

Alonzo Newbury

Jay Herbert Newberry

(V) Gilead (2), son (or grandson) of Gilead (1) Gregory, married (first) Mary ——, and (second) Sarah ——. Children, two by first, others by second marriage: Stephen Atwater, of whom further; David, baptized May 7, 1775; Mary, born in October, 1776; Johanna, born in April, 1778; Enoch, born January 1, 1779; Lewis, born in August, 1782; Ruth, born in February, 1785.

(VI) Stephen Atwater, son of Gilead (2) and Sarah Gregory, was baptized October 16, 1774, died January 27, 1843. In 1809 he came with his family to Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, and bought a farm of two hundred and fifty acres, a little more than a mile south of the village. The region was mostly wilderness, and he spent the rest of his life clearing this farm. Children: Abel, of whom further; Fannie Ives; Emeline; Alvah; Joseph B. and Stephen B. (twins); Thirza; Hilda.

(VII) Abel, son of Stephen Atwater Gregory, was born in Fairfield county, Connecticut, October 12, 1800. After coming with his father, at the age of nine, to Liberty, he worked on the farm. Two years later, he walked from Liberty Falls to his old home in Connecticut, to attend school during the winter, and returned in the spring to visit his father; this he did annually for several years. After his father's death, he bought the interests of the other heirs in the farm. He was a Republican in politics and a Methodist in religion. He married, about 1823, Amelia Wales, of Neversink, Sullivan county, New York. Children: 1. Blake Wales, born July 11, 1825, married (first) Harriet Parliaman, of Liberty, and (second) Jennie Upright, of Pine Bush, Orange county, New York. Children, all by first marriage: Emma A., Grace E., Harriet, William W. 2. Jane, born June 9, 1827. 3. Ann, born January 5, 1830. 4. Abel, born May 13, 1833, married Sarah Catharine Cooper, of Liberty, where the family now lives; children: Amelia, Rhoda, Henry E., Osmer B., Frank. 5. Charles Reynolds, of whom further. 6. Stephen Atwater, born October 19, 1841, died in 1858. 7. Catharine, born March 2, 1845. 8. Charlotte, born March 2, 1845.

(VIII) Charles Reynolds, son of Abel and Amelia (Wales) Gregory, was born December 28, 1836. He was educated in the district schools at Liberty, and afterward worked on his father's farm, which he inherited at his father's death, and on which he lives at the present time. He is a Republican in politics and a Universalist in religion. He married, October 23, 1858, Angie, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Alley) Wilkinson. Her father was a farmer in Edwardsburg, Michigan. Child: Mary Ione, born June 24, 1882, married, December 5, 1906, David H. Clements, of Liberty, and has David Howard, born March 2, 1909.

TROWBRIDGE

The family of Trowbridge derives its name from its ancient inheritance, Trowbridge, in Devonshire, England, where it resided for many centuries, and which was the property of Peter de Trowbridge, in the reign of Edward I. The name was variously spelled: Trobridge, Troubridge, Trowbridge, Throwbridge, Trobblebridge, Strobridge and Strawbridge, the mode generally adopted now being Trowbridge. Thomas Trowbridge, of Devonshire, died March 15, 1570, seized of Loxbear, Tiverton and Calwodley in Washfield, Bycott and Easturn. The name Trowbridge first appears in the Domesday Book. Trowbridge formerly had a castle, but no trace now remains. It was besieged by Stephen about A. D., 1135. A younger branch of the Trowbridge family settled in Somersetshire as early as 1541. They resided at Taunton in that county, and from this branch sprang the Trowbridges of America. That the Taunton family descended from that of Wiltshire is sufficiently proven by their arms, precisely the same as those seen in the stained glass window of the Chancel of St. James' Church, Taunton, England.

(I) John Trowbridge lived at Hutton, Somerset county, England, and died there in 1575. In his will, dated February 17, 1575, he names two sons, Thomas and Edmund, mentioned below, the former being remembered to this day for his bequest to the poor, the income of which is annually distributed in the parish church of St. Mary Magdalen, at Taunton, England. John

Trowbridge named as executors of his will his two brothers, Thomas Sr. and Thomas Jr.

(II) Edmund, son of John Trowbridge, lived in Taunton, Somerset county, England. He received a bequest from his father of five silver spoons and a gold ring.

(III) Thomas, son of Edmund Trowbridge, was born in England about 1610. He came from Taunton, Somersetshire, England, and settled in Dorchester, Massachusetts Bay Colony, as early as 1636. His wife joined the church there in 1636, and their son was born there that year. He drew a lot of land January 2, 1637, and at various times after that. Later in 1638 or early in 1639, however, he removed to New Haven. He was in the foreign shipping business and he continued in business, making voyages between the Barbadoes and England. He owned a house and lot in New Haven as early as 1639, but apparently was not living there. He and his wife and three children were living there in 1643, and he was rated as one of the richest men of the colony, paying taxes on five hundred pounds. In 1644 Mr. Cheever, the celebrated pedagogue, received payment for teaching Trowbridge's children; evidently the children were well educated for their day. He went to England in 1644, leaving his three sons and all his American property in charge of Henry Gibbons, who proved unfaithful to his trust. Sergeant Thomas Jeffries took the boys into his own family. Thomas Trowbridge wrote often from England to have Gibbons brought to account, but without avail. Even a power of attorney to his sons was not effective. Thomas Trowbridge died in Taunton, England, February 7, 1672-73, and soon afterward Gibbons gave to the sons a deed of everything he had, even to the bed he slept on, in an endeavor to make good the property of the family. When Gibbons died in 1686 Thomas Trowbridge was appointed his administrator and recovered all there was left of this father's estate in New Haven. The wife of Thomas Trowbridge was Elizabeth Marshall, and their sons were: Thomas, born 1632, at Taunton, England; William, of whom further; James, born 1636, at Dorchester, Massachusetts.

(IV) William, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Marshall) Trowbridge, was baptized September 3, 1633, in Exeter, Devonshire, England, and died November, 1688, in West Haven, Connecticut. He was an infant when brought by his parents to Massachusetts, and a small child when they settled at New Haven. He suffered much hardship while in the care of Henry Gibbons, as above related, but received a fair education for his day, and became a prominent man in the colony. He was usually described in the public records as a planter or husbandman. In 1664 he appears to have been master of the sloop "Cocke," making voyages out of New Haven. In July, 1667, he sold his house and lot there, and probably settled about that time in the parish of West Haven, where he was one of the pioneer residents. Through his wife he came into possession of one-sixth of the Lamberton farm, including all the land between the present Campbell and Washington avenues from Brown street nearly to the sound, and here he built a house. He was also the owner of one hundred and forty-four acres on Long Island sound near Oyster bay. He was nominated a freeman of the colony of Connecticut, May 13, 1669, and resided on his farm in West Haven until the end of his life. He made gifts of much real estate to his children, so that the inventory of his estate mentions but fifty-five acres of land and a small amount of personal property. He married, March 9, 1657, Elizabeth, widow of Daniel Sellivant, and daughter of Captain George and Margaret Lamberton. He and his wife were admitted to the first church in New Haven, April 28, 1686. She was born in England about 1630, died 1716 in West Haven. Children: William, Thomas, Elizabeth, James, Margaret, Hannah, Abigail and Samuel, twins; Mary, Joseph.

(V) James, third son of William and Elizabeth (Lamberton) Trowbridge, was born March 26, 1664, in New Haven, died about May, 1732, in Wilton, Connecticut, then a part of Norwalk. In his native town he learned the trade of cordwainer or shoemaker, and followed it in New Haven and at Stratford, whither he removed in September, 1693. He and his wife were admitted to the Congregational church there

April 8, of the following year, and there he was chosen sealer of leather at the town meetings, from 1698 to 1702. He lived at Long Hill, and in 1712 removed to the town of Norwalk, Connecticut, purchasing a large farm at Chestnut Hill in the present town of Wilton. There he passed the remainder of his life, engaged in farming, and was probably one of the three original members of the Wilton Congregational Church, which appointed him on a committee to make arrangements for the settlement of the Rev. Sturgeon. From this time until his death he filled the office of deacon in the church, and he served the town of Norwalk as fence viewer in 1717; grand juror in 1719, and town collector in 1721. He married (first), November 8, 1688, Lydia, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Preston) Alsop, of New Haven, born July 26, 1665, died May 6, 1690, in New Haven. He married (second), September 29, 1692, Esther, born November 18, 1671, died in 1697 in Stratford, daughter of Ephraim and Ann Howes, of New Haven. He married (third), April 19, 1698, Mary, born November 17, 1677, in Hatfield, Massachusetts, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Foote) Belden. There was one child James of the first marriage. Those of the second marriage were: Isaac, Esther and Mary. Of the third marriage: Daniel, Elizabeth, Caleb, John, Abigail, Lydia, and Sarah.

(VI) James (2), eldest child of James (1) and Lydia (Alsop) Trowbridge, was born September 13, 1689, in New Haven, died about 1730, probably at sea. He was a mariner, sailing out of New Haven, where he made his home, and appears to have been a prosperous man, owning considerable real estate and a warehouse near the water front. He married, about 1715, his wife's baptismal name being Susannah. No record of her family name appears. Children: James, John and Samuel, probably born in New Haven, but no record there.

(VII) Captain Samuel Trowbridge, third son of James (2) and Susannah Trowbridge, was born about 1726, died in 1771 in Bedford, New York. After his father's death he probably resided with his guardian, Benjamin St. John, of Norwalk, Connecticut, and after his marriage he settled in Bedford, Westchester county, New York. By trade he was a shoemaker and followed this occupation in early life, but in his last ten years was engaged in farming in Bedford. He married (first), about 1751, Anna, born May 1, 1729, in Milford, Connecticut, died in Bedford, daughter of Rev. John and Anna (Beard) Eells. He married (second) Anne (Smith) Jump, born May 10, 1730. After his death she married (third) Seth Whitney, of Crown Pond Village, in the town of Yorktown, Westchester county, where she died June 29, 1819. There were two sons John and James by the first marriage. Children of second marriage: Lydia, Samuel, Lucy.

(VIII) Samuel (2), only son of Captain Samuel (1) and Anne Trowbridge, was born September 30, 1765, in Bedford, where he died May 6, 1834. His residence in his native town is still standing one mile east of Bedford Village, where he conducted a tannery, and was held in high esteem by his fellow citizens. He married, in 1793, Clarissa, born in Bedford, June 30, 1776, died there April 28, 1851, daughter of James and Abigail Raymond, of Bedford. Children: Stephen, James Harvey, Henry, Jeremiah, died young, and Jeremiah.

(IX) Stephen, eldest child of Samuel (2) and Clarissa (Raymond) Trowbridge, was born January 17, 1794, in Bedford, died April 3, 1874, in Monticello. He was educated in Bedford and learned the trade of a tanner. In 1816 he settled at Cross River near South Salem, New York, where he engaged in farming about ten years, and in 1826 settled on a farm near Monticello where he lived the remainder of his life. He was a Methodist in religion, and a Republican in politics from the organization of the party. He married (first), December 31, 1815, in Bedford, Milicent, born August, 1793, in Harrison, New York, died August 25, 1867, in Monticello, daughter of John and Amy (Knapp) Haight. He married (second), November 28, 1868, in Monticello, Mary, born May 28, 1809, in Delaware county, New York, died February 13, 1892, in Albion, Indiana, widow of Asa Hall, of Monticello, and daughter of Ephraim and Abigail Bassett. Children of first marriage: Benjamin, Haight, Jane Haight, John Jay, Minerva, Indanora, George Henry.

(X) John Jay, son of Stephen and Milicent (Haight) Trowbridge, was born October 1, 1822, in Salem, New York, died April 11, 1901, in Monticello. He was an infant when his father settled at Monticello, and lived there from that time forward. He was educated in the public schools of Monticello. In manhood he settled in that village and engaged in farming, following that occupation through life. He settled about two miles from Monticello, on Lake Kiamesha. Here he established one of the oldest summer resorts in that section known as Trowbridge Farm, where he conducted a boarding house until his death, and was succeeded by his eldest son in its management. In religion he was a Methodist. He married, February 5, 1863, in Woodburne, New York, Abigail, born December 27, 1834, in Greenfield, New York, now living in Monticello, daughter of Henry Carpenter and Elizabeth (Dawlson) Gray. Children: 1. William J., born April 27, 1864; conducted Trowbridge Farm until May, 1907, when the property was sold, and is now living retired in Monticello; married Helen K. Reed, and they have one child, Hazel R. 2. Ada, born November 25, 1866; married John Sutlock Heath, and resides in Monticello; one son, Charles J. 3. Stephen, of whom further. 4. Carrie Minerva, born September 12, 1876; married Edward Ness, and lives in Fallsburg, New York; they have a son, Irvin T., born September 11, 1911.

(XI) Stephen (2), second son of John Jay and Abigail (Gray) Trowbridge, was born May 20, 1869, in Monticello. He married, October 11, 1893, in Monticello, Anna, born February 4, 1869, in Forestburg, New York, daughter of John and Susan (Reed) Ruddick. Children: John Ruddick, Louisa M., Stephen S.

WHEELER

There are several distinct families bearing this name, at least as far as the connection in this country is concerned, and all are of very good stock and found in the early records. The name has figured creditably in both military and civic annals through many generations, and now has living in New York some very worthy representatives. There were several of this name among the pioneer settlers of Concord, Massachusetts, including a number bearing the baptismal name of John, and several that of Thomas. The point in England whence these people migrated cannot be ascertained. The name is undoubtedly derived from an occupation corresponding to Wheelwright, and its use dates probably from the fifteenth century and possibly earlier.

(I) John Wheeler came from Salisbury, England, and located in Hampton, then a part of Massachusetts, now New Hampshire, soon after the settlement of the town. By profession he was a barber which in those days included the function of surgeon. In 1641 he received land in Salisbury, Massachusetts, and removed to Newbury before 1650, but was taxed in Salisbury, in 1652. His wife, Anne, died August 15, 1662, in Newbury, and he died there in 1670. Children: Adam, Edward, William, David, Anne, Mercy, Elizabeth, Roger, Henry, of whom further; George, Joseph. The first three remained in Salisbury, England, and were there in 1668.

(II) Henry, sixth son of John and Anne Wheeler, was born about 1635, probably in England, and resided in Salisbury, Massachusetts, where he was admitted to the church, August 26, 1694. He died soon after this date. He married, about 1659, Abigail Allen, born January 4, 1640, in Salisbury, Massachusetts, daughter of William and Anne (Goodale) Allen, pioneers of Salisbury. She was a member of the Salisbury church in 1687, and was living in Boston in 1696 at which time her husband was deceased. Children: Henry, Abigail, William, Moses, Anne, and James, of whom further (twins), Josiah, Ruth, Nathaniel, Jeremiah, Benjamin and Mary.

(III) James, fourth son of Henry and Abigail (Allen) Wheeler, was born May 27, 1667, in Salisbury, and settled in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, where he died in 1753. In 1738 he was residing in Swansey, Massachusetts. He married (first) Grizel, daughter of Philip Squier, and (second), October 2, 1738, Elizabeth Brintnal, of Norton, Massachusetts. Children: William, born April 13, 1691; James, March 27, 1697; Philip, of whom further; Rachel, April 4,

1701; Squire, April 3, 1703; Anne, February 26, 1705; all born in Rehoboth.

(IV) Major Philip Wheeler, third son of James and Grizel (Squier) Wheeler, was born March 3, 1698, in Rehoboth, and lived in that town, where he died November 27, 1774. He was a major of militia many years, between 1723 and 1742, and was colonel at the time of his death. He married, about 1721, but the marriage is not recorded. His wife bore the name of Martha, she died in Rehoboth, August 5, 1745. Children: Aaron, born January 13, 1723; Valentine, February 14, 1726; Martha, November 1, 1727; Mary, April 28, 1730; Philip, May 4, 1733; Jonathan, August 8, 1735; Anna, October 15, 1737; Ruth, September 19, 1739; David, of whom further.

(V) David, youngest child of Major Philip and Martha Wheeler, was born March 18, 1742, in Rehoboth, where he lived. He married, January 15, 1761, Deborah Ingalls, born May 4, 1742, in Rehoboth, daughter of Edmund and Deborah (Esterbrooks) Ingalls. Children: David, born June 10, 1762; Deborah, May 9, 1763; Sabrinus, June 9, 1766; Amos, of whom further.

(VI) Amos, youngest child of David and Deborah (Ingalls) Wheeler, was born about 1768, in Rehoboth, and when a young man resided for a short time in Hartford, Connecticut, whence he removed to the adjoining town of Wethersfield. Here he remained until after his children were born and removed to Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, about 1820. He was a shoemaker by trade and conducted a shop in Monticello. He married, October 10, 1790, in Wethersfield, Lucy Baxter, born March 20, 1768, daughter of Elijah and Honor (Wolcott) Baxter. Children: John; Sylvester, of whom further; Wealthy, married a Benedict and lived in Connecticut; Clarissa, married Eli Fairchild, of Monticello (see Fairchild); Lucy, married Seth Allen; Mary M. and Sarah died unmarried; Ann, married Dr. Brady and lived in Newburg, New York; Horace, married Angeline Rogers, from Connecticut. All removed to Monticello, except the eldest daughter.

(VII) Sylvester, second son of Amos and Lucy (Baxter) Wheeler, was born August 14, 1795, in Wethersfield, where he grew up and learned the blacksmith's trade. Upon the removal of his father to Monticello he accompanied him and later operated a blacksmith's shop at Bethel in the adjoining town, where he settled in 1833. Later he purchased a farm of two hundred and seventy acres; fifty acres of this tract still remain in possession of his descendants. He died there in 1883. He married (first), September, 1819, Elizabeth Comstock, of Thompson township, born April 23, 1801, died 1829. He married (second), June 18, 1831, Drusilla Smith, born 1810, died February 21, 1905, daughter of Lewis Smith, who lived at Southeast, Putnam county, New York. She was a teacher in the town of Bethel previous to her marriage to Mr. Wheeler.

Children of first marriage: 1. Chauncy Augustus, born May 12, 1820. 2. Charles Baxter, February 25, 1822. 3. William Henry, February 10, 1824. 4. Ferdinand, January 24, 1826. 5. Ann Eliza, April 17, 1827; married Calvin Weeks, and lives in Liberty. Children of second marriage: 6. Mary Elizabeth, March 24, 1832; married Levi Brome. 7. Lewis Smith, of whom further. 8. Angeline, died young. 9. John Sylvester, died young. 10. Maria Jane, February 7, 1839, married (first) John W. Forsyth, (second) Gilbert Tompkins. 11. James Frederick, died young. 12. Lucy Minerva, October 25, 1843; married William Smiley, and lives in Newburg, New York. 13. Horace, November 9, 1845, was a soldier in the One Hundred and Twenty-fourth New York Volunteer Infantry, and died in 1863, following the battle of the Wilderness. 14. James Sylvester, December 6, 1850. 15. Emma Drusilla, July 5, 1853; married James Edmonds, and resides in Stevensville, Sullivan county, New York.

(VIII) Lewis Smith, fifth son of Sylvester Wheeler and second child of his second wife, Drusilla (Smith) Wheeler, was born November 4, 1833, in Bethel, where he grew up and secured such education as the primitive schools of that region afforded. He remained on the paternal farm until he attained his majority, and was subsequently employed by farmers of the neighborhood. By economy and industry he was enabled to purchase a farm in 1861, consisting of one hundred acres near Sackett's Lake, in

Sullivan county. He had just begun operations on his own account when the civil war began, and in August, 1862, he enlisted for three years in Company B, One Hundred and Forty-third New York Volunteer Infantry. He served under General Sherman through his various campaigns and march to the sea, and received his discharge July 20, 1865. Returning to civil life he sold his farm in 1867, and purchased one hundred acres near Ferndale in the town of Liberty, Sullivan county, which he cultivated for a period of thirty-six years. In 1903 he sold this property and removed to the village of Liberty, where he has since remained. He is a member of the Baptist church; of Garrett Post, No. 311, Grand Army of the Republic; he is a Democrat, but not a politician. His chief public service was in the capacity of assessor for the town of Liberty in which he served for two years.

He married (first), January 1, 1861, Rachel Bush, of Liberty, who died without issue in 1865. He married (second), April 17, 1867, Freelove Stoddard, of Monticello, New York, daughter of Shapley and Harriet M. (Huntington) Stoddard of that town (see Stoddard). Children: 1. William W., born May 12, 1868, now living in Texas. 2. Harriet Drusilla, December 4, 1869, married Henry Laing and lives in Pennsylvania. 3. Horace Sylvester, March 26, 1873, who lives in Newark, New Jersey. 4. Emma Caroline, September 15, 1875; married Edwin Vanderwater and resides in Brooklyn, New York. 5. Frederick G., September 4, 1877, who lives in Jersey City, New Jersey. 6. Edna Frances, died young. 7. Angeline Minerva, October 1, 1882; married Benjamin R. Gerow and resides in Liberty; has children: Anna Freelove, born March 1, 1901; Ella Grace, June 19, 1902; Frances Margarette, June 28, 1904; Ralph Benjamin, January 24, 1906; Helen Elizabeth, April 8, 1907; Arthur Kirke, November 30, 1908, died August 2, 1909; Harriet Lauretta, April 27, 1910; Marion Louise, born December 17, 1911.

FISK

This name is derived from fish. The breakfasting Englishman of early times ate his fisc. The family flourished in the county of Suffolk, England, as early as the reign of King John in 1208. In that year we find the name of Daniel Fisc, of Laxfield, where he occupied manorial lands and had a coat-of-arms. Among the distinguished men of this line were Professor John Fiske, the historian; General Clinton B. Fisk, of New Jersey, who ran on the Prohibition ticket for president; Colonel James Fisk, Jr., the New York banker; the Hon. Stephen A. Douglas; Ezekiel A. Straw, governor of New Hampshire; and Gail Hamilton, the authoress. When a country is new and agricultural, the tendency of emigration as the inhabitants expand, is to follow the river from its mouth to its source. In this way Lebanon, New Hampshire, and nearly all the towns along the Connecticut valley, were peopled from down below. Even institutions so travel. Dartmouth College was a Connecticut fledgling before its location in the wilds of northern New Hampshire. But in the run of years after the country has developed along commercial and manufacturing lines there is a reactionary movement from the farms and the hillsides to repossess the land of the fathers, and the trek down the river to the centers of population sets in. Down the river to Springfield came those great captains of industry Elisha Morgan, Thomas W. Wasson and George C. Fisk. Members of the family in America for centuries have been prominent in private and public life as clergymen, lawyers, physicians, financiers, soldiers, merchants, teachers and professors in colleges, farmers, philanthropists and patriots. Rev. Perrin B. Fiske, of Lyndon, Vermont, has written of them:

"Efische, Fisc, Fiske, Fisk (spell it either way)
Meant true knighthood, freedom, faith, good qualities that stay.
Brethren let the ancient name mean just the same for aye.
'Forward every youth! to seek the higher good to-day!'"

(I) Lord Symond Fiske, grandson of Daniel Fisc, was lord of the manor of Standhaugh, parish of Laxfield, county of Suffolk, England, and lived in the reign of Henry IV. and VI. (1399-1422). He married Susannah Smyth, and after her death he had wife, Katherine Simon (Symond) Fiske, of Laxfield, will dated December 22, 1463, proved at Norwich, February 26, 1464,

died in February, 1464. He was survived by five children: William, mentioned below; Jaffrey, John, Edmund and Margaret.

(II) William, eldest son of Symond (Simon) Fiske, born at Standhaugh, county of Suffolk, England, married Joann Lyme, of Norfolk. He was of Standhaugh, and lived during the reign of Henry VI., Edward IV., Richard III. and Henry VII. He died about 1504, and was survived by his wife, who died in 1505, and left seven children: William, Augustine, Simon, mentioned below; Robert, John, Margery and Margaret.

(III) Simon, son of William and Joann (Lyme) Fiske, was born in Laxfield, date unknown. His wife, Elizabeth, died in Halesworth, June, 1558. In his will made July 10, 1536, he desired to be buried at the chancel end of the Church of All Saints, in Laxfield. He died in that town in June, 1538, leaving (living or dead) ten children: Simon (2), mentioned below; William, Robert, Joan, Jeffrey, Gelyne, Agnes, Thomas, Elizabeth and John.

(IV) Simon (2), child of Simon (1) and Elizabeth Fiske, was born in Laxfield. The name of his wife and date of his marriage are not known. His children were: Robert, mentioned below; John, George, Nicholas, Jeffrey, Jeremy, William, Richard, Joan, Gelyne and Agnes.

(V) Robert, the eldest of the eleven children of Simon (2) Fiske, was born in Standhaugh about 1525. He married Mrs. Sybil (Gould) Barber. For some time he was of the parish of St. James, South Elmham, England. Sybil, his wife, was in great danger in the time of the religious persecutions, 1553-58, as was her sister Isabelle, originally Gould, who was confined in the Castle of Norwich, and escaped death only through the power of her brothers, who were men of great influence in her country. Robert Fiske fled from religious persecution in the days of Queen Mary to Geneva, but returned later and died in St. James in 1600. His sons were: William, mentioned below; Jeffrey, Thomas and Eleazer. The latter had no issue, but the progeny of the other three sons, in whole or in part, settled in New England. Besides these sons there was a daughter Elizabeth, who married Robert Bernard; their daughter married a Mr. Locke, and was the mother of the celebrated John Locke, the English philosopher.

(VI) William (2), eldest child of Robert and Sybil (Gould) Fiske, was born at Laxfield, in 1566. He married Anna, daughter of Walter Austye, of Fibbenham, Long Row, in Norfolk. After her death he married Alice ——. He is described as of St. James in South Elmham, and it is said of him that he fled with his father from religious persecution. He died in 1623. Of the first wife, Anna, there were children: John, mentioned below; Nathaniel, Eleazer, Eunice, Hannah and Esther (sometimes called Hester). A younger child, Mary, seems to have been of the second wife, Alice.

(VII) John, eldest child of William (2) and Anna (Austye) Fiske, was born at St. James. He married Anna, daughter of Robert Lautersee. She died on board ship in 1637, which was bound for New England. John Fiske died in 1633. Their children were: John, William (3), mentioned below; Anna, Martha, Martha and Eleazer.

(VIII) Hon. William (3) Fiske, second son of John and Anna (Lautersee) Fiske, was born in England about 1613. He married at Salem, Massachusetts, in 1643, Bridget Muskett, of Pelham, England. After his death she married, November, 1661, Thomas Rix, of Salem, a surgeon. Hon. William came to Salem with his brother, the Rev. John Fiske, in 1637. He had a grant of land the same year, was made freeman May 18, 1642, and member of Salem church July 2, 1641. He soon after removed to Wenham, where he was the first town clerk, or clerk of the writs, from 1643 to 16— (?). He was elected representative to the general court of the commonwealth in 1647, and continued in that office until the year 1652, being annually reëlected. He enjoyed to a large extent the esteem and confidence of his fellow citizens. He died quite suddenly in 1654, having served his townsmen in all the offices of the town. For several years subsequent to 1643 he kept an ordinary (public house). He left five children: William (4) mentioned below; Samuel, Joseph, Benjamin and Martha.

(IX) Deacon William (4) Fisk, eldest child of Hon. William (3) and Bridget

(Muskett) Fiske, was born at Wenham, Massachusetts, June or January 4, 1642-43. He married there, January 15, 1662, Sarah Kilham, born 1649, died January 26, 1747, aged ninety-eight years. William Fiske was a weaver by trade. He held a number of town offices; was representative in 1701-04-11-13-14; moderator in 1702-03, and 1712-13-14. He was also called lieutenant. He was elected deacon of the Congregational church in 1769, and died universally esteemed and lamented. He and his wife were the parents of fourteen children, ten of whom attained years of maturity and had families, and of these, seven were sons. The names of the children are as follows: William, born 1663; Joseph, died young; Samuel, 1670; Joseph, 1672; Benjamin, 1674; Theophilus, 1676; Ebenezer, died young; Ebenezer, 1679; Jonathan, 1681; Sarah, 1664; Ruth, 1666; Samuel, 1667; Martha, 1668; Elizabeth, 1684.

(X) Ebenezer, son of Deacon William (4) and Sarah (Kilham) Fisk, was born March 22, 1679, in Wenham, and died there March 28, 1764. He was a substantial farmer and active in the work of the Wenham church of which he was elected deacon, May 16, 1739, and continued to serve until he resigned because of his great age in 1758. He sought no political preferments, but served in various town offices. He purchased for one hundred pounds a house, barn and twelve acres of land with two rights in the Great Swamp. He married (first) in Wenham, May 24, 1710, Elizabeth, daughter of Jacob Fuller, of Salem, born 1686, died August 25, 1732. He married (second), December 1, 1733, Mrs. Martha Kimball. Children: Sarah, Jane, Ebenezer, Elizabeth, Jacob, Mary, William (5), mentioned below; Mercy and Lucy.

(XI) William (5), fourth son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Fuller) Fisk, was born November 30, 1726, in Wenham, and lived for some years on the homestead in that town, being executor of his father's estate. In 1774 he removed to Amherst, New Hampshire, settling on the south side of Walnut Hill in a well sheltered and well watered spot in the wilderness, where he died in June, 1777, in his fifty-second year. He is said to have been an excellent example of the Puritan New Englander. He married in 1749, Susannah Batchelder, of Wenham, born 1731, died 1810, daughter of David and Susannah Batchelder. She inherited from her father by will ten shillings and his largest brass kettle. Children: Jonathan, mentioned below; Elizabeth, William, David, Mary, Ebenezer, John, Susannah and Anne.

(XII) Jonathan, eldest child of William (5) and Susannah (Batchelder) Fisk, was born May 1, 1751, in Wenham, and died in 1825, at Berlin, Vermont. He resided for some time in the northwest parish of Amherst, which is now Mount Vernon, New Hampshire, whence he removed to the adjoining town of Francestown. He was elected deacon of the church there in 1790, serving until September 17, 1794, when he removed to Williamstown, Vermont, where he was again made a deacon and was an active and prominent citizen. He served as justice of the peace, as town clerk, as representative in the legislature over twenty years in succession, and also at other times; he was for many years judge of probate until failing eyesight compelled him to relinquish this office. He married in Wenham, November 26, 1772, Mary Bragg, born 1752, died 1826. Children: Jonathan, Nathaniel, mentioned below; William R., mentioned below; Mary, John, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Sarah, Anne, David, Samuel.

(XIII) Nathaniel, second son of Jonathan and Mary (Bragg) Fisk, was born July 6, 1775, in Amherst, and resided in Williamstown and Northfield, Vermont, where he engaged in farming. He died in the latter town May 3, 1861, in his eighty-sixth year. He married, December 1, 1706, Mehitable Bates, born 1770, died August 13, 1826. He had a second wife, who died in 1861, but there were no children by this marriage. Children of first wife: Joseph Willoughby, Martha, Jonathan, mentioned below; Daniel, Samuel Bates, David Allen, Nathaniel Curtis and Samuel Newell.

(XIV) Jonathan, second son of Nathaniel and Mehitable (Bates) Fisk, was born May 12, 1804, in Williamstown, and died December 25, 1883, at Liberty, Sullivan county, New York. He grew up in Williamstown, receiving the ordinary education

Jonathan Fisk

of the day, and in 1830 he went to Newburg, New York, and in 1839 removed to Liberty. He purchased land one and one-half miles east of the village of Liberty, where he developed a fine farm. He was a member of the Methodist church; of the Masonic fraternity, and acted with the Democratic party in politics. He married (first), in 1842, Dolly Carrier, who died in June, 1854. He married (second) in 1854, Josephine Bush, of Parksville, Sullivan county. She died in 1896. Children: 1. Joel Carrier, born October 18, 1843, was educated in Liberty and at Monticello; studied law with George H. Carpenter at Liberty, and was admitted to the bar at Albany in 1879. 2. Martha Mehitable, born March 29, 1846, has been for many years a school teacher in Liberty, and now resides in Liberty village, unmarried. 3. Curtis Lee, born March 5, 1851, in Liberty, died in that town July, 1895. He conducted a store in the town of Liberty for many years.

(XIII) Deacon William Roby Fisk, third son of Jonathan and Mary (Bragg) Fisk, was born May 30, 1779, in Williamstown, where he grew up and began life as a merchant. In 1816-17 he removed to Newburg, New York, where he remained but three years, and went to the town of Rockland, Sullivan county, in 1820, and purchased land of John R. Livingston where the present village of Livingston Manor stands. Here he lived for a few years, then sold out and bought land in the town of Liberty, Sullivan county, in the midst of the forest, where now stands the village of Parksville. He cut the first tree, and built the first house at that point, and became the leading man of the community, and a deacon of the Baptist church. He transacted much legal business, and was what is known as a "pettifogger." He also had a large lumber business, and owned a grist mill in Parksville, and conducted a tavern for several years. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, commanding a company in a Vermont regiment, and his portrait is now hanging in Washington's headquarters at Mount Vernon. He died in July, 1867, aged eighty-six years. Nine of his grandsons were soldiers of the civil war. He married in Williamstown, December 4, 1800, Hannah Martin, born 1781, died in September, 1824, daughter of Aaron Martin of that town. Children: 1. Eunice, born October 7, 1802, married Henry Davis, and lived at Livingston Manor. 2. Jonathan, May 12, 1804, died unmarried in Minnesota. 3. Mary, died young. 4. Aaron M., mentoned below. 5. William R., November 18, 1810. 6. Mary, November 22, 1812; married G. M. L. Hardenbergh. 7. Sarah F., October 1, 1816; married Ebenezer Bush, of Liberty. 8. Harriet F., March 16, 1822; married William Bradley. 9. Luke, January 16, 1825.

(XIV) Aaron Martin, second son of William R. and Hannah (Martin) Fisk, was born August 15, 1808, in Williamstown, and died April 22, 1900, in Liberty, where he was a farmer. He operated his father's farm in summer, and in winter engaged in lumbering. He married there, April 10, 1838, Elizabeth Carrier, born June 1, 1821, died July 3, 1852, daughter of Elijah and Julia (Benton) Carrier. After the death of Elijah Carrier Mr. Fisk lived on the Carrier homestead one mile north of Liberty. Children: 1. Dennison, mentioned below. 2. Catherine, mentioned below. 3. Delia Sophronia, born September 27, 1844; married R. C. Young, and lived in Liberty. 4. Harriet Augusta, October 9, 1847. 5. Emma Louisa, September 28, 1850, married George H. Carpenter, a lawyer of Liberty.

(XV) Dennison, eldest child of Aaron M. and Elizabeth (Carrier) Fisk, was born March 31, 1839, in Liberty, and was a soldier of the civil war, enlisting in October, 1861, in the Fifty-sixth New York Volunteers, known as the Tenth Legion, under Colonel Van Wyck. After three years' services he re-enlisted for one year. He served in thirteen battles and was wounded at the battle of Fair Oaks. He married Sarah Crary, of Liberty (see Crary).

(XVI) Catherine, eldest daughter of Aaron M. and Elizabeth (Carrier) Fisk, was born July 4, 1841, in Liberty, and married, June 1, 1865, Daniel K. LeRoy, son of Herman Myron and Jane (Crumb) LeRoy, of Liberty. Mr. LeRoy is a carpenter and expert farmer and gardner. He was among those who volunteered in the civil war to preserve the integrity of the nation, and served three years in Company F, Fifty-

sixth New York Volunteer Infantry. He was not robust, and was detailed for service in the Hospital corps, thus being deprived of the opportunity for aggressive activity, such as his ambition craved. He is a member of Garrett Post, No. 311, Grand Army of the Republic of Liberty. Mr. and Mrs. LeRoy had six children: 1. Ina Eliza, born March 6, 1866, married, July 18, 1889, L. E. Vatet, and resides in Springfield, Massachusetts, where Mr. Vatet is in the insurance business. 2. Ressa Jane, August 15, 1867, unmarried. 3. Edmond Herman, February 19, 1869, resides in Hancock, New York, in the employ of Ohio & Western railroad. He married (first), July 22, 1895, Eva, daughter of Charles and Lydia (Pullis) Thomas, of Delaware county, New York. She died July 12, 1902, leaving three children: Clifford Edward, Evelyn Elizabeth, and Louise Bensey. He married (second) February, 1911, Minnie Sarles of Hancock, Delaware county, New York. 4. Cyrus D., born January 13, 1871, resides at Walton, employed as Ohio & Western yard master. He married, September 29, 1904, Cora A. Morrell of East Walton, Delaware county, New York. 5. Emma Rosalie, December 22, 1872, unmarried. 6. Anna Augusta, died six weeks old.

WHITTAKER

Robert Burns Whittaker, who was for many years the leading photographer of Liberty but has now for a considerable period lived in retirement, is of English ancestry, both his parents having been natives of Great Britain, though he himself was born in the United States.

(I) Robert Whittaker, father of Robert Burns Whittaker, was born November 17, 1828, in the city of Bolton, Lancashire, England, and was youngest of the eight children, seven sons and one daughter, of William and Mary Whittaker. Robert Whittaker grew to manhood in his native city, serving a seven years' apprenticeship to the mason's trade. He married, November 11, 1846, Martha, eldest daughter of Richard and Agnes Brown, of Kendal, Westmoreland, England. On September 24, 1848, with his wife and one child he set sail for New Orleans, whence he proceeded up the Mississippi to Cincinnati, arriving after a continuous journey of seventy-two days. Not being favorably impressed with the West as it then was, he came East and settled at Fallsburg, the home of his brother Joseph, a preacher of the Methodist Episcopal church. At Fallsburg Robert Whittaker purchased a farm of one hundred acres and by cultivating this land and working at his trade prospered to his satisfaction until April 4, 1890, when he sold the property and moved to Liberty, where he passed the remainder of his life. His children were: 1. Richard, born in England, died at sea. 2. James, died young. 3. Nancy, married Francis Brome, of Navesink. 4. Horace. 5. John. 6. Robert Burns, of whom further. 7. Joseph R., born in 1859, now of Stevens Point, Wisconsin; married Louise Pickard of that place and has one daughter, Ethel. 8. A boy, who died in infancy. Robert Whittaker, the father, died in 1904, his wife passed away in 1906, both having had the gratification of seeing their children well established in the new country.

(II) Robert Burns, sixth child and fifth son of Robert and Martha (Brown) Whittaker, was born November 7, 1857, at Fallsburg. He received his early education in the Monticello Academy. At eleven years of age he left home and was variously employed, mainly by farmers, until his seventeenth year, when he went to Monticello and for three years attended the Academy there, supplementing the deficiencies of his earlier school days. On completing his course of study he came to Liberty where he has ever since resided with the exception of three years spent in Honesdale, Pennsylvania. At Liberty Mr. Whittaker established himself as a photographer, speedily building up a large and flourishing business. Such was his reputation for skill and for the artistic finish which he imparted to his work that he became official photographer for the Ohio and Western railroad, a position which he held for twenty-four years resigning in 1909. After his withdrawal from business as a photographer Mr. Whittaker applied himself to the study of the law and also acquired interests in real estate and insurance. As a citizen Mr. Whittaker is highly esteemed, always using his best efforts for the welfare and ad-

vancement of his home town. He takes no active part in politics and is actively but unostentatiously charitable, ever ready to aid to the utmost of his power those less fortunate than himself. In all the leading interests of Liberty, political, social and philanthropic, he is a quiet but influential factor.

Mr. Whittaker, some years ago, built for himself a spacious and comfortable mansion, thoroughly equipped with every modern improvement. The material used was marble brought from Vermont and the house was generally admitted to be the finest residence in Sullivan county. In 1900 however, Mr. Whittaker sold this property and he and his wife are now living in a delightfully cosy apartment, in the enjoyment of that refined simplicity which they find most congenial to their natures and therefore most conducive to their mutual happiness.

Mr. Whittaker married, January 28, 1880, Augusta, daughter of John and Victoria (Adler) Reiner, natives of Germany, but for many years residents of Liberty. Mr. and Mrs. Whittaker became the parents of one daughter: Mary Victoria, born December, 1884; married, January 13, 1909, Archibald F. Armstrong; she died, October, 1010, leaving two children, Robert and Ruth.

OLCOTT

The surname Alcott is interchangeable with Olcott, and also has been spelled Alcocks and Allcox. Different branches of the family now spell it either Alcott or Olcott, though they are descended from the same ancestors. The immigrant ancestor came from London, England, as shown by the will of Margaret Chalfont, of London, widow, dated August 12, 1678, proved October 9, 1678; in the will of Thomas, the immigrant, there is a bequest to his "deare & tender Mother mrs Margaret Charlfount," showing that after the death of her first husband she married again, and that Thomas Alcott was her son by the first husband.

(I) Thomas Olcott, the immigrant ancestor, came from England. It is thought that he came with the company which left Newtown, now Cambridge, Massachusetts, in June, 1635, to make a new settlement in Connecticut, at what is now Hartford. It is known that he was one of the early settlers of Hartford, where he was engaged in business as a merchant, dealing especially in furs, although he handled many other articles of commerce such as tobacco, flour, grains, and other groceries. He lived first on a lot on the east side of the Public (now State House) Square, on which the American Hotel now stands. Later he bought one of the lots assigned to Edward Hopkins in the original distribution of the town among the first settlers; this lot consisted of the whole square fronting on Main street, and bounded by Pearl, Trumbull and Asylum streets. On the southeast corner he built a house which remained in the family for several generations, being known as the Nevens House; it was destroyed in 1824 to make way for the block known as Union Hall. In 1635 the town of Hartford ordered that the land granted by the town be built upon within a year after the grant, and on January 10, 1639, an entry is made showing that Thomas Alcott forfeited his grant because he did not build on it. This shows that he was not a permanent settler in Hartford in 1635, but that he was there in 1638. His name was on the list of those inhabitants having the right to undivided lands, January 3, 1639, his proportion being eight acres. On January 21, 1640, he was elected constable, and several times after that he served on the jury of the Particular Court. While in Virginia on business, he was taken sick, in 1653, and died probably in Virginia, between February 13 and March 3, 1653-4. His will was dated November 20, 1653. He married Abigail ——, who died May 26, 1693, aged seventy-eight years. She was executrix of her husband's will, and seems to have been a capable and energetic business woman, carrying on his business and dealing in real estate. Her will was dated January 12, 1692. Mr. Alcott and his wife were buried in the public burying ground in the rear of the Centre Congregational Church. Children: Thomas, married Mary ——: Samuel, mentioned below; Elizabeth, baptized December 7, 1643; John, baptized February 3, 1649; Hannah.

(II) Samuel, son of Thomas Olcott, took

the oath of allegiance to the colony, on being admitted freeman, May 12, 1664. He died in the early part of the year 1704. His will was dated March 13, 1704, and proved April 12, 1704. He married Sarah, daughter of George Stocking, of Hartford, Connecticut, where he lived. Children: Sarah; Mary; Elizabeth; Thomas, mentioned below; George.

(III) Thomas (2), son of Samuel Olcott, married Hannah, daughter of Bartholomew Barnard, of Hartford, November 11, 1695, ceremony by John Allyn, assistant. He died in the latter part of 1712, as his will is dated December 1, 1712, and was proved December 15, same year. His widow died July 15, 1755, aged ninety-three. Children: Jonathan, mentioned below; Thomas, baptized August 15, 1697; Mary, baptized April 23, 1699; Josiah, born February 23, 1701, died before his father; Joseph, baptized March 23, 1707.

(IV) Jonathan, son of Thomas (2) Olcott, was baptized December 29, 1695, and died July 25, 1753, aged fifty-seven years. He married Sarah, daughter of Joseph Collyer, of Hartford; she died April 13, 1776, aged seventy-four years. Children, (baptismal dates): Samuel, October 6, 1728; Jonathan, mentioned below; Mary, April 8, 1733; John, July 27, 1735; Sarah, November 12, 1737; Sarah, November 5, 1738; Daniel, June 14, 1741; Hannah, May 27, 1744.

(V) Jonathan (2), son of Jonathan (1) Olcott, was baptized August 23, 1730, and died June 12, 1777, aged forty-seven. He married, February 26, 1753, Anna, daughter of Timothy Bigelow, of Hartford; she died February 6, 1807, aged seventy-one. Children: Anna, born 1754, died 1759; Hezekiah, mentioned below; Jonathan, baptized September 30, 1759; Abigail, born September 16, 1760; Anna, March 10, 1763; Theodore, baptized June 30, 1765; Rachel, born 1768; Abner.

(VI) Hezekiah, son of Jonathan (2) Olcott, was baptized September 30, 1759, and died September 17, 1825, aged sixty-six. He served in the Revolution from New Hartford, as lieutenant; sergeant in October, 1777; lieutenant, November 12, 1779, transferred to Captain Peter Mills' company. In the census of Hartford, 1790, he had a family of one male over sixteen, two under sixteen, and two females. He married Mary Ellis Harris, of Saybrook, Connecticut; she died in September, 1832, aged seventy-eight. Children: Hezekiah, died in a foreign land, never married; Abigail, born 1782, married Samuel Goodwin, of Waterville, New York, and had several children; Harris, born March 3, 1784, married Anna, daughter of Aaron Cook of Hartford, February 29, 1808, and she died February 18, 1826, aged forty-seven, he died November 10, 1833, aged fifty; children: Mary Ann, John Edwin, Aaron, Daniel, Harris, Henry, Ruth and Elizabeth; George, mentioned below; Martha, born 1788, died August 28, 1815.

(VII) George, son of Hezekiah Olcott, was born in Hartford, Connecticut, about 1785. He came with his family among the first settlers of Wurtsboro, New York, where he cleared a hundred acre farm and was overseer of some thousands of acres of timber land. He married, in Wurtsboro, Leah Helm. Children: Sarah, and George H., mentioned below.

(VIII) George H., son of George Olcott, was born May 24, 1818, in Wurtsboro, and was educated there in the district schools. When a boy he worked as clerk in a general store at Brownsville, in a hotel in that village, and from time to time on his father's farm. Afterward he inherited the homestead of his father and conducted it many years. In 1843 he built a hotel which he conducted in addition to his farming operations, and also a general store located in the hotel building. He also conducted various farms for others on occasion, and engaged in the timber business extensively. In 1850 business had grown to such an extent that he enlarged the hotel. He was an active energetic and enterprising man, influential and highly esteemed in the community. He was a Republican in politics, and of the Dutch Reformed church. He married, May 30, 1843, Julia T. Tidd, born in New York, November 25, 1818, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Van Duzer) Tidd. Her father was a farmer in Pennsylvania, and afterward in the lumber business in Wurtsboro, also formerly in the trucking business in New York; he had twelve children. Children of George H. and Julia

T. Olcott; all born in Wurtsboro: George Washington; Charles F., died March 3, 1888; Sarah Adelaide, mentioned below; John Tidd, now living in Wurtsboro, on the homestead.

(IX) Sarah Adelaide, daughter of George H. Olcott, was born on the homestead, July 12, 1847. She was educated at home by a governess and private tutors, and at Cortland Academy, now the State Normal School. Her mother died in 1885, and she was associated with her father in the hotel business. Since her father died, April 9, 1897, she has conducted the hotel, which she inherited from him, and has maintained for it a high reputation as an attractive summer resort.

DELANO

The descendants of the Pilgrim ancestor, Philip Delano, of Plymouth, have the satisfaction of tracing their ancestry in the old country for a dozen centuries. They have established the full right to bear the arms of the Delano family, which could be of no better stock and which embraces a host of distinguished men in its numbers. The name is derived from the town of Lannoy, a few miles from Isla, now Lille, France. Away back in A. D. 863, this town was called Alnetum, later L'Annois and Lannoy. The meaning of the word is unknown. It has been spelled L'Annois, L'Annoe, L'Aulmais, L'Aulnoy, but more often Alnetum. To-day Lannoy is a small manufacturing town, seven miles from Lille, with a population at the last census of 1904. The first lord of Lannoy, progenitor of the family, was Hugues de Lannoy, mentioned as a knight of Tournai d'Auclin in 1096. On the same list was Simon de Alneto. A Charte des Chanoines (cannons) de St. Pierre a Lille mentions Gilbert de Lannoy in 1171, and Hugues de Lannoy in 1186. It is impossible to present in this place an extended history of the family in its early days in France. That has been done with remarkable care and apparent accuracy in the genealogy, which is authority for all said here about the origin and early history of the family. There seems to be no flaw in the following pedigree in the direct male line of the American emigrant, Philip Delano or Delanoy.

1. Arnulphe de Franchmont. 2. Conrad de Franchmont. 3. Hellin, Marquis de Franchmont, married Agnes, daughter of Othon, duke of Bavaria. 4. Hellin II de Franchmont, married Agnis de Duras. 5. Jeane de Franchmont, married Mahienne de Lannoy. 6. Hugues de Lannoy. 7. Hugues de Lannoy. 8. Guillebert de Lannoy. 9. Baudoin "Le Begue." 10. Baudouin. 11. Philipe. 12. Jean, born about 1511, died May 25, 1560; was made chevalier de la Toison d'or in 1546; chamberlain to the emperor Charles V., 1519-56; gouvernor de Haymont and captain-general of same province of Flanders in 1559; married Jeanne de Ligne de Barbancon, daughter of Louis de Linge, seigneur de Barbancon, and his wife Marie de Berghes. 13. Gysbert de Lannoy, born at Tourcoing, 1545, of Roman Catholic parents, but became a Protestant and was disinherited by his father. 14. Jean of Leyden, born 1570, died at Leyden, 1604; he married at the Wallon church (Tornai), January 13, 1596, Marie le Mahieu, of Brabant family. 15. Philip, the American emigrant, see forward. It is shown that the Delanoy family for all these centuries remained pure Norman and Flemish blood, never intermarrying with the French race.

The following lines of descent show some of the royal ancestors of Philip Delano: 1. Huolf, first Duke of the Normans, a Viking, A. D., 860. 2. William Longsword, duke of the Normans. 3. Richard, the Fearless. 4. Richard, the Good. 5. Robert I, the Devil. 6. William, the Conqueror, King of England, Duke of Normandy. 7. Henry I, "Beauclerc." 8. Matilda, married Geoffroy Plantagenet. 9. Henry II., King of England, 1154 to 1189. 10. Matilda, married Henry V., Duke of Saxony and Bavaria. 11. Henry VI., married Agnes, daughter of Conrad, son of Frederick I., a descendant of Alfred the Great (849), Cerdic (495) and other ancient English noble and royal personages. 12. Agnes, married Othon, Duke of Bavaria. 13. Agnes, married Hellin de Franchmont. 14. Hellin II. 15. Jeanne de Franchmont, born about 1300. 16. Hugues de Lannoy, born 1311, died 1349, previously mentioned.

The line of Philip Delanoy is traced to Charlemagne and his ancestors to the year

A. D. 611, viz.: 1. St. Arnoul, (611). 2. Ansegise, A. D., 679. 3. Pepin, Le Gros, 714. 4. Charles Martel, Duke of the Franks, 741. 5. Pepin, "the Short," King of France, 768. 6. Emperor Charlemagne, 800. 7. Pepin, King of Italy. 8. Bernard, King of Italy. 9. Pepin II. 10. Pepin, Compte de Vermandois. 11. Beatrix, married Robert, Duke of France. 12. Hugue, the Great. 13. Hugue Capet, King of France. 14. Robert, the Saint, King of France. 15. Alix de France, married Boudouin, fifth count of Flanders. 16. Judith, married Guelph, Duke of Bavaria. 17. Henry III. 18. Henry IV. 19. Henry V. 20. Henry VI., where the line connects with the one previous. Another pedigree connects Philip Delano with Priam, King of Franks, in 382, and still another with Guelph, Prince of the Scyrri, A. D., 476. Of course, the royal ancestors of any family are legion in case any connection is established, for the constant intermarriages connect the ruling families of all nations to some extent. The royal and some of the noble family genealogies are available of course. The name appeared at Plymouth as de la Noye, but the English speaking and English writing people of the colony very quickly consolidated the three syllables and dropped the last two letters, thus making the present form of the name, Delano. In the early records of New England it appears as Dillanoe, Dillnoe, Dilnow, Dillno and Delanoy. At the present date people are found in Vermont who pronounce it Dilliow.

(I) Philip Delano was born in Leyden, Holland, 1602, and baptized there 1603. The Delano family went to Leyden to escape persecution in France, where the Catholic party was in power and the Inquisition active. They were French Protestants, or Huguenots. Philip grew up under the teachings of the separatists of the established Church of England, who fled to Holland in 1608 to abide in Leyden. Thus he became affiliated with the Pilgrims who came over on the "Mayflower," and it is believed that he started in the first company that came to Plymouth in that vessel. He is supposed to have been in the companionship of the "Speedwell," which sailed from Southampton for America, but had to put into Dartmouth on account of a leak. She sailed again August 31, after repairs were made, but sprung a leak once more and returned to Plymouth, England, where the voyage was abandoned and eighteen of the passengers who could not be accommodated on the "Mayflower," including Robert Cushman, remained in England until the "Fortune" sailed next summer. At any rate, Philip Delano came to America on the ship "Fortune" in 1621, then aged nineteen years. In 1624 he had an acre of land granted him at Plymouth, but gave it up as he settled in Duxbury. The arms of the family: Ar. a chevron bet. three boars' heads, sable. Philip was admitted a freeman January 1, 1632-33. His farm at Duxbury, granted October 2, 1637, was north and northwest of Alden's, on the north side of Stony or Mill brook, below the site of the late tack factory. It was bounded by lands of Morse Pumpas and Alden, and comprised forty acres. He was often employed in the early days as surveyor of lands, and frequently served on the grand jury. He was a volunteer in the Pequot war, June 7, 1637. He died at Bridgewater, Massachusetts, about 1681, aged seventy-nine years. The probate court was not established until 1686, and his estate was settled according to the records in the registry of deeds, July 5, 1682. He died intestate, but left a memorandum expressing his wishes and intent and this nonculpative will was allowed July 7, 1682. He married (first) at Duxbury, December 19, 1634, Hester Dewsbery, of Duxbury; (second) at Duxbury, 1657, Mary, widow of James Glass, daughter of William Pontus. Children of Philip and Hester: Mary, born 1635; married Jonathan Dunham; Esther, 1638; Philip Jr., about 1640, married Elizabeth Clark; Thomas (Doctor), March 21, 1642, married Mary Alden; John, about 1644; James, died unmarried; Lieutenant Jonathan, about 1651, married Mercy Warren; Rebecca, about 1651, married John Churchill. The only child of Philip and Mary was Samuel, born 1659, married Elizabeth Standish.

(II) Thomas, second son of Philip and Hester (Dewsbury) Delano, was born March 21, 1642, in Duxbury, and died there April 13, 1723, aged eighty-one years. He is spoken of in the records both as doctor

and tailor; was surveyor of highways in 1676, and constable in 1691. The latter was one of the most important offices in the early days, as its incumbent was charged with the collection of taxes, a custom which still obtains in some parts of New England. He was the owner of lands as shown by his will, which bequeathed them to his sons. He married (first) in 1667, Mary, daughter of John and Priscilla Alden, celebrated in Longfellow's poems. She was born about 1643 in Duxbury, where she died before September 12, 1688. He married (second) October 24, 1699, Hannah, widow of Ebenezer Bartlett. Children: Benoni, mentioned below; Thomas, born 1669; Jonathan, 1676; David; Mary; Sarah; Ruth; Joseph, September 1, 1685.

(III) Benoni, eldest child of Dr. Thomas and Mary (Alden) Delano, was born October 30, 1667, in Duxbury, where he died April 5, 1738. He was a farmer, and just before his death sold his homestead, the deed being recorded September 12, 1738. No record appears of his wife. He had children: Hannah, born 1697; Beriah, mentioned below; Rebecca, 1702.

(IV) Beriah, only known son of Benoni Delano, was born in May, 1698, in Duxbury, and died there August 5, 1747, at the age of fifty years. He married, in Kingston, Massachusetts, August 11, 1734, Naomi Merritt. Children: Ichabod, born June 7, 1735; William, May 31, 1737; Sylvester, June 13, 1739; Lemuel, mentioned below; Elizabeth, May 28, 1743; Benjamin, 1745.

(V) Lemuel, fourth son of Beriah and Naomi (Merritt) Delano, was born September 24, 1741, in Duxbury, and died in Sunderland, Massachusetts, December 21, 1792, aged fifty-one years. He settled in Sunderland about 1778, in which year he purchased from the town the old parsonage built in 1717. He served in several enlistments during the revolutionary war, including three months in 1775 as a soldier from Hanover in Captain Turner's company, Colonel Thomas' regiment. In 1776 he enlisted in Captain Winslow's company, Colonel Cary's regiment, and appears in a second enlistment in the same regiment as sergeant. In 1777 he served nine days in Captain Webber's company, under Colonel May. He married, in Marshfield, April 20, 1765, Mary Eames, born 1743, died in Sunderland, October 6, 1824. Children: Mary, born January 23, 1766; Thomas, January 26, 1767; William, mentioned below; Elizabeth, March 25, 1772; Charles, July 18, 1775; Jesse, October 29, 1780; Urania, May 25, 1784. The last two were born in Sunderland; the others in Duxbury.

(VI) William, second son of Lemuel and Mary (Eames) Delano, was born January 28, 1770, in Duxbury, and died in Sunderland, January 23, 1855, within five days of eighty-five years old. He married (first) in Sunderland, September 2, 1797, Lucretia, daughter of Giles and Editha (Field) Hubbard, born February 11, 1773, in Sunderland, and died there January 24, 1831. He married (second), June 5, 1831, Dorothy, sister of his first wife, born June 13, 1790, died January 23, 1861. Children of the first wife: Clarissa, born September 8, 1798; Christopher, mentioned below; William Hubbard, December 1, 1802; Edward Lathrop, December 16, 1804; Ansel Crocker, March 20, 1807; Marietta, April 27, 1809; Lucretia Hubbard, January 25, 1811; Editha Maria, August 25, 1813; Jesse Lemuel, May 27, 1816. The first child of the second marriage died unnamed; the second, Henry Giles, was born June 25, 1836.

(VII) Christopher, eldest son of William and Lucretia (Hubbard) Delano, was born August 31, 1800, in Sunderland, where he grew up. Removing to New York City, he engaged for some time in the grocery business, which he sold out in 1863 and subsequently engaged in the retail coal business, which he continued until he turned it over to his son. He died in New York, May 30, 1885, in his eighty-fifth year. He married, May 1, 1825, Rachel, daughter of Peter Fenton, born November 20, 1805, in New York. Children: Eliza, died young; Mary Ellen, born February 1, 1827, became second wife of Charles Bellows, of Brooklyn; Eliza, May 14, 1828, was first wife of Charles Bellows; William H., mentioned below; Emma, April 9, 1834; Christopher and Rachel (twins), September 23, 1837; the last named died in infancy.

(VIII) William Henry, son of Christopher and Rachel (Fenton) Delano, was born August 30, 1832, in Sunderland, and received his education in that town,

graduating from the high school. Upon his father's retirement from business he succeeded to the ownership of the coal business; in which he dealt for some time at wholesale, and also conducted a feed and grocery business. Upon retirement on account of ill health he turned over the business to his son. He subsequently purchased a hotel in Waverly, New Jersey, but was soon obliged to abandon its operation because of ill health and died November 11, 1876. He was a member of the Norton Association and of the Eighth Ward Club. He married Phebe Jane Birdsell, born April 5, 1835, in New York City, daughter of John D. and Caroline (Carpenter) Birdsell; she died March 31, 1912. Children: William Henry, mentioned below; Mortimer Christopher, born July 23, 1861, died April 6, 1896, unmarried.

(IX) William Henry (2), senior son of William Henry (1) and Phebe (Birdsell) Delano, was born February 2, 1856, in New York City, and attended the public schools of his native city, graduating from a high school. On leaving school he entered the office of his father and became familiar with the details of the business, to which he succeeded on his father's retirement. He carried on a large and successful business in coal until 1903, when he sold out and removed to Wurtsboro, Sullivan county, New York, where he purchased a farm and retired from business cares. He is a member of the Atlantic Boat Club and of the Columbia Yacht Club.

He married in New York, September, 1898, Minne Link, daughter of Charles and Katharine Link, the former for many years a detective on the New York police force. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Delano: William Henry (3), born April, 1905, now a student in the public school at Wurtsboro; Earl M., born March, 1912, died in infancy.

FAILE

George Faile, the founder of this family, emigrated to this country from Scotland in 1808, and settled in East Chester, Westchester county, New York, on a large tract of land that was subsequently subdivided. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Thomas Hall, Jane Rutherford, Joan, Edward George, of whom further.

(II) Edward George, son of George Faile, was born in Scotland in 1802, died at Hunt's Point, Westchester county, New York, in 1881. For many years he owned and conducted a large and extensive wholesale grocery business on the corner of Pine and Water streets, New York City. He was a very open hearted man, and was always ready to do a good and kindly turn to his friends and neighbors. He married, December 8, 1821, Ann Delia, daughter of Abraham and Hannah (Briggs) Valentine, of Hunt's Point and New York City, who was born June 23, 1802 (see Valentine VI). Children: Anne Delia, born August 24, 1823; Edward, 1825; George, 1827; Thomas, 1829; William Henry, 1831; Charles Valentine, 1833; Henry, 1835; Samuel, of whom further; Mary Edna; Harriet; Caroline.

(III) Samuel, son of Edward George and Ann Delia (Valentine) Faile, was born on the old homestead at Hunt's Point, in the town of West Farms, Westchester county, New York, July 11, 1837, died April 30, 1898. He and his brother received their education from and were prepared for college by a private tutor and then graduated from the University of the City of New York. Later he bought the Highland Farm of about three hundred acres of land in White Plains from Governor Morris, which he sold to the Bloomingdale Asylum. At the time of his death he was a director of the Central Bank of White Plains. He married, November, 1863, Cecelia Doyer, daughter of Dr. Livingston and Antoinette (Lerocque) Roe, who was born December 6, 1838. Her father, Dr. Livingston Roe, was born in New York in 1812, died in White Plains in 1848. Her mother, Antoinette Lerocque, was the daughter of Jean Sody Joubert de Lerocque, of Savannah, Georgia, and Elizabeth Taneke Doyer (see Doyer II). Antoinette (Lerocque) Roe, was born in Henry street, New York City, in 1814; married Dr. Roe, October 28, 1833. Children of Samuel and Cecilia Doyer (Roe) Faile: Edward George, of whom further; Thomas Hall, of whom further; Antoinette Livingston, of whom further; Cecilia Doyer, born August 23, 1879, unmarried; Donald Stewart, of whom further.

(IV) Edward George, son of Samuel and Cecilia Doyer (Roe) Faile, was born in

Samuel Fales

White Plains, Westchester county, New York, September 29, 1872, and is now living at "Rosedale," White Plains. He married, in 1894, Florence Haviland, of New York City. Children: Edward George (2), Samuel, David Ludlow, Thomas Hall, Elizabeth Haviland, Antoinette Livingston, Eleanore.

(IV) Thomas Hall, son of Samuel and Cecilia Doyer (Roe) Faile, was born in White Plains, September 29, 1874. He married in 1899, Helen, daughter of Samuel Coles, of Valhalla, White Plains. Child: Deborah Coles.

(IV) Antoinette Livingston, daughter of Samuel and Cecilia Doyer (Roe) Faile, was born in White Plains, New York, May 5, 1877, and is now living at Montclair, Essex county, New Jersey. She married, in 1896, Edward, son of Jonathan Carpenter. Child: Sylvanus Russell.

(IV) Donald Stewart, son of Samuel and Cecilia Doyer (Roe) Faile, was born in White Plains, January 7, 1883, and is now living in New York City. He married, in 1904, Nelly Poor, of New York. Children: Donald Stewart (2), Helen.

(The Valentine Line.)

(I) Benjamin Valentine, the founder of this family, was a dragoon in the French military service in Canada. He removed to New York about 1680, and settled upon a farm in Yonkers. He married —— Odell. Children: 1. Matthias, of whom further. 2. Nicholas, who went south. 3. Joseph, married and left issue.

(II) Matthias, son of Benjamin Valentine, was born in 1698, died in Yonkers, Westchester county, New York, in 1781. He was the first proprietor of Valentine's Hill, Yonkers. He married (first) Anna Ryck, (second) Mary ——. Children: 1. Abraham, of whom further. 2. John. 3. Matthias (2). 4. Samuel. 5. Dorothy, born April 16, 1716; married William Warner. 6. Sarah, born October 19, 1719; married Richard Archer. 7. Thomas, born April 29, 1723; married (first) Isabel Lawrence, (second) Mary Barton. 8. Jane, born January 27, 1724; married Reuben Fowler. 9. Mary.

(III) Abraham, son of Matthias Valentine, was born in 1719, died in Yonkers, Westchester county, New York, October 19, 1768. He married Deborah Barton. Children: 1. Gilbert, of whom further. 2. Abraham (2), married (first) Jane Odell, (second) Fanny Newman, and (third) Elizabeth Lent. 3. Dorothy, married ——. 4. Fowler. 5. Nancy. 6. Sally. 7. Mary. 8. Susan, born in 1756.

(IV) Gilbert, son of Abraham and Deborah (Barton) Valentine, was born in 1748, died in 1819. He married (first) Mary, daughter of Charles Morgan, (second) Martha Briggs. Children; one by first marriage: Abraham, of whom further; Matthias, married Hannah Briggs; John, married Mary Bussing; Gilbert (2), died unmarried; Mary; Sarah.

(V) Abraham, son of Gilbert and Mary (Morgan) Valentine, was born June 16, 1773; married, May 27, 1798, Hannah Briggs, born May 2, 1776. Children: 1. Ann Delia, of whom further. 2. Abraham (2), born May 10, 1804; married in 1826, Jane Bates. 3. Harriett, born May 27, 1806; married Gilbert Bates. 4. Edward Briggs, born January 25, 1809, died September 23, 1834; married in 1833, Eliza C. Pinckney. 5. Hannah, born March 9, 1811, died December 10, 1812. 6. James, born June 10, 1813. 7. Samuel Morgan, born November 14, 1814; married in 1843, Elizabeth Hempstead. 8. Mary Jane, born September 19, 1818, died February 10, 1825. 9. William Henry, born May 10, 1822, died August 18, 1836.

(VI) Ann Delia, daughter of Abraham and Hannah (Briggs) Valentine, was born at Hunt's Point, Westchester county, New York, June 23, 1802; married, December 8, 1821, Edward George, son of George Faile (see Faile II).

(The Doyer Line.)

(I) Henry Doyer, the founder of this family, emigrated to America from the "City of Zwolle, Province of Overyssel, Batavia Republick" some time prior to 1798 when he wrote his will, which was proven in New York City, February 10, 1815. Apparently, he came to this country as a young man with his bride, because he provides in his will that unless he shall have children, his property is to be divided one third to his wife, Antonia, two thirds of the remainder to his brothers, Jacob Abraham, Thomas and Ahasuerus Doyer, all living in Zwolle, and the remaining third to the brothers and sisters of his wife, namely: Wilhelmina,

Gerrydina, Janna Berend, Willem, Maria and Roelof Hogemans, all living in Diepenveen, Overyssel, Batavia. He is buried in Trinity Churchyard, New York City. His widow is buried in Calvary Roman Catholic Cemetery on Long Island. He bought land in New York, where Doyer street now stands. He is said to have had thirteen children, two of whom are of probate record. 1. William, a minor in 1815, when the court appointed guardians for him. 2. Elizabeth Teneke, the only child named as deceased in the will of her mother, December 4, 1839.

(II) Elizabeth Teneke, daughter of Henry and Antonia (Hogemans) Doyer, was born in Zwolle, Batavia, died before December 4, 1839. She married Jean Sody Joubert de Lerocque, of Savannah, Georgia. Child: Antoinette, who as Antoinette, wife of Dr. Livingston Roe, is named as executrix of her Grandmother Doyer's will.

BENNETT

The surname Bennett is derived from the Latin word Benedictus, meaning "blessed." Several immigrants of this name from the mother country were among the founders of New England. In the colonial records four different forms of spelling are to be found: Bennett, Bennet, Bennitt and Bennit. All these forms appear in the revolutionary rolls of Massachusetts, recording the military service of no less than two hundred and fifty-nine of this name. In reference to his remote antecedents, the late James Gordon Bennett, founder of the *New York Herald,* states that: "The Bennetts were a little band of freebooters, A. D. 896, in Saxony. I have no doubt they robbed and plundered a great deal. They migrated to France and settled on the Loire, where they lived several hundred years. The family was Roman Catholic, and later of the Church of England." The evidence that the name was originally Benedictus is fairly conclusive, and one of the principal reasons for this conclusion is the fact that the Bennetts of Pithouse, in Wiltshire, considered the most ancient family of that name in England, have a coat-of-arms with the motto: *Benedictus qui tolit crucem*—"Blessed be he who has borne the cross." This is the name of many emigrants from England to the American colonies.

(I) James Bennett was very early in Concord, Massachusetts, whence he removed to Fairfield, Connecticut, before 1644. In that year he married, at Fairfield, Hannah, daughter of Thomas Wheeler, of Concord and later Fairfield. Children: Sarah, married John Ostrom of Fairfield; Hannah, James, Thomas, John, Mary and Jane.

(II) James (2), eldest son of James (1) and Hannah (Wheeler) Bennett, was born in Fairfield, where he died before January, 1708. Children: James, Abigail, Damaris, Philip, Elizabeth, Stephen, John, Sarah, Ebenezer. The last was born after his father's death.

(III) Stephen, third son of James (2) Bennett, was baptized in June, 1702, in Fairfield, and married, in 1724, Abigail French, baptized January, 1702, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Hubbard) French, of Fairfield. Children recorded in that town: Philip, Prudence, Stephen and Ebenezer.

(IV) Ebenezer, youngest child of Stephen and Abigail (French) Bennett, was born January 23, 1732, in Fairfield. But little is known of his movements. He does not appear in Fairfield after the record of his birth. He was probably the father of the next mentioned.

(V) Silas Bennett was born January 6, 1768, and resided in Southbury, Connecticut, where he was a farmer. He married Bettie Ann Mallory, born January 8, 1770. Children: Wilson, born April 11, 1790; Betsy, January 31, 1792, married a Bates, and was mother of Eli Bennett Bates, recently living in New York City; Asa, October 7, 1793; Eben, October 1, 1795; Silas, November 4, 1797; Curtis, August 15, 1799; Eli, mentioned below; Ambrose, May, 1803; Ann, August 10, 1805, married —— Shepard; Currence, January 31, 1808, married —— Johnson; Le Grande, March 7, 1811.

(VI) Eli, sixth son of Silas and Bettie Ann (Mallory) Bennett, was born June 4, 1801, in Southbury, where he grew up, receiving his education in the district schools. In 1823 he came to Wurtsboro, Sullivan county, New York, and for three years engaged in teaching school. He was subsequently employed on the Delaware & Hudson canal, and in 1836 built a store at Wurtsboro in which he carried a general stock of merchandise in connection with his

work on the canal, where he continued as collector of tolls from 1840 to 1868, and retired from business in 1869. For twenty years he served as justice of the peace, and was long a school trustee. He acted politically with the Whigs until the formation of the Republican party in 1856, after which he was one of its most stanch supporters. He was a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He married, February 23, 1832, in Wurtsboro, Elizabeth Crance, born February 9, 1812, daughter of James and Betsey (Tacker) Crance, who kept a hotel in Wurtsboro. Children of Eli Bennett: 1. Eliza Amelia, born December 22, 1832, died at age of eight months. 2. Augusta Maria, July 24, 1834, died at age of eight years. 3. Charles Grandison, mentioned below. 4. William Roscoe, born October 5, 1837. 5. Mary Frances, June 29, 1839, now deceased. 6. James Wilson, born August 1, 1841. 7. Foster Francis, March 1, 1843. 8. Sarah Elizabeth, August 5, 1845.

(VII) Charles Grandison, eldest son of Eli and Elizabeth (Crance) Bennett, was born October 15, 1835, in Wurtsboro, where he attended the district school until 1852. He taught school one year and then became his father's assistant in the store. In 1858 he went to Monticello, New York, and apprenticed himself to learn the trade of watchmaking. In 1860 he engaged in business for himself as a watchmaker and jeweller in Wurtsboro, and in connection with this business conducted a telegraph office from 1862 to 1892. In 1869 he succeeded his father as collector of tolls on the canal, and thus continued until the canal was abolished in 1898. From 1860 to 1893 he was town clerk of Mamakating, and was supervisor from 1904 to 1910. He has always acted with the Republican party, and was two terms president of the village of Wurtsboro, and also served as school trustee. He is an attendant of the Reformed Church of Wurstboro in which he is trustee and treasurer, and is affiliated with Ellenville Lodge, No. 582, Free and Accepted Masons.

He married, in Wurtsboro, February 13, 1862, Charlotte Irene Miller, born November 7, 1837, in that village, daughter of Isaac B. and Charlotte (Field, daughter of Joseph C. Field) Miller. Isaac B. Miller was a son of Captain Peter Miller, who gained distinction as a soldier in the war of 1812. Isaac B. Miller conducted a grocery store on the canal in Mamakating. Children of Charles G. Bennett: 1. William Roscoe, born April 28, 1863; resides in Kingston, New York. 2. George Miller, August 27, 1865, lives in Middletown, New York. 3. Helen Eliza, January 18, 1869, died May 1, 1877. 4. Irene, November 23, 1871, died July 19, 1872. 5. Hannah Miller, August 26, 1873; married Frank E. Watson, and resides in Middletown. 6. Charles Grandison, January 30, 1875, died April 11, 1905, in Wurtsboro. 7. Mary Morris, October 1, 1878; married LeRoy Benedict, and resides in Middletown.

EVANS

John Evans, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, and probably its founder, lived in Tompkins county, New York. He is thought to have been born in England. Children: Oliver, referred to below; John; George; Peter; Buel; Delia, married —— Hoyt; Hiram.

(II) Oliver, son of John Evans, was born at Dover Plains, Dutchess county, New York, about 1783. He attended the district school, and afterward learned at Dover Plains the trade of shoemaker. About 1840 he moved to Tompkins county, but afterward returned to Dover Plains. In Tompkins county he was engaged in business, besides which he took care of farms and was overseer of extensive timber lands. He married, at Dover Plains, in 1840, Melissa Pratt, born in Dutchess county, in 1826. Children: Edgar, referred to below; Jariett, died young; Irene, died young; Ella; Ida; Ira, killed in battle of Lookout Mountain; Ezra; Emma; Darby.

(III) Edgar, son of Oliver and Melissa (Pratt) Evans, was born at Dover Plains, February 3, 1842. After finishing in the district school at that place he attended the high school at Ithaca, New York. For several years he worked on farms with his father; in 1862 he bought a farm of one hundred and twenty acres, and engaged for eight years in vegetable growing and cattle raising. In 1870, selling the farm, he entered the employ of the Erie railroad. Remaining with this road for twenty years, he rose to the rank of conductor on the milk

and baggage train, at that time the most important train on the road. He gave up railroad work and bought a farm of one hundred and thirty acres in the town of Mount Hope, Orange county, New York. In 1906, he retired from active business and bought a home at Bloomingburg, Sullivan county, New York, where he now resides. He has always been an active Democrat, and has held the offices of excise commissioner for twenty years, and of collector in Mount Hope for four years. He is a member of the Masons, Hoffman Lodge, No. 412, of Middletown, Orange county, New York, and of Bloomingburg Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He married (first), November 20, 1862, Matilda, daughter of William Smith, who was born July 23, 1838. Her father was a farmer at Montgomery county, New York. He married (second), March 5, 1902, Mary Etta (Harding) Smith, daughter of Henry O. and Rebecca (Ferris) Harding, who was born February 10, 1842. Her father was a farmer in Sullivan county, New York. Children, all by first marriage: John Ketcham, referred to below; Mary, born September 2, 1866; Floretta B., born February 20, 1869; Elizabeth Smith, born July 18, 1871, married George Palmer, and lives at Mount Hope; Emiline, born January 24, 1875, married George B. Smith, and lives at Otisville, Orange county, New York; Theodora, born June 19, 1878.

(IV) John Ketcham, son of Edgar and Matilda (Smith) Evans, was born at Otisville, Orange county, New York, June 20, 1864. He attended the district school and graduated in 1880 from Otisville Academy. For the next four years he worked as clerk in various stores. From 1884 to 1893 he conducted a mercantile business at Howell's Depot, Orange county, New York. In 1893 he removed to Bloomingburg, and opened a store, carrying a full line of dry goods and notions, groceries, shoes, clothing, crockery, flour and feed, lumber, coal, grass seed, wagons and sleighs, house furnishings, hardware, farming implements, machinery, drugs, paints, oils, and varnish, harness, robes and whips, glassware, woodenware and silverware, watches and jewelry, stationery, postcards, souvenirs, etc. He is an active Democrat in politics. He served for one year as town clerk of Wallkill, Orange county, New York. In 1908 he was nominated for assemblyman from Sullivan county, but was defeated by forty-five votes. The next year he was elected by a plurality of 1,022 votes, and again in 1910 by 1,326 votes. In 1911 he was the only Democrat on the county ticket who survived the Republican headslide, receiving a plurality of 583 votes. As a legislator he has initiated and succeeded in having passed a number of bills, among them being one appropriating $1,200,000, to build what is known as Route No. 4, now chapter 238 of the laws of New York State of 1910, and one pertaining to the Delaware River Boulevard from Port Jervis to Hancock, chapter 260, laws of 1910. He is a member of Hoffman Lodge, No. 412, Free and Accepted Masons; Middletown Chapter, No. 240, Royal Arch Masons; Cyprus Commandery, No. 66, Knight Templars; Mecca Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine; Middletown Shriners' Association; in Masonry he has attained the thirty-second degree, and is a life member of the four Scottish Rite bodies comprising the Consistory of New York; is a member of Launcelot Lodge, No. 169, Knights of Pythias; Mamakating Camp, No. 10,194, Modern Woodmen of America, and Bloomingburg Grange, No. 10,971, Patrons of Husbandry.

He married, May 18, 1887, Jennie Beakes, daughter of William Thompson and Sarah (Norris) Shearer, who was born November 25, 1867. Her father had a farm of one hundred and sixty acres at Bloomingburg. Children: Sadie Shearer, born June 2, 1888; Florence Madeline, born in October, 1893. Both are living at home.

BROWN John Brown, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, came from Hopkinton, England, and settled in Hopkinton, Rhode Island. He was a manufacturer of foundry supplies. His wife's name is unknown. Child: John, referred to below.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Brown, was born in Hopkinton, Rhode Island. He was a farmer. He married Susanna Palmer, of Hopkinton, Rhode Island. Children: James, John, referred to below; George, Francis, Henry M., David, Amy,

twin with Amy died in infancy; Sally, Ruth, May, Betsy, Dolly.

(III) John (3), son of John (2) and Susanna (Palmer) Brown, was born December 25, 1768, in Hopkinton, Rhode Island, died in 1819. He moved with his father's family, while he was young, to Schoharie county, New York. Later he owned and managed several farms situated between Sloansville and Esperance. He was a prominent Democrat, and a member of the Episcopal church. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund Perry, of Newport, Rhode Island. After his daughter's marriage Edmund Perry left Rhode Island and settled in Schoharie county, New York. Children: John Sheldon, referred to below; Henry; Susan, married (first) Dr. Beach, (second) —— Mather; Perry; Nancy, married Nathaniel Hare; Meribeh, married Levi Totten; Phoebe, married Daniel Dana; Phoebe was one of twins, the other died in infancy; Eliza, married Daniel Beach; Palmyra, married —— Barker and lived in Vermont; three others died when young.

(IV) John Sheldon, son of John (3) and Elizabeth (Perry) Brown, was born August 6, 1807, in Schoharie county, New York, died in 1890, in Cooperstown, New York. He attended a private school. He inherited from his father a four hundred acre farm which he managed himself. He was a member of the Episcopal church. He held the office of sheriff from 1843 to 1847. He enlisted in the New York State Militia in 1830, was made a general, and was discharged in 1850. He bought a hotel in Cooperstown, New York, called the Empire House, and conducted it successfully for fifteen years. He then sold the hotel and returned to Schoharie county, where he lived a few years, and then moved back to Cooperstown and retired from business. He married, December 12, 1830, in Leesville (now Morganville), Lucy Ann, daughter of Nathan Brewster and Lucy (Hoxie) Lee. Her paternal grandparents were Solomon and Ann (Brewster) Lee. Children of John Sheldon and Lucy Ann (Lee) Brown: 1. Eliza Lee, born June 6, 1834, died January 20, 1851, unmarried. 2. John E., September 15, 1835; married (first) Martha Antisdell, (second), in Washington, D. C., in 1879, Mary Kennard; now lives in Washington. 3. Helen Louisa, September 20, 1839, died June 9, 1859, unmarried. 4. Lucy Hoxie, twin of Helen Louisa; married, in 1866, Edwin M. Harris. 5. Phoebe Dana, March 10, 1841; married Joseph G. Cooke; living in Cooperstown. 6. Sarah Elmira, August 28, 1842, died February 25, 1844. 7. Jesse Beech, June 21, 1844, unmarried. 8. Florence Elizabeth, November 13, 1850; married, in 1881, Leonard F. Whitbeck; child: Lee Field Whitbeck, born December 19, 1882; he was graduated from Yale University and is a civil engineer; he is unmarried.

WILLETS

Richard Willets, the founder of this family, died in 1664 or 1665. He is said to have come from the west of England, and was in Hempstead, Long Island, by 1657. Here he held the offices of surveyor of highways and townsman. He married, before 1650, Mary, daughter of William and Jane Washburne, among the earliest settlers at Hempstead. Children: 1. Thomas, of whom further. 2. Hope, born in September, 1652, married Mercy Langdon. 3. John, born in July, 1655. 4. Richard, born in February, 1660; married (first), March 25, 1686, Abigail Bowne, (second), May 15, 1690, Abigail Powell. 5. Mary, born in April, 1663, died in 1687; married, in 1686, John Fry.

(II) Thomas, son of Richard and Mary (Washburne) Willets, was born in May, 1650, died at Secclague, now Islip, Long Island, in 1710. He married Dinah, daughter of Richard and Deliverance (Cole) Townsend. Children: 1. Isaac, died in June, 1736; married, in 1716, Clement Hallock. 2. Amos, of whom further. 3. Richard, married (first) Sarah Hallock, (second), in 1740, Margaret (Hallock) Powell. 4. Thomas, born in 1683; married (first) Catharine Hallock, (second) Rachel Powell. 5. Mary, died in 1739; married, in 1691, Thomas Powell. 6. Elizabeth, married John Underhill. 7. Hannah, married Samuel Underhill. 8. Sarah. 9. Dinah.

(III) Amos, son of Thomas and Dinah (Townsend) Willets, died in 1748. He married (first), in 1713, Mary, daughter of John and Abigail (Sweezey) Hallock; (second), in 1719, Rebecca, daughter of Thomas

and Martha (Jones) Whitson, born in 1699. Children, first two or three by first marriage: Samuel, married, in 1742, Jane Powell; Ruth, married, in 1743, Richard Willets; Mary; Catharine, married Jacob Underhill; Sarah, married John Willis; Jacob, of whom further; Amos, married, in 1754, Rebecca ——; Joseph, born in 1728, married, May 7, 1755, Hannah Titus; Jemima, married William Jarvis; Martha, married, November 13, 1755, Thomas Prior; Hannah, born in 1734, married Wait Powell; Thomas, born in 1738, died in 1813, married, in 1762, Leah Seaman.

(IV) Jacob, son of Amos and Rebecca (Whitson) Willets, was born April 19, 1723. He married, in 1744, Hannah, daughter of John and Margaret (Hallock) Powell, born August 17, 1725. Children: John, born November 3, 1745; Job, born September 10, 1748, married Deborah Udah; Jacob (2), of whom further; Daniel, born May 24, 1753, died in 1825, married Martha Seaman; Henry, born October 13, 1755; James, born May 1, 1758, married, in 1784, Johanna Titus; Thomas, born September 12, 1760, Samuel, born January 1, 1763, married Hannah Seaman; Phebe, born January 14, 1765, married (first) Stephen Titus, and (second) George Townsend; George, born May 10, 1769, married Mary Madge.

(V) Jacob (2), son of Jacob (1) and Hannah (Powell) Willets, was born January 20, 1750, died in 1830. He married and had children: George, of whom further; Jacob, married Deborah Rogers; Rachel, married Josiah Kip; Ann, married Isaac Secor; Phebe, married Samuel Lewis; Amy, married William Griffin.

(VI) George, son of Jacob (2) Willets, was born in 1784. He married Jemima Secor. Child: George (2), of whom further.

(VII) George (2), son of George (1) and Jemima (Secor) Willets, was born May 10, 1823, died at Scarsdale, Westchester county, New York, June 1, 1910. He married, in 1850, Charlotte Hoad, of Dobbs Ferry, Westchester county, New York, born October 11, 1825, died at Scarsdale September 21, 1867. Both were buried at White Plains, Westchester county, New York. Children: 1. Mary, born in 1860, married John Burtis, of Mamaroneck, Westchester county, New York, who died there September 11, 1892, at the age of thirty-eight. Child: Hazel Mary, born June 3, 1889, died December 8, 1905. 2. George Jacob, of whom further.

(VIII) George Jacob, son of George (2) and Charlotte (Hoad) Willets, was born June 12, 1851, died June 24, 1901. He was educated in the public schools. He had a farm of about one hundred and fifty acres at Scarsdale; but selling this farm to Thomas Simpson, of New York, he became a horse and cattle trader. He held the office of highway commissioner and was on the board of supervisors. At first he attended Quaker meetings, later the Episcopal church. He married, in 1883, Sarah Ann, daughter of Thomas H. and Ann (Theal) Purdy, of Harrison, Westchester county, New York, born in 1855, died August 18, 1892. Children: 1. Lottie, born August 6, 1885, died February 1, 1887, buried in Rural cemetery at White Plains. 2. Sarah Bertha, of whom further. 3. Geraldine, born June 27, 1890; educated at the public schools, graduated in 1906 from the high school at White Plains, and entering Barnard College in New York City, which is a branch of Columbia University, she graduated there with honors in June, 1911.

(IX) Sarah Bertha, daughter of George Jacob and Sarah Ann (Purdy) Willets, was born May 6, 1888. She has attended the grammar and high schools at White Plains, where she resides.

DORN

Alexander J. Dorn, of Holland ancestry, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, settled in Florida, Montgomery county, New York, in the early part of the nineteenth century. He married Sarah Casey. Children: George; John, referred to below; Robert C.; Alfred T.; Cornelius O., and Mary Antonette.

(II) John, son of Alexander and Sarah (Casey) Dorn, was born August 17, 1816, in Montgomery county, New York, and moved to Schoharie county in 1836. He was a farmer, and a deacon and elder in the Presbyterian church. He married (first), December 31, 1837, Abigail Dean, born April 15, 1821, died January 21, 1844. He married (second), March 16, 1845, Jane Dean. Children, two by first marriage: William Edgar, born March 4, 1840; Robert

Solomon, referred to below; by second marriage: Alexander, born August 11, 1850, died September 16, 1850.

(III) Robert Solomon, son of John and Abigail (Dean) Dorn, was born in Esperance, Schoharie county, New York, and lived there all his life. He was a Republican. He married, December 23, 1868, Frances Arealia, daughter of David and Elinor Maria (Burton) Merkell, who was born September 17, 1846 (see Merkell); child: David Robert, referred to below.

(IV) David Robert, son of Robert Solomon and Frances Arealia (Merkell) Dorn, was born March 31, 1871, in Esperance, Schoharie county, New York. He attended the district school and graduated from the Cobleskill high school in 1892, and the Albany College of Pharmacy in 1894. He spent two years as clerk with Massachusetts druggists, then received a civil service appointment as a pharmacist at the Clinton State Prison, Dannemora, New York, filling that position for four years. In 1901, he moved to Cooperstown, Otsego county, New York, and started in business for himself. He is a member of the Young Men's Club. In politics he is a Republican, also a Mason, a Knight Templar and a Shriner, having been an officer in Otsego Chapter, No. 26, Royal Arch Masons. He married, March 28, 1899, in Cobbleskill, New York, Gazena, daughter of Andrew and Christina (Loucks) Cross, who was born July 9, 1867 (see Cross).

(The Merkell Line.)

Peter Merkell, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, died in 1780, came to Schoharie, Schoharie county, New York, in 1713, and was in "Kneiskern's dorf," Albany county (now in Schoharie county), New York, in 1769. He served in Captain Jacob Sternbergh's company in 1767, and in the American revolution as private in the Second Regiment, Tryon company militia, and in Captain Jacob Klock's company, Seventh Regiment of militia. He was killed while participating in a raid of Sir John Johnson's two miles east of Lower Schoharie Fort. Child: Jacob Peter, referred to below.

(II) Jacob Peter, son of Peter Merkell, was born in Schoharie county, New York, in 1776, and was only four years of age at the time of his father's death. He married, in Chatham Four Corners, Columbia county, New York, Sarah DeLaney Westover. Children: David N., referred to below; Isaac, unmarried; John, married Laura Hare; Sarah, married Charles L. Miller.

(III) David N., son of Jacob Peter and Sarah DeLaney (Westover) Merkell, was born May 12, 1806, died November 9, 1891. He married, May 13, 1841, Elinor Maria Burton, who died October 7, 1856. Children: Elinor Adelia, born June 16, 1842, died September 15, 1873, unmarried; Frances Arealia, referred to below; Marcus David, born October 5, 1849, unmarried.

(IV) Frances Arealia, daughter of David N. and Elinor Maria (Burton) Merkell, was born in Esperance, Schoharie county, New York, September 17, 1846, and married, December 23, 1868, Robert Solomon, son of John and Abigail (Dean) Dorn, referred to above.

(The Cross Line.)

Lemuel Cross, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information (date of birth, marriage, and where born not known), married Sarah Cluff (Clough); died at Bowman's Creek, Montgomery county, New York, in 1793. Children: Joseph C., born February 15, 1779, married Sally Swarthout; John C., 1788, married Polly (Elizabeth) Swarthout; Salem B., married Mary Flint; Lemuel, referred to below; Elizabeth, married Shubert Welton; Hannah, married James Farquarson; Susan, married Joseph Welton; Sally, married Joseph Rice.

(II) Lemuel Cross Jr., son of Lemuel and Sarah Cluff (Clough) Cross, was born October 7, 1781, in Connecticut, and died June 26, 1854, at Raymond, Racine county, Wisconsin. He married, October 8, 1803, Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew and Margaret (Sidney) Loucks, who was born March 17, 1789, and died February 4, 1868. Children: Peter Sidney, referred to below; Andrew; Renselaer; Jeremiah A.; other children.

(III) Peter Sidney, son of Lemuel and Elizabeth (Loucks) Cross, was born October 3, 1806, in Sharon, Schoharie county, New York, died August 8, 1876. He was a farmer. He was captain of the general training. He married, February 9, 1825, in Cobleskill, Schoharie county, New York,

Jane, daughter of Jeremiah and Eva (Schaeffer) Brown, died November 8, 1882, who was born October 31, 1803. Children: Nancy, born March 3, 1827, died October 31, 1877, married Augustus C. Smith; Andrew, referred to below; Lemuel, born February 23, 1834, died April 27, 1909, married three times: (first) Evelyn Thompson, born April 30, 1836, died May 24, 1876, (second) Agnes Lloyd Freeman, died September 1, 1893, (third) Theresa Hard, living; Augustus, born February 9, 1840, lives in Sharon, Schoharie county, New York, married Ruth Myers; Philip Wieting, born April 2, 1842, died June 10, 1897, married Sophia Hallenbeck; Adelaide, born February 7, 1846, married Abraham B. Borst; Adela, born June 3, 1847, died in infancy; John Brown, born April 2, 1842, died in infancy.

(IV) Andrew, son of Peter Sidney and Jane (Brown) Cross, was born April 13, 1831, and died August 3, 1896, in Cobleskill, Schoharie county, New York. He attended the district school in Sharon, and worked on his father's farm until 1858, when he moved to Carlisle, Schoharie county, New York, where he owned a farm. In 1874 he moved to Cobleskill, Schoharie county, New York, where he was the pioneer truckman of that place. He was a deacon and a trustee in the Lutheran church. He married Christina, daughter of Peter and Eliza Catherine (Snyder) Loucks, who was born May 23, 1831, and died January 7, 1905. Children: Alonzo Welton, born October 4, 1852, died in infancy; Louie W., born June 10, 1865, died in infancy; Gazena, referred to below.

(V) Gazena, daughter of Andrew and Christina (Loucks) Cross, was born in Carlisle, Schoharie county, New York, July 9, 1867. She married, March 28, 1899, David Robert, son of Robert Solomon and Frances Arealia (Merkell) Dorn, referred to above.

(The Loucks Line.)

Those in the United States who bear the name Laux, Loux, Lauck, Laucks, or Loucks, descend from a common ancestor, the father of Philip and Nicholas Laux, Palatinates who came to the American colonies in the emigration of 1710. The origin of the family is recorded in the ancient chronicles of the region on either side of the Pyrenees, in the extreme southeast of France, the head of the family as traced being Inigo Lope du Laux, Seigneur de Biscaye and Count of Alva, who had two sons, one of whom, Guillaume Sanche du Laux, being the founder of the house or family from whom all those bearing the name of Laux descend. The family was rich and powerful, holding high and important offices in the state. In later generations many of the members of the several families became Protestants and suffered in consequence.

The Huguenot forefathers of Philip and Nicholas Laux settled in the Palatinate of the Rhine, in Hesse-Darmstadt and Hesse-Nassau, their parents or grandparents going there previous to the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes and settling during the religious war known in history as the "Thirty Years War." Germany had barely begun to recover from the effects of the war, which was more severely felt in the Palatinate than in any other part of the Fatherland, when the wars of Louis XIV. of France began, and life was again made a horror for the inhabitants. On the advice of the leading generals of the French king, the Palatinate was ordered to be destroyed, and soon but the blackened ruins of cities, towns and hamlets remained. To flee from such horrors and to escape the vengeance of the French king, who was particularly bitter against his Protestant subjects who had fled from his tyranny, is why thirty thousand Palatinates went to London, England, for the kind-hearted English Queen Anne had invited the distressed Protestants of Germany to make their home in her American colonies. In this company were Philip and Nicholas Laux, with their families. Of these many went back to Germany, and several thousand were sent to Ireland, where they found homes in county Limerick. Thousands perished at sea and on shipboard from fever and want of food. Four thousand, among them Peter and Nicholas Laux, left England in ten vessels on Christmas day, 1709, and after a perilous voyage of six months arrived at New York, June 14, 1710. Out of the four thousand, seventeen hundred died at sea, and while in the act of landing. The remaining twenty-three hundred were encamped in tents on Nutting, now Governor's Island, New York harbor. In the late autumn, fourteen hundred were taken one

hundred miles up the Hudson river to Livingston Manor, where they were shamefully treated by Governor Hunter and associates. As Queen Anne had expended £10,000 to bring them to America, they were expected to repay the government under a contract, by making tar, pitch, and raising hemp (naval stores) in America for a certain period. The plan proved a failure and the Palatinates again became desperate, for they were suffering for the necessaries of life. The Palatinates were men of honor and willing to carry out the terms of their contract, but the forests and the soil were not suitable for the production of naval stores. They moreover showed their devotion by enlisting in the Canadian expedition of 1711, fully one-third of the able-bodied men serving in that campaign. They were to receive wages the same as the other soldiers, their families were to be taken care of, and the arms they fought with were to be retained on their return. Many lost their lives in the campaign, and the survivors found their families in a famished condition on their return, no food having been given them by the colonial government, as promised. Their arms were also taken away. Then their hatred of wrong and injustice burst forth and they determined to break away from the spot where treachery and starvation seemed their only portion. When in London they had met a delegation of Mohawk Indians who had promised them land in the Schoharie Valley, and the land had been conveyed to the Indians by Queen Anne for that purpose. Remembering this, they petitioned Governor Hunter that they might settle on the land promised them by the Indians. He refused in a great fury, saying, "Here is your land where you must live and die." But now fully aroused to their danger they began deliberate preparations, and late in 1711 one hundred and fifty families, among them Philip Laux and family, quit the scene of their misery and started for Schoharie, sixty miles northwest of Livingston Manor. They had to make their way through a roadless wilderness, without horse to draw or carry their belongings. They harnessed themselves to rudely constructed sledges on which they loaded their baggage, children, and sick and delicate women, and dragged them over the snow. They were three weeks in making the journey, suffering greatly from cold and hunger. After their arrival their situation was but little improved, and but for the kindness of friendly Indians all must have perished. But their indomitable courage and energy enabled them to survive the winter, and a year later found them housed and the cultivation of land well under way. The vindictive animosity of Governor Hunter, however, still pursued them, and after a sojourn of ten years in the Schoharie Valley the greater part left for permanent homes in more hospitable regions, the majority going to the Mohawk Valley, where they became prosperous. Many of the descendants of Philip Laux are found there to-day, wealthy and influential. A branch settled in Pennsylvania, including Conrad Weiser, a son of John Conrad Weiser, whom Governor Hunter threatened to hang for being "disobedient and mutinous." Many of the Laux family served in the colonial wars and in the revolution. They served with Herkimer at Oriskany, and the revolutionary rolls teem with the family name in its various forms. They were prominent in the war of 1812 and in the great civil war.

(I) Philip Laux bought land at Middleburg and in the town of Sharon, Schoharie county, upon which his descendants are yet settled. He had four sons: Peter, Cornelius, Andrew, and William, referred to below. Andrew was a well known local musician, and chorister of the Lutheran church at Schoharie. Both Philip and Nicholas Laux were among the Palatinate volunteers for the expedition against Quebec in 1711. They belonged to the Haysbury company that was formed in Livingston Manor.

(II) William Loucks, son of Philip Laux, the emigrant, settled in Middleburg. He was the only Tory in his family except most of his sons. When Johnson invaded the valley in 1780, all the Loucks buildings were burned except his, which was made a resting place and supply station. He had by his first wife, Andrew and Peter of Sharon; Jeremiah of Middleburg; and a daughter who married John Ingold (2) of Schoharie. By his second wife he had John W.; Jacob; Henry; William; David; Mrs. Storm Becker; and Mrs. William Borst.

(III) Andrew, son of William Loucks,

born May 13, 1764, died April 19, 1847. He married (first) Margaret Sidney, January 17, 1788, who was born 1760, died 1818; married (second) Anna Sealy, September 13, 1818, died April 4, 1842, age 76 years. Children: Elizabeth (referred to above), and Catharine.

(III) Peter, son of William Loucks and his first wife, settled with his brother in Schoharie county, New York, about 1765. Peter was a farmer and an energetic business man. The Sharon historian says, "he had clearer views upon political matters than his brother Andrew, especially during the 'struggle for liberty.'" This would indicate that Peter was a Patriot and Andrew a Tory. Peter erected a house in 1802 from timber that had been prepared to build a church, but a controversy arose that ended in the church being built at Lawyersville. The lumber was then sold at auction and purchased by Peter Loucks. The house still stands. Children: Johannes; Hollis; Daniel; Andrew P.; Mary, married Peter Brown; Sarah, married Joseph W. Van Schaick.

(IV) Johannes, son of Peter Loucks, lived at Beaver Creek, Ulster county, New York, and died in 1789. He married Elizabeth ——. Children: Johannes (2), referred to below; Hans Jury; Peter; Maria; Catherine; Neeltje.

(V) Johannes (2), son of Johannes (1) and Elizabeth Loucks, was probably born in West Camp, Ulster county, New York, and died in 1814 or 1815. He moved from Ulster county to Schoharie county, New York, and was one of the first settlers of New Rhinebeck, Schoharie county, New York. He was a farmer. He married Elizabeth Davenport. Children: John; John George, referred to below; Neeltie (Nelgey); Nicholas; Jacob.

(VI) John George, son of John (or Johannes) (2), was born October 17, 1772, in Sharon (formerly New Rhinebeck), Schoharie county, New York, and died May 23, 1856, at Carlisle, Schoharie county, New York. He worked on his father's farm until 1803, when he moved to Carlisle and bought a farm in the wilderness. He cleared a lot and built a house, later clearing the whole farm. His wife helped build the house, leaving their child in a cradle of twigs and branches in the woods. He married (first) in February, 1795, Mary, daughter of John McCarty, who died June 12, 1799. He married (second) in February, 1801, Leah McCarty, sister of his first wife, who died March 4, 1861. Children, all by second marriage: Peter, referred to below; Elizabeth, married Daniel Burhans; Leah, born October 12, 1806, married Benjamin Snyder; Mary, married George Burhans; Nancy, born in 1817, died February 1, 1836.

(VII) Peter, son of John George and Leah (McCarty) Loucks, was born July 7, 1802, in Sharon, Schoharie county, New York. While young he worked on his father's farm and attended school in the winter. Later he moved to Cobleskill, Schoharie county, New York, where he retired from active business life. He was a prominent Democrat, justice of the peace, and poormaster for a number of years, and a deacon in the Lutheran church at New Rhinebeck. He married, January 4, 1825, Eliza Catherine Snyder, who was born January 31, 1805. Children: John, died in infancy; Lavina, born November 21, 1825, died October 25, 1911, married, February 11, 1847, John Burhans, born April 4, 1817; children: Judson, Andrew, Melvin, Peter, Romeyn, Walton, Christina, referred to below.

(VIII) Christina, daughter of Peter and Eliza Catherine (Snyder) Loucks, was born May 23, 1831, in the old homestead at Carlisle, Schoharie county, New York, and died January 7, 1905, at Cooperstown, New York. She married Andrew, son of Peter Sidney and Jane (Brown) Cross, referred to above.

COWLES

The name Cole is of Welsh origin, as tradition derives the term from Caractacus, King of Little England. There was a soldier of some renown who wore a "coul" at the battle of Hastings which gave rise to the name of Coul, and in like manner, probably, the name Coule, Coale, Coles, Cole, and the many other forms taken. In the sixteenth century the name became prominent in English history, a coat-of-arms having been before that time worn by distinguished members of the family. "The Coles of England," says Ernest Byron Cole, in his work on the Cole families of America in the revolution, "were granted about thirty coats-of-arms.

While they differed greatly in their make-up, they all bore the same motto, namely: *Deum cole, Regum serva* (Honor God, serve the King)." It was during the sixteenth century that the Irish branch from the English Coles originated, and from that time the name represents a great host, there being today about five thousand Coles in Michigan alone. Rhode Island is inhabited by a large number of people by the name of Cole, who are principally descended from one John Cole, who settled in that state in 1666. In 1609 a Cole came over with the original settlers of the Jamestown colony, and the Virginia and Pennsylvania Coles are largely derived from this source. The Coles from Staten Island are very likely affiliated with the other lines before mentioned. The Coles who settled in New York in 1620, under the rule of the Dutch, were Hollanders. They have no blood connection with the Coles from England and Ireland. These Coles took their name from their occupation less than two hundred years ago. As was the custom with that people, the originator of the family being a cabbage raiser, he was named Cole, as the most significant cognomen for his business relationship.

(I) John Cole, the founder of the name Cowles in America, was born in England about 1598. He came to Massachusetts about 1635, removed to Hartford, Connecticut, prior to 1639, and was a man of some importance, having figured politically and otherwise in the history of Connecticut. Soon after 1640 he settled in Farmington, Connecticut, and in 1662 was one of the organizers of the church there. He bought land on a corner at the north end of the village of Farmington, which he subsequently sold and bought three lots south of and near the present meeting house, where he built his residence. In order to be distinguished from another John Cole in the settlement, he changed his name to Cowles. The descendants of his eldest son have always used this spelling, while the descendants of his youngest son used the form Cole or Cowls until about 1800, since which time all have adopted the spelling here used. John Cole was a farmer, one of the seven pillars of the church at Farmington, and deputy to the general court in 1653-4. In 1662 he removed to Hadley, Massachusetts, where he died in September, 1675. His wife, Hannah, after his death went to live with her son-in-law, Caleb Stanley, in Hartford, where she died March 6, 1683, aged about seventy years. The youngest son accompanied his father to Massachusetts and was the ancestor of the branch found in that state. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; John, born 1641; Hannah, 1644, wife of Caleb Stanley; Sarah, 1646, married Nathaniel Goodwin; Esther, 1649, wife of Thomas Bull; Elizabeth, 1651, married Richard Lyman; Mary, June 24, 1654, married Nehemiah Dickinson, of Hadley.

(II) Samuel Cowles, eldest child of John and Hannah Cole, was born 1639, in Hartford. He was the head of the Connecticut branch of the family, and was one of the eighty-four proprietors of Farmington, in 1672; died there April 17, 1691. He married, February 14, 1660, Abigail, daughter of Timothy Stanley of Hartford. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; Abigail, born January, 1663; Hannah, December 10, 1664; Timothy, November 4, 1666; Sarah, December 25, 1668; John, January 28, 1670; Nathaniel, February 15, 1673; Isaac, March 23, 1675; Joseph, January 18, 1678; Elizabeth, March 17, 1680; Caleb, January 20, 1682.

(III) Samuel (2), eldest child of Samuel (1) and Abigail (Stanley) Cowles, was born March 17, 1661, in Farmington, died October 14, 1748, in Kensington, Connecticut, which was then a part of Farmington. He inherited the Pitkin homestead, south of the present meeting house in Farmington, known in 1875 as the Dr. Carrington place. This he gave to his son, Thomas, and moved to Kensington before 1716. He married, May 12, 1685, Rachel Porter, who died October 4, 1743. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; Ruth, born November 11, 1688; Rachel, 1690; Samuel, May 16, 1692; John, August 24, 1694; Hester, May 18, 1697.

(IV) Thomas, eldest child of Samuel (2) and Rachel (Porter) Cowles, was born February 4, 1686, in Farmington, and resided on the paternal homestead there, where he died March 11, 1757. He married January 6, 1714, Martha Judd, of Waterbury, born 1691, died October 15, 1768, eldest daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Freeman) Judd. Their first child, a son, died at the age of

five days. The others were: Josiah, mentioned below; Thomas, born 1719; Zachariah, April 18, 1723; Martha, December 29, 1724; twins unnamed, June 24, 1727; Phineas, March 5, 1730.

(V) Josiah, eldest surviving son of Thomas and Martha (Judd) Cowles, was born November 20, 1716, in Farmington. He settled about 1740 in that portion of the town which is now Southington, on Little or Two Mile Plain, where he bought a large amount of land and died June 6, 1793. He was a leader in the church and also in civil matters, holding many important offices, including that of justice of the peace and captain in the local militia. He was a man of medium size, growing stout in his later years, with brown hair and blue eyes. He possessed great energy; was jocose and talkative; a man of strong passions, good mind and studious habits. His descendants are very numerous and widely scattered. He married (first) November 11, 1739, Jemima Dickinson, born 1717, died October 19, 1746, buried in the north burying yard of Southington. He married (second), November 22, 1748, Mary Scott, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Pynchon) Scott, of Southington, born 1732, died November 29, 1809. Children of the first marriage: Ashbel, mentioned below; Gamaliel, born July 12, 1742; Esther, 1744; Jemima D., October 1, 1746. Children of second marriage: Calvin, born November 14, 1749; Martha, August 23, 1751; Thomas, September 27, 1753; Samuel, November 28, 1755; Mary, October 2, 1757; Wickliff, August 22, 1759; Martha, died 1793; George, born July 29, 1761; Whitfield, 1764; Ruth, baptized May 11, 1766; Sophronia, born 1768; Pitt, baptized August, 1770; Nancy, born 1773; George Washington, December, 1775; Timothy, baptized January 30, 1780.

(VI) Ashbel, eldest child of Josiah and Jemima (Dickinson) Cowles, was born September 29, 1740, in Southington. He resided in the first house west of the Plantsville burial yard, on the south side of the road, where he died September 19, 1815. This house was removed in the latter part of the nineteenth century. He held many local offices, serving as constable several years, selectman in 1792, and was captain of the militia company. A man of strong and deep feeling, he sorrowed much over the deaths of those near to him, and was subject to long fits of melancholy in which he often went weeks without speaking to anyone. In one of these periods of mental depression he took his own life. He was a wide reader with good memory and well versed in history. He married, April 29, 1769, Rhoda, born 1744, died July 20, 1812, daughter of Jared and Rhoda (Judd) Lee. The inscription on her tombstone and that of a son, who died before his father, show the melancholy temperament of the husband and father. Children: Addison, February 20, 1772; Josiah, July 14, 1774; Pitkin, mentioned below; Pollicarpus, February, 1780; Catherine, 1783.

(VII) Pitkin, third son of Ashbel and Rhoda (Lee) Cowles, was born April 7, 1777, in Southington, in the old red house owned and occupied by his father. As a boy he was studious and made the best possible use of his opportunities. He studied with a relative, Rev. Whitfield Cowles, of East Granby, and entered Yale College from which he was graduated in 1800. He kept in the first rank in college and was fond of natural science, the classics and history, in which latter study he was one of the best informed men of his time. He had planned to take up the profession of law, but during his last year in college decided upon entering the ministry. He joined the Congregational church at New Britain, Connecticut, and there began the study of theology with Rev. Dr. Smalley. His chief reading, however, was under the tuition of Rev. Charles Backus, D. D., of Somers, Connecticut. He was licensed to preach at Berlin by the Hartford Southern Association; was ordained August 29, 1805, and installed as pastor of the Congregational church at North Canaan, Connecticut, where he labored more than a quarter of a century. At the time of his installation the church had eleven members and he inaugurated a system of visitation and instruction, giving special attention to the young and in the labors of the Sunday-school. Under his administration a large congregation was built up, but in time dissension arose and caused him to ask for dismission, which he received in the fall of 1832. Being somewhat broken in health by the trials and struggles incident to the con-

ditions in his parish, he went to New Haven in January, 1833, to visit his eldest son, then a student at Yale College. Here he became seriously ill and proceeded to his birthplace in Southington, where he died February 8, 1833, in the room where he was born. His body was interred at North Canaan, where he began his ministry and first set up housekeeping. With the exception of a short time in 1812, when he was chaplain of a brigade under General Elisha Sterling, stationed at New London, his entire ministerial labors were performed at North Canaan. He was a man of large and fine frame, standing six feet high, with full florid face, dignified and courteous; graceful in conversation, a strong debater and a true type of the New England minister of his day. He married, May 25, 1808, Fanny, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah Smith, and sister of Rev. David Smith, for many years pastor of the church at Durham, Connecticut. She was born June 2, 1784, and was still living in 1875. Children: 1. Frances A., born April 19, 1809, became the wife of Dr. A. A. Wright of Goshen, Connecticut. 2. Sarah Lee, November 18, 1811, married General Thomas W. Hervey. 3. Rhoda C., October 25, 1813. 4. Edward P., mentioned below. 5. David S., February 25, 1817; was an attorney at Hudson, New York, where he enlisted as a soldier of the civil war, becoming colonel of the One Hundred and Twenty-eighth Regiment, New York Volunteers, and was killed at the battle of Port Hudson while in command of the storming forces. 6. Walter S., February 23, 1819. 7. Almira Cushman, August 28, 1824, married Rev. Elisha Whittlesey, rector of Christ Church, Canaan, Connecticut.

(VIII) Edward Pitkin, eldest son of Rev. Pitkin and Fanny (Smith) Cowles, was born January 19, 1815, at North Canaan, died in Chicago, Illinois, December 2, 1874. He graduated from Yale College in 1836, studied law and was admitted to the bar in 1839. He began the practice of his profession at Hudson, New York, in association with his brother, Colonel David S. Cowles, and in 1853 removed to the city of New York. The following year he was appointed a judge of the supreme court of the state by Governor Clarke to fill a vacancy created by the death of Judge Morris. At the end of this term he was appointed for the full term, and at the expiration of this period he engaged in practice with Mr. Barbour, afterwards chief justice of the superior court of the state. While returning home from a visit to California he died in Chicago, as above noted, as the result of an injury to his foot from which gangrene ensued. He married, in 1852, Sarah E. Boies, of Northampton, Massachusetts. Children: Edward B., David S., Charles P. and Justus A. B.

(IX) Edward B., eldest child of Edward P. and Sarah E. (Boies) Cowles, was born October 2, 1854. He settled in Rye, New York, in 1880, and died in Canada, August 10, 1887. He graduated from Columbia Law School and had most brilliant prospects, having been prominently spoken of for a judgeship, before his death in his thirty-third year.

(IX) David S., second son of Edward P. and Sarah (Boies) Cowles, was born December 25, 1857. He received his preliminary educational training at the picturesque and historic old Quaker school in Stuyvesant Square, New York. His studies were later continued at the Park Institute at Rye, in which village is his home, "Long Meadow." Following this, and at the early age of sixteen, he entered upon his phenomenally successful career in business life. For five years he was connected with the famous old banking house of Morton, Bliss & Company, of which former vice-president of the United States, Levi P. Morton, was then the head, and for the following fifteen years he was associated with the Standard Oil Company, in which he is still interested as a stockholder. He was long William Rockefeller's confidential man, later becoming a notable factor in the company's financial department. His remarkable executive ability brought about his selection as a member of the directorates of the Consolidated Tank Line Company, the Waters Pierce Company, the P. C. Hanford Oil Company, and the Anglo-American Oil Company; as a member of the domestic trade committee of the Standard Oil Company, and as president of the Standard Oil Company of Minnesota.

Resigning in 1902 his official connection with the Standard Oil, he entered the partnership of W. H. Parsons & Company, paper manufacturers, of which corporation he

is now president and a member of the directorate. Still later, associating himself with the Hon. Francis C. Whitehouse, of Maine, he became even more extensively interested in the paper and pulp industry, obtaining the controlling ownership of the Bowdoin Paper Manufacturing Company, the Lisbon Falls Fibre Company, the Pejepscot Paper Company, the Bay Shore Lumber Company and the Sagadahoc Towing Company. He has also been a trustee of the Bowery Savings Bank of New York, and as president, in 1907 and 1908, of the American Paper and Pulp Association, his services have been inestimable in advancing one of the most important of American industries.

(IX) Charles Pitkin, third son of Edward P. and Sarah (Boies) Cowles, was born in New York City, July 11, 1859. He was a graduate of Park Institute, Rye, New York, and of the Columbia College Law School, and was admitted to the bar of the State of New York, September 15, 1882. He entered the law office of his brother, E. B. Cowles, and formed the co-partnership of E. B. & C. P. Cowles, and together with his brother, Justus A. B. Cowles, has continued the practice of law to the present time. He has taken an active part in the affairs of his town, and was one of the incorporators of the Rye Free Reading Room, the Rye Lawn Tennis Club, the Village Improvement Association, the Rye National Bank, the Rye Land and Improvement Company, the Cowles Realty Company, and has held several minor town and village offices. He has recently been chosen as one of the elders of the Rye Presbyterian Church. He has recently become interested as a stockholder and director in the Pejepscot Paper Company, and the other companies connected therewith, of which his brother, David S. Cowles, is president; and is a member of the Union League and many other social clubs.

(IX) Justus Albert Boies, fourth son of Edward P. and Sarah (Boies) Cowles, was born in New York City, February 17, 1862. He received his early education at Park Institute, graduated from Columbia College, later from the Columbia College Law School, and was admitted to the bar of the state of New York. He began the practice of law in the village of Port Chester, New York, and later continued with his brother, Charles P. Cowles, in New York City. In the practice of law Mr. Cowles has had much important legal business. For several years he was counsel for the town of Rye, and counsel for the sheriff of the county of Westchester, also has been counsel for many large corporations and estates, and has been appointed as executor and trustee of large estates. He was for many years identified with political affairs of the town and county, and was for over four successive terms president of the village of Rye. He has latterly become interested in the paper business, and is vice-president of the Pejepscot Paper Company, and other companies connected therewith, of which his brother, David S. Cowles, is president. He is also vice-president and a large stockholder of the Cowles Realty Company; a member of the Union League Club and many other social clubs.

He was much interested in athletics during his college course, and rowed on the University crew, and during the last three years was captain and stroke of the crew. After his graduation he kept up his interest in rowing, and for several years took a leading part in rowing matters and the selection and coaching of crews.

TITUS Alexander Titus, the first member of this family of whom we have any definite information, died in Yorktown, New York, at the age of seventy-six years. He was a farmer, and a Republican in politics, taking an active interest in the affairs of his party. For many years he was constable and tax collector, and was at one time elected supervisor, but did not serve. He was a Presbyterian in religion. He married (first) Mary Purdy, of Yorktown, and (second) Letitia Strang, of Yorktown. Children, one by first marriage: Mary; Catherine, married Charles Boyce, of Dover Plains, New York, children: Mary, Alice, Eugene; Ann, married George Rich, no children; Elinor, married Charles Gilbert, of Yorktown, New York, children: Carpenter, Arthur, Titus, Mabel; Lillian, married Charles Lewis, of Amawalk, New York, children: Edward, Frank, Moran, Emily; Steven, married Estelle Outhouse, of Mount Kisco, children: Alexander, Elizabeth; Em-

ma; William; Elizabeth; Edward, of whom further; Samuel.

(II) Edward, son of Alexander and Letitia (Strang) Titus, was born September 14, 1853. He was for thirty-five years a carpenter and builder and is now connected with the Roake Lumber Company of Yorktown Heights. For fourteen years he was school tax collector, and last year was elected constable, but declined to serve. He is a Presbyterian in religion. He married Josephine, daughter of Isaac and Deborah (Miller) Stansbury. Children: 1. George E., born February 22, 1877; married Eliza Chase, of Peekskill, New York; children: Evelyn, born December 22, 1909; Georgiana, born March 14, 1912. 2. Elizabeth, born January 24, 1886; married Wright B. Cornell, of Yorktown; no children.

Abija Stansbury, grandfather of Mrs. Titus, was a resident of Milltown, New York. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Isaac and Alfred. Isaac, father of Mrs. Titus, died at the age of eighty-three years. He was a Presbyterian in religion. He married Deborah Miller, of Pine Bridge, New York, who died at the age of eighty years. Children: Mary, married Reuben Wixon; Augusta, married Ezra Purdy, of Peekskill, New York, children: Elida, Marion; Alonzo, married Caroline Conklin, of Somers, children: Alice, Edith; Peter, married Ada Ostrander, of Rhinebeck, New York, no children; Ellen, unmarried; Josephine, referred to above.

PELTON

The surname Pelton belongs to the largest class of English family names, those derived from names of localities. Pelton was a common place name before the Norman conquest. William the Conqueror granted Peldon (or Pelton) Manor to William the deacon, we find from the Doomesday Book (1086), and later the family took its name from the manor. Important branches of the Pelton family, some of them having the same origin probably, have lived in Northamptonshire, Wiltshire, Somersetshire and Buckinghamshire. The coat-of-arms of the Essex family is: An escutcheon charged with a bend within an orle of escallops.

(I) John Pelton, immigrant ancestor of this family, born in England about 1616, was descended it is believed from the Essex family, and came to Boston, Massachusetts Bay Colony, about 1630. He owned property in Boston as early as 1634, as shown by the first Book of Possessions. The land was situated on what is now the south side of Essex street, from Washington street easterly. Soon after, probably in 1635, he removed to Dorchester, and became a joint owner of the Dorchester patent. He was engaged in the fishing business, and died in Dorchester, January 23, 1681. His will was dated January 3, 1681, and proved March 16, following. His wife, Susanna, who died May 7, 1706, is called in the records, "Old Mother Pelton". Children, born in Dorchester: 1. John, baptized March 2, 1645. 2. Samuel, of whom further. 3. Robert, lost at sea, July, 1683. 4. Mary, baptized February 18, 1654.

(II) Samuel, son of John and Susanna Pelton, was born at Dorchester about 1647, and married, July 16, 1673, Mary Smith, born July 20, 1650, daughter of John and Mary Smith. He lived at Dorchester until about 1687, when he removed to Bristol, Rhode Island, and resided on the Mount Hope farm. He removed finally to Seekonk, and died there about 1713-14. His wife owned the covenant at Dorchester, October 22, 1682. Children, the first five born in Dorchester, the remainder in Bristol: 1. Samuel, January 26, 1675; married Sarah ——. 2. Mary, May 29, 1678, married, December 12-24, 1712, Nathaniel Colburn. 3. Deliverence, July 31, 1680. 4. John, January 9, 1682, died July 15, 1735, married Jemima ——. 5. Ithamar, 1686. 6. Henry, of whom further. 7. Sarah, March 23, 1693. 8. Benjamin, September 3, 1698, died 1775, married Keziah ——.

(III) Henry, son of Samuel and Mary (Smith) Pelton, was born December 10, 1690, on the Mount Hope farm at Bristol, Rhode Island. He removed to Groton, Connecticut, and married there, April 29, 1712, Mary Rose. He was a farmer and said to have been a merchant also, and owned considerable real estate, most of which he gave away before his death, a part of it going to the church. Children born in Groton: 1. Samuel, December 16, 1714, died April, 1783, married, June 17, 1736, Sybil Yeomans. 2. Thomas, of whom further. 3. Paul, May

14, 1720; married, August 20, 1743, Mary Avery. 4. Preserved (daughter), January 24, 1722. 5. Lemuel, February 22, 1724; married, April 8, 1747, Mary Cornwell. 6. Reuben, January 24, 1726. 7. Robert, June 9, 1728, died June 21, 1789; married, August 19, 1751, Hannah ——. 8. Moses, 1729-30, died April 16, 1778; married Molly Whipple. 9. Ephraim, June 12, 1732, died August 31, 1811; married Mary Spelman.

(IV) Thomas, son of Henry and Mary (Rose) Pelton, was born July 22, 1717, at Groton, Connecticut. He was a farmer and mill owner, and lived about three miles east or northeast of Gales Ferry, in that part of Groton now Ledyard, Connecticut. On a small stream near his house he had a grist and saw mill, and a flax mill for dressing flax by machinery of his own invention. On April 2, 1789, he made over his farm to his son-in-law, William Holdrich, he agreeing to certain conditions whereby he was to care for Thomas Pelton and his wife the remainder of their lives. After a time the old people went to live with their son Peleg, in Orange county, New York, where Thomas died, aged ninety, in 1807. He was a deacon and elder in Elder Avery's Baptist Church. He married at Groton, July 9, 1740, Hannah Avery, probably daughter of Elder Christopher Avery. She died in Orange county, New York, in 1809. After their death the heirs brought suit against William Holdrich to recover the homestead, but were unsuccessful. Children, born in Groton, now Ledyard, Connecticut. 1. Henry, July 7, 1742. 2. Roswell, April 4, 1744, died 1763. 3. Hannah, May 7, 1746; married Benjamin Kinsman. 4. Gideon, January or February 23, 1747-48, died March, 1824; married Margaret Crawford. 5. Elkanah, December 14, 1749, died 1752. 6. John, August 26, 1751, died 1752. 7. Simeon, September 18, 1753, died 1771. 8. Amos, July 15, 1755, died 1756. 9. Rufus, April 22, 1757; married Ann ——. 10. Peleg, of whom further. 11. Wealthy, May 5, 1761; married William Holdrich Jr.

(V) Peleg, ninth son of Thomas and Hannah (Avery) Pelton, was born August 9, 1759, on his father's homestead in Groton, and died January 27, 1829, at Mount Hope, Orange county, New York. In early life he resided near his father and was employed in the latter's mill. He was a soldier of the revolution from Connecticut. About 1786 he removed to Mount Hope where he purchased a tract of land and acquired a good property for that day. For many years he served as justice of the peace. In their last days his parents resided with him. He married about 1781, Anna, daughter of Robert (2) Stoddard of Groton, who survived him more than three years, and died in September, 1832, in Mount Hope. Children: 1. Hannah, married Prentiss Allyn, and lived in Monticello, New York. 2. George. 3. Rozell (probably Roswell), died unmarried. 4. Lucy, married Caleb Howell, and died in New York City. 5. Thomas Avery. 6. Increase, of whom further. 7. Stoddard, lived in Monticello. 8. Peleg, died in Goshen, unmarried.

(VI) Increase, fourth son of Peleg and Hannah (Stoddard) Pelton, was born November 27, 1794, in Mount Hope, and died May 27, 1849, near the village of Monticello, in Thompson, Sullivan county, where he was a farmer. His first farm consisted of ninety-six acres, and he added by purchase one hundred and fifteen acres, the property being located near Sackets Lake. He built the first saw mill in the district. He was a soldier in the war of 1812 in a New York regiment, and among the defenders of New York City. He married in Mamakating in 1819-20, Jane, daughter of Benjamin Comfort, of that town, formerly of Dutchess county, New York. Children: Stoddard, born March 30, 1821; John C., June 15, 1824; Amantha, September 18, 1828; Roswell, October 1, 1831; Floyd, January 27, 1834; Increase A., July 20, 1836; Daniel Comfort, of whom further.

(VII) Daniel Comfort, youngest son of Increase and Jane (Comfort) Pelton, was born March 12, 1839, in Thompson, and was educated in the public schools of Liberty and Monticello. In early life he taught school, and in 1870 established a general store at Monticello. He purchased a lot in that village on which he erected a handsome building which is still used as a store and residence by his son and widow. Here he continued business until his death. For several years he was the chairman of the Republican County Committee, but though active in political matters, he never sought office for himself. Mr. Pelton was a mem-

D. C. Dillon

ber of the Masonic order for many years, Monticello Lodge, No. 532, being master of the same in 1884. He was also for many years one of the most active members of the school board. He organized the first fire department in Monticello, of which he was the first chief; and in fact anything for the welfare of the village found him as its most active supporter.

Mr. Pelton married, November 13, 1872, Fannie, daughter of Isaac and Maria (Beakes) Decker, of Monticello. Children: 1. Frank Curtis, born October 29, 1873, resides in Brooklyn, New York, a stenographer; married Olive Mitchell; one child, Daniel M. 2. George Decker, born August 28, 1875, resides in Monticello, where he is county clerk, having been elected November, 1911, and assuming the duties of office, January, 1912. He married Mary L. O'Neill; children: George Jr., and Caroline. He is active in Masonry, and in 1912 was made master of the same lodge, Monticello Lodge, No. 532, over which his father presided in 1884. 3. Jessie May, born May 18, 1878, is the wife of Andrew Hammond, a merchant of Monticello; child, Donald P. 4. Harry Beakes, born May 10, 1882, is unmarried, lives with his widowed mother, and is conducting the store founded by his father in Monticello. In 1907 the business was re-established after a lapse of five years, by two of the sons, George D. and Harry B., who confined themselves to the management of a shoe store exclusively. The business is conducted by Harry B., the firm name of the establishment being Pelton Brothers. Mrs. Pelton's parents came to Monticello in 1826 and had a farm near Sackets Lake. Isaac Decker was a successful farmer. He and his wife were members of the Presbyterian church. Children: George W.; Caroline; Fannie, of previous mention; and Alice.

WESTERVELT

This old Dutch name is derived from a locality in Holland, meaning the "western field," and was brought to America in 1662.

(I) In the year 1662, Lubbert Lubbertsen Van Westervelt and Gessie Roelofs Van Houten, his wife, and six children, as immigrants, came from Meppel, in the province of Dreuth, in Holland, reaching New Amsterdam about May 1st. They crossed in the Dutch West Indies ship "Faith." In December, 1662, they settled in Flatbush, where he purchased a farm. Their children were: Lubbert, Roelof, John, Juriaen, Margretie, and Mary. It is probable that Lubbert Lubbertsen had a second wife, as the records of the Dutch church in New York show the baptism on March 2, 1681, of Aeltie, daughter of Lubbert Lubbertsen and Hilletie Paulus.

(II) Roelof, second son of Lubbert Lubbertsen Van Westervelt, married Ursulina Steinerts, probably from Thymens, as her name appears in the records of the first Dutch church of New York as Ursulina Thymens. They had children: Jannetie, born 1686; Kasporus, mentioned below; Johannes, 1695; Ariantie, 1699; Maritie, 1704; Annatie, 1707. The New York church records show the baptism of another child, Janneken, September 27, 1691.

(III) Kasporus Roelofson Westervelt was born in 1694, in Flatbush. He married Aeltie Bougart. Children: Orselana, born 1715; Roelof, mentioned below; Maritie, 1720; Jan, 1722; Annatie, 1724; Cornelius, 1726; Benjamin, 1727; Maria, 1729; Elizabeth, 1731, died young; Jacobus, 1733; Elizabeth, 1735.

(IV) Roelof (2), second child and eldest son of Kasporus and Aeltie (Bougart) Westervelt, was born June 15, 1718. He married Arjaenty Romein. Children: Casporus, born 1751; Aeltie, 1753; Albert, mentioned below.

(V) Albert, junior son of Roelof (2) and Arjaenty (Romein) Westervelt, was born March 5, 1754, died November 6, 1829. He settled upon a farm in the town of Ramapo, Rockland county, New York. He married at Schraalenburg, New Jersey, Maria Van Saun, born November 4, 1761, died January 21, 1853. Children: Ralph, born November 21, 1780; Nancy, 1785; Jacob, 1788; Jacobus, mentioned below; Hester and Sarah.

(VI) James (baptized Jacobus), fourth child of Albert and Maria (Van Saun) Westervelt, was born October 24, 1792, at Ramapo, Rockland county, New York, died there October 17, 1879. He was a farmer, a member of the Dutch Reformed church, and gave his political support to the Demo-

cratic party. He married Hannah Teneyck, born January 22, 1797, died January 15, 1853. Children: 1. Sylvester, mentioned below. 2. Marie Antoinette, born August 19, 1822, died February 28, 1887, in Spring Valley, Rockland county, New York. 3. John Henry, October 21, 1827, died October 18, 1868, in New York City. 4. Schuyler, July 27, 1829, still living. 5. Louisa, January 18, 1832, died July 12, 1856, in Ramapo, Rockland county, New York. 6. Sarah Ellen, January 1, 1840, died October 6, 1874, in Ramapo.

(VII) Sylvester, eldest child of James and Hannah (Teneyck) Westervelt, was born March 9, 1821, at Ramapo, died January 24, 1901, in Newark, New Jersey. He learned the trade of carriage builder in that town, and engaged in business of his own at Ramapo, removing to Haverstraw, New York, and subsequently to Newark, New Jersey. In 1854 he took charge of the Phoenix Carriage Works at Stamford, Connecticut, and in 1860 returned to Newark, where he was superintendent of a wheel factory. He was a Republican in political principles. He married (first), December 31, 1844, Margaret Blauvelt, born April 2, 1825, in Ramapo, Rockland county, New York, died January 25, 1849; daughter of Joseph C. and Rebecca (Ramsen) Blauvelt (see Blauvelt VII). He married (second) Eliza Frances Van Name, born July 15, 1825, died January 19, 1869. He married (third) Ann Maria Ostrom, widow, born August 20, 1822, died April 28, 1904. Children of the first marriage: Warner Wesley, mentioned below; Margaret, born January 9, 1849, died February 3, 1849. Child of the second marriage: Mary Alice, born August 26, 1852.

(VIII) Warner Wesley, eldest child of Sylvester and Margaret (Blauvelt) Westervelt, was born July 13, 1847, at Ramapo. He attended the public schools in Spring Valley and Stamford, Connecticut, also at Newark, New Jersey, and again at Spring Valley. Entering the Normal College at Albany, New York, he was graduated in 1867, and engaged in teaching in the Union Academy at Belleville, New York. Later he was a teacher in the Union Hall Academy at Jamaica, Long Island, and following this in the Polytechnic Institute in Brooklyn, New York. Afterward he taught in the Ashland public school of East Orange, New Jersey, and the public school of Plainfield, New Jersey. He was admitted to the New York bar in 1880 and since then has practiced his profession in New York City, and now resides at Woodcliff Lake, Bergen county, New York. With his family Mr. Westervelt affiliated with the Dutch Reformed church of West New Hempstead (known as the Brick Church), in the town of Ramapo. He is an earnest supporter of Republican principles, but takes no part in practical politics, and has never been a candidate for official position.

He married, August 4, 1869, in East Orange, New Jersey, Mary Amelia, born September 30, 1847, in Livingston, Essex county, New Jersey, daughter of Henry Oscar, and Charlotte (Osborn) Beach. Henry O. Beach, was born July 1, 1825, in Livingston, Essex county, New Jersey, where he now resides; his wife, Charlotte Osborn, was born August 27, 1824, died February 15, 1911; children: Mary Amelia, mentioned above, as the wife of W. W. Westervelt; Clarence Eugene, born July, 1851, died April 16, 1910; Maurice Beach, and Eliza Virginia, March 3, 1863.

Children of W. W. Westervelt and wife: 1. Jennie Elizabeth, born June 3, 1870, is the wife of Thomas Jefferson Ward, residing at Hanover, Morris county, New Jersey. 2. and 3. Burton Blauvelt and Bessy Beach, twins, August 22, 1872; the latter died one month old, and the former, April 6, 1911, in Hackensack, New Jersey. 4. Mary Amelia, November 29, 1876. 5. Margaret, October 31, 1878; married, April 29, 1908, Samuel D. Yates, and resides in Jersey City, New Jersey. 6. Warner Wesley, January 29, 1883, married Ada Louise Cromwell, July 12, 1910; resides in Hackensack, New Jersey. 7. Stewart Livingston, August 12, 1891.

(The Blauvelt Line.)

(V) Joseph, third son of Johannes G. (q. v.) and Marytje (Smidt) Blauvelt, was born September 17, 1740, baptized September 21, at Tappan, died March 15, 1789, in the town of Ramapo, New York. He married, May 13, 1769, Hannah Demorest, born August 1, 1749. Children: John, born May 8, 1770; Nicholas, June 4, 1772; Cornelius, mentioned below; Daniel, December 16, 1782.

(VI) Cornelius, third son of Joseph and

Hannah (Demorest) Blauvelt, was born June 12, 1775, in Ramapo, died June 12, 1858. He married, November 4, 1796, Bridget Talman, born August 9, 1778, daughter of Jan and Fryuckye (Mebie) Talman. Children: Joseph C., mentioned below; John, born August 21, 1801; Cornelius, August 20, 1808; Abraham C. J., December 18, 1811; Tunis; Nicholas C.

(VII) Joseph Cornelius, eldest child of Cornelius and Bridget (Talman) Blauvelt, was born November 8, 1798, in Ramapo, died January 5, 1883, in Spring Valley. He married, May 12, 1821, Rebecca Ramsen, born June 20, 1803, in New York City, died at Spring Valley, April 21, 1885. Children: Mary, born March 5, 1822, married John DeBaun, and died July 6, 1845; Isaac Ramsen and Margaret, twins, April 2, 1825; Aaron DuBois, June 21, 1832; John Calvin, October 29, 1835; Cornelius Edmund, January 4, 1838.

(VIII) Margaret, second daughter of Joseph C. and Rebecca (Ramsen) Blauvelt, and twin of Isaac R., became the wife of Sylvester Westervelt, of Ramapo (see Westervelt VII).

BOLSOM

George Bolsom, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born in 1770, in Somersetshire, England, died there in 1850. He was a British soldier and received a pension. He is said to have been wounded at the battle of Waterloo and to have seen Lord Nelson killed. He must therefore have been a marine as Waterloo was a land battle and Trafalgar a naval engagement. He married Prudence Isum, a descendant of an old family of Plymouth, England. Children: 1. George. 2. William. 3. Elizabeth, married James Haskins, who was station-master at Exeter, England, for forty years. 4. Emma, died aged twenty years, unmarried. 5. Edwin, lived at Castlecarey, the old home of the Bolsom family. 6. John Austen Isum, of whom further. George Bolsom had a brother, George Cook Bolsom, who was a soldier in the English army.

(II) John Austen Isum, son of George and Prudence (Isum) Bolsom, was born at Castlecarey, about twenty miles from Bristol, Somersetshire, England, February 3, 1829, died at Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, November, 1905. He received his education at Castlecarey, and when seventeen years old went to Newfoundland, where he worked for fourteen years as a fisherman, and then returned home to find both parents dead. He then married and returned to America, and after travelling round for a while he finally settled at Monticello, where he bought a small house. Later he purchased two cottages and began to take in boarders. When the railroad was built he started a hotel which he ran successfully for many years. In his later years he rented what was then known as the Bolsom House. After his death his widow continued the business, and after the fire of 1909 had destroyed almost the whole business section of the town, she built the fine new building now known as the Pabst Hotel. Mr. Bolsom was a Democrat in politics, and a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married, in Somersetshire, England, April 9, 1856, Charlotte, daughter of George and Hannah (Ridout) Reed, of Somersetshire. Her parents lived and died in England, and their children were: 1. Elizabeth; married Thomas Shiars. 2. Mary. 3. Charlotte, of previous mention. 4. Samuel, born in 1843; married Mary, daughter of Joel Bennett, of Greenfield, New York. He came to America in 1860; served during the civil war in the Fifty-sixth New York Volunteers; removed to Sullivan county, New York. Children: i. Ella, married (first) Joseph Curley, (second) John Busted, of Middletown, New York. ii. Hannah, married —— Raymer. iii. George, died aged twenty years. iv. Minnie. v. Ida, married —— Hicks, an office employee of the Chesapeake & Ohio railroad, lives in Brooklyn, New York.

Children of John Austen Isum and Charlotte (Reed) Bolsom: 1. George Edwin, born April 16, 1860, died April, 1899, educated at the Monticello Academy, and has lived in Monticello most of his life. He married Margaret Foley; children: i. Frederick, died aged thirteen months. ii. Mary, born September 20, 1892. iii. George Reed, born in August, 1900. 2. William John, born March 23, 1862; educated in the public schools; was a farmer by occupation. He married Helen Brennen; children: i. Aus-

ten, born in 1889, died in the third year of his age. ii. Edna, born September 16, 1893.

NIVEN

Daniel McNiven, the founder of this family, was born in the Isle of Ila, Scotland, June 1, 1765, and died in Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, in January 1867, at the home of his grandson, aged over one hundred years. He emigrated to America in 1793 and settled first in New York City, where he set up as a merchant tailor. In 1804 he removed to Newburg, New York, and later he engaged in the hotel business, first in Westboro and afterwards in Monticello. In politics he was a Democrat and prided himself on having never missed casting his vote. In religion he was a member of the Scotch Covenant Presbyterian church. He married Ann Van Riper. Children: Daniel, Catharine, Archibald Campbell, Thornton Motley, James, referred to below; Mary, married Lyman Odell; Thomas H., Alexander, Harriet, Helen, married J. B. Scouller, a minister of the Presbyterian church.

(II) James Niven, son of Daniel and Ann (Van Riper) McNiven, was born at Newburg, Orange county, New York, September 30, 1808, and died in Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, September 29, 1850. He received his education in the common schools of Newburg and then learned and followed the trade of painter. Before 1845, he removed to Cuylerville, Livingston county, New York. In 1846, he removed to New York City, and in April, 1850, finally settled in Monticello. He married, December 8, 1835, Clarissa, daughter of Jacob and Sarah (Benedict) Hornbeck. Children: Colin Campbell, born February 11, 1837; William Beattie, referred to below.

(III) William Beattie, son of James and Clarissa (Hornbeck) Niven, was born in Cuylerville, Livingston county, New York, December 13, 1845, and is now living at Monticello, Sullivan county, New York. In 1850, when his father died, he became the ward of his uncle, General Archibald C. Niven, of Monticello, where he was educated at the Monticello Academy and at the age of fifteen years put to studying law in his uncle's office. He was admitted to the New York bar at Binghamton, New York, in 1870, and then continued in the active practice of his profession until the great fire in Monticello in 1909 destroyed his library. Since the fire he has retired from active life. He is a Democrat in politics, but he has held many prominent positions in the town and county which are Republican strongholds. From 1867 to 1870, 1874 to 1882, 1884 to 1886 and again in 1894 he was clerk of board of supervisors; in 1869 and 1870 and again 1873-74-75 he was town clerk; and from 1876 to 1902 he was a justice of the peace. He has been a member of Blue Lodge, No. 532, Free and Accepted Masons, of Monticello, since 1868, and was master in 1873 and held the chair for ten different terms. He is a member of Pleasant Lodge, No. 416, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Kamisha Lodge, Red Men, and of other secret societies.

He married, January 26, 1878, Cornelia, daughter of Coe and Eliza (Weller) Dill, who was born in Middletown, New York. Children: Helen Campbell, born November 10, 1878; Florence Hammond, born November 12, 1879, a bookkeeper in the National Bank at Monticello; Mary Dill, born December 20, 1881; Archibald Campbell, twin with Mary Dill, born December 20, 1881; Harriet Rhodes, born October 22, 1884, living in Newark, New Jersey, a teacher in the high school.

FAIRCHILD

The name of Fairchild is of ancient origin, and is said to have come from Scotland into England, having in the Scotch the equivalent of its present English form, Fairbairn. It has been thoroughly identified with the development of the New England colonies, and of the newer states throughout this territory, and has been borne by many good citizens, including a governor of Wisconsin, and others conspicuous in the professions and in various walks of life throughout the country.

(I) Thomas Fairchild probably arrived at Stratford, Connecticut, as early as 1638, with his brother-in-law, Thomas Sherwood, and was a prominent citizen of the town and colony. He was elected deputy to the general court in 1654, and again after 1664. He was four times nominated for assistant governor, and served on various committees in the interest of the community. He had a

home lot in 1664, on what is now Elm street, Bridgeport, and was a merchant. He married (first), in England, Emma, daughter of Robert Seabrook, (second) Katherine Craig, of London, England. There is a record showing that he executed a bond before the second marriage, providing that the bride should have two hundred pounds out of his estate. This matter was adjusted by the court after his death. The inventory of his estate amounted to three hundred and fifty pounds. He died December 14, 1670, and his widow married (second), November 8, 1675, Jeremiah Judson, and died in May, 1706. Children: Samuel, of whom further; Sarah, born February 19, 1642; John, died young; Thomas, February 21, 1646; Dinah, July 14, 1648; Zachariah, December 14, 1651; Emma, October, 1653; Joseph, April 18, 1664; John, June 8, 1666; Priscilla, April 10, 1669.

(II) Samuel, son of Thomas and Emma (Seabrook) Fairchild, was born August 31, 1640, died about 1704. He married Mary, daughter of Moses Wheeler, Sr. Moses Wheeler was born in 1598, died in 1698. He was a shipwright and kept the Stratford ferry. In 1705 Mary (Wheeler) Fairchild married (second) as his third wife, Benjamin Beach, who died in 1713. Benjamin Beach, or his son, built the old house that stood where Mr. Dutcher's now stands. Samuel Fairchild had the following children: Robert, died before 1716; Samuel, born 1684, married Ruth Beach; Edward, born 1686, married Elizabeth Blakeman; Jonathan, of whom further.

(III) Jonathan, son of Samuel and Mary (Wheeler) Fairchild, born October 10, 1692, died November 28, 1772. He was a fuller and cloth dresser by trade. He married Eleanor Whiting, of Norwalk, Connecticut. He had seven children, five sons and two daughters, all of whom live in Redding, Connecticut; two of them were Thomas, and Abraham F., of whom further.

(IV) Abraham F., third son of Jonathan and Eleanor (Whiting) Fairchild, was born May 27, 1711, in Stratford, Connecticut. He lived for some time in Norwalk, whence he removed in 1746 to Redding, Connecticut, where he built the first fulling mill in the town. He married, in 1742, Rachel, daughter of Benjamin (2) Scribner, of Norwalk. Children: Abraham, born January 1, 1745; Ezekiel, October 26, 1746; Daniel, December 26, 1748; Isaac, March 4, 1751; David, June 5, 1753; Samuel, July 9, 1755; Stephen, March 7, 1758; Rachel, February 2, 1761; John, of whom further; Ellen, October 16, 1767. Six of his sons were soldiers of the revolution at the same time. David was captured by the British, and was held a prisoner in Trinity Church, New York, where smallpox raged. Stephen was wounded at the battle of Ridgefield. Isaac, the fourth son, married Rachel Banks, and settled in Liberty, New York.

(V) John F., eighth son of Abraham F. and Rachel (Scribner) Fairchild, was born March 13, 1764, in Redding, and in association with his brothers, Stephen and Samuel, built a grist mill, later known as Treadwell's mill. This was carried away by the great freshet of 1807, when a large stock of grain stored in the mill was scattered over the meadows below. The Fairchild brothers built a sawmill just below the grist mill, where planks were sawed for building huts for the revolutionary soldiers. John F. Fairchild married (first), January 6, 1793, Abigail Wakeman, of Weston, Connecticut, who was the mother of all his children. He married (second), June 4, 1821, Elizabeth Meeker. Children: Eli, of whom further; David, born March 9, 1797; Rachel, June 30, 1800; Moses, July 30, 1802; Henry, July 31, 1807; Elizabeth, August 13, 1809.

(VI) Eli, eldest son of John F. and Abigail (Wakeman) Fairchild, was born in Redding, Connecticut, November 15, 1795, died in Monticello, New York, June 4, 1885. In 1815 he removed to Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, making the journey on horseback and arriving there with only one dollar in his pocket. He attended the district schools of his native town, and by persistent study acquired a liberal education. In 1819 he formed a partnership with Cady & Russell, of Monticello, and engaged for several years in the manufacture of card backs used in carding cotton. In a few years he bought out his partners and continued the business alone. He was a wheelwright by trade, and built the first grist mill in the town, also the first iron foundry. He met with great success in his business ventures and acquired a large property. He

owned the controlling interest in the iron and flouring mills in Monticello; also much real estate in that town. He was a public-spirited citizen, giving all matters for the improvement of his town his active support. Through his influence, chiefly, the town, was made the county seat of Sullivan county. He never held political positions, although often urged to do so. He married, July 16, 1822, Clarissa, daughter of Amos and Lucy (Baxter) Wheeler. The ceremony was performed by the Rev. John Boyd, the first Presbyterian preacher in Monticello. Only one child was born of this marriage: Eli Wheeler, of whom further.

(VII) Eli Wheeler, son of Eli and Clarissa (Wheeler) Fairchild, was born November 16, 1824, in Monticello, died November 15, 1909. He began his education in the public schools, and at the age of thirteen years entered a Newburg private school taught by the Rev. Mr. Phinney. After three years at this school he attended Aurora Academy on Lake Cayuga and there prepared for college. He entered Union College as a sophomore in 1843, and graduated in 1846 with the degree of A. B. While a student in college he was connected with two of the fraternities there, the Sigma Phi and the Phi Beta Kappa. Taking up his law studies in the office of W. B. Wright, of Monticello, he was admitted to the bar at Albany in 1848, after which he opened an office for practice at Monticello in association with George W. Lord. Within a year thereafter he received the degree of Master of Arts from Union College. At the time of his death he was the oldest lawyer in the state. He was actively interested in education and was a trustee of Monticello Academy. During the civil war he served as postmaster at Monticello, taking the place of Major John Waller, who led a company of soldiers to the front. Mr. Fairchild was one of the promoters of the Port Jervis & Monticello railroad which was finished in 1870. He was a member of the New York State Historical Society. Formerly he was a member of the Presbyterian church, and an elder for many years; but he changed his membership and became connected with the Episcopal branch of the Protestant church. At his death he was a vestryman of St. John's Episcopal Church, and for twelve years prior. He was one of the founders of the first Republican papers in Monticello, New York. After the organization of the Republican party in 1856 he was among its most staunch supporters. A man of fine character, he was highly esteemed by his contemporaries and his memory will ever be revered by a filial family.

He married, February 21, 1869, Mary Christina, daughter of George J. and Nancy (Overton) Doll, of Rockland, Sullivan county, New York. Children: 1. Mary Cady, born April 15, 1870; married Frederick A. Torsch, September 29, 1898, and resides in Baltimore, Maryland; they have three children: Frederick Fairchild, born August 7, 1899; John Bauman, born August 26, 1901; Margaret Fairchild, April 18, 1906. 2. Agnes Doll, July 17, 1871; resides in Monticello, unmarried. 3. Abbie Eloise, January 23, 1873; married, November 2, 1903, John Wilber Morrison, of Baltimore, Maryland, and has one child, Marjorie Doll, born September 15, 1904. 4. Eli Francis, February 16, 1879, died two days short of one year old. 5. John Gifford, May 28, 1882; resides in Washington, District of Columbia; married Marie Helen Beatty, of Steubenville, Ohio, April 7, 1907; they have one child, Helen Christina, born November 4, 1910.

NEAFIE

The earliest mention of this name is probably found in the record of the Latin poet, Cnæus Nævius, born about B. C. 269. The family has been found in many European countries, as Neve in France and Belgium, Neeff in Holland, Naf or Nef in Switzerland, Naaff in Sweden, and Nafe in Germany. In early Dutch records in America it is also found spelled Nevius, Nafis, Neefies, Neefe, Naphey, and various other ways. Those of the family who have gained distinction in this country include the following names: Rev. John L. Nevius, D. D., for forty years a missionary to China; Rev. Elbert Nevius, an early missionary to Borneo; Jacob G. Neafie, a Philadelphia shipbuilder; J. A. J. Neafie, the well known actor; General Alfred Neafie, of Goshen, New York; Judge Henry M. Nevius, of New Jer-

E. W. Bachmeier

sey, and Colonel Garret V. Nevius, of Illinois, all descendants of Johannes Nevius, the progenitor of the family in America.

(I) Johannes Nevius, of the Neeff family of the Netherlands, was born in Holland about February, 1627, and died at "The Ferry," Brooklyn, New York, about June, 1672. He signed his name Nevius because he was a man of education, and desired to use the original Latin form from which other spellings of the name were derived. He spent his early days in Kampen, and when very young entered the university at Leyden, where he studied the classics and sciences. He also studied at Utrecht. In the year 1651, or possibly the previous year, he reached New Amsterdam, and probably at once engaged in business as a merchant. He is also spoken of as an importer and trader, and he became a man of good standing in the community, being an office holder and a man of some wealth. The first record found of him in New Amsterdam is that of his presence at a baptism on March 3, 1652. In the year following a palisade and small breastwork was constructed along the land side of the city, the expense of which it was expected would be borne by the West India Company, but an assessment was made against about forty-two merchants, and Johannes Nevius was assessed one hundred guilders, or about two hundred dollars. Between November 18 and December 31, 1653, he and his wife joined the Dutch church in the enclosure of the Fort. He owned a house and lot in New Amsterdam, at what is now No. 80 Broadway, in 1655, but this was taken from him by the city in 1657. December 8, 1654, he became one of the city schepens, to fill a vacancy, and on January 31, 1655, he was elected to serve another year's term. In the latter year he purchased a house on Pearl street, between Broad and Whitehall streets, which was sold in 1658. From 1657 to 1665 he served as city secretary, and by the end of this period had probably located at "The Ferry," on the Brooklyn side. He lived for some time in the stadt house, and at one time received permission to plant corn in the lot in the rear of the building. He located in Brooklyn prior to 1670, and his death occurred there before June 10, 1672, at which time his widow signed a petition to hold the ferry house.

The record of Johannes Nevius' intention of marriage is to be found in the old Dutch church of New York, as follows: "1653, 18 November, Johannes Nevius, of Solen in the Betuwe, and Ariaentje Bliejck, of Batavia, in the East Indies." The bride's maiden name was Adriaentje Bleijck, and her mother, mentioned in the records as Swartje Jans, was the wife of Cornelis de Potter, who was her second husband. The mother's maiden name was doubtless Jans and her first husband, a Mr. Bleijck. About 1660, after the death of Cornelis de Potter, she became a member of the church in Breuckelen, by certificate from the church in New Amsterdam. On April 30, 1679, she married Jan Stryker, who was born in Holland in 1615. She died in 1686. At the time of his marriage, Johannes Nevius was twenty-six years of age and his bride about seventeen or a little more. In 1674 Adriaentje Nevius married (second) Jan Aersen, who arrived in America from Holland in 1659 on the ship "Faith," and four children were born of this marriage: Helena, Aert, Mattheus and David. The last record of the mother of these children is found, May 2, 1686, and before 1689 she had died. Nine children were born to Johannes and Adriaentje (Bleijck) Nevius, namely: Johannes, born November 8, 1654, died in 1664; Sara, baptized August 27, 1656, died before February 16, 1665; Cornelis, born in 1657, died before January 19, 1661; Marie, baptized December 22, 1658; Cornelis, of whom further; Pieter, baptized in New Amsterdam, February 4, 1663; Sara Catharina, baptized in New York City, February 16, 1665; Johanna, baptized March 11, 1668; Catherine, born in Brooklyn, and baptized at Flatlands or Flatbush, in 1670.

(II) Cornelis, son of Johannes and Adriaentje (Bleijck) Nevius, was baptized at New Amsterdam January 19, 1661, and died between April 27 and October 23, 1711, at the age of fifty years. His surname was spelled in various ways in documents and records. He was the elder of the only two sons of Johannes Nevius to reach maturity, and he became a prosperous farmer. He was also the last Nevius who made a permanent home on Staten Island, his farm be-

ing located somewhere on the north shore, on the Kill von Kull. He removed to Staten Island about 1685 or the following year, and remained there until his death. In September, 1687, he took there the oath of allegiance. In 1689 he was commissioned ensign in Corsen's company of Richmond county. He had his cattle mark recorded at Richmond, May 15, 1697. In 1703 he signed the test oath or oath of allegiance, required at that time by the English government. On April 27, 1711, he made his will, and in it his name appears as Cornelius Neffe. He married, April 15, 1683, at Flatbush, Long Island, Agatha Joris Bouman, daughter of Joris Jacobs and Trientje Claessen, the banns being published March 25th, when she was twenty-one and he twenty-two years of age. Her father, Joris Jacobs, was born in 1626 in Amsterdam, Holland, and came over before 1660, when he bought a house and lot at "The Ferry." Agatha Bouman was baptized in Brooklyn, June 12, 1661. Children of Cornelis and Agatha Nevius: Johannes, baptized in 1684, died in infancy; Joris, born about 1686; Johannes (2), of whom further; Arientje, born in 1690; Tryntje, born after 1691; Metje, baptized in 1700; Sara, born about 1703; Cornelis, baptized in 1707, died in infancy. There were probably others.

(III) Johannes (2) Neefie, son of Cornelis and Agatha (Bouman) Nevius, was born on Staten Island, New York, about 1688, and died not earlier than 1748. In the records at Bergen his name was spelled Niifjes, Neefjes, and Neefie, and his descendants also spelled the name Neafie, Nafie, Nafee, Nafe, and in other ways. He lived on Staten Island about ten years after his marriage, or until 1720, when he removed to Slotterdam, Bergen county, New Jersey, where he lived twenty-three years and then sold out. He removed probably to New Brunswick, New Jersey, or possibly to The Ponds, now Oakland, near Pompton, Bergen county. While living at Slotterdam he attended church across the river in Essex county, now the First Reformed Dutch Church of the city of Passaic, then known as Acquackanonck. He was elected a deacon in this church. He married, October 9, 1710, at Bergen, now Jersey City Heights, New Jersey, Antje Gerretse Van Wagenen, who was baptized in New York, November 13, 1689, a daughter of Gerret Gerretse Jr. and Neesje Pieterse, both of whom came from Holland. Her father was born in 1658 and died at Bergen, October 9, 1732. Children of Johannes and Antje Neefie: Cornelis, baptized in 1711; Gerrit, of whom further; Eaje, born about 1715; Johannes, about 1718; Leeja, in 1720; Thomas, about 1722; Neesje, 1723; Pieter, baptized in 1724; Joris, born about 1726; Elizabeth, 1728; Jacobus, 1731.

(IV) Gerrit, second son and child of Johannes (2) and Antje (Gerretse) Neefie, was baptized at Port Richmond, New York, July 14, 1713, and died at Slotterdam in 1754. He and his wife were admitted members of the church at Acquackanonck, April 18, 1742. Two of their children were baptized at New Brunswick in 1747 and 1751 respectively, from which fact it is supposed they resided in that place during this period and then returned to Bergen county, locating at The Ponds. Mr. Neefie was married at Acquackanonck, in 1737, to Catalyntje, daughter of Jan and Tientje (Haring) Westervelt, who was born at Tappan, March 29, 1721, and was still living in 1708. Their children were: Antje, born about 1738; Cornelius, about 1740; John, of whom further; Margaret, about 1744; Tietje, about 1746; Annettie, 1751.

(V) John Neafie, second son of Gerrit and Catalyntje (Westervelt) Neefie, was born about 1742 and died October 26, 1816. His many real estate transactions are shown by deeds and mortgages recorded in Bergen and Essex counties. About 1796 he removed to New York City and lived at Nos. 46 and 83 Reed street and also in Jay street. In 1803 or 1804 he removed to Montgomery, Orange county, New York, where he spent the remainder of his life and where he was buried. He owned as slaves: William Cisco and wife, Jane, and one child, a girl. He is identical with the John Neasie (the old time "s" resembling an "f"), who enlisted May 5, 1778, in the New York line, Second Regiment, Sixth Company, Colonel Philip Van Cortlandt, for nine months, was discharged August 1, 1778, and again mustered in, September, 1778, and discharged November 19, 1778. His military record is thus spoken of by his great-granddaughter,

Alice Hart Neafie: "He later belonged to no regiment, but was a member of a separate company, which served on the 'Debatable Ground' in Rockland county and northern New Jersey. He was, however, one who helped 'hold the fort' in Central Park, on the arrival of the British." Again, she says of him: "In a list of people admitted to the bar of Orange county between the years 1800 and 1813 I find the name of 'John Neaffie.'" This is the same man and it was he who furnished information which led to the capture of the notorious Claudius Smith. In 1801, while living in New York City, John Neafie owned one hundred and thirty acres of land at Dutch Kills. He married (first) Catherine Post, who was the mother of his children. She was a daughter of Peter and Elizabeth (Van Voorhees) Post, and was born about 1750, and died November 29, 1811. He married (second), September 6, 1812, Mrs. Martha Hunt, widow of Joseph Hunt, who died about 1843. The children born to John Neafie were: Garret, born about 1771; Elizabeth, 1774; John, 1779; Peter, 1781; Cornelius, of whom further.

(VI) Cornelius, fourth and youngest son of John and Catherine (Post) Neafie, was born July 14, 1791, being baptized at Pompton Plains, and died November 11, 1854, at Ellenville, New York. He is said to have been the second cotton manufacturer in the state of New York, and he established an extensive business in this and other lines. In 1835 and again in 1839 he was elected justice of the peace in Orange county, and he also served as school commissioner. He was a useful and public-spirited citizen and held in high esteem. It is related by one of his descendants that his parents held their forefathers in such respect that he was not allowed to learn the English language until after he was fourteen years of age, Dutch being the language of the household. He accompanied his parents to Orange county where they became large landholders. Both he and his brother Peter learned the trade of carpenter, and in 1811 these two young men were engaged by Howland, Aspinwall & Company, to go on an expedition to Brazil, to make arrangements for getting out mahogany. However before the expedition could get started, Cornelius cut his knee in such a way as to render him an invalid for two years and cause a permanent lameness, and on this account Peter gave up the trip. His next business venture was when he cut a crop of rye given him by his father in 1813, when it was still necessary for him to use his crutch in walking. He was a keen and successful business man and had mills in several different parts of the country, his business office being on State street in New York. He stood well in business circles and had dealings with such men as Cornelius Vanderbilt and Thomas Cornell. He was at one time collector of the port of New York. He was a stanch Whig and a personal friend of Henry Clay, whose defeat as a presidential candidate greatly disappointed him. In 1852 he wound up his business affairs and moved to Ellenville, Ulster county, New York. On September 16, 1818, he married Rhoda Lyon, born November 20, 1789, at Morristown, New Jersey, and died September 10, 1875. Children: Rebecca Lyon, born in 1819; Eliza Maria, 1821; Sarah Jane, 1825, died in 1831; Henry Post, 1827; Julia Huyck, 1831, died in 1831; Alfred, of whom further; Sarah Jane (second), 1835, died in 1851.

(VII) General Alfred Neafie, younger son of Cornelius and Rhoda (Lyon) Neafie, was born January 8, 1832, in Walden, New York. He attended the village schools and expected to go through college and learn a profession, but on account of financial reverses suffered by his father, was obliged to give up this purpose and go to work. In 1851, at the age of nineteen years, he started in a sailing vessel the "Grecian" from New York, and six months later landed in San Francisco. He went to the gold fields soon after he landed, was successful in his enterprise there, and for three years lived a life of adventure. He was a member of the celebrated vigilance committee who apprehended various famous outlaws, including "Yankee Sullivan." While he was in the Grass Valley a party of gentlemen came from San Francisco to look over the gold fields, as sight-seers, and they were sent to Mr. Neafie, who cheerfully acted as guide and host. As they were leaving, cards were exchanged, and one of the party turned out to be Mr. John A. J. Neafie, of New York, then in the height of his fame as an actor.

This chance meeting proved the beginning of a warm and sincere friendship between the two men, who were cousins, although they had never met before, John A. J. Neafie being much the older and having spent many years in the south and west. As Alfred had intended returning to New York soon on account of the death of his father, the cousins decided to come back together by way of the Isthmus and visit Cuba, which trip proved delightful and memorable. Mr. Neafie then located in Ellenville, where his father had died in March of that year, and where his mother was still living. This was in 1854, and now he engaged in mercantile business, intending to remain in the town only temporarily, as he fully expected to return to California, but he stayed on and in 1858, married Ann Preston, daughter of a large glass manufacturer of Ellenville. A few years later the civil war stirred the country, and Mr. Neafie, like many other patriots. put aside his business interests and raised a company, joining the One Hundred and Fifty-sixth Regiment, New York Volunteers.

General Neafie's war record was brave and dignified, one of which his family have a right to be proud. Starting as lieutenant, he was rapidly promoted and soon became lieutenant-colonel of the regiment. Through the disability of his colonel he was in virtual command of his regiment almost all the time, and owing to the wounding of his superior officers, he was within command of the brigade an hour after the beginning of the battle of Winchester, a command which he held from that time until the close of the war. He received the rank of brevet brigadier-general for gallantry at the battles of Winchester, Fisher's Hill and Cedar Creek. The brilliant writer of the poem "Sheridan's Ride" did not quite tell the truth in his poem. It is true that there was great disorder in a part of the Union army when General Sheridan arrived, but the One Hundred and Fifty-sixth New York Volunteers, with Colonel Neafie at their head, were drawn up in line of battle and fighting like men, although surrounded on three sides by the enemy, when General Sheridan arrived from "twenty miles away." This fact was acknowledged by the gallant general himself in his account of the battle. It was told of General Neafie by one of the officers of the Thirty-eighth Massachusetts, who was cut off from his command and swept in with the One Hundred and Fifty-sixth New York, that he stood pale with feeling on that hill, and calling out: "Oh, men, for God's sake, for honor's sake, for your country's sake, don't flinch now!" To their eternal honor be it said they did not flinch, but held their ground. In an account of the battle written by a Confederate officer who was there, the same story is told of the regiment —that they stood alone on that battle ground, all the while fighting stubbornly and persistently, until help arrived. Colonel Neafie was also on General Grover's staff and held many positions of trust. He was well fitted by nature for an officer. General Philip St. George Cook, one of the martinets of the regular army, having refused to believe at one time that the One Hundred and Fifty-sixth Regiment was a volunteer organization, said, "It would do credit to the most highly trained of the regular army." After the close of the war General Neafie was urged by General Sheridan to remain in the regular army, being offered the rank of major, with the promise of rapid advancement, but he decided in favor of the civil walks of life, and after the age of thirty-four led a quiet business life.

It was General Neafie's active brain and foresight that made him successful in many ventures. During the war he was provost-marshal at Baton Rouge and at Alexandria, Louisiana. His offices while at Savannah were: supervisor of trade, collector of military taxes, and relief commissioner, and by virtue of his seniority of rank he was chief of the staff of the department. At the end of the Confederacy, about the time of the capture of Jefferson Davis, there were corralled and captured at Washington, Georgia, all of the archives of the Confederate government, including the headquarters' baggage and records of the various headquarters of the southern generals Beauregard, Polk, Joseph E. Johnston and Albert Sidney Johnston. These, together with $300,000,000 in cotton bonds, and specie amounting to $960,000 in gold and silver, and thirty wagon loads of valuable jewelry and articles of *virtu* which were sent inland from the banks of Mobile, Savannah, Charleston, Richmond

and other cities, were sent to Savannah and placed in the Marine Bank. A commission, consisting of General Neafie, two other Federal officers, and two treasury agents, was appointed, to inventory the public property and return to their proper owners all private property, which was done with as little delay as possible, everything being returned and accounted for in about two months. Jefferson Davis was then a prisoner in the double ender gunboat "Pontiac," in the harbor of Savannah, commanded by Lieutenant-Commander (later Admiral) Luce. Mrs. Davis and her two children were nominally in charge of General Neafie, although they were under no restraint. One of the children was a guest in the home where General Neafie lived, and the son, Jefferson Jr., a most lovable child, used frequently to drive with him in the evenings. Mrs. Davis stayed at the Pulaski House.

When the demonstration by the combined armies and fleets of the Army of the Gulf at Port Hudson occurred in March, 1863, and the fleet made the attack on Port Hudson, and two of the gunboats, the "Hartford" and "Albatross," passed the batteries and regained possession of the river between Port Hudson and Vicksburg, General Neafie was present. He was also present at the siege of Port Hudson, which capitulated on July 5th, the day following Vicksburg. The command had been there more than two months, and it was one of the most exhausting and deadly sieges of the whole war. The forces then went to Baton Rouge and garrisoned that post until the spring of 1864, when they went on the second Red River expedition. They had also been on the first Red River expedition. General Neafie, with his provost guard, four companies of the second Maryland cavalry, joined Colonel Gooding's cavalry brigade, formed the rear guard and held at bay the army of Kirby Smith and Magruder at Alexandria, until they fell back and delivered battle on the plains of Mansura, on the fifteen-mile prairie near Marksville, on the west bend of the Atchafalia. General Grover, with his staff and some invited guests, went from Atlanta to Charleston when the flag was raised over Fort Sumter by Sergeant Hart (Major Anderson in command), who had four years previous, at the same hour and minute, lowered the flag and marched out with the honors of war. The ceremony was performed on April 14, 1865. Although this flag had thirty shell holes, not a star had been shot out. On the 15th of April they returned to Savannah, and on the 16th General Neafie met the common council and mayor of the city and related to them the story of the raising of the flag at Sumter. His officers were in the city hall, and all present were in a joyous mood, when General Neafie saw an officer of the military telegraph department come hastily downstairs, his face ashen. He asked to see the general alone and confided to him the fact that he had just received news of the assassination of the president and the attack on Mr. Seward. General Neafie immediately accompanied him to communicate the news to General Grover, after which the troops were put under arms. Even then the rage of the Union army was so great that the officers could scarcely restrain their men, who thought the assassination had been by a Southerner. The commissions held by General Neafie in the One Hundred and Fifty-sixth New York Regiment were as follows: captain August 31, 1861; lieutenant-colonel, July 30, 1863; and brevet brigadier-general, March 13, 1865.

On May 18, 1858, General Neafie married Ann, daughter of Alvan Bacon Preston, who was born in Eastford, Connecticut, July 7, 1810. Children were born of this union as follows: 1. Alice Hart, of whom further. 2. Jessie Condit, born November 17, 1861, married, January 17, 1889, Russell J. Straight, of Bradford, Pennsylvania; they had no children. 3. Alvan Bacon Preston, born July 19, 1863, died April 28, 1864. 4. Ethel Grover, born April 10, 1872, died September 7, 1881. 5. Louise Capron, born May 3, 1877, died August 3, 1877.

(VIII) Alice Hart, eldest child of General Alfred and Ann (Preston) Neafie, was born June 15, 1859, in Ellenville, New York. Since 1879 Goshen has been her home. She has always taken great interest in historical studies and research, and is an authoress of no small reputation. Her extensive reading has led her to write upon such colonial subjects as the following: "Our Grandmothers' Attics"; "Flower Gardens of our Grandmothers"; "A Fragrance of Olden

Times"; "Our Grandmothers' China Closets"; "Romance of the Old Highways", and "The Patchwork Quilt". Miss Neafie is a member of the Middletown Monday Art Club and the Middletown City Federation of Women's Clubs, being chairman of the ninth judicial district in the latter state organization. She also belongs to Minisink Chapter, No. 586, Daughters of the American Revolution, in which she takes a deep interest; Holland Dames of New York City, which organization is made up of ladies who can trace descent from Dutch colonial ancestors, descendants of the ancient and honorable families of New Netherlands. She has held office in the Daughters of the American Revolution since the organization of the local chapter, and is now the first vice-regent. She brought out the first New York State Year Book of this organization, which has been widely circulated, and also a one hundred and fifty paged history, covering each of the one hundred and seven chapters in the state. Miss Neafie has for several years been greatly interested in the subject of colonial china, upon which she has lectured and written, and has also made a close study of portraits of George Washington, upon which subject she is well informed. She is a woman of literary taste as well as ability, and has made an exhaustive study of all subjects upon which she has lectured or written. She has an engaging personality, pleasing manners, and a large circle of true, sincere friends.

LAWRENCE

Lany Lawrence, born September 27, 1786, came of an old Putnam county family in New York state, and followed farming in his native place. He married, November 30, 1814, Laura Marilda Barnum, born February 24, 1795. Children: 1. Reuben, born December 25, 181—; married Elizabeth Brooks and had one child; he was a farmer in Putnam county. 2. Paddock, born June 22, 181—; never married. 3. Thankful, born December 8, 1824; married Alexander Lane, of East Chester, Westchester county, New York, a merchant in that town; no children. 4. Stephen Barnum, of whom further. 5. Sally A., born July 14, 182—; married Henry Crosby, a hotel keeper in Putnam county, and had two children, Frank, George, died in infancy. 6. Samuel, born May 13, 182—; married Elizabeth Calam, and had one son, Calam L., born at Ossining and now living there.

(II) Stephen Barnum, son of Lany Lawrence, was born May 17, 1826, died at Ossining in 1898. He was educated in the public schools, and became a general merchant at Danbury, Connecticut, removing after his marriage, to Ossining, New York, where he resided after retiring from business. In politics he was a Democrat, in religion a Presbyterian. He married, December 25, 1860, Catharine M. Vail, of New Castle, New York, born March 3, 1842, sister of Thomas L. Vail. The only child of Stephen Barnum and Catharine M. Lawrence was Elvaretta, born November 7, 1861, died March 24, 1896; she married Samuel V. Lane, son of Alexander Lane, of East Chester. Samuel V. Lane was born February 25, 1845, died April 16, 1906. They left two children; Lionel K. V., born August 3, 1891, and Samuel V., born March 14, 1896, both now living with their grandmother, Catharine M. Lawrence, in Ossining.

STICKLE

Nicholas Stickle, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, is said to have lived in Schoharie county, New York. He was probably a descendant of the Palatine family called Stickell. To-day some of the stock write the name Stickles. Child, Nicholas F., of whom further.

(II) Nicholas F., son of Nicholas Stickle, was in Columbia county, New York, in 1804 and removed to Summit, Schoharie county, New York, in 1810. He lived to the age of ninety-six. He married Deborah Dean. Children: 1. John, of whom further. 2. Elan N., born August 10, 1804; married, January 15, 1856, Hannah Mickle.

(III) John, son of Nicholas F. and Deborah (Dean) Stickle, was born in 1803. In 1810 he came to Summit with his father and brother. In 1838 he settled in Liberty, Sullivan county, New York. He married Maria Harris. Child, William, of whom further.

(IV) William, son of John and Maria (Harris) Stickle, married Martha Willey. Children: George, of whom further; William, Alwilda, Clarrissa, Seth.

(V) George, son of William and Martha (Willey) Stickle, resides at Liberty. He is

a railway mail carrier, on the route extending from Liberty to Youngsville, New York. He is a member of the Odd Fellows, a Republican in politics, and a Methodist. He married (first) Eliza Ann Smith, no children; married (second), January 8, 1879, Ida F., born June 21, 1855, daughter of Garret and Eunice (Benton) DeWitt (see Benton VI). Her father was a son of John DeWitt. Children of Garret and Eunice (Benton) DeWitt: 1. John, born December 15, 1849; married Elizabeth Hyde. 2. Cynthia, born March 31, 1852; married Bruce Robertson. 3. Clarissa, born July 17, 1853, died young. 4. Ida F., of previous mention. Children of George and Ida F. (DeWitt) Stickle: 1. Harry, born 1880, died aged seven months. 2. Frank, born May 3, 1882. He was educated at Liberty. For six years he has been a tailor at Liberty, and for the last three years of this period he has made ladies' clothing exclusively. He is a member of Freedom Lodge, No. 108, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Liberty, and a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Ada, daughter of Charles and Ann Scofield, of Port Jervis, New York. Children: Emmett, born January 13, 1907; Catharine Henrietta, born April 8, 1909; Leland Kenneth, born October 9, 1911. 3. Clara Bell, born December 18, 1884, employed by B. Frank. 4. Ora Augusta, born December 8, 1887. 5. Eunice Ann, born February 17, 1889. 6. Wesley George, born September 24, 1892. 7. Monroe Alvin, born March 18, 1895.

(The Benton Line.)

(I) Andrew Benton, the founder of this family, was born in England in 1620, died in Hartford, Connecticut, July 31, 1683. He probably came to America in 1630. Nine years after this date he is found in Milford, Connecticut, which in 1643 became a part of the New Haven colony. By 1663 he had removed to Hartford, Connecticut. He married (first) in 1649, Hannah, daughter of George and Ann Stocking; married (second) Anne, daughter of John Cole. Children, eight by first marriage and four by second: 1. John, born April 9, 1650, died May 24, 1650. 2. Hannah, baptized November 23, 1651. 3. Andrew, baptized August 14, 1653, died February 5, 1704; married Martha Spencer. 4. Mary, born April 14, 1655, died December 23, 1752; married October 23, 1685, Nathaniel Cole. 5. John, born October 7, 1656. 6. Samuel, of whom further. 7. Joseph, born about 1660, died August 12, 1753; married (first) —— Peck, (second), February 10, 1697, Sarah Waters. 8. Dorothy. 9. Ebenezer, baptized January 4, 1673. 10. Lydia, baptized February 13, 1675. 11. Hannah, baptized January 26, 1678; married (first), February 20, 1699, Edward Scofell, (second) Benjamin Smith. 12. John, baptized May 30, 1680, died before July, 1683.

(II) Samuel, son of Andrew and Hannah (Stocking) Benton, was born at Milford, August 15, 1658, died at Hartford, April 10, 1746. He held offices at Hartford and was a large land owner there and elsewhere. He was one of the original proprietors of Harvinton, Connecticut. He married Sarah, daughter of William and Mary Chatterton, who was born at New Haven, July 19, 1661. Children: 1. Samuel, born January 28, 1680, died February 8, 1763; married Mary Pomeroy. 2. Sarah, born September 28, 1685; married, January 11, 1702, Moses Blackley. 3. Hannah, born March 14, 1688; married (first), May 11, 1711, Samuel Kellogg, (second), October 20, 1716, Joseph Root. 4. Abigail, born December 9, 1691. 5. Caleb, born March 1, 1694, died July 25, 1776; married Hannah Ensign. 6. Daniel, born June 25, 1696, died July 25, 1726; married, January 3, 1722, Mary Skinner. 7. Jacob, of whom further. 8. Moses, born April 26, 1702, died May 11, 1755; married Miriam ——. 9. Lydia, baptized August 26, 1705.

(III) Jacob, son of Samuel and Sarah (Chatterton) Benton, was born at Hartford, Connecticut, September 21, 1698, died at Harvinton, November 23, 1761. He married (first), July 6, 1724, Abigail, daughter of Joshua and Martha (Skinner) Carter, who was born April 26, 1697, died at Hartford, September 20, 1725; (second), April 4, 1728, Elizabeth, daughter of Barnabas and Martha (Smith) Hinsdale, who was born January 9, 1703. Children, all except first named by second wife: 1. Abigail, born September 20, 1725; married Timothy Dodd. 2. Jacob, born January 8, 1728-9, died January 13, 1807; married Hannah ——; 3. Phinehas, born January 10, 1731-2, died August 16, 1749. 4. Amos, of whom further.

5. Barnabas, born January 3, 1734; married, February 15, 1758, Martha Griswold. 6. Elizabeth, born January 17, 1738.

(IV) Amos, son of Jacob and Elizabeth (Hinsdale) Benton, was born at Hartford, Connecticut, November 10, 1732, died February 20, 1797. He probably lived the last part of his life at Lenox, Berkshire county, Massachusetts. He married (first), May 13, 1756, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Hinsdale) White, who was born August 28, 1726, died August 17, 1757; married (second), January 18, 1759, Jerusha Buck, who died January 3, 1797. Children, all except first named by second wife: 1. Amos, born March 27, 1757. 2. Nathaniel White, born January 5, 1760. 3. Rimecon, born May 29, 1761, died in December, 1831. 4. Jerusha, born November 25, 1762. 5. Abigail, born January 23, 1765, died June 3, 1792; married Barnabas Ames. 6. Ichabod, of whom further. 7. Roger, born August 13, 1770. 8. Phineas, born September 12, 1772, died January 30, 1774.

(V) Ichabod, son of Amos and Jerusha (Buck) Benton, was born September 13, 1767, died January 14, 1854. He is probably the Ichabod Benton who in 1796 came "from Connecticut" to Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, with two others by the name Benton and settled in a valley, three miles west of the village now called Benton Hollow. He built a cabin and cleared some land; he was a hunter and trapper. He married Hannah White. Children, some born in Connecticut and some in New York: 1. Charles. 2. Noyes, married Betsey Parks. 3. Julius, of whom further. 4. Hannah, married John Brown. 5. Esther, married (first) Elisha Hawkins, (second) Judson Lair, of Liberty. 6. Phebe Annis, married David Lewis.

(VI) Julius, son of Ichabod and Hannah (White) Benton, married Cynthia Parks. Children: 1. Eunice, married Garrett, son of John and Maria (Beal) DeWitt (see Stickle V.). 2. Noyes, married Effie Willis, of Liberty. 3. Isaac, died young. 4. Elias, married Catharine Gray, of Livingston Manor, Sullivan county, New York. 5. Adeline, died young. 6. David, married Phebe Hall, of Claryville, Sullivan county, New York.

PLATT

The surname Platt has been early found in many countries, the word meaning an open level piece of land. In Norman-French the name was spelled Pradt, then Pratt; in German, Platz. Coats-of-arms were granted to half a dozen different branches of the family in England as early as the reign of Elizabeth, and some as early as 1326. Senator Orville Hitchcock Platt was descended through both father and mother from long lines of New England farmers, who for many generations held prominent station in the communities in which they lived. They held offices in church and town affairs, were landowners, deacons, tithingmen, and captains of militia. One ancestor was among those who marched to Fishkill in the Burgoyne campaign of October, 1777, to reinforce General Putnam. It was a sturdy, loyal, patriotic efficient New England stock.

(I) Deacon Richard Platt is believed to be the Richard who was baptized September 28, 1603, son of Joseph Platt, in the parish of Bovington, Hertfordshire, England. He settled as early as 1638 at New Haven, Connecticut, and was one of a party of sixty-one who formed a church settlement at Milford in the same colony, being the first settlers in that place November 20, 1639. At that time he had four in his family. He was chosen deacon at Milford in 1669. His will is dated January 24, 1683-84, and bequeathed to each of his nineteen grandsons. In August, 1889, a memorial stone, suitably inscribed to the pioneers, was placed in the new bridge over the Mapawaug at Milford. Children: 1. Mary, married (first) May 1, 1651, Luke Atkinson; (second), January 3, 1667, Thomas Wetherell. 2. John, settled in Norwalk; married Hannah Clark. 3. Isaac, of whom further. 4. Sarah. 5. Epenetus, baptized July 12, 1640; associated with his brother Isaac in his varied experience. 6. Hannah, born October 1, 1643. 7. Josiah, 1645. 8. Joseph, 1649; married, 1680, Mary Kellogg.

(II) Isaac, son of Deacon Richard Platt, was with his brother Epenetus enrolled among the fifty-seven landowners of Huntington, Long Island, in 1666. They were doubtless residents there for some years earlier. Both were admitted freemen, May 12, 1664, by the general assembly of Con-

ISAAC PLATT
Founder of Newspaper of Which Poughkeepsie Eagle is Successor.

necticut, then having jurisdiction over Long Island under the old charter, and their names appear among the proprietors in the patent of 1666, and again in the patent of 1668. Both were imprisoned in New York by Governor Andros in 1681 for attending a meeting of delegates of the several towns to obtain "a redress of grievances under his arbitrary rule." After their release a vote was passed at a town meeting to pay their expenses. He and his brother were among the sterling patriots of the time, fully recognizing and claiming their civil and religious rights. He bought land at Huntington in 1679 of John Greene, and of Jonathan Hammet May 15, 1683. He was recorder of Huntington in 1687, was captain of militia, and it is said of him that "he held every office of consequence in the gift of his townsmen." His death occured at Huntington July 31, 1691. He married (first) at Milford, Connecticut, March 12, 1640, Phebe Smith; (second) at Huntington about twenty years later, Elizabeth, daughter of Jonas Wood. Children, all by the second marriage: Elizabeth, born September 15, 1665; Jonas, August 16, 1667; John, born June 29, 1669; Mary, October 26, 1674; Joseph, September 8, 1677; Jacob, September 29, 1682.

(III) Little is known about John, Joseph and Jacob, sons of Isaac Platt. It is presumable that one of them was the father of Benoni, of whom further.

(IV) Benoni, son of —— Platt, appears as early as 1730 in North Castle, Westchester county, New York, where the records show he was a town officer. His will was made May 20, 1761, and proved May 14, 1763, indicating that he died in the latter year. His widow Hannah made her will March 8, 1764, and this was proved February 25, 1767. Children: Jonathan; Benoni (2), of whom further; and Abigail.

(V) Benoni (2), son of Benoni (1) and Hannah Platt, was born in 1734 at North Castle, and resided on the paternal homestead, where he died November 3, 1796. Children: Stephen, Cynthia, Hannah, Abigail, Deborah, and Benoni (3), of whom further.

(VI) Benoni (3), son of Benoni (2), Platt, was born August 8, 1764, in North Castle, died there May 13, 1824. He married (first) Charity Reynolds, and (second) Betsy Brush. Children of the first marriage: Orsamus, died without issue; Rachel, born October 15, 1787, married O. Marvin, and died in her twenty-fourth year, leaving no issue; Cynthia, died in her eighteenth year; Horton, born August 9, 1792, died December 18, 1867; Stephen, June 24, 1794; Charity, April 10, 1796; Reynolds, October 15, 1798; William, December 1, 1801; Jane Ann, February 4, 1804. Children of second wife: Edward Brush, born October 9, 1811; Lewis C., of whom further; Jesse Holly, December 3, 1820.

(VII) Lewis Canfield, son of Benoni (3) and Betsy (Brush) Platt, was born March 7, 1818, in North Castle, died at White Plains March 13, 1893. In early life he was a student in the academy at Bedford Village in his native county. He was graduated from Union College with the class of 1834, one which included several men since prominent in the history of the state. Taking up the study of law with Samuel E. Lyon, a leading lawyer in White Plains, he was admitted to the bar in 1843, and immediately opened an office for the practice of his profession at White Plains. Being industrious and painstaking he quickly built up a very satisfactory practice, and in more than forty years of activity at White Plains he transacted a great volume of business, especially in matters connected with real estate and probate. To the very last of his life he was an indefatigable worker, and his attention to business employed many hours a day. In 1879 his son, William P. Platt, became his partner in practice, and the firm of L. C. & W. P. Platt long ranked among the leaders at the Westchester bar.

In early life Mr. Platt was identified politically with the Whig party, and in 1846 he was elected on its ticket as supervisor of the town of White Plains. In the following year he was elected surrogate of the county, and by re-election served two terms of four years each. He was the first elected surrogate, the office having been previously filled by appointment. During the last year of his term as surrogate he was made candidate for county clerk on a fusion ticket composed of Whigs and Democrats, as opposed to the American ticket whose candidate was John P. Jenkins. Westchester county was then a stronghold of Know-

nothingism, and the fusion ticket was defeated. In the following year the Republican party became thoroughly organized, and Mr. Platt was among those who joined its ranks. He thus continued until after the civil war, which settled many of the issues that gave rise to the Republican party. Mr. Platt next supported the Liberal ticket, whose presidential candidate was Horace Greeley, and he was urged by both Democratic and Liberal leaders to become candidate for congress on the same ticket. He declined, but thenceforward was a consistent supporter of the Democratic party. After 1870 he was for two terms a trustee of the village of White Plains. In 1883 at the urgent solicitation of leading Democrats of the town he became candidate for supervisor against Elisha Horton, a popular Republican, who had been repeatedly elected in a town whose normal majority was Democratic. In this election Mr. Platt received a splendid majority of one hundred and sixty-eight. For nine successive years he was the unanimous nominee of the Democratic party, and with the exception of one year his election was practically unopposed by the Republicans. His death just before an election prevented his choice for another term. He was regarded as one of the best informed members of the county board of supervisors, and for a number of years he was chairman of the judiciary committee of that body.

Mr. Platt became a Free Mason May 15, 1859, and at the time of his death he was the oldest member of White Plains Lodge, No. 473. He was a regular attendant and liberal supporter of the Presbyterian church, and his funeral held there was attended as a last mark of respect by a great throng, many of whom could not find accommodations within the church. Many prominent citizens were present, and the fellow craftsmen of his fraternity, who passed resolutions of respect to his memory, as did also the courts. Rev. Dr. A. R. Macoubrey, his pastor, who could not be present at the funeral on account of illness, wrote the following tribute, which was read on the occasion:

Nothing since I have been laid aside in illness has moved me to so deep regret as that I am unable to stand in my place in his funeral services and utter my tribute of respect and love for Mr. Lewis C. Platt. I did not know that he was ill till the day upon the evening of which he died. I at once sent words of greeting from my sick room to his, but ere they could reach him God had seen it best that the end of the earthly life should be, and the rest eternal and perfect should be his. One cannot but be grateful that the experience of long distressing illness was not his ere the finger of God's silence was put upon his lips. One could not but be grateful, too, for the spirit that was his. I have wondered if ever any came to know him as he really was without loving him, his was so eminently and really an unselfish spirit. How many stories of his kindness will be told in the houses in this community. He was so frank and honest in every revelation of himself that all came instinctively to love him.

One in another part of this state, who himself had held a position of influence, once said to me that, from his ability and spirit in the days of his power, Mr. Platt could have occupied the highest position in our state had the spirit of ambition possessed him. I have known him but in these years of his age since his three-score years and ten. There has been indeed in his physique the suggestion of years; but one forgot this in his active life, quick step, clear, vigorous intellect, sustained interest in all the welfare of the community and of those with whom he was associated in life. Who that knew him was ready to have him go hence? But the Lord has chosen, and there is never error in His judgment or failure in His love; and gently as a father dealeth with his little child He has taken him unto Himself.

Shut within my room these weeks, I have no word from him in his illness to bear unto my speech; but I know of his simple, earnest faith in Christ and of the tender turning of his spirit toward the cross, through which alone our spirits know pardon, cherish hope and pass unto the life eternal.

In the vision of my congregation as it now comes before me, no face is more distinct than his. Always was he in his place in the Sabbath morning, and in the Sabbath afternoon service also, listening with an earnestness that made my gaze often seek his face. I shall so miss his presence from the inspirations and helps in the worship of the Lord's house! However early I was in entering the church I was rarely there before him. Often a few words of salutation would be exchanged on my way to the pulpit. I must wait now to see his face again and get his greeting, and see the revelation of his tender, true spirit until it is in our Father's house on high.

And so we go hence, one by one.

He married Laura Popham, born in Scarsdale, daughter of William S. and Eliza (Hill) Popham. Children: Benoni; William Popham, of whom further; Lewis C. (2), Mary Shinbrook, Alathea Hill, Eliza Hill, Julia Wood, and Theodora.

(VIII) William Popham, second son of Lewis C. and Laura (Popham) Platt, was born May 16, 1858, in White Plains. He

William P. Platt.

was reared and educated in that village, completing his literary studies in the high school. He began the study of law with his father, and after thorough preparation was admitted to the bar May 15, 1879, the day he became legally of age, the law not considering the fraction of a day in determining when one attains his majority. He at once became a partner in his father's law practice, and until the death of the latter the firm continued under the title of L. C. & W. P. Platt. For some time after his father's death Mr. Platt continued practice alone, and subsequently formed a partnership with Farrington M. Thompson, under the style of Platt & Thompson. Mr. Platt has always engaged in general practice and is well versed in all branches of jurisprudence. In 1889 he was nominated on the Democratic ticket for district attorney of Westchester county, and was elected for a term of three years. Before the close of this term he was renominated and again elected. In 1896 he was the candidate of his party for the office of county judge, and was defeated by a small majority in that election, which swept nearly all the Republican candidates in the United States into office. The average majority of the candidates of this party in Westchester county at that election was between two and three thousand. He was subsequently again a candidate for district attorney, and in 1901 was elected county judge. On his retirement from the office of district attorney in 1895 he resumed the private practice of law, and has been concerned in much of the important litigation held in Westchester county.

He is especially distinguished as a trial lawyer, being skilled in the examination of witnesses, and adept in the introduction of testimony on his own side of the case. He was retained in the defence of many homicide cases besides those he prosecuted when district attorney. One of the important cases entrusted to his care involved the estate of John McCaffery in the probate court of Chicago, Illinois, in which large sums were at stake. Judge Platt's success in his chosen profession has been due to the industrious application of his talents and to his keen and brilliant mind. His preparation of cases has been marked by thoroughness, and he was always found well prepared for any contingency in the trial of his cases. Among the most notable of his criminal cases was the defence of Frank Brouty charged with the murder of Constable Wood of Mount Vernon. After a stubborn contest, which was carried through the court of appeals, the defendant was convicted, but his life was saved, and the victory was one which reflected great credit upon the ability of Mr. Platt as a trial lawyer. Judge Platt is a vestryman of Grace Church at White Plains. He is also an active member of White Plains Lodge, No. 473, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; the Medico-Legal Society of the United States; the Democratic Club, of New York City; and the Knollwood Country Club, of White Plains. He is at all times and under all circumstances a gentleman of dignified and affable manners, a champion of truth and right, and a possessor of the respect and esteem of his contemporaries.

He married, October 1, 1890, Sarah Dean, born April 28, 1861, daughter of Moses W. and Sarah (Stuart) Dean. They have two sons; Stuart (Dean) Platt, born February 24, 1896; and William Popham, Jr., August 18, 1900. Their handsome country residence is situated within the corporate limits of White Plains, and is the scene of generous hospitality and the home of many cultured gatherings.

CRARY

This name seems to be of Scotch origin, and was implanted quite early in this country, long before there was any extended immigration of people of Scotch lineage. It has been actively identified with the settlement of Sullivan county in this state, and has contributed much to its material, social and moral development.

(I) Peter Crary, a native of Scotland, settled in the town of New London, Connecticut, as early as 1663, and died there in 1708. His residence was on the east side of the Thames river in what is now Groton. He married, December 31, 1677, Christobel, daughter of John and Hannah (Lake) Gallup, of New London and Stonington, Connecticut. Children: Peter, of whom further; Margaret, baptized August 20, 1682; John, August 8, 1686; William, November 6,

1687; Christobel, born February, 1689; Robert, May 11, 1690; Ann (Hannah), July 17, 1692.

(II) Peter (2), eldest son of Peter (1) and Christobel (Gallup) Crary, was baptized April 13, 1682, in Stonington, Connecticut, and resided in the town of Groton. He married, January 11, 1710, Ann Culver. Children: Peter, born January 6, 1711; Thomas, February 2, 1712; Ann, November 29, 1713; Lucy, December 29, 1715; Nathan, of whom further; Unis, August 26, 1719; Humphrey, September 7, 1721; Temperance, November 2, 1723; Desire, baptized October 26, 1729.

(III) Nathan, third son of Peter (2) and Ann (Culver) Crary, was born October 7, 1717, in Groton, where he resided through life, and died March 24, 1798. He was a soldier of the revolutionary war, enlisting August 2, 1778, in Captain Cady's company, Colonel Chapman's regiment, and was discharged September 12, 1778. He married (first), November 2, 1742, Dorothy, daughter of William and Hannah (Gallup) Wheeler, born March 15, 1721, died May 5, 1787. He married (second) in 1788, Ruth Searles, of Preston, Connecticut, born March 1, 1765, daughter of Constant and Hannah (Minor) Searles, formerly of Stonington. Children of first marriage: Thomas, of whom further; Nathan, born March 6, 1746; Anna, March 7, 1749; Isaac, July 17, 1751; Lucy, April, 1753; Eunice, April 28, 1755; Prudence, April 6, 1757; Dorothy, March 26, 1759; Hannah, November 1, 1761. Child of second marriage: Jesse, born April 1, 1789.

(IV) Thomas, eldest child of Nathan and Dorothy (Wheeler) Crary, was born October 1, 1744, in Groton, and resided in that town. He married, January 9, 1772, Mehitable Mason, of Massachusetts. Among their children was Thomas, of whom further.

(V) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) and Mehitable (Mason) Crary, was born January 11, 1775, in Groton, and resided for a time in Stonington, Connecticut. Thence he removed in 1801 to Sullivan county, New York, settling one mile east of the present village of Liberty. He was the first supervisor of the town of Liberty, and was subsequently judge of the court of common pleas. He married, in February, 1797, Polly Holmes. Children: 1. Calvert, of whom further. 2. Mehitable Mason, born May 16, 1801, died September 28, 1890; married Thomas Morton and resided in Rockland, Sullivan county, New York; children: Thomas Crary, Mary Esther and Jay Morton. Thomas (2) Crary died December 28, 1851; his widow died March 9, 1862.

(VI) Calvert, son of Thomas (2) and Polly (Holmes) Crary, was born August 11, 1798, probably in Stonington, Connecticut, and died June 1, 1878, in Liberty, New York. He inherited a farm at Liberty, which he cultivated and improved, and resided for the remainder of his days. He married, March 12, 1823, Eliza Hill, born December 1, 1803, died October 25, 1897, the daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Banks) Hill. Children: 1. Horace H., born August 29, 1824, in Liberty, died in Binghamton, 1898; married Polly Burr. 2. Mary, born July 21, 1826, died about two years old. 3. Joseph M., born December 31, 1828, died at Pine Bush, New York; married Ann Hill, of Liberty, who is still living at Pine Bush, and had three children: Ida, Edna and Gussie. 4. Mary A., born June 30, 1831; married J. Newton Young, of Liberty, and resides at Warren, Pennsylvania; children: Carrie, Isabelle, Joseph and Charlotte. 5. Thomas, born June 22, 1834, resides at Hancock, Delaware county, New York; married Frances M. Bradley; children: Roscoe, Laverne and Delos. 6. Denison, born October 12, 1836, resides in Canisteo, New York; married Alma Hoxie, of Stockport, Delaware county, Pennsylvania; children: Warren, Edwin B., Preston, Jay D., Hettie, Allen H., Polly B., Grant, and Horace H. 7. George, born October 29, 1839, resides in Liberty on the old home farm; married Mary Fisk, of Parksville; children: Ella, Elizabeth, Howard, William, and Jane M. 8. Jerry, born June 14, 1842, resides at Warren, Pennsylvania; married Netty Dunham, of that town; children: Horace A., Minor D., Clare, and Marion. 9. Sarah E., born April 24, 1845, in Liberty; married in 1872, Denison Fisk; children: Ralph M., born September 10, 1879, and Densia, October 13, 1884. Ralph M. Fisk married Jenny Fairchild, of New York. His father, Denison Fisk, was born March 3, 1839, in Liberty. During the civil war he enlisted in Company F, Fifty-sixth New York Volunteers at Liberty, October

27, 1861; he was wounded at Fair Oaks, in 1862. He died on March 13, 1884, in Liberty; while driving with his wife and son he was thrown from the carriage, receiving such severe injuries that he lived only two hours after the accident.

LOCKWOOD

The surname Lockwood is of very ancient origin and is mentioned in the Doomsday Book. It is a place name, and several branches of the family are found in England, in Staffordshire, Middlesex, Yorkshire, Essex and Northampton. In the reign of Edward III John Lockwood was a member of the royal party, and was wounded at the battle of Naseby, 1327. The name is given mention in 1322, and in 1472 the Lockwood estate in Yorkshire passed by marriage to Henshaw. In 1530 Rev. Richard Lockwood was rector of Dingley, Northampton, and had a coat-of-arms which was: Argent a fesse between three martletts sable. Robert and Edward Lockwood were in Winthrop's fleet, which came from England to Massachusetts in 1630.

(I) Robert Lockwood settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, where he was admitted a freeman March 9, 1637. As early as 1641 he removed to Fairfield, Connecticut, where he died in 1658. The inventory of his estate made September 4 of that year, amounted to four hundred and sixty-seven pounds and three shillings. He was a soldier in Connecticut, April 30, 1646, was made a freeman of that colony May 20, 1652, and appointed sergeant May, 1657. In 1650 he sold a house and lot in Fairfield, and is said to have lived for a time in Norwalk, Connecticut. His widow, Susannah, married (second) Jeffrey Ferris, and died at Greenwich, Connecticut, December 23, 1660. Children: Jonathan, of whom further; Deborah, born October 12, 1636; Joseph, August 6, 1638; Daniel, March 21, 1640; Ephraim, December 1, 1641; Gershom, September 6, 1643; John; Abigail, married John Harlow, of Fairfield; Sarah; Mary, married Jonathan Husted.

(II) Lieutenant Jonathan Lockwood, eldest child of Robert and Susannah Lockwood, was born September 10, 1634, in Watertown, Massachusetts, died May 12, 1688, in Greenwich, Connecticut. He resided in Stamford, Connecticut, from 1660 to 1665, and sold his property there in the latter year. He was a freeman of the colony in 1670, and assistant in 1671-2, being one of the twenty-seven proprietors of that town which he represented four years in the general court. On the occasion of his death the town passed resolutions of regret. He married Mary, daughter of Geoffrey and Judy Ferris of Wethersfield, later of Greenwich. She married (second) in 1696, Thomas (3) Merritt (see Merritt III). Children: Jonathan; Robert; Gershom; Joseph, of whom further; Still; John; Sarah; Abigail.

(III) Joseph, fourth son of Lieutenant Jonathan and Mary (Ferris) Lockwood, was born 1675 in Stamford, Connecticut, died in 1759, in Poundridge, Westchester county, New York. He was made a freeman at Stamford, February 7, 1697, and removed to Westchester county in 1743, being a pioneer in the section where he settled. He married (first) May 19, 1698, Elizabeth Ayres, who died December 16, 1715; married (second) August 10, 1716, Margery Webb, born October 4, 1683, died January 2, 1737, daughter of James and Hannah (Scofield) Webb. Children of the first wife: Joseph; Hannah; John; Nathaniel, died young; Elizabeth; Isabelle; Mary; Reuben. Children of the second wife: Nathaniel; Nathan; and James, of whom further.

(IV) Lieutenant-Colonel James, youngest child of Joseph and Margery (Webb) Lockwood, was born July 15, 1722, in Stamford, Connecticut. He was appointed lieutenant colonel by the colony of Connecticut, October 2, 1751. He married, September 5, 1741, Mary Norton, and had children: Mary; James; Jacob, of whom further; Susannah; Thankful; Elizabeth; Lydia; Esther.

(V) Jacob, second son of Lieutenant-Colonel James and Mary (Norton) Lockwood, was born in Stamford. He settled in New Canaan, Connecticut, joining the Shakers of Lebanon, in which body he was an elder until his death. He married Mary Pellum (or Pelham), and had sons: James (2), of whom further, and John.

(VI) James (2), son of Jacob and Mary (Pellum) Lockwood, was born in New Canaan, Connecticut, and probably settled in Poundridge, New York, before 1809. He was there from 1817 to 1822, and from 1826

to 1833 resided in Bedford, Westchester county, New York. He appears to have lived in Fishkill from 1811 to 1815, and was a soldier in the war of 1812. By trade he was a wheelwright. He married, August 3, 1808, in Poundridge, Nancy J., daughter of Jonathan Albin. Children: Hannah; Sidney; Mary; Jeremiah T., of whom further; Jacob Morris; Nancy J., Elizabeth; John H.; Charles; Ann M.

(VII) Jeremiah Talcott, second son of James (2) and Nancy J. (Albin) Lockwood, was born January 7, 1815, in New Canaan, Connecticut. He grew up in that town and in Canaan. He learned the trade of wheelwright from his father. After receiving the ordinary education of his time he settled in Bedford, New York, where he operated a wheelwright shop for some time, and the building he occupied is now used as a residence. He subsequently went to New York City, where he was employed at his trade by Fielding Brothers. In 1858 he went to Katonah, Westchester county, where he engaged in farming, and died February 15, 1868. He was an active member of the Baptist church, in which he held an official position, and was a stanch supporter of the Republican party from the time of its organization. He was a member of the order of United American Mechanics.

He married, April 6, 1833, Jane, daughter of Simeon and Annie (Ackert) Shurragar. She was descended from an old Dutch family founded in this country by Andres Schurger, of Hoog in Dintsmand, Holland. He married, June 10, 1764, Magdalene Schawangkong, and came to America soon after his marriage, settling near Kingston. He was killed by a marauding party of Indians and Tories under the notorious Brant, September 12, 1778. His buildings were burned and his cattle driven away. His wife escaped with her son, Simeon, born May 21, 1770, who grew up in Ulster county, and settled at New Platz. He married, at Kingston, May 31, 1792, Annie Ackert, born December 22, 1774, and they were the parents of Jane, wife of Jeremiah T. Lockwood. Children: 1. Annie Amelia, died in New York City; married John Wilkinson. 2. Phebe Jane, died young. 3. James Simeon Sidney, died March 30, 1910, at White Plains, New York. 4. Phebe Jane, married Thomas Rushmore; resides at Angel Camp, California. 5. Benjamin Franklin, resides in White Plains. 6. Jeremiah Talcott (2), of whom further. 7. Melinda Frances, widow of Joseph Drew, resides in New York. 8. Anodiram Judson, died young. 9. Selina Letitia. 10. Mary Elizabeth, resides in New York.

(VIII) Jeremiah Talcott (2), third son of Jeremiah Talcott (1) and Jane (Shurragar) Lockwood, was born November 3, 1846, in New Canaan. He grew up in New York and Katonah, receiving his education in the public schools. At the age of sixteen he enlisted, August 28, 1862, as a soldier of the civil war. He endeavored several times during the summer of 1862 to obtain the consent of his parents to his enlistment. They already had one son at the front and sought to retain the youth at home. In August he was sent by his father to New York to pay an insurance premium, and while there he entered a recruiting office and enrolled his name among the defenders of the Union. Although this step was much regretted by the parents they placed no further obstacle in his way and assisted in preparing him for service. On leaving home his mother gave him a testament, which he carried in his inner pocket, and which is still in his possession, stained with the blood which flowed from his wound on the day of the attack before Petersburg. He became a member of Company A, Fourth New York Heavy Artillery, being the youngest member of that organization. This was stationed in defense of Washington, until March, 1864, when it went into the field, participating in the Wilderness campaign, the engagements at Todd's Tavern, Spottsylvania, North Anna, Shelton's Farm, Cold Harbor and Petersburg. In the latter engagement he received what was nearly a fatal wound, being shot by a rifle ball through the right side, June 18, 1864, while engaged in a charge. He was a little in advance, and the bullet entered his right side between the second and third rib, passing through the body and coming out below the shoulder blade. The line advanced beyond him, and subsequently fell back, when two of his comrades helped him up and carried him to a place of safety. Upon this spot Fort Hell, opposite Fort Damnation, was built. Young Lock-

wood was removed to the Carver United States General Hospital, where he remained until his discharge, August 28, 1865. Mr. Lockwood has preserved many mementos of the civil war, and has been very active in promoting the work of the Grand Army of the Republic. One of these highly cherished mementos is a letter from his old commander, General Hancock, dated February 25, 1879, written in response to a request for the General's photograph. The General sent two and said: "They are the best I have. One was taken in 1864,—about January. I was not then perfectly well; very thin. I had not recovered from my wound of Gettysburg, the previous July 3d. The second was taken in 1866, when I did not take quite so much exercise as during the war. I was then stationed in Baltimore, Maryland. I am very glad to comply with your wish. I always have a warm place in my breast for men who served under and with me. I am, Very truly yours, Winfield Scott Hancock."

At the close of the war Mr. Lockwood returned to his native county and engaged in the arts of peace. He entered the employ of Hoyt Brothers, who maintained a furniture store at Katonah, and continued in their employment as salesman for a period of thirteen years. In 1880 he purchased a furniture store in White Plains, then located on Railroad avenue, and here conducted business for sixteen years. In 1896 he built a handsome structure on Grove street, White Plains, where he conducts an extensive furniture and undertaking business and storage warehouse. In 1908 the business was incorporated under the firm name of The J. T. Lockwood Furniture Company, with J. T. Lockwood as president and treasurer, A. H. Lockwood, vice-president, and L. C. Lockwood, secretary. He is one of the leading undertakers of Westchester county, and has served as president of the Undertakers' Association of Westchester, Putnam and Rockland counties. In 1898 he was appointed, by Governor Black, a member of the board of managers of the State Reformatory for Women, at Bedford, New York. He has never been a seeker of political preferment, although one of the most active and earnest supporters of the Republican party. He is at present serving as water commissioner at White Plains, is chairman of the board of trustees of the Memorial Methodist church of that town, and is a past commander of McKeel Post, No. 120, Grand Army of the Republic, which he organized in 1868. For over twenty years he has been treasurer of the board of education at White Plains, and for fourteen years has been treasurer of the White Plains Building & Loan Association. He is a director of the Citizens' Bank, and a trustee and second vice-president of the Home Savings Bank. Two years after locating in White Plains he lost all he possessed by fraud, but immediately set to work with characteristic industry and determination to redeem his losses, and has won a deserved success. On his return from war he was forced to abandon the continuation of his studies in order to care for his mother; but his business experiences, observations and reading have made him one of the best informed citizens of his town, and he is respected and esteemed among his associates.

He married, at White Plains, November 21, 1888, Louisa Carpenter, born in Tiffin, Ohio, daughter of Franklin and Helen Moore (Roberts) Carpenter, the former a native of Vermont, born 1831, the latter a native of Connecticut (see Moore IX). Franklin Carpenter was a son of Richard Carpenter, who was born March 23, 1791. Mr. and Mrs. Lockwood have a son, Richard C. Lockwood.

(The Moore Line.)

This name came into England with William the Conqueror, in 1066. Thomas de More was among the survivors of the battle of Hastings, October 11 of that year, and was a recipient of many favors at the hands of the triumphant invader. All the antiquarians of Scotland and authorities on genealogy are agreed that the name Dennistoun of Dennis-toun ranks with the most eminent and ancient in the realms of the United Kingdom. It certainly dates back to 1016, and probably earlier, and Joanna or Janet, daughter of Sir Hugh de Dangieltown, married Sir Adam More, of Rowallan, and became the mother of Elizabeth More, who, in 1347, married King Robert II, of Scotland, from whom sprang the long line of Stuart monarchs. Another Janet, about

1400, married her cousin, Sir Adam More, of Rowallan. This motto has been preserved by the Dennis-touns: "Kings came of us; not we of kings." The name of Moore has been numerously borne in England, Scotland, and later, in Ireland, representatives of this family having filled distinguished positions in the United Kingdom, and several of them occupied seats as members of parliament. They have also been eminent in military affairs. Richard Moore came in the "Mayflower" to Scituate, Massachusetts, and the name is common in the records of Plymouth, Newbury and Salem, the earliest settlements in the state.

(I) Thomas Moore was probably at Dorchester, Massachusetts, but remained there only a short time, removing in 1639 to Windsor, Connecticut, where he had a residence on Broad street, and died in 1645. He was a juror in 1639 and 1642. Among his children were: John, of whom further; and Hannah. He was undoubtedly an old man when he arrived in America with his son.

(II) Deacon John Moore, son of Thomas Moore, came to Dorchester, Massachusetts, from England in 1630. He was among the original party which removed thence with Rev. Warham to Windsor, where he was often a juror and was deputy to the general court in 1643. He was ordained deacon of the church July 11, 1651, and so continued until his death September 18, 1677. He was a large dealer in real estate, engaged in farming, manufactured pike heads, and built a ferry about 1671. He erected his house on a lot on Broad street green, and in 1676 contributed six shillings and sixpence to the Connecticut Colonial Relief Fund for the poor of other colonies. His wife's name was Abigail, surname unknown, and they were married June 16, 1639. She was living December 22, 1677, and was a member of the Windsor church. Children: Mindwell; John (2), of whom further; and Elizabeth.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) and Abigail Moore, was born December 5, 1645, in Windsor, Connecticut, where he made his home. He bought a large tract of land in Simsbury, where he may have resided for a time. After the flight of the residents of that town from Indian attacks, one or more Simsbury proprietors' meetings was held in his house in Windsor. He married (first) September 21, 1664, Hannah Goffe, who died April 4, 1697. He married (second), December 17, 1701, Martha Farnsworth. His first wife was the mother of his children: John; Thomas (2); Samuel; Nathaniel; Edward; Joseph, of whom further; Josiah; Martha.

(IV) Joseph, sixth son of John (2) and Hannah (Goffe) Moore, was born about 1675, in Windsor, died there August 15, 1713. He married Sarah Brown, born August 29, 1681, in Windsor, daughter of Peter (2) and Mary (Gillett) Brown, of that town. She was a granddaughter of Peter Brown, a carpenter, who came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, on the "Mayflower," in 1620, and had one acre of land assigned him there in 1623. He shared in the division of cattle in 1627, and died in 1633, the inventory of his estate being made October 4 of that year. The order of court regarding this settlement says he had "divers children by divers wives." His second wife, Mary, survived him and administered the estate, receiving by order of court all he had except fifteen pounds which went to two daughters, probably by the first marriage. At that time she had a family of small children. Peter (2), son of Peter (1) Brown, was born about 1631-2, in Plymouth, died March 9, 1692, at the age of sixty years, in Windsor, Connecticut. He was admitted to the church at Windsor June 22, 1662, and six days later purchased a house and lot near the mill. In this house he probably resided until January 31, 1664, when he purchased what is still known as the Peter Brown place. The house was demolished about the year 1862. Here a Peter Brown was living and protested against the opening of a new road, about 1800, which left his home remote from the highway. Peter (2) Brown gave nine shillings and sixpence to the Colonial Relief Fund in 1676. He married, July 15, 1658, Mary, daughter of Jonathan Gillett, a native of Windsor. She owned the half way covenant at the Windsor church, July 17, 1659. Children: Mary; Hannah; Abigail; Hepzibah; Peter; John; Jonathan; Cornelius; Hester; Isabella; Deborah; Sarah, the eighth daughter, became the wife of Joseph Moore, as above noted; and two unnamed daughters, died unmarried. Among the children of Joseph Moore, was Joseph (2), of whom further.

(V) Joseph (2), youngest child of Joseph (1) and Sarah (Brown) Moore, was born August 11, 1712, in Windsor, where he passed his life, and died May 5, 1790. He married, May 20, 1735, Elizabeth Allyn, probably a member of the Scotch family of Allyns, residing in Windsor. She died May 11, 1790, surviving her husband only six days. Children: Joseph; Josiah; Elisha, of whom further; Hannah; Theophilus; Asa; Elizabeth, died young; Elizabeth Wakeman; Abijah; Anna; Sarah.

(VI) Elisha, third son of Joseph (2) and Elizabeth (Allyn) Moore, was born December 7, baptized December 16, 1739, in Windsor, died there in March, 1819. He was a collector and constable, and his official staff, bearing the name of George III, is still preserved by his descendants. His bravery is attested by the fact that he arrested several British military officers, stationed in Windsor, who on a certain convivial occasion became so boisterous and obstreperous that he was called upon to quell the disturbance. They had drawn a circle with chalk on the floor of the inn and threatened to kill any one who crossed the circle. This did not deter Constable Moore, and though an attempt was made upon his life he succeeded in arresting the offenders and quelling the disturbance. He served as a colonial soldier in the revolutionary war, being a quartermaster. By occupation he was a farmer. He married, December 3, 1761, his second cousin, Hannah, daughter of Thomas (3) and Hannah (Gillett) Moore, born October 30, 1743. She was a granddaughter of Thomas (2) Moore, son of John (2) Moore, mentioned above. Children: Esther; Thomas; Orson; Chloe; William, of whom further; Elisha.

(VII) William, third son of Elisha and Hannah (Moore) Moore, was born December 24, 1780, in Windsor, where he resided. He married, January 25, 1803, Lydia Case, of Simsbury. Children: Esther; Jane; Catherine; Amanda; Margaret Owen, of whom further; Lydia; Elizabeth; Julia; Harriet; Orson; John.

(VIII) Margaret Owen, fifth daughter of William and Lydia (Case) Moore, was born in 1809, at Windsor, died 1885. She married James Roberts, born in 1803, died in 1837. They had children: Catherine; Helen Moore, of whom further; James; Margaret.

(IX) Helen Moore, second daughter of James and Margaret Owen (Moore) Roberts, was born 1831. She became the wife of Franklin Carpenter, of Vermont, born the same year. Children: Eugene; Richard; and Louisa, who became the wife of Jeremiah T. (2) Lockwood, of White Plains, New York (see Lockwood VIII).

MERRITT

In early New England records this name has various forms, such as Marrett, Maritt, Merritt, Mariott and Maryott. It was established in Massachusetts at an early period in the history of that colony, and many of the descendants still preserve the form Marrett.

(I) Thomas Marrett, born 1589, came to Massachusetts from England in 1635 and settled at Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he was made a freeman March 3, 1636, and died June 30, 1664. In 1638 he purchased an estate at the northeast corner of the present Dunster and Mount Auburn streets, having previously had a lot on the north side of Harvard street. He was a shoemaker by trade, and a prominent citizen, being deacon of the church, which was organized in 1636, and selectman from 1639 to 1647. He was accompanied to America by his wife Susannah and the following children, probably all born in England: Abigail; Susannah; John; Thomas (2), of whom further; and Hannah.

(II) Thomas (2) Merritt, second son of Thomas (1) Marrett, as his name appears in the records of Westchester county, was born about 1630-35. He resided in Cambridge until after the death of his father, being mentioned in the latter's will. He taught school in Dedham, Massachusetts, from December, 165—, to July, 1661, and was probably engaged in teaching in various places in New England, including Wethersfield, Connecticut, before his settlement in Rye, New York, which was then a part of Connecticut. He appears first in the records of Rye in 1673, and the John Merritt, who appears there in 1678 was probably his son by his first marriage. He married (second) in 1688, Abigail, daughter of Robert and Joan Frances, of Wethersfield, Connecticut, born there February 14, 1660. Thomas Merritt was

one of the purchasers of Hog Pen Ridge, September 4, 1680, and bought land adjoining John Merritt, November 22, 1682. He appears on a list of the proprietors of Rye in 1683; was constable, July 12, 1684; and witnessed deeds on various dates, including one September 13, 1684. He was one of the committee of three to deliver to the executors of John Budd, of Southold, Long Island, certain animals from his farm at Rye, June 11, 1685, and was one of the grantees of land conveyed to John Brundage, August 28, 1687. He was again a witness to a deed on January 15, 1688. He owned a home lot between Boyd and Disbrow, and two acres in the plains between Richard and Jonathan Vowles in 1688. He received a grant from the proprietors of Pine Island, adjoining his own meadows, February 14, 1690, and was a commissioner to renew Indian purchases at White Plains, April 12, 1684. He was a vestryman of the church at Rye in 1694-95 and 1697, and was on a committee to select a minister July 22, 1697, and a committee to build a meetinghouse, September 25 of the same year. He was collector of the minister's salary in 1697-8, and was among the grantees of the patent of Rye, issued at Hartford, January 26, 1696. On January 19 of the following year he appeared before the general court of Connecticut to obtain a charter for Rye, and was deputy to the general court in October, 1699. He was a townsman or trustee from 1697 to 1699, and a proprietor of Peningo Neck, December 11, 1699. In 1702 he was a member of the committee to run a line between White Plains and Colonel Heathcote's patent. In the following year he gave a lot to his son Thomas, which the latter was then occupying and obtained a deed of land, February 7, 1704. The records show various other purchases of land by him. He was supervisor in 1705, and on Christmas day of the following year received a deed of fifteen acres of land, for which he paid twenty-seven pounds. He was a member of the committee appointed November 1, 1707, to settle the line between Greenwich and Rye, and was one of the grantors of land in Willis Purchase, October 17, 1709. He served on the grand jury in 1713-14-15-16, and appears on an instrument permitting Isaac Anderson to build a mill, January 6, 1717, besides several other sales of land. He appears as a grantor on May 19, 1719, and again March 21, 1720. He probably died soon after this date. His residence was nearly opposite the site of the present Park Institute. He had sons: Thomas (3), of whom further; Joseph; Ephraim; Samuel.

(III) Thomas (3), eldest son of Thomas (2) Merritt, called Sergeant Merritt, resided in a house at Rye given him by his father in 1702, and died in 1719. He was one of the surveyors of the purchase of 1699, and bought six acres at Rye of Jonathan Vowles for seven pounds, March 8, 1705. He purchased thirteen acres adjoining this from Samuel Hoyt, January 21, 1709, the purchase price being twenty-five pounds. He was one of the surveyors for school houses, appointed January 29, 1711; was a vestryman of the Episcopal church, May 7, 1711; and townsman in 1713. He is on record assigning permission to Christopher Bridge to move a fence, October 18, 1715; was a proprietor of Peningo Neck in that year; and purchased house and lands from his brother, December 26, 1718. His residence was in a place called "The Cedars," and here he made his will, January 26, 1719. He married Mary, daughter of Geoffrey Ferris, and widow of Jonathan Lockwood, of Rye (see Lockwood II). Children: Thomas; Edward; John, of whom further; Benoni; Mercy.

(IV) John, third son of Thomas (3) and Mary (Ferris) Merritt, resided in Rye, his residence in 1727 being on King street. He was mentioned at Greenwich in 1721; made his will, July 1, 1751, which was proved before George Clinton, governor of the province at New York, August 20, 1753. In this instrument he appoints as a burial place a half-acre lot on the south side of King street, where some of his children were already buried. One-third of his estate was bequeathed to his wife Mary; his son Daniel received one hundred and sixty pounds, already loaned to him; and the son Caleb, lands in Greenwich and Rye; his son Nathan received land at Greenwich and, jointly with his brother Thomas, land at Rye; his son John received two hundred pounds in cash, and his daughters Phoebe, Amy and Ruth thirty pounds each. The residue of the estate was to go to daughters Mary and Han-

nah. The executors were the sons Caleb and Nathan, and son-in-law Reuben Green. He married Mary, daughter of John Brundage, who survived him and died in 1757. Children: Daniel, died 1799; Caleb, of whom further; Nathan, of whom further; John; Thomas, 1725; Mary, wife of Reuben Green; Hannah, married Samuel Pine; Amy, married Samuel Brown; Ruth, married Solomon Purdy; and Phoebe.

(V) Caleb, second son of John and Mary (Brundage) Merritt, born 1710 in Rye, died 1780 in Greenwich, where he made his home, and signed the petition for rebellion. He married, April 12, 1738, Elizabeth Purdy. Children: Caleb, of whom further; Daniel, born August 14, 1742; Reuben, June 6, 1744; Hannah, March 20, 1748; Elizabeth, February 2, 1750; Mary, November 25, 1753; Esther, November 22, 1757; Sylvanus, August 16, 1758; Rachel, July 20, 1760.

(VI) Caleb (2), eldest child of Caleb (1) and Elizabeth (Purdy) Merritt, was born February 1, 1739, in Greenwich. He was a soldier in the revolution, serving in Captain William Samuels' company, Fourth Regiment New York Militia. He married Deborah Lyon, and had children: Daniel, born February 26, 1760; Gilbert, of whom further; Elizabeth, August 4, 1764; Caleb, September 8, 1765; Mulmouth, November 20, 1768; Jean, January 21, 1771; Mary, September 12, 1773; Esther, October 5, 1775; Andrew, August 25, 1778; Deborah, November, 1785.

(VII) Gilbert, second son of Caleb (2) and Deborah (Lyon) Merritt, was born September 14, 1762, and resided at New Castle, where he was a farmer. He married Seba Carpenter, born July 4, 1760, in New Castle, daughter of Caleb and Amey (Carpenter), Carpenter. Children: James G., November 18, 1783; Daniel, July 10, 1785; Carpenter, born May 25, 1787; Benjamin, May 11, 1789; Amy, May 5, 1791; Caleb, March 14, 1794; Gilbert (2), of whom further; Elizabeth, twin of Gilbert, married John Tillott; John, May 23, 1799; Mary, May 2, 1802; married William Hewlett; Rachel, April 23, 1805.

(VIII) Gilbert (2), sixth son of Gilbert (1) and Seba (Carpenter) Merritt, was born April 26, 1797, in New Castle. He spent his life in that town, engaged in farming, dying about 1856. He was a painter and decorator, applying his art chiefly to houses and carriages, at Mount Kisco. He was a faithful member of the Methodist church, as was also his wife. He was of quiet and domestic tastes and took no part in public affairs, though highly esteemed by his fellow citizens. He married Lucretia Raymond, born November 16, 1807, died January 22, 1876, daughter of George and Jemimah Raymond. Children: Elizabeth, born January 31, 1826; Gilbert, January 28, 1828, died in New York about 1905; George W., of whom further; Lucretia, December 11, 1833, married William Lyon, and died in New York; John W., December 9, 1834, was a hotel keeper in New York City, where he died; Levi, July 14, 1837; Elvira, February 9, 1840, married Marritt Brundage, of Mount Kisco; Whiting, March 11, 1842, kept a hotel in New York, and died at Mount Kisco; William Henry, December 11, 1844, was a soldier of the civil war, and died in New York; Hannah Elizabeth, June 14, 1847, is the widow of Jonathan Marshall, a prominent lawyer of New York, and now resides in Chicago; Joseph, born December 17, 1849, died in infancy; Nathan, July 14, 1852, was a farmer at Mount Kisco, where he died.

(IX) George Washington, second son of Gilbert (2) and Lucretia (Raymond) Merritt, was born December 22, 1832, at Mount Kisco. He learned from his father the trade of painter and decorator, which occupied the short years of his life as a civilian. He was one of the most patriotic soldiers who served in the civil war, enlisting September 9, 1861, and re-enlisting October 2, 1863, at the expiration of his first term, serving throughout the struggle. He was a member of the Seventh New York Independent Battery, under Captain Peter Regan, and though he went through severe and protracted service, escaped without any wounds. He participated in the following battles and campaigns: the siege of Yorktown, battles of Williamsburg, Savage's Station, Fair Oaks, Malvern Hill and Harrison Landing, and the siege of Suffolk. He was also in action at Petersburg, Dutch Gap, Fort Harrison, Hatch's Run and Fort Walthal. Soon after his return to his native state he died as the result of exposure and hardship in the war. He married Abigail Rowland, born in 1829, in New Castle. She

married (second) Mathias Vernooy, with whom she removed to Monticello, New York, and now resides there, a widow. George W. Merritt was the father of two sons: George W., died of diphtheria at the age of ten years; and Joseph, of whom further.

(X) Joseph, son of George W. and Abigail (Rowland) Merritt, was born December 17, 1855, in the town of New Castle. When a small boy he removed with his mother to Sullivan county, New York, and from early life was accustomed to labor for his own support. He attended the public school and through his own efforts was able to complete the course at Monticello Academy. He pursued the study of law with Judge Arthur C. Butts, now a city magistrate in New York City, and was admitted to the bar in May, 1877. He commenced the practice of his profession in association with his preceptor, Mr. Butts, at Monticello, New York, and this association continued until 1885, when Mr. Merritt removed to Goshen, New York. Here he was associated with Hon. Henry Bacon for a period of twenty-five years, at the end of which time the partnership was dissolved. After the dissolution he engaged in practice, which he has since continued independently. For many years he was an attorney of the Erie railroad, and his practice has been general in character, making him widely known in Orange county. He is a member of the Orange County Bar Association, on whose grievance committee he served as a member. For the past fifteen years he has been president of the board of education at Goshen, and is a trustee and director of the Goshen National Bank. He is also a trustee and member of the Presbyterian church; a member of the Goshen Club, the Driving Park Club and the Knights of Pythias; and a trustee of the Goshen Light & Power Company. At the present time Mr. Merritt is attorney of both national banks of Goshen, and of the town of Goshen. In political principle he has always affiliated with the Republican party. While a resident of Sullivan county he served as special county judge and surrogate, and was for a short term (1892) treasurer of Orange county.

He married, November 10, 1887, Mary T. C. Cuddeback, born in 1856, May 17, at Cuddebackville, Orange county, daughter of Lewis and Caroline L. (Thompson) Cuddeback (see Cuddeback VI). Mrs. Merritt is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and past regent of Minisink Chapter; is an active member of the Presbyterian church, and president of the Ladies' Aid Society. Mr. and Mrs. Merritt are the parents of two sons: Lewis Cuddeback, a graduate of Williams College, class of 1912; and Henry Bacon, a student at the Salisbury School, Salisbury, Connecticut.

(V) Nathan, third son of John and Mary (Brundage) Merritt, was born July 20, 1721, in Rye, died January 28, 1813, in Greenwich, Connecticut. He probably resided in Rye until 1784, when he purchased for two hundred and seventy pounds, forty-seven acres of land at Greenwich. In 1804 he sold twenty acres there to his son Nathan for $159. He signed the petition for rebellion, and went on the bond of his brother Thomas for one hundred and fifty-nine pounds, May 15, 1775. This he had to pay as Thomas entered the British army, and his estates were confiscated. Nathan Merritt brought suit against the state of New York to recover the amount of this bond in 1797, and assigned the claim to his sons Nathan and John, August 6, 1798. He sold a school house and land on which it stood in King street, to his son Nathan, November 21, 1703, and sold seventy-three acres in Rye to his son Nathan for two hundred and fifty pounds, September 8, 1791.

He married Dinah Tucker, and they had children: 1. Ruth, born 1749, died 1832. 2. Nathan, of whom further. 3. Joseph, resided at Harrison. 4. Beniamin, lost at sea in 1788, while captain and half owner of the schooner "Good Hope." During the revolution he was first officer of the privateer "Putnam", carrying twenty guns. 5. James, born 1765, died 1801. 6. Jonathan, 1767, died 1814. 7. Deborah, died 1831.

(VI) Nathan (2), eldest child of Nathan (1) and Dinah (Tucker) Merritt, was born May 10, 1757, in Rye, died January 17, 1831, in New Castle. He resided in Greenwich where he was constable and tax collector in 1790-91-92. He was a slave-owner purchasing "Lib" and "Bet" of Thomas Barker for fifty-five pounds in October, 1783, "Peg" of Daniel Lyon, July 7, 1790, and "Henry,"

April 15, 1792. He received a deed of one hundred and eighty-two acres of land at Greenwich from Gideon Park, November 13, 1784, the purchase price being six hundred and six pounds. Another deed of six and one-half acres from Isaac Holmes bears date October 19, 1786, the price being forty-five pounds. From John Green he received seven acres, April 6, 1789, for fifty pounds; from William Knapp forty acres, October 6, 1789, for three hundred and nine pounds; from James Davenport, May 11, 1795, fifty acres for two hundred and eighty pounds; from Platt Mead, October 18, 1798, thirty acres for $500; from Isaac Seaman, April 4, 1799, four and one-half acres for $467; from Joseph Ogden, April 10, 1800, one hundred and forty-five acres at New Castle for six hundred pounds. His will was made February 8, 1814, and proved March 7, 1831. He was a captain in the continental army, and part owner of the schooner "Good Hope" in 1787. In religion he was a Presbyterian.

He married, October 15, 1782, Susanna, daughter of Joseph Wilson. Children: Wilson, born August 24, 1783, died September 27, 1836; Lucretia, October 8, 1785, died October 4, 1865; Benjamin, October 29, 1788, died August, 1832; Mary, July 23, 1791, died October 17, 1875; Eunice, May 18, 1794, died July 7, 1820; Elisha B., of whom further; Joseph Wilson, August 18, 1800, died August 23, 1870; Charity B., July 3, 1804.

(VII) Elisha B., third son of Nathan (2) and Susanna (Wilson) Merritt, was born August 24, 1797, in Greenwich, died October 13, 1877, in New Castle. He was a farmer, at New Castle, owning one hundred and forty-five acres of land, purchased by his father from Joseph Ogden, as above noted. He was an active and useful citizen of the town, serving as road master, tax collector and supervisor, and was active in the Presbyterian church, toward whose building at Mount Kisco he contributed $500. He married (first) Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel W. Coe, a revolutionary soldier of Rockland county, New York. After her death he married (second), January 1, 1856, her sister Catherine. Children: Elizabeth C., born August 8, 1832, died September 28, 1844; Benjamin E., of whom further; Edwin C., October 28, 1844, died ten days old.

(VIII) Benjamin E., elder son of Elisha B. and Elizabeth (Coe) Merritt, was born September 6, 1834, in New Castle, died April 25, 1889, at Mount Kisco, where he was a prominent and useful citizen, engaged in farming and milling. He was a regular attendant of the Presbyterian church, affiliated with the Masonic order, and was politically a Republican. He was a soldier of the civil war, enlisting in 1861 as a member of Company H, Fifth New York Heavy Artillery, and served until the close of the war in 1865.

He married, December 29, 1859, Eliza, daughter of Jacob and Catherine Hanshe, of New York City. Jacob Hanshe was born in a farm house on the site of the present Cooper Union, and was a soldier in the artillery in the war of 1812. Children: Griffin H., born September 22, 1860; Elisha B., November 19, 1861; George H., of whom further; B. Edwin, November 26, 1871, died before two years old.

(IX) George H., third son of Benjamin E. and Eliza (Hanshe) Merritt, was born August 12, 1869, at Mount Kisco, where he grew to manhood and received his education. He was appointed a patrolman of the New York police force on November 2, 1896, and was promoted to sergeant December 20, 1905. In religious faith Mr. Merritt is a Methodist. He is a member of the Free and Accepted Masons, and of the Royal Arcanum. From 1889 to 1894 he was a member of the Seventy-first Regiment, National Guard of New York.

He married (first), March 27, 1895, Olive E., daughter of William and Mary Horton, of Mount Kisco, who died March 9, 1896. He married (second), April 7, 1899, Elizabeth, daughter of Ferdinand Bohmer, of New York, a soldier of the civil war from 1861 to 1865, serving in Battery F, Fifth United States Light Artillery. There is one daughter of each marriage: Olive E., born February 28, 1896; and Ruth H., June 30, 1903.

(The Cuddeback Line.)

This is a place name originating in France, where Caudebec was a flourishing provincial capital, at the beginning of the seventeenth century. The revocation of the

edict of Nantes caused such a departure of the inhabitants as to practically ruin the town. The family of Cauddeback was a wealthy and prosperous one, but the religious persecution and murders which succeeded the revocation of the edict caused a very sudden removal. It is said that Jacob Cuddeback, founder of the family in this country was reading in his garden when informed by trusted servants that men were seeking to arrest him on account of his religious belief, and knowing that death was certain to be the consequence of his apprehension he made his way to the roof of a neighboring building, where he succeeded in hiding until an opportunity came to leave the country. It is not certain whether he went to England or Holland, but the family tradition states that he awaited for some time the arrival of his sisters with means for their common maintenance. Disappointed in this, however, with some of his old neighbors he set sail for America.

(I) Jacob Cuddeback (the name also appearing as Koddebek), landed in Maryland, whence he soon removed to New York, and in 1690 with four others he located at Peapack, on the Neversink river, six miles northeast of the present city of Port Jervis, in what was then and is now Orange county, New York. Only one settlement had been previously made within the limits of that county. They secured deeds of the land from the Indians and this was confirmed by a patent from the governor, October 14, 1697, covering about twelve hundred acres of land. For sixty years they lived in peace and quietude upon these lands until the outbreak of the French and Indian war, when they, in common with others, were forced to fight for the preservation of their homes. They were also annoyed by the claims of New Jersey to jurisdiction over their lands. Jacob Cuddeback lived to be nearly one hundred years old.

He married, at the Dutch church in New York City, October 21, 1695 (the banns having been previously published beginning with September 17), Margaret, daughter of Benjamin Prevoost, a trader of Kingston. As the only churches within reach of these hardy pioneers were those of the Dutch immigrants, they were accustomed to have their children baptized under the authority of that church. The pastors at Kingston were wont to make semiannual visits to the settlements, where they performed baptisms and other ecclesiastical duties, and the baptisms of a number of Jacob Cuddeback's children are found recorded at Kingston, and one in New York. It is presumable that business required a trip to New York and he took advantage of the occasion to have a child baptized. In the records of Kingston the name is spelled Koddebek and Coddebeck, in the Dutch church at New York it is given the former spelling. The first baptism recorded in Kingston was Maria, August 2, 1696; Benjamin was baptized February 19, 1699; Elsie, October 19, 1701; William, of whom further; Jacobus, July 7, 1706, at New York; Magdalena, June 13, 1712; Dinah, January 19, 1714, at Minisink, recorded at Kingston; Abraham, August 19, 1716, at Minisink; Naomi, January 16, 1726, at Rochester, recorded at Kingston. The eldest son died at the age of eighty, unmarried. Abraham, died at the age of eighty-eight years at Skaneateles, New York, where he went to join his children in old age. Jacobus married Jannetye Westbrook and lived in the neighborhood of his birth place. Maria married (first) Jurian Westfal, and (second) a Cole and lived to be nearly one hundred years old. Elsie married Harmanus Van Gorton, of Ulster county, and died at the age of eighty years, at Shipikunk. Dinah married Abraham Lowe, and died at Shipikunk at the age of seventy-four years. Eleanor married Evert Hoornbeck, and died seventy years old at Shipikunk. Naomi married Lodowycke Hoornbeck.

(II) William Caudebec, son of Jacob and Margaret (Prevoost) Cuddeback, was baptized June 21, 1704, at the Dutch church in New York, and inherited and resided on the paternal homestead, where he died in 1778. He used the original French spelling of the name Caudebec, but his children used the form Codebec, and later generations have given it the spelling now in use. He was a tall, muscular and large-boned man, over six feet in height and very strong. Talkative and witty he was fond of argument, especially in matters pertaining to the scriptures, with which he was very fa-

miliar, and was characterized as "a wise man in his time." He showed the soundness of his judgment by ridiculing the belief in witchcraft, which was quite prevalent in his time. He was a patriot during the revolution, but too old for service. Most of his sons served as officers or privates in the continental army. Though somewhat slack in business he was loved and respected and died much regretted. He married, April 8, 1732, Jacomyntjen Elting, of Old Platz, granddaughter of Jan Elting, the immigrant. Children: Jacobus, baptized June 19, 1734, at Minisink, became deranged, and lived to be eighty years old; Sarah, May 4, 1737, married Daniel Van Vliet; Abraham, of whom further; Benjamin, January 17, 1742, died in childhood; Roeloff Elting, January 20, 1745, died unmarried at the age of fifty years; Benjamin, June 21, 1747, was a farmer in Deer Park.

(III) Abraham Codebec, second son of William and Jacomyntjen (Elting) Caudebec, was baptized October 31, 1738, in Minisink, and was an active and useful citizen of the town of Deer Park. In association with his brother Benjamin and Captain Abraham Westphal, he built and operated a saw mill on Bushkill, near the Neversink river. He was captain of a company of Orange county militia, and distinguished himself in the revolutionary war by his bravery and prudent management of his command. He was an athletic and handsome man, standing six feet high, and weighing over two hundred pounds. He married Esther Gumaer, a descendant of one of the oldest Deer Park families, which was planted in that town simultaneously with that of Cuddeback. Among their children was William A., of whom further.

(IV) William A. Cuddeback, son of Abraham and Esther (Gumaer) Codebec, was born November 5, 1758, in the town of Deer Park, where he died January 27, 1846. He was a farmer, and a member of the Dutch Reformed church of Deer Park, whose records show him among its supporters from 1785 to 1789. He married Charlotte, daughter of Hermanus Van Inwegen, of Deer Park. Children: William, Abraham, Peter, Hermanus, James, Jacob, and Lewis, of whom further.

(V) Lewis, son of William A. and Charlotte (Van Inwegen) Cuddeback, was born January 16, 1807, in the town of Deer Park, died August 16, 1889, in Goshen. He was educated in the public schools of Deer Park, and was for some time a merchant in that town. In 1868 he was elected clerk of Orange county and removed to Goshen. He was a member of the Dutch Reformed church, and built a house of worship. Politically he was a Democrat. He was among the founders of the Goshen Savings Bank. He was a member of the constitutional convention in 1846, member of assembly, and supervisor of Deer Park for several terms.

He married, August 23, 1848, Caroline Lee Thompson, born July 3, 1822, died May 12, 1877, daughter of Rev. Andrew Thompson, a Presbyterian clergyman, whose last charge was at Mt. Hope, New York. Children: Augustus T., born June 27, 1849, resides in Goshen; William Hermanus, March 23, 1852, is an attorney at Buffalo; Mary T. C., of whom further; Catherine B., July 25, 1859, married Aaron Van Duzer Wallace, of Goshen.

(VI) Mary T. C., daughter of Lewis and Caroline Lee (Thompson) Cuddeback, was born May 17, 1856, at Cuddebackville, in Orange county. She was married, November 10, 1887, to Joseph Merritt, of Goshen (see Merritt X).

LYON

Thomas Lyon, "of Rye," the founder of this family, was born in England about 1621, died at Byram Neck, Greenwich, Fairfield county, Connecticut, in 1690, and was buried in the old family burying ground at Byram Neck. He is believed to have come into Fairfield from the Massachusetts Bay colony and to have been a brother or cousin to Richard and Henry Lyon, of Fairfield. He married (first) Martha Joanna, born in Groton Manor, England, May 9, 1630, and died in Stamford, Connecticut, probably about 1653, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Fones) Winthrop and granddaughter of the Hon. John Winthrop, governor of Massachusetts Bay. He married (second), about 1654, Mary, daughter of Simon Hoyt, of Stamford, Connecticut. Children: two by first marriage: 1. A daughter, died in infancy. 2. Marie, born in August, 1649, died before 1713; married (first) Joseph Stedwell, of

Rye, New York, (second) John Willson, of Bedford. 3. Abigail, born about 1654, died before 1713; married, April 3, 1672, John Banks Jr., of Fairfield. Their son, Joseph, born about 1674; married Hannah ——, who married (second) John (2) Lyon, of whom further. 4. John, of whom further. 5. Thomas, born in Greenwich, 1673, died in April or May, 1739; married Abigail, daughter of John Ogden, of Stamford. 6. Samuel, died unmarried, at Rye, New York, in 1713. 7. Joseph, born about 1677, died at Rye, February 21, 1761; married Sarah ——. 8. Elizabeth, died about 1712; married John Marshall Jr., of Greenwich. 9. Deborah, married —— Cone. 10. Sarah, married —— Merritt.

(II) John, son of Thomas and Mary (Hoyt) Lyon, was born, probably in Fairfield, Connecticut, about 1655, died in Greenwich, Connecticut, in 1736. He lived with his brother Samuel on the estate left by their father. John Lyon was a deputy to the general court of Connecticut from Fairfield from 1725 to 1730. February 27, 1698-99, a meeting of the town empowered certain representatives "to bargain with and sell unto John Lyon a certain tract of land lying up Byram river." At a town meeting, September 20, 1697, John Lyon was one of a committee appointed to choose a site for and to build the meeting house at Rye, New York. In April, 1699, he and Isaac Denman were chosen to lay out a road to White Plains; and in February, 1714, he was living at Bryam Neck. His wife's name is unknown. Children: 1. Thomas, born before 1689, died in 1732 or 1733; married Rebecca, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca Hobby, who married (second) before October 17, 1733, as his second wife, Samuel Banks. 2. Daniel, born about 1688, died in 1782; married Sarah, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Grumman) Jennings. 3. John, of whom further. 4. Ruth, living in 1736. 5. Mary, living in 1736. 6. Hannah, born 1704, baptized, February 15, 1748-49, aged forty-five, died about 1790; married, May 6, 1729, Thomas Close. 7. Jude, living in 1736.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Lyon, was born in Greenwich, Connecticut, lived and died at Byram Neck, his will being written, July 14, 1749 and proved August 10, of the same year, in New York City. He married Hannah, widow of Joseph, son of John and Abigail (Lyon) Banks (see Lyon I). Children: 1. John (3), born November 18, 1713, died about 1790; married Mary Miller. 2. Roger, of whom further. 3. Elizabeth, born January 12, 1718; married about 1737, Thomas Starr Treadwell. 4. James, born May 31, 1720, died in November, 1804; married Martha, daughter of David and Martha (Stedwell) Lyon and granddaughter of Thomas and Abigail (Ogden) Lyon. 5. Gilbert, born March 10, 1722, died before 1798; married Mary ——. 6. Ruth, born July 10, 1724, died June 22, 1804; married Abraham Bush. 7. Sarah, born December 10, 1727; married before 1749, Elnathan Mead.

(IV) Captain Roger Lyon, son of John (2) and Hannah Lyon, was born at Byram's Neck, Greenwich, Fairfield county, Connecticut, December 13 or 15, 1715, died at North Castle, Westchester county, New York, May 13, 1797. He removed from Byram's Neck to North Castle in early manhood and there purchased an extensive estate. In 1772 he was commissioned by Governor Tryon, of New York, captain of the middle battalion of the Westchester county militia, and served during the revolutionary war. When General Washington was on his way to White Plains, he and his staff were entertained at the home of Captain Roger Lyon, and the silver cup from which Washington drank on that occasion is now in the possession of Mr. G. Livingston Lyon, of White Plains. Captain Roger Lyon married Mary, daughter of Samuel and Susanna (Ogden) Willson of King street, Rye, New York. Children, all born in King street, Rye: 1. Roger, born in 1736, died in Bedford, Westchester county, New York, October, 1824; married Phebe, daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Mead) Lyon. 2. Justus, of whom further. 3. Glorianna, married, December 13, 1764, Andrew Kniffen or Sniffen. 4. Major Samuel, born May 14, 1747, died in Bedford, January 23, 1819; married (first) Mary Lounsbury, (second) Elizabeth Fleming. 5. Captain Gilbert, born in 1751, died at East Chester, New York, September 12, 1819; married Mary ——. 6. John, born about 1753, died about 1815; married Ruth ——.

Stephen D. Lyon

(V) Justus, son of Captain Roger and Mary (Willson) Lyon, was born in King street, Rye, Westchester county, New York, July 6, 1744, died in Bedford, Westchester county, New York, in 1815, his will being written November 7, 1808, and proved, December 27, 1815, at White Plains. He married Sarah Ferris, who was born October 19, 1746. Children: all born in Bedford: 1. Justus (2), born May 19, 1765. 2. Hannah, born March 27, 1766, died October 25, 1838; married ——. 3. Sarah or Sally, born October 24, 1769, died February 6, 1847; married James Tyler. 4. Stephen, born January 1, 1772, living at Sing Sing, New York, in November, 1808. 5. John, born September 20, 1779, died January 31, 1861; married Catharine Quereau. 6. William, of whom further. 7. Ferris, born March 20, 1789, died before February 16, 1856. 8. Betsey Ferris, born January 2, 1791; married Moses Wakeman Collyer.

(VI) William, son of Justus and Sarah (Ferris) Lyon, was born in Bedford, Westchester county, New York, August 3, 1783, died there April 14, 1844, and was buried in the Union cemetery, Bedford. He lived on his father's homestead, situated about a mile north of the village of Bedford, on property which was afterward sold to Mr. Orr, of New York City. He married Rachel, daughter of Jabez and Rachel Robertson, who was born September 8, 1785, died March 26, 1872, and was buried in the Union cemetery, Bedford. Children, all born in Bedford: 1. Stephen, of whom further. 2. William H., born December 29, 1812. 3. Harvey, born November 26, 1815. 4. Betsey, born December 25, 1818, died young. 5. Henry, born September 12, 1821, died August 9, 1847. 6. Betsey, born March 14, 1824. 7. Catharine, born April 10, 1826; married, October 18, 1860, David E. Haight. 8. Ferris, born April 26, 1828, died November 23, 1878; married Sarah Letitia Williamson. 9. Emily Robinson, born March 27, 1831; married, June 10, 1850, Addison, son of John and Sarah (Smith) Lyon.

(VII) Stephen, son of William and Rachel (Robertson) Lyon, was born in Bedford, Westchester county, New York, October 29, 1810, died there April 24, 1898. He married (first) Amanda A., daughter of John and Sarah (Mills) Miller, of Bedford, who was born May 14, 1814, died January 8, 1847, and was buried in the Union cemetery, Bedford. He married (second), October 16, 1850, Amy Ann, daughter of Samuel Wheeler, who was born October 4, 1815, and died March 27, 1897. Children, all by first marriage and all born in Bedford: 1. John Miller, born September 28, 1834, died February 22, 1902; married (first) Sarah Jane Clifford and (second) Jennie M. Baillie. He was for many years a prominent man in Port Chester, New York. 2. William Penn, of whom further. 3. Jeremiah Miller, born August 10, 1841, died September 29, 1908; married Susan Robertson. 4. Stephen E., born July 8, 1843, died December 21, 1851. 5. Amanda A., born August 20, 1846, died March 23, 1847.

(VIII) William Penn, son of Stephen and Amanda A. (Miller) Lyon, was born in Bedford, Westchester county, New York, February 7, 1836, died at Katonah, Westchester county, New York, March 29, 1908. He owned about one thousand acres of land in Katonah, and besides being a teacher in the district school there, he and his brother, Jeremiah Miller Lyon, were in partnership in the running of a general store and also in conducting an undertaking establishment. He married, September 16, 1874, Mary Ann, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Carpenter) Sniffen, of Round Hill, Connecticut, who was born December 13, 1839, died January 1, 1893, and is buried in Union cemetery, Bedford. Children, all born in Bedford: 1. Mabel Amanda, born January 4, 1876; married, June 2, 1898, George Seward Robinson. 2. Stephen D., of whom further.

(IX) Stephen D., son of William Penn and Mary Ann (Sniffen) Lyon, was born in Bedford, Westchester county, New York, October 16, 1882, and is now living in White Plains, Westchester county. He received his education at the public schools and at the Bedford Academy in Bedford; his future wife, who graduated from the Mount Kisco high school in 1903, being with him in the latter institution. At the age of twelve he went to work at the undertaking business, and in 1901 he bought out the R. B. Rand undertaking establishment in White Plains and has built up a prosperous business, owning the building in which his undertaking rooms now are, besides his

home on Mamaroneck avenue, White Plains. Mr. Lyon is a member of the Foresters of White Plains and of the Woodmen of America. He is also a member of the New York Embalming Association and of the New York Undertakers' Club. He married, June 1, 1904, Elsie A., daughter of Albert B. and Minnie C. (Brown) Miller, of Bedford, who was born December 24, 1883. Children, all born in White Plains: Beatrice E., born October 3, 1905; Ruth Mildred, born June 26, 1907.

BRADLEY

William Bradley, the founder of this family, was born in Ireland. He and his wife emigrated to New York City, and about 1825, after a short residence there, moved first to Orange county, New York, and later to Bethel, Sullivan county, New York, where he purchased a farm. He married Nancy Kennedy. Children: Jane M., lived and died in Bethel, married James Coots; John J., died in April, 1911, married Maria Coots, a relative of his sister Jane's husband; Robert Kennedy, referred to below; Alexander, died young; William (2), a cattle dealer, lived and died in Bethel; Abner M., a physician of 198 Broadway, New York City, unmarried.

(II) Robert Kennedy, son of William and Nancy (Kennedy) Bradley, was born in Bethel, Sullivan county, New York, in 1839, and is now living at Monticello, in the same county. He received a common school education and remained on his father's farm till he was twenty years old. He then went west for two years, after which he returned home, married, and settled in Monticello, where he has been living and keeping boarders for the past twenty-eight years. He married, in 1878, Nettie, daughter of P. R. and Lois (Lyon) Wood, of Briscoe, Sullivan county, New York. Children: 1. Theron R., born 1879, living in South Norwalk, Connecticut; graduate of Monticello high school and Albany School of Pharmacy, and now studying medicine; married Lauretto Ainsworth, of South Norwalk, Connecticut. 2. Harry A., born August 11, 1880; living in Yonkers, New York; graduate of Monticello high school and New York College of Pharmacy; is a druggist in Hageman's pharmacy, assistant manager; married Christene A. Toochen. 3. Lulu L., born June 27, 1883, living at home; graduate of Monticello high school, unmarried.

Mr. Bradley and his two sons are members of the Masonic fraternity. His wife and daughter are members of the Eastern Star, of the same order, and the family are members of the Presbyterian church. Mr. Bradley politically is a Democrat.

STRONG

Elder John Strong, the immigrant ancestor of all the known families of this surname in New England, and virtually all in this country, was born in Taunton, England, in 1605, son of Richard Strong. The family was originally located in county Shropshire, England, but one of the family married an heiress of Griffith, county Caernavon, Wales, and went thither to reside in 1545. Of this Welsh branch was Richard Strong, who was born in county Caernavon in 1561, and in 1590 removed to Taunton, Somersetshire, England, where he died in 1613, leaving besides his son John, a daughter Eleanor. John Strong lived at Taunton and Plymouth and finally, having strong Puritan sympathies and convictions, he and his sister came to New England, sailing March 20, 1630, in the ship "Mary and John," and landing at Nantasket (Hull). They settled in Dorchester, Massachusetts. The sister married Walter Deane, a tanner of Taunton, Massachusetts, and previously of Taunton, England. In 1635 John Strong moved to Hingham. He was admitted a freeman March 9, 1636, and moved to Taunton before December 4, 1638, when he was on the list of inhabitants and proprietors there, and remained at that place until 1645 or later. He was deputy from that town to the general court in Plymouth in 1641-43-44. He moved to Windsor, Connecticut, where he was appointed with four others "to superintend and bring forward the settlement of the place." He settled finally, however, in Northampton, Massachusetts, with which his name has been associated since. He was one of the first and most active founders and for a full forty years a prominent and influential citizen. He prospered in his business as a tanner and husbandman. His tanyard was on what is now the southwest corner of Market street,

near the railroad station. He owned some two hundred acres of land in and near Northampton. He was elected ruling elder of the church and ordained May 13, 1663. His first wife died on the passage or soon after landing in Massachusetts, and about two months later her baby died also. He married (second), in December, 1630, Abigail Ford, daughter of Thomas Ford, of Dorchester. She died, the mother of sixteen children, July 6, 1688, aged about eighty years. The genealogy states that the eldest and youngest children of Elder John Strong were thirty-nine years apart in age. His wife Abigail was probably not more than sixteen at the time of her marriage in 1630, and he was twenty-five. He died April 14, 1699, aged ninety-four years. He had at the time of his death one hundred and sixty descendants, among whom were seventeen children and at least thirty-three grandchildren. He made over his lands during his lifetime to his children. Children of the first wife: John, born in England in 1626; Infant, died in Dorchester, 1630. Children of second wife: Thomas, born about 1635; Jedediah, May 7, 1637; Josiah, died young; Return, about 1641; Elder Ebenezer, 1643; Abigail, about 1645; Elizabeth, in Windsor, February 24, 1647; Experience, August 4, 1650; Samuel, mentioned below; Joseph, twin, August 5, 1652, died young; Mary, October 26, 1654; Sarah, 1656; Hannah, May 30, 1659; Hester, June 7, 1661; Thankful, July 25, 1663; Jerijah, December 12, 1665.

(II) Samuel, son of Elder John Strong, was born August 5, 1652, died October 29, 1732. He married (first), June 19, 1684, Esther Clapp, who was born July 16, 1656, a daughter of Deacon Edward Clapp, a farmer of Northampton. She died, January 26, 1698, and he married (second), October 28, 1698, Mrs. Ruth Wright, widow of Joseph Wright. She was born August 27, 1663, a daughter of Isaac and Mary (Woodford) Sheldon. Children by first wife: Esther, born April 30, 1685; Samuel, January 21, 1687, died August 10, 1711, killed by Indians; Susannah, born February 26, 1688; Abigail, born January 1, 1689, died young; Abigail, November 23, 1690; Christian, March 1, 1692; Nehemiah, mentioned below; Ezra, October 14, 1697. Children by second wife: Mary, born May 19, 1701; Joseph, May 9, 1703; Josiah, May 17, 1705; Deacon Samuel, February 11, 1712-13.

(III) Nehemiah, son of Samuel Strong, was born about 1694, at Northampton, died February 28, 1772. He removed to Amherst, Massachusetts, about 1741. He married (first), about 1728, Hannah, born March 4, 1697, widow of Nathaniel Edwards, and daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Warner) French. She died August 31, 1761, and he married (second), April 24, 1764, Catherine Barrett, of Sunderland. Children by first wife: Professor Nehemiah, born February 24, 1730; Mary, February 21, 1732; Simeon, mentioned below.

(IV) Simeon Strong, LL. D., son of Nehemiah Strong, was born at Northampton, March 6, 1735-36, died December 14, 1805. He began to study theology, but on account of pulmonary trouble abandoned the church for law. He read in the office of Colonel John Worthington, of Springfield, and was sworn as an attorney in 1761. He became an eminent lawyer in his day. He represented Amherst in the general court in 1767-69, and in the state senate in 1793; from 1800 to 1805 he was justice of the supreme court. He was modest, hospitable and of strong character, fluent in speech, of retentive memory, brilliant intellect, discriminating in judgment. He married (first), January 12, 1763, Sarah Wright, who was born February 24, 1739-40, daughter of Stephen and Esther (Cook) Wright, of Northampton. She died December 3, 1783, and he married (second), in 1787, Mary (Whiting) Barron, widow of William Barron, of Petersham, Massachusetts. His widow died at West Springfield, February 12, 1808. Children by first wife: Simeon, born February 22, 1764; Hezekiah Wright, mentioned below; Polly, baptized June 11, 1775, died in 1777; Sally, born October 20, 1776, died February 26, 1777; John, born August 4, 1778; Hon. Solomon, born March 2, 1780; Lemuel, baptized August 10, 1783.

(V) Hezekiah Wright, son of Hon. Simeon Strong, was born December 24, 1768, at Amherst, died at Troy, New York, October 7, 1848. He studied law and attained distinction at the bar in Deerfield and Amherst. He was postmaster of Amherst several years, and lived at both Deerfield and

Amherst. He married, June 23, 1801, Martha, born at Belchertown, January 1, 1783, died June 30, 1844, daughter of Colonel Elijah and Diana (Hinsdale) Dwight. Children, born at Deerfield: 1. Frances Emeline, born September 16, 1802. 2. Sarah Sophia, February 15, 1805. 3. Elijah Dwight, August 18, 1808. Children, born at Amherst: 4. Henry Wright, mentioned below. 5. Hon. Marshall Mason, born September 3, 1813; died in Racine, Wisconsin, in 1864; studied two years in Amherst College, and one year at Union College, Schenectady; was admitted to the bar in Troy, New York, and removed to Racine in 1836; was elected in 1839 to the territorial council, where he was on a committee to revise the laws of the territory; served again from 1844 to 1847; was a delegate to the State Constitutional convention in 1846; was an active supporter of the Union during the civil war and a liberal contributor to the establishment of Racine College. 6. Martha Augusta, born November 30, 1818.

(VI) Hon. Henry Wright Strong, son of Hezekiah Wright Strong, was born at Amherst, December 11, 1810, died at Troy, February 28, 1848. He graduated from Amherst College in 1825, at the age of fourteen years and six months. The class of 1825 to which he belonged was the first that took the full course there. In 1827 he was admitted to the bar and began to practice in Troy, New York. He became in the course of time one of the most eminent lawyers of the state. He was recorder (magistrate) of the city for six years and was state senator five years, serving as chairman of the judiciary committee. He was once the nominee of his party for governor of the state. His cousin, Caleb Strong, was governor of Massachusetts from 1800 to 1807, United States senator six years, and governor again from 1812 to 1816. Largely through the efforts of Senator Henry Wright Strong laws were enacted to make the wife owner of her own property and to prevent creditors from seizing the implements and stock with which a man earns his living. He married, September 6, 1842, Sarah Elizabeth Cornell, who was born April 22, 1823, daughter of Luther and Sarah Bailey (White) Cornell. His widow married, June 2, 1853, Horace Herrington, a farmer of Brunswick, Rensselaer county. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Strong: Latham Cornell, mentioned below; Henry Wright Jr., born March 10, 1848, died July 2, 1851.

(VII) Latham Cornell, son of Henry Wright Strong, was born at Troy, New York, June 12, 1845. He inherited the talents of his father and paternal ancestors, who for generations were men of ability, character and distinction. He was graduated with the highest honors at Union College in the class of 1868, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts, receiving at commencement two first prizes, an honor that no graduate had previously received there. The brilliant poem that he read at commencement was afterward repeated on several occasions by request. He went abroad for a year after graduating and studied philosophy and literature at Heidelberg University, Germany, and made a tour of Europe. Upon his return he was for three years associate editor of the Troy *Daily Whig*. He was an active member of the Young Men's Association, of which he was corresponding secretary for a number of years and afterward president. In 1874 he was appointed aide-de-camp with the rank of colonel on Governor Tilden's staff. At the thirtieth annual convention of the Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity, of which he was a member, at Williamstown, Massachusetts, October 5, 1876, he read a poem, entitled "Looking Backward through the Gates." At the request of Abraham Lincoln Post, No. 13, Grand Army of the Republic, he wrote a poem for the Memorial Day exercises in 1878, entitled "Lilies and Roses." He was elected a member of the Phi Beta Kappa Society at Union College, Schenectady, June 24, 1879. He contributed from time to time to various newspapers and magazines. A series of European letters from him were published in the Troy *Press*, and a series of "Sleepy Hollow Sketches" in the Troy *Northern Budget*, besides many occasional poems in the Troy *Daily Times*, *Graphic* and *Independent*. His reputation grew until he came to be known as "Troy's poet laureate."

His first book was published in 1876 under the title of "Castle Windows" from the press of H. B. Nims & Company, Troy, and was received with high praise in the literary world. The *Boston Literary World* said of

the book: " 'Castle Windows' contains some of the finest verses of the day—strong, graphic, refined, polished." The New York *Tribune* said: "Latham Cornell Strong makes an excellent first appearance—very much such a one in lyric as the author of 'Deirdre' in epic poetry." The Troy *Daily Times*: "It is not alone the sweet cadences, unfaltering metre and beauty of expression which please the reader; underlying all is a stratum of deep thought. The very essence of musical rhythm is condensed in the 'Rhyme of Thula.' It is like the rippling of a mountain brook." *Harper's Monthly*: "His verse is well-nigh perfect in its finish, and in more than one stanza each line constitutes almost a separate picture. The experiences portrayed are somewhat mystical. We can think of nothing with which to compare his work so apt as one of those veiled statues which at once suggest and obscure an exquisitely lovely face."

He published in 1878 "Poke O' Moonshine," a poem founded on the romantic legend of the La Moille Valley on the shores of Lake Champlain, and it was also received with enthusiasm by readers and critics. Edgar Fawcett, the author and critic, wrote in *The Evolution*: "It is not hard to perceive that Mr. Latham Cornell Strong, in his recent poem, 'Poke O' Moonshine,' has proved himself possessed of the true poetic faculty. Mr. Strong's taste is never at fault. He has an unerring perception of fitness. He never offends us with a dissonance either in phrase or rhythm." His third and last book was entitled "Midsummer Dreams" and that also won a high place in American literature. His career was cut short by death at the age of thirty-four years, December 17, 1879. He was buried at Oakwood cemetery, Troy, where his father and grandfather are also buried. Of attractive personality, earnest, upright, able, cultivated and gifted, he seemed to have before him a brilliant future. He was an attendant of the Reformed church.

He married, January 26, 1871, Mary Eddy Fowler, who was born September 1, 1847, at Hoosick Falls, New York, daughter of Dr. Harvey W. Fowler. After his death, she married (second), in October, 1883, John Henry Furman, M. D., of Tarrytown, New York. Dr. Harvey W. Fowler was born at Lansingburg, New York, September 25, 1812, Mary (Eddy) Fowler, his wife, was born at Hoosick Falls, April 30, 1815, a daughter of Jonathan Eddy; she died from injuries received in a railroad accident on the Troy & Boston railroad near Hoosick Falls, Monday night, October 4, 1869. The Eddy family is traced to Rev. William Eddy, A. M., vicar St. Dunstan's Church, Cranbrook, county Kent, England, from 1591 to 1616, a native of Bristol, England; educated at Cambridge University, where he received the degree of Bachelor of Arts, and also that of Master of Arts from Trinity College in 1586; the same year he was appointed vicar of Cranbrook. After his death, in 1616, his sons Samuel and John came to America in the ship "Hand-maid" and located at Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1630. Samuel Eddy, the third in line, located at Middleborough, Massachusetts, a town near Plymouth, and died there in 1685. Dr. Fowler was of English ancestry. He was a cousin of Chancellor Reuben Walworth, of New York, and of Benjamin Walworth, whose son Benjamin married Charlotte Eddy, a sister of Mrs. Fowler.

Children of Latham Cornell and Mary Eddy (Fowler) Strong: 1. William Cornell, born at Lansingburg, New York, February 14, 1872; married, June 2, 1897, in Tarrytown, Edith Blanche Lockwood. 2. Clarence Edgar, born at Troy, March 24, 1874, died August 14, 1874. 3. Rae Latham, mentioned below.

(VIII) Dr. Rae Latham Strong, son of Latham Cornell Strong, was born at Troy, September 27, 1876. He attended Irving Institute at Tarrytown-on-Hudson, Professor Fancher's Military School, at Yonkers, and St. John's at Ossining, New York, and graduated from Columbia College, New York, in 1895, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He studied his profession at Buffalo Medical University, graduating in the class of 1899, and began to practice medicine at Tarrytown. After three years, on account of ill health, he went to the Adirondacks and there had charge of Gabriel's Sanatorium for tuberculosis patients at Paul Smith's station. In 1906 he made two trips as physician and surgeon on British steamships to Para, South America, and a thousand miles up the Amazon river. Since then

he has been in general practice at White Plains, Westchester county, New York. He is a member of the Omega Upsilon Phi fraternity, the Westchester County Medical Society, the New York State Medical Society and the American Medical Association.

He married, at Lynn, Massachusetts, October 3, 1900, Ethel Lee, born at Lynn, July 12, 1878, daughter of George Herbert and Jennie Ardelle (Colby) Cushman, the former a shoe manufacturer; children: Walter Colby and Ethel Lee. Mr. and Mrs. Strong have one child, Latham Cushman, born July 12, 1901, at Tarrytown.

KEITH

Rev. James Keith, the founder of this family, was born at or near the town of Keith, in the northern part of Scotland, in 1643 or 1644, and died July 23, 1719. The family has been one of some distinction in Scotland from the eleventh century; but efforts to trace the direct ancestry of the Rev. James Keith have been unsuccessful. He was educated at Aberdeen, Scotland, and emigrated to Massachusetts at the age of eighteen. Rev. Dr. Increase Mather, recommended him as the minister of a body of people of Duxbury, Massachusetts, which was to form a new settlement, now Bridgewater, Plymouth county, Massachusetts. Hence he became one of the first settlers of this town and its first minister. His merciful judgment, contrary to that of most others of his time, had great if not decisive weight in saving the life of the young son of the Indian, King Philip. A curious illustration of the customs of those days is afforded by his sermon text after the marriage of his daughter Mary. Her suitor, Ephraim Howard, was objectionable to the minister; the couple being secretly married, he preached the next Sunday from Hosea IV, 17: "Ephraim is joined to idols, let him alone." Time softened his resentment, however, and he preached again from Jeremiah XXXI, 20: "Is Ephraim my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spoke against I do earnestly remember him still." His funeral sermon was preached by Cotton Mather. He married (first), May 3, 1668, Susannah, daughter of Samuel Edson, who was born about 1640, and died October 16, 1705. Her father was also one of the first settlers of Bridgewater, and a deacon in the church. He married (second), in 1707, Mary Williams, widow of Thomas Williams, of Taunton, Massachusetts. Children, all by first marriage: James, born December 5, 1669, died October 21, 1739; married, September 3, 1695, Mary Thayer; Joseph, born February 14, 1675, married Elizabeth Fobes; Samuel, born in 1677, died in 1750, married Bethiah Fobes; Timothy, referred to below; John, born in 1688, died in 1761; married, April 18, 1711; Hannah Washburn; Josiah, married in 1703, Mary Lathrope; Margaret, married —— Hunt; Mary, married Ephraim Howard; Susanna, married Jonathan Howard.

(II) Timothy, son of Rev. James and Susannah (Edson) Keith, was born in 1683, or, according to another less probable account, April 3, 1675, and died November 8, 1767. He was one of the first settlers in the north parish, now North Bridgewater, early in the eighteenth century, and was moderator of the first meeting held after the parish became a precinct. He married, February 1, 1710, Hannah, daughter of Deacon Edward and Elizabeth (Howard) Fobes, who was born in 1686, and died May 23, 1765. Children: Timothy, born January 27, 1711, died in 1740, married, June 2, 1737, Bethiah Ames; Abiah, referred to below; Nathan, born December 16, 1714, died January 9, 1786, married, August 26, 1746, Hannah Snell; Hannah, born April 16, 1718, died in 1802, married, January 28, 1742, Daniel Ames.

(III) Abiah, son of Timothy and Hannah (Fobes) Keith, was born October 11, 1712, and died September 9, 1781. He married, August 22, 1737, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (William) Snell, who was born in 1716, and died June 11, 1804. Children: Mary, born April 6, 1738, married, June 25, 1759, Adam Howard; Reuben, born October 3, 1740, died April 11, 1758; Mehitable, born January 1, 1742, died March 21, 1747; Isaac, born May 13, 1744, died March 5, 1747; Anne, born September 30, 1748; Asa, referred to below; Bathsheba, born October 14, 1752, married, February 27, 1772, Edward Bass; Keziah, born April 12, 1754; Shepard, born November 3, 1756, married, March 12, 1795, Sally Hawes.

(IV) Asa, son of Abiah and Mary

(Snell) Keith, was born June 10, 1750. He died of smallpox, before 1795. His sons all removed from North Bridgewater. He married, June 21, 1774, Susanna, daughter of Ephraim and Susanna (Alden) Cary, who was born in 1750; she married (second), in 1795, Eleazar Keith. Children: Bethuel (1), referred to below; Mehitable, born April 26, 1778, died in 1813, married in 1800, John Keith; Asa, born May 12, 1783; Susanna, born March 10, 1785, died in 1813; Sibil, born February 3, 1787; Mary, born February 24, 1789, died in 1809.

(V) Bethuel (1), son of Asa and Susanna (Cary) Keith, was born June 5, 1775, and died at Randolph, Orange county, November 2, 1848. He married, March 30, 1802, Mary Pearson, who died July 4, 1862. Children: Mary, born August 30, 1803, married Asa Sprague; Martha F., born March 22, 1805, married Laban Ainsworth; Sally, born August 6, 1807, died June 12, 1825; Amelia, born March 13, 1809, married Samuel Bannister; Bethuel (2), referred to below; Asa, born September 24, 1813, married, October 4, 1836, Laura E. Story; Susan Glidden, born December 27, 1815, married Pheleg Morey; James Monroe, born April 15, 1819, married (first), August 20, 1849, Adeline Weatherbee; he married (second), October 16, 1856, Mary (——) Richardson, and (third), September 3, 1863, Louisa Josephine Dyer; Samuel, born July 16, 1821, married, June 17, 1847, Millicent Benson; Henry Clay, born April 26, 1823, married, September 4, 1849, Ruth C. Canney; George Hackett, born May 4, 1825, married, July 2, 1863, Henrietta S. Jewett.

(VI) Bethuel (2), son of Bethuel (1) and Mary (Pearson) Keith was born in Vermont, December 21, 1811. He settled at Stratford, Connecticut, where he practiced medicine. He married, July 1, 1835, Elizabeth Prescott Paine. Children: George Holland, referred to below; Francis Wayland, born August 26, 1844; Shepperd.

(VII) George Holland, son of Bethuel (2) and Elizabeth Prescott (Paine) Keith, was born at Dover, New Hampshire, October 27, 1840. In boyhood he had an attack of inflammatory rheumatism, which left him with severe heart disease, and this unabled him to enlist for the civil war. He was a manufacturing chemist. He was a Republican in politics, and a Unitarian in religion. He married, May 7, 1863, Lucy Ann, daughter of Uriah and Ruhamah (Clark) Wiggin, who was born at Dover, New Hampshire, July 12, 1840. Her father, son of Nathan Wiggin, was born at Stratham, Rockingham county, New Hampshire, November 11, 1811, and served in the New Hampshire legislature, both as representative and as senator. Her mother, daughter of Hardin Clark, was born at Petersham, Worcester county, Massachusetts, August 2, 1813. Children of George Holland and Lucy Ann (Wiggin) Keith: Elizabeth Wiggin, born June 7, 1864; Frederick Walter, born July 7, 1867; Horace Greeley, referred to below.

(VIII) Horace Greeley, son of George Holland and Lucy Ann (Wiggin) Keith, was born at East Orange, New Jersey, March 20, 1873. He attended the public schools of New York City and the College of the City of New York. Ill-health compelled him to leave the latter institution without finishing his course. When his health was restored, he entered the employ of a large wholesale notion house, but not liking commercial life, he prepared for the examination of the New York State Board of Regents. After passing this examination he entered in 1891, the New York Homeopathic Medical College and Flower Hospital, and graduated in the class of 1894. He spent a year at the Homeopathic hospital of Rochester, New York, and then in 1895, settled in Yonkers, New York, where he has since been engaged in the practice of medicine. Together with the courses mentioned, he studied, in the summer of 1893, in Edinburgh, Scotland, and visited many hospitals and clinics in foreign cities. He is a member of the American Institute of Homeopathy; the New York Homeopathic Medical Society; the Westchester Homeopathic Medical Society; the National Association for the Study and Prevention of Tuberculosis; the International Congress on Tuberculosis; the National Society of Electro Therapeutics; the Academy of Pathological Science; the Dunham Club; the Meissen Club; the Yonkers Clinical Club. He is a physician to the executive medical offices and president of the Yonkers Homeopathic Hospital and Maternity Hospital; examining physician of the Equitable Life Assurance So-

ciety, and the Bankers Life Insurance Company; examining physician to the New York State Hospital for Incipient Pulmonary Tuberculosis; examiner in lunacy, and a member of the board of directors of the Sprain Ridge Hospital. He is a Mason, a member of Nepperham Lodge, No. 736, of Yonkers. In politics, Dr. Keith is first a patriotic American citizen; by conviction he is a Republican. He and his family attend St. Andrew's Memorial Episcopal Church, Yonkers.

He married Mary Alberta, daughter of John Albert and Josephine (Eisenprice) Crandell, who was born in New York City, August 4, 1872. Her father was a banker. Children of John Albert and Josephine (Eisenprice) Crandell: Mary Alberta, referred to above; Maud Mecelia; Paul Morgan; John Stanley. Children of Dr. Horace Greeley and Mary Alberta (Crandell) Keith: Starr Crandell, born January 19, 1902; John Holland, born October 27, 1907.

GLOVER

The surname Glover is derived from the name of a trade, and the word itself was of Saxon origin, spelled golofre originally, and varied from time to time until the fourteenth century, when the present spelling became fixed. The family was seated at an ancient date in counties Warwick and Kent, England, and tradition connects the American family with the Warwickshire Glovers. Robert Glover, believed to be direct ancestor of the American line given below, was burned at the stake September 14, 1555, during the persecution of the Protestants in the reign of Bloody Mary. The story of his martyrdom is told in Fox's "Acts and Monuments," pages 814-819. He married Mary ——, and had sons Hugh and Edward, who succeeded to his estate at Baxterly, Warwickshire. The family has always been distinguished by its piety. The English coat-of-arms: Sable a chevron ermine between three crescents argent.

(I) Thomas Glover, English progenitor of all the American families, died in Rainhill parish, Prescott, Lancashire, England, December 13, 1619. His will was dated December 10, 1619. He married there February 10, 1594, Margery, daughter of Thomas Deane. Children: 1. Ellen, baptized February 2, 1595, married William Barnes. 2. John, twin, baptized July 27, 1599, died same day. 3. Elizabeth, twin, baptized July 27, 1599, died same day. 4. John, of whom further. 5. Henry, baptized February 15, 1603, married Abigail ——, went to New England and settled in Dedham, Massachusetts. 6. Anne, baptized October 19, 1605, died October, 1605. 7. Thomas, born 1607, married Deborah Rigby, of Cranston. 8. William, born 1609, married Mary Bolton, of Rainhill. 9. George, born 1611, married Margaret ——. 10. Jane, baptized September 13, 1612, married —— Watts. 11. Peter, baptized March 22, 1615.

(II) John, son of Thomas and Margery (Deane) Glover, was baptized in Rainhill parish, August 12, 1600, died February 1, 1653, in Boston, Massachusetts. About the year 1625 he was married in Rainhill, and the christian name of his wife was Anna. He inherited a large estate from his father, but instead of remaining in England to enjoy his wealth he joined the large company of colonists gathered by Governor Winthrop in 1630 and came to New England. His property in the old country he afterwards conveyed to his eldest son, who remained there and was a merchant in London in 1652. Prior to his emigration John went to London, where he joined the Honorable Artillery Company, becoming its captain, and in the records of that period is referred to as "the worshipful Mr. Glover." He was one of the organizers of the London Company for promoting colonization in New England in 1628, and came as a passenger in the "Mary and John," bringing with him besides a large number of cattle, the necessary servants, appliances and other supplies to establish and carry on a tannery. Settling in Dorchester he opened the first tannery in New England; was one of the organizers of the town in 1631; and when the church was organized in 1636, under the pastorship of Rev. Richard Mather, he and his wife Anna were among the subscribers to the covenant. Aside from holding important town offices he represented Dorchester in the general court from 1636 to 1652, when he became assistant governor, and in all he served the colony some eighteen years. In 1650 he removed to Boston, where he died February 1, 1653, while still serving as assistant governor.

He was not only prominent in Dorchester and Boston, but elsewhere, as he is mentioned in the records of Salem, Charlestown, Cambridge and Barnstable. His children, born in Rainhill and Dorchester, were: Thomas, Habakkuk, John; Nathaniel, of whom further; and Peletiah.

(III) Nathaniel, son of John (1) and Anna Glover, was born in 1630-31. He resided in Dorchester, and his death occurred there May 21, 1657, at the age of about twenty-six years. He married Mary Smith, born in Texteth Park, near Liverpool, July 20, 1630, daughter of Quartermaster John and Mary (Ryder) Smith. She married (second) Thomas Hinckley, of Barnstable, who was subsequently chosen governor of the Plymouth Colony, and died at Barnstable July 23, 1703. By her first husband, Nathaniel Glover, she had two sons: Nathaniel, and John (2), of whom further.

(IV) John (2), son of Nathaniel and Mary (Smith) Glover, was born March 15, baptized March 18, 1654, in Dorchester, died August 26, 1690, in the same town. He was six years old when his mother married Thomas Hinckley. He was then placed under the guardianship of his uncle Habakkuk Glover, and lived with his grandmother, Anna Glover in Boston, where he learned the cooper's trade. In 1672 he purchased a house and lot in Boston of Proctor, a cooper, for one hundred and fifty dollars. In 1674 when the Newbury estate in Dorchester was divided he received his share which he sold soon after to his uncle and in 1675 sold the Proctor House. In 1680 he purchased back from his uncle the one-sixteenth interest in the Newbury farm at Dorchester for fifty pounds. This he sold four days later and about this time removed to Barnstable, Massachusetts, where he owned a house and shop. He was admitted a townsman in 1684 and subscribed to the freeman's oath June 5 of that year. He was again in Dorchester in 1688 and died there two years later. He married (first) in 1672, Mary (probably) Proctor, who died April 30, 1687, in Dorchester. He married (second) in 1688, Mariam, daughter of John Smith of Boston, who survived him thirty years less three days, dying August 23, 1720. Child of the first marriage: Robert, of whom further. Child of the second marriage: John, born May 6, 1689.

(V) Robert, son of John and Mary (Proctor) Glover, was born in 1673 in Boston. He went early to sea, and became a skilled navigator and master of the privateer "Dragon" at the age of twenty-one years. In July, 1695, he sailed this vessel to the mouth of the St. Lawrence river, where he captured a French ship valued at fifteen hundred pounds. He paid taxes in Boston in that year and the following. Subsequently he made voyages to England and was lost at sea on a return voyage. According to tradition he was lost at the island since known as Glover's Island. No record of his wife appears, but he had children: Robert (2), of whom further; Thomas, Hannah and Anna.

(VI) Robert (2), son of Robert (1) Glover, was born 1697-8, died or was killed in 1745. He resided for some time in Boston, subsequently removing to the Piscataqua river, in the vicinity of Portsmouth, New Hampshire. During Queen Anne's war he served under Sir William Pepperell. His wife Mary at the time of his death was living in the Island of Antigua, British West Indies, with their son, Robert (3), of whom further.

(VII) Robert (3), son of Robert (2) and Mary Glover, was born in 1720. For some time he was a merchant at Antigua. He probably returned to the New Hampshire coast, but further record of him is missing. He was undoubtedly the father of Timothy, of whom further.

(VIII) Timothy, son of Robert (3) Glover, was born about 1750. He married, at Madbury, New Hampshire, July 7, 1784, Tamsin Brown, both being residents of Lee, New Hampshire. They probably had a son, Timothy (2), of whom further.

(IX) Timothy (2), undoubtedly son of Timothy (1) and Tamsin (Brown) Glover, was born about 1795, in Durham, New Hampshire. His parents died when he was a small child. He was always a farmer, residing in North Woodstock, New Hampshire, and was a member of the Calvinist Baptist Church, of Woodstock. He married Eunice Hooper, a native of Madbury, and they had children: 1. Lorenzo, born 1821. 2. William, 1826. 3. Franklin Rockwood, of

whom further. 4. Ivory H., born 1833, was a soldier of the civil war; formerly a farmer in Franconia township, Grafton county, New Hampshire, where he has been one of the foremost citizens; a Democrat, and active in party affairs; selectman for several years; and has held many other local offices; in 1906 elected a member of the state legislature. 5. Mary J., 1835. 6. Julia A., 1838.

(X) Franklin Rockwood, son of Timothy (2) and Eunice (Hooper) Glover, was born June 4, 1829 in North Woodstock. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, and soon after attaining manhood purchased a large farm near the town of Littleton, New Hampshire, where he resided until a few years since. He now resides in Littleton, retired from active life. He is a Republican and served on the school board in 1888-89-90-91; was chairman of the executive board of the Littleton Musical Association from 1885 to 1896, being president of that body in the latter year. He was selectman of the town of Littleton in 1898-99-1900. For many years he was extensively engaged as a cattle drover. He is an attendant at the Methodist church. He married (first) October 3, 1853, Phebe Marie, daughter of Levi and Julia A. (McCullock) Streeter, of Lisbon, New Hampshire, born December 2, 1835, in that town, died there October 29, 1877. He married (second) February 26, 1881, Alma Cassie, daughter of John Whipple, born 1850 in Lisbon. Children of the first marriage: 1. George F., born at Woodstock in August, 1854, died in November, 1854. 2. Charles A., June 20, 1856. 3. Inez A., September 15, 1860, died at age of three years in Littleton. 4. Eunice J., August 11, 1862, married Charles McCarthy. 5. Joseph L., of whom further. 6 James A., March 25, 1868, is a mechanic at Ardsley, New York. 7. Minnie A., October 12, 1871. 8. Orrin A., January 26, 1874, resides in Littleton.

(XI) Joseph Lawrence, son of Franklin R. and Phebe M. (Streeter) Glover, was born August 28, 1864, in Littleton. He attended the public schools, including the high school. He began the study of law in the office of D. C. & J. W. Remick, of Littleton, the latter of whom was subsequently a judge of the state supreme court. He then took a literary course at Hillsdale College, Hillsdale, Michigan. He completed his literary and legal studies at the University of Michigan, and graduated in 1889. For four years thereafter he engaged in the practice of law at Sioux Falls, South Dakota, and for two years was deputy states attorney of Minnehaha county, South Dakota. In 1894 removing to New York City, he engaged in practice for two years, since which time he has also maintained an office at White Plains, Westchester county. He is associated with ex-Comptroller John J. Adams, who manages the New York office. Mr. Glover resides in the beautiful suburb of Ardsley, where he is police justice and corporation counsel. He is also justice of the peace of the town of Greensburg. He is a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, at White Plains; the Knights of Pythias, and the college fraternity Alpha Tau Omega. He embraces the religion of the Episcopal church. He is a very earnest supporter of the Republican party, being now and for the past sixteen years secretary of the Republican committee of the seventh district of the town of Greensburg, Westchester county, and is active in every movement calculated to promote the welfare of his party and of the community and nation. He is a member of the Westchester County Bar Association, and is counsel and one of the directors of the Ardsley Ice Company; also counsel to board of education.

He married, February 22, 1898, Cora S., daughter of William Berri, of Brooklyn, who was for many years a carpet merchant on Fulton street in that borough. They have one child, Cora Berri, born August 3, 1899.

EIDEL

This family, now represented in Woodbourne, New York, by Frank Adam Eidel, is of German origin.

(I) Caspar Eidel, the first of the name of whom we have knowledge, was a native of the Fatherland, and was the father of four children: Peter, Jacob, John, mentioned below; Elizabeth. Caspar Eidel was a farmer and these children were all born and brought up on the paternal acres.

(II) John, youngest son of Caspar Eidel, was born in 1817, in Germany, and at the age of twenty-three emigrated to the United

Joseph L. Glover

States, where he found employment in the lumber woods and saw-mills. While still a young man he was killed while at work in the forest by a tree falling on him. In religion he was a Roman Catholic. He married, before coming to this country, Maria Eller, born in 1824, in Germany, and their children were: Emma, Jacob, mentioned below; John. Mrs. Eidel survived her husband many years, passing away in 1866.

(III) Jacob, elder son of John and Maria (Eller) Eidel, was born January 1, 1846, in Woodbourne, and received his education in the public schools. For six years he worked as a farmer and then for eight years was employed as brakeman on the Monticello & Smithville railroad. In 1880 he purchased a farm of four hundred and fifty acres and engaged in the raising of cattle and the cultivation of vegetables. In 1897 he bought a grist mill which he has ever since operated with the assistance of his sons. In politics he is a Democrat. He married, April 23, 1877, Mary, born in May, 1852, daughter of Caspar and Mary Guntlaw, the former a farmer in Woodbourne. Mr. and Mrs. Eidel are the parents of three sons: Charles, born May 9, 1879; Frank Adam, mentioned below; John, born December 26, 1886.

(IV) Frank Adam, second son of Jacob and Mary (Guntlaw) Eidel, was born July 28, 1881, in Woodbourne. He received his education in the district schools of the neighborhood. From 1894 to 1902 he assisted his father on the farm, and in the latter year, having attained his majority, he went to New York and became an engineer in the work of bridge construction, following this calling until 1909, when he returned to Woodbourne and became actively interested in the mill. In addition to this he was variously employed, sometimes working as an engineer. He votes with the Democratic party. Mr. Eidel married, in 1905, in Woodbourne, Ruth Anne, born November 3, 1882, daughter of Eugene and Flora (Swarthout) Warren, the former the owner of a farm of one hundred and twenty acres in Centerville. Children: Delbert, aged six years; Gertrude, aged five; Elmer, aged three; George, an infant.

YOCOM

Isaac Yocom, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, came from Sweden with his wife Margaret and settled in Pennsylvania. Their remains are interred in the Swedes' burying ground in Norristown, Pennsylvania. Child: Edward S., of whom further.

(II) Edward S., son of Isaac and Margaret Yocom, died at Peekskill, New York, at the age of eighty-two years, and with his wife who died at the age of seventy-two years is buried in Sleepy Hollow cemetery at Tarrytown, New York. He was a Baptist minister for several years, a tanner in Pennsylvania, and an officer in the state Militia during the religious riots in Philadelphia. He married Caroline Hagy, of Pennsylvania, granddaughter of William Hagy, who, accompanied by a brother, came to this country from Prussia. William Hagy settled and purchased considerable property on Mill creek, Pennsylvania, operating the first mill, located almost at its mouth and a short distance from where it empties into the Schuylkill river. He also owned other property on the creek, including a paper mill. He was the first manufacturer of parchment paper in America. He loaned money to General Washington during the revolutionary war in order to purchase horses for the army, and he participated actively in that struggle. There is a road extending from the Schuylkill river across the country named for him, Hagy's Ford road, and the ford at the river was used by the soldiers at the time of the revolutionary war and called Hagy's Ford. He was highly respected by his fellow-citizens for his many sterling qualities. He was considered a wealthy man for the times, rated at about $100,000, which was at his death divided among his six children. His brother, aforementioned, presumably settled in Germantown, and the remains of the brothers were interred in the old cemetery of that city. Children: 1. Mary, married (first) Benjamin Taylor, of Schoharie county, New York, and (second) Sydney Tompkins, of Nyack, New York; children, two by first marriage, and three by second marriage: Edward, William, Arthur S., Charles, Ella. 2. Matilda, married Vincent Minnerly, of Tarrytown; child, Elmer. 3. Edward, mar-

ried Henrietta Barnes, of Peekskill, New York; no children living. 4. John, married Augusta Humphrey, of Tarrytown, New York; no children living. 5. William, married (first) Frances Tiffany, of California, (second) Lily Richards, of Brooklyn, New York; no children living. 6. Harriet, married David Montross, for many years postmaster of Peekskill, New York, who died in 1911; children: Frank, Alice. 7. Isaac, of whom further.

(III) Isaac (2), son of Edward S. and Caroline (Hagy) Yocom, was born in King of Prussia, Montgomery county, Pennsylvania, November 6, 1841. He is a blacksmith and a wagon maker, and has been in business in Peekskill, New York, for forty-six years. For forty-five years he was an active fireman, and served two terms as chief engineer of Engine Company No. 1. He was deputy sheriff for three years, and served eight years as water commissioner of Peekskill. He served continuously throughout the civil war, enlisting August 25, 1862, as a member of Company F, Second New York Volunteer Cavalry, known as Harris Light Cavalry, being transferred August 29, 1864, to Company D, and December 26, 1864, to Company H, of the same regiment, and mustered out of service, June 5, 1865. During this entire period he was on active duty, never having been absent from his regiment but once, when he spent at home a fifteen-day furlough while his regiment lay in winter quarters at Winchester, Virginia. He performed considerable scouting duty and was in five raids; three with General Kirkpatrick, and one with General Wilson, and was with General Sheridan in his raid to Richmond. Since the war the members of his regiment have formed the Harris Light Cavalry Association, and have adopted as their emblem the famous red necktie worn by the members of General Custer's division at the Grand Review in Washington at the close of the war, in which Mr. Yocom's regiment was the first to pass in review. He is a member of Vosburg Post, Grand Army of the Republic, and politically a Republican.

He married Mary Emily Hayes, of Yorktown, New York, daughter of Asbury B. and Eliza (Travis) Hayes, of Yorktown, New York. Children: 1. Irene, who is superintendent of the Nurses' Club, at 1185 Lexington avenue, New York City. 2. Caroline, married Charles Card, of Port Ewen, New York; children: Emily, Margaret. 3. Jane, married Charles A. Miller, of Peekskill, New York; children: Camilla, James. 4. Rutherford B. H., street commissioner of Peekskill for the past eight years, served as librarian of state senate, 1908-09; married Caroline Raymond, of Brooklyn, New York; no children. 5. Emily, married Thomas J. Snowden, of Peekskill, New York; child, Emily. 6. Isaac. 7. Margaret. 8. Rachel.

LLOYD

This is an ancient Welsh name and is widely distributed throughout the United States, having been brought over by various immigrants who settled in Pennsylvania and at other places in this country, and those bearing the name have been distinguished for those virtues of energy, industry and upright moral living which are found among the Welsh people.

(I) John Lloyd came to America prior to 1688, and the first known of him here is found in the record of a conveyance of land, March 1, 1689, in Gloucester county, New Jersey, when he took title to one hundred acres. At that time he is styled as "of Steel's Branch near Gloucester river." About 1692 he removed to Salem county, same colony, and in that year made a contract for the purchase of some land there. In many of his transactions the name of Obadiah Lloyd, who was presumably his brother, is associated with his. He sold his estate in Gloucester county, May 11, 1702, having previously purchased, April 15, 1701, one hundred and thirty acres in Salem county, described as "on Salem Main Branch adjoining George Garrett." In this deed John Lloyd is called "husbandman." In a deed executed February 8, 1703, he disposed of one hundred acres located at "Quiahocking hereafter to be called Pleasant Village," and in this deed John Lloyd is styled "of Manneton Precinct." He is not recorded as holding any public offices, but he served his fellow citizens in many important private capacities. On May 3, 1701, he was the appraiser of the estate of William Champneys, of Millbrooke, Salem county, and he wit-

nessed the wills of George Garrett and Thomas Graves in 1714. In 1719 he was an appraiser of the estate of Charles Hopman, of Pilesgrove. In 1721 he witnessed the will of Thomas Craven, and in 1727 was an appraiser of the estate of Sarah Hall, widow, of Pilesgrove. John Lloyd resided at that place, where he died in 1728. At this time he owned two plantations, one of which, containing one hundred and twenty acres and known as the "Home Plantation," he willed to his son Obadiah; the other, comprising one hundred and forty-four acres, was given to his son John, who at that time was residing thereon. The name of his first wife, who was undoubtedly the mother of his children, has not been preserved. He married (second) about 1701, Hannah, widow of John Gilman, who survived him. Children: John, of whom further; Obadiah, Joseph, Rebecca. The latter was the wife of Malicia Davis, who received a legacy of three pounds from her father.

(II) John (2), eldest child of John (1) Lloyd, resided at Pilesgrove, where he died in 1730. In addition to the farm, above cited, which he received from his father, he also received ten acres lying on "Old Man's Creek." His wife Katharine is supposed to have been a Raines, as the will of her husband directs that his son shall live with his uncle, Thomas Raines, "until fit to be put to trade." Children: John, of whom further; Bateman, long a justice of the peace of Salem county; Obadiah.

(III) John (3), eldest son of John (2) and Katharine Lloyd, was born in Pilesgrove, where he resided through life, and was buried April 17, 1785. He engaged in farming; was overseer of roads in 1739, and a grand juror in 1744. It is supposed that he became a communicant of the Moravian church about 1766, in which year his youngest child was baptized. He married Mary Linck and had children: Hannah, Elizabeth, Nicodemus, of whom further; John, Wood.

(IV) Nicodemus, son of John (3) and Mary (Linck) Lloyd, was born about 1762, in Pilesgrove, died in Philadelphia in January, 1844. When a young man he removed to that city and there enlisted February 4, 1781, in Captain Bowers' company, Fifth Regiment of Foot, Philadelphia Militia, under command of Major Richard Salter, and was mustered into service on the 5th of March following. After the close of the revolutionary war he engaged in the iron business and subsequently the manufacture of stoves, which business he conducted for many years at Seventh and Cherry streets, Philadelphia. He was a large dealer in real estate, and the records of the city show nearly one hundred transfers in which he participated. He probably retired from business a few years before his death as in his later years he is styled "gentleman" in the city directory. His sons succeeded him in the manufacture of stoves and kindred wares. He was a member of the Second Presbyterian Church of Philadelphia, where some of his children were baptized. He married (first) in Philadelphia, August 1, 1786, Eleanor Hersh, who died before 1829, and he married (second), April 10, of that year, in Salem county, New Jersey, Rebecca Firestone. His will bequeathed property to the Home Mission Society and the American Board of Foreign Missions. His will mentions wife Rebecca and sons, Thomas T. and Samuel, and a daughter Mary. The elder son died a bachelor in 1869. The daughter married (first) Rees Peters, who died in 1816, and (second) —— Primrose.

(V) Samuel, son of Nicodemus and Eleanor (Hersh) Lloyd, died May 18, 1843, aged forty-four years, seven months. He was a manufacturer of stoves, subsequently becoming a dealer in these goods in Trenton, New Jersey. He married, September 28, 1826, Anna Maria Potts, born May 11, 1805, died November 15, 1880, daughter of William and Maria (Gardner) Potts, and had children: 1. Samuel, born October 12, 1827, died 1858. 2. Gardner Potts, September 23, 1829, died 1887. 3. Ellen Maria, May 7, 1832, married William Shreve, died 1887. 4. J. Weigard, September 12, 1834, died 1876. 5. William Potts, October 16, 1836, died 1863. 6. Joseph Potts, of whom further. 7. Thomas Jefferson, October 18, 1842.

(VI) Joseph Potts, fifth son of Samuel and Anna Maria (Potts) Lloyd, was born August 7, 1839, in Philadelphia. He removed to Trenton with his father when a boy. He graduated from Trenton Academy and subsequently took a position with the brokerage firm of Fish & Hatch in New

York City, where he acted some time as cashier. He later engaged as a broker on his own account in Wall street and is at present head of the firm of Lloyd & Company. His home is in Orange, New Jersey. At the opening of the civil war he acted as a recruiting sergeant and mustered a company of New Jersey troops in the civil war from Trenton, New Jersey. He is a charter member of the Central Presbyterian Church of Orange in which he has served as trustee, elder and treasurer. Politically he acts with the Republican party. He married, June 20, 1866, Anna Maria Potts, born August 17, 1837, daughter of Joseph Collins and Elizabeth Patterson (Sherman) Potts. Her father was a prominent attorney in Trenton, New Jersey. Children of Joseph Lloyd: 1. Thomas Jay, of whom further. 2. Joseph Potts, born April 16, 1869; a graduate of Yale and member of firm of Lloyd & Company until his death in October, 1898. 3. Margaret Sherman, born June 4, 1871; unmarried, living in Orange, New Jersey. 4. Anna Maria, born 1873; wife of Rev. William Hunt, a missionary to Corea, and has Lloyd and Margaret. 5. Elizabeth Gardner, born 1875; unmarried, living in Orange, New Jersey. 6. Clifford, born 1878; resides in East Orange; member of firm of Lloyd & Company.

(VII) Thomas Jay, eldest child of Joseph Potts and Anna Maria (Potts) Lloyd, was born June 27, 1867, in Orange, New Jersey. He attended private schools in that place, and prepared for college there and in Lawrenceville Preparatory School and a private school at Kingston. Entering Yale College he graduated with the class of 1890, after which he pursued a post-graduate course in philosophy in Union Theological Seminary, which he attended two years, intending to become a foreign missionary. He was a charter member of Yale Union Debating Society, and after graduating taught school one year in Kingston and two years in the Manual Training School of New Haven, Connecticut. After spending two years in the Theological Seminary, he gave up the idea of entering the ministry and became an advocate of Socialistic principles. In 1899 he bought a farm of ninety acres in Bloomingburg, Sullivan county, which he subsequently sold to his father, and again engaged in teaching for one and a half years in New York City. Following this he purchased land at Bloomingburg on which he built his present modern house. Mr. Lloyd has been engaged in the work of the Young Men's Christian Association, in city mission and pastoral work, in teaching Sunday school classes of all ages, and he has also attended the Northfield conventions. He married, July 18, 1900, in New York City, Mercedes Andrews, born March 22, 1882, in that city, daughter of Thomas and Caroline Elizabeth (Smyth) Andrews, the latter named a daughter of James and Susanna (Gorman) Smyth; James Smyth was born in Derry, Ireland, in 1803, and his wife in Rady, Ireland, in 1807. Children: Joseph Potts, born April 17, 1901; Helen Craig, August 12, 1906; Clifford Edgarton, February 16, 1908; Edmund Sherman, February 12, 1912.

The Potts family, whose history is closely interwoven with that of Lloyd, is descended from Thomas Potts, a member of the Society of Friends, a native of Harmsworth, England, near Bamley Court, Yorkshire, who emigrated to this country. He was the father of Thomas (2) Potts, who married Sarah Beaks, and lived in Burlington, New Jersey. Stacey, son of Thomas (2) and Sarah Potts, was born 1731, in Whitehill, New Jersey, and married Aster Pancoast. Their second son, William Potts, married Mary Gardner, of Philadelphia, and was the father of Anna Maria Potts, who became the wife of Samuel Lloyd (V), and also of Joseph Collins Potts, who married Elizabeth Patterson Sherman, and was the father of Anna Maria Potts, wife of Joseph P. Lloyd (VI). The ancestry of Elizabeth Patterson Sherman, wife of Joseph Collins Potts, is traced to Samuel Sherman and his wife, Sarah (Mitchell) Sherman, who were the parents of Benjamin Sherman. James, son of Benjamin Sherman, married Sarah Cook, and their son, William Sherman, born 1737, died November, 1800, married Esther White. William (2), son of William (1) and Esther (White) Sherman, was born July 5, 1779, died August 22, 1821. He married, in 1805, Olivia Ashman, and they were the parents of Elizabeth Patterson Sherman, born June 17, 1810, married Joseph Collins Potts, and died November, 1855.

THAYER

This old New England name has been borne by some of the ablest men of the country, and appears to have some prominence in old England before brought to the Western World in its early settlement. A coat-of-arms was conferred at an early date upon Augustine Thayer, of Thaydon, a village in the county of Essex, England, about eighteen miles north of London. In early days the name had various spellings, as is common among the colonists of New England, and is found in the old world as Thear, Theyer, Their, and in its present form, as conforming to that used in the coat-of-arms. Its representatives have been potent factors in the development of the new world in various walks of life, and have been found ready to support the uplifting influences of the world generally.

The first of the name to come to America were Richard and Thomas Thayer and their families. The first record of these two families is that Richard Thayer was made a freeman in 1640, and Thomas Thayer was a freeman and received titles of lands in 1635. From the best information obtainable Richard and Thomas Thayer and their families must have come with the Massachusetts colony in 1630, or thereabouts, and they were with other families that came from Braintree, county of Essex, England, and who named their town in the New World the same as the one they left in their native land.

(I) Richard Thayer was born in Thornbury, Gloucestershire, England, where he was baptized in April, 1601. He came to Boston, Massachusetts, with his wife and three sons and settled in Braintree, which was then a part of Boston. In 1640 he was made a freeman there, as above mentioned, and was one of the worthy citizens of the town, residing there until his death, August 27, 1695, in his ninety-fifth year. He was doubtless a man of more than ordinary endowments as the history of his descendants in each generation has shown men of remarkable attainment and executive ability. He was a shoemaker by trade. He married (first) in Thornbury, April 5, 1624, Dorothy Mortimore. He married (second) Jane Parker, widow of John Parker, and in 1658 joined with her in a deed to her Parker children.

(II) Richard (2), eldest son of Richard (1) Thayer, was born in England, in 1625, probably in the county of Essex, and came to America with his parents, landing at Boston and settling at Braintree. He married, October 24, 1651, Dorothy Pray. Children: Dorothy, born June 30, 1653; Richard, July 31, 1655; Nathaniel, of whom further; Abigail, February 10, 1661; Joanna, December 13, 1665; Sarah, December, 1667; Cornelius, August 18, 1670. The father of these children died December 4, 1705, and the mother, December 11, 1705.

(III) Nathaniel, second son of Richard (2) and Dorothy (Pray) Thayer, was born January 1, 1658, in Braintree, Massachusetts. He resided in his native town throughout his entire lifetime, and was a man of worth and influence in the community. He married, May 27, 1679, Hannah Heydon. Children: Nathaniel, of whom further; Richard, Hannah W., Zachariah, Ruth, Dorothy L., Lydia H., David. Nathaniel Thayer (father) died March 28, 1729, and his estate was settled by his widow, Hannah Thayer, as appears on the probate records of Braintree.

(IV) Nathaniel (2), eldest son of Nathaniel (1) and Hannah (Heydon) Thayer, was born in Braintree, Massachusetts, in 1680, died January 3, 1752. Like his ancestors, he resided in the town of Braintree and was an honored and highly-esteemed citizen thereof. He married (first), November 25, 1704, Sarah Wales. She died in 1707. Married (second) January 13, 1709, Relief Hyde. Children of first wife: Sarah and Hannah. Children of second wife: Nathaniel, Elizabeth, Josiah, of whom further; Caleb, Abraham, Hannah, Relief, Lydia.

(V) Josiah, second son of Nathaniel (2) and Relief (Hyde) Thayer, was born November 30, 1713, in Braintree, Massachusetts, where he resided and was an active and useful citizen. He was elected constable in 1753, but declined to serve. In 1756 he was surveyor of highways, and in 1774 was on a committee of fifteen to consider the public affairs of the town. In the records he received the title of "Mr.," which was a mark of distinction at that time. He married (first) April 20, 1743, Mary Veasey,

born August 29, 1720, died 1760, daughter of Samuel and Deborah Veasey, of Braintree. He married (second) July 3, 1763, Rebecca Hunt. Children of first wife: Mary, born February 6, 1744; Elizabeth, September 18, 1745, died young; Relief, March 21, 1748; Elizabeth, April 7, 1750; Josiah, of whom further; Lydia, October 5, 1754; Timothy, June 8, 1757; John, August 8, 1759.

(VI) Josiah (2), eldest son of Josiah (1) and Mary (Veasey) Thayer, was born January 28, 1752, in Braintree, and settled in Amherst, Massachusetts, where he died February 9, 1814. By occupation he was a farmer, and was a worthy and useful citizen. He married (first) December 28, 1770, Avis Howard, born June 1, 1754, died November 29, 1795. He married (second) in 1800, Lois Knight, who died February 11, 1814, three days after her husband. Children of first wife: Sceva, born April 13, 1772; Sarah, January 20, 1774; Charles, November 9, 1775; Hosea, March 15, 1778; Stephen, of whom further; and Josiah, twin of Stephen, August 8, 1779; Nathan, June 21, 1781; Zadock, December 15, 1782; Jacob, August 24, 1784; Joseph, June 30, 1786; Mary, April 9, 1788; Asahel, January 31, 1790; Martin, August 17, 1792; Luther, October 8, 1794.

(VII) Stephen, fourth son of Josiah (2) and Avis (Howard) Thayer, was born August 8, 1779, in Amherst. He went to Boston in 1797, where he died August 30, 1828. He married, November 4, 1804, Olive Gerald, born April 1, 1787, died March 11, 1861. Children: Caroline, born August 23, 1808; Stephen Howard, of whom further; Henry, July 1, 1812, was a farmer at Chatham, Sangamon county, Illinois; William S., January 2, 1815, was a lawyer, and died at Rochester, New York, in 1854; Hester A., March 30, 1817; Olive, May 13, 1819, died young; Hannah G., April 12, 1821, married William H. Holland, and resided in Texas; John W., August 3, 1824, lived in Steuben, Ohio; Anna W., November 13, 1826, married Rev. Edward Ruggles, and died at Springfield, Illinois.

(VIII) Stephen Howard, eldest son of Stephen and Olive (Gerald) Thayer, was born January 10, 1810, in Boston, Massachusetts, died in January, 1890. He grew up in his native city and was educated at Wilbraham Academy, Amherst and Williams colleges. On account of his father's death he did not complete his college course, but went to New York and there entered the office of Horace Holden, Esq., to study law. In due time he was admitted to the bar and began practice with his preceptor. After the death of the latter he continued practice alone with the exception of a short time when he was a partner of William H. Arnoux, afterward a judge. He engaged in general practice and was successful. He was a member of the Presbyterian church, in which he was many years an elder, and was a member of its Board of Church Erection. In 1862 he took up his residence in Yonkers, where he served as a village trustee. In early life he was a Whig, and supported the Republican party from its organization. A man of reserved nature, he was blessed with great mental ability and large, reserved force. He was a typical example of the New England character, industrious, well balanced and highly intelligent. He married (first) July 22, 1840, Harriet Sophia, born July 29, 1817, died December 31, 1850, daughter of Horace and Bathsheba (Sanford) Holden, of New York City (see Holden V). He married (second) in 1854, Elizabeth R. Cox, who survived him. Children of first wife: Stephen Howard, of whom further; Sophia Howard, born June 15, 1845, died about 1883, wife of Howard Kingsbury, and left a son, Howard Thayer Kingsbury, a lawyer in New York City; Horace Holden, born October 30, 1847, now engaged in the real estate business in New York City. Children of second wife: William C., professor of English at Lehigh University, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania; Elizabeth Clement, resides in New York City; Gerald Russell, clerk in United States district court in New York City, resides at Grantwood, New Jersey; Alfred Edward, professor of pathology at University of Alabama, Mobile.

(IX) Stephen Howard (2), eldest son of Stephen Howard (1) and Harriet Sophia (Holden) Thayer, was born May 24, 1842, in New York City. He was educated in the schools of Brooklyn and Columbia College, graduating from the latter with the degree of Master of Arts in 1863. He pursued the study of law in Columbia Law School, from which he was graduated in 1865 with the

S. A. Langley

degree of Bachelor of Laws. He was immediately admitted to the bar and began practice in association with his father. This continued until 1877, when he removed to Yonkers, and since that time has been engaged in general practice there with success. He was appointed referee in bankrutpcy in 1898, when the law creating that position went into effect, and has ever since acted in that capacity. He served as justice of the peace, and from 1888 to 1892 was city judge of Yonkers. Mr. Thayer is a member of St. John's (Protestant Episcopal) Church, of which he was for many years a vestryman, and treasurer. In 1863 he was a private in the Seventeenth Regiment New York Militia, which went out to join the Union forces in the civil war at the time of the Gettysburg campaign. He is now a member of Tremont Post, No. 590, Grand Army of the Republic; the New York State Society, Sons of the Revolution; Yonkers Historical and Library Association, of which he was for some years secretary, and is now president; the American Scenic and Historic Preservation Society, being chairman of its Manor Hall committee; Yonkers Corinthian Yacht Club, Palisades Boat Club, New York State Bar Association, Winchester County Bar Association and Yonkers Bar Association.

Mr. Thayer married, April 18, 1870, Anna Frazer, a native of Providence, Rhode Island, daughter of James and Frances Stuart (McKay) Thurber. She died September 7, 1909. Children: Francis McKay, died unmarried in 1905; Stephen Frazer, associated with his father in law practice at Yonkers; Reginald Holden, a mining engineer, making his home in Yonkers; Sophia Howard, died unmarried; Gordon Gerald, resides in Delta, Colorado; Anna Mildred, resides with her father; Edgar Randolph, resides with his father.

(The Holden Line.)

(I) Justinian Holden, the pioneer ancestor of the line here under consideration, accompanied by his older brother, Richard, embarked for New England, April 30, 1634, at Ipswich, Suffolkshire, in the "Frances", John Cutting, master. The brothers were probably born at Cranhook, Kent, where a family of wealthy clothiers named Holden had resided for generations. To Robert Holden, of Hockeridge, Cranhook, a coat-of-arms: "Ermine, on a chief gules three pears slipped, &c." was granted, May 20, 1663. The shield is widely known in the United States at the present day among the descendants of both Richard and Justinian. It is engraved on a silver tankard which was made in Boston in the first quarter of the eighteenth century, and which is now in the possession of Edward Singleton Holden, lately astronomer at the Lick Observatory.

Some ancient traditions, committed to writing in Massachusetts about a century ago, when stripped of extravagances, seem to contain a germ of truth, and to corroborate the evidence offered by the coat-of-arms that the Holden brothers came of good family. These state that both the father of the brothers, and their uncle, James by name, were very wealthy, the latter being "one of the Lords of England." The father dying, the mother married a second time, and the step-father defrauded the boys of their inheritance and put them out to learn trades. Richard was a glazier, Justinian a carpenter. The latter amassed what for his time and country was wealth. His estate at his death was valued at eleven hundred and fifty-three pounds, seventeen shillings. He was a property owner at Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1642, and on May 6, 1657, was admitted a foreman of the colony. On March 1, 1653-54, he purchased for two hundred and ten pounds "the estate of the late Nathaniel Sparhawk of Cambridge, a house, barn and 294 acres", adjoining the Watertown boundary line. Justinian Holden died in 1691, aged eighty years.

Justinian Holden married (first) Elizabeth, born April 12, 1637, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth Jennison, of Watertown. She died without issue, March 18, 1672. He married (second) Mary, born 1647, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Plympton) Rutter, of Sudbury; she survived her husband and was living in 1716. Their children were: Samuel, born April 28, 1674; John, of whom further; Isaac, born May 28, 1677; Mary, March 21, 1678; Grace, April 13, 1681, married, December 7, 1718, Benjamin Eddy; Joseph, September 6, 1683; Elizabeth, May 6, 1686, married Philip Goodin.

(II) John, second son of Justinian and Mary (Rutter) Holden, was born July 18,

1675. He lived at various times at Watertown, Sudbury and Concord, his descendants residing at the present time in the latter named place, and was an inn keeper in Concord from 1723 to 1724. He married, November 7, 1699, Grace, daughter of Samuel and Judith (Newcomb) Jennison. Children: John, born June 5, 1700, married, December 29, 1725, Mary Wheeler; Daniel, April 3, 1702, married, February 15, 1726, Anna Jones, died 1782; Peter, February 1, 1704; Grace, July 3, 1707, died March 8, 1724; Elizabeth, July 29, 1709, married, May 31, 1728, Henry Goodin; Josiah, January 29, 1711, married, January 27, 1742, Hannah Parker; Judith, June 3, 1715; Mary, March 18, 1718, married, August 26, 1741, John Howe; Jonas, of whom further; Abigail, November 7, 1723, died March 8, 1724.

(III) Jonas, youngest son of John and Grace (Jennison) Holden, was born July 8, 1721, and was a resident of Sudbury. He married, January 28, 1752, Abigail Kendall, also of Sudbury, who was of the fourth generation from Francis Kendall, ancestor of all of the name in New England. She was probably the Abigail born in Lancaster, July 20, 1728, to Ralph and Abigail (Carter) Kendall. Children: Abel, born November, 1752; Levi, of whom further; Jonas, born 1756, married Mary Thompson; Asa, May 10, 1762; Joel, 1768.

(IV) Levi, second son of Jonas and Abigail (Kendall) Holden, was born January 12, 1754, died in Newark, New Jersey, April 19, 1823. He served as an officer of the continental army and Washington's life guard. He was one of the founders of the Society of the Cincinnati. He married, January 15, 1778, Hannah, born July 27, 1754, died September 28, 1828, daughter of Thomas Plympton, of Sudbury, and of the fourth generation from Thomas Plympton, of Sudbury, 1643, the first of the name in New England. Children: Thomas, born September 5, 1779; Levi, December 27, 1780, married Catherine (Eoff) Woodhull, died without issue, December 28, 1747; Mary, November 29, 1783, married Ward Richmond, died December 23, 1844; George, July 21, 1785; Henry, March 10, 1787; Warren, August 15, 1788, died February 18, 1816, unmarried; Hannah, January 30, 1790, married Richard Duyckinck; Emma, August 31, 1791, died March 21, 1863, unmarried; Horace, of whom further; Otis, February 16, 1796, died November 24, 1825, unmarried; Harriet, December 31, 1798, married Caleb Shipman, died February 7, 1867.

(V) Horace, sixth son of Levi and Hannah (Plympton) Holden, was born November 5, 1793, died March 25, 1862, in New York City. He obtained his education in the academy of the Rev. William Woodbridge, D.D., in Newark, New Jersey. In 1809 he came to New York City and entered the office of Ezra Bliss with a view to the profession of law. In 1814 he was admitted to the bar, and from that time to his death, a period of forty-eight years, he practiced his profession in New York City, with great monetary profit, and won a high reputation as trustee, guardian, executor, real estate lawyer and counsellor. His piety entered with him into every act of life, and his integrity earned him the nickname of the "Honest Lawyer" as he "never advised or defended that which an honest man and a Christian could not maintain and justify." Though originally inclined to the church of his father, who was an Episcopalian, he became in 1820 a member of the Brick Presbyterian Church in Beekman street (the Times Building now covers the site), and three years later was appointed elder, in which capacity he served for the remainder of his life. He was for many years superintendent of the Sunday school, and a leader in the weekly prayer-meeting. He was one of the founders, in 1857, of the famous Fulton street noon-day prayer-meeting for business men. For twenty-seven years he was one of the board of managers of the American Bible Society, and for twenty-three years was a member of its committee on legacies, during many of them its chairman. He was also for a long time a member of the board of managers of the New York Sunday School Union. He was frank, outspoken and impulsive, generous almost to a fault, giving largely to religious institutions and charities, public and private. He was the owner of several valuable pieces of real estate in New York City, also a country seat at Bay Ridge, Long Island.

Mr. Holden married (first) August 8, 1816, Bathsheba Sanford, born May 8, 1793, died February 3, 1820. Married (second)

February 19, 1824, Mary Cotton, born November 27, 1795, died August 17, 1832. Married (third) December 25, 1833, Catherine Plant Judson, born February 7, 1805, died December 17, 1886, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (Plant) Judson, of Stratford, Connecticut. Child of first wife: Harriet Sophia, born July 29, 1817, died December 31, 1850; married, July 22, 1840, Stephen Howard Thayer (see Thayer VIII). Children of second wife: James Cotton, born December 15, 1824; Sarah Cotton, August 7, 1826, died August 28, 1832; Mary Douglas, March 13, 1828, died August 26, 1832; Eliza Storrs, December 23, 1829, married Rev. J. Ford Sutton, died April 12, 1859; Horace, February 13, 1832, died August 31, 1832. Children of third wife: Sarah Judson, December 16, 1834, died February 20, 1836; Horace, August 10, 1836, died August 6, 1842; Katharine Judson, April 26, 1838, married Rev. J. Ford Sutton, died December 30, 1898; Mary Stirling, February 21, 1840, died February 15, 1845; Edward Ogden, December 28, 1841, died April 26, 1848; Daniel Judson, January 15, 1844.

OTIS

The Otis family has had many men of distinction from colonial times to the present, and all are of the same family, all descendants of the same progenitor, John Otis, or, as the name is otherwise spelled, Attis, Oates, Oatise, Oatice. The English family has a coat-of-arms. From New England this family has scattered throughout the United States. It has been prominent in the development of Southern New York and still has in that section many worthy representative citizens. In the annals of the family history are found names of some who have attained positions of honorable mention and marked prominence in the affairs of the country, namely: James Otis, whose name stands in the highest order as an orator and patriot, of whom President John Adams said: "James Otis rocked the cradle of liberty and breathed into this nation the breath of life." General Otis, who for a considerable period was in command of the United States military forces in the Philippines, and the Hon. Harrison Gray Otis, proprietor of the *Los Angeles Times*.

(I) John Otis was born 1581, in Barnstable, Devonshire, England, and resided at Hingham, Norfolk, England, where he was a substantial yeoman. In company with Rev. Peter Hobart and his congregation, who sought religious freedom in the New World, he sailed in June, 1635, and settled at Hingham, Massachusetts, where he was present at the first division of land in that year and subscribed to the freemen's oath March 3, following. He subsequently received several grants of land and was among the most substantial citizens of the town, filling various town offices. His homestead was on Otis Hill in the southwestern part of the town, where his buildings were burned March 15, 1646, and he removed, about 1655, to Weymouth, Massachusetts. His will, dated May 3, 1657, is recorded in the first volume of the Suffolk Registry of Probate, and was proved July 28, following. He was accompanied on his arrival in Massachusetts by his wife, Margaret, who died in Hingham, June 28, 1653. His second wife bore the name of Elizabeth, but her family name is not preserved. He died in Weymouth, May 31, 1657. Children: John, of whom further; Richard, Margaret, Hannah, Ann, Alice.

(II) John (2), eldest son of John (1) Otis, was born in Barnstable, Devonshire, England, 1620. He came to New England with his parents and lived on Otis Hill, Hingham. He held land in Hingham, 1668-69. In 1661 John Otis removed to Scituate, where John Otis was buried May 8, 1641. It seems likely that John Otis who died there, and of whom all record is lacking, may be father of John Otis (1) and grandfather of John Otis (2), who twenty years later went to Scituate to live. He probably had land there. He bought a house of Deacon Thomas Robinson, south of Coleman's Hill. Otis also bought of John Hatherly twenty-three shares of the Conihasset partnership of forty shares. This Conihasset tract was three miles square and included parts of the present towns of Hanover and Abington. He was admitted a freeman in Hingham, 1662, and at Barnstable in 1678. He settled in Barnstable on the Otis farm, opposite Hinkley lane, near the marshes in the West Parish. He left his son John there, and returned to Scituate, where he died January

16, 1683. There is a stone on his grave in the old burying-ground in the meeting house land a mile south of the harbor, but the inscription is not legible. He married (second) Mary, daughter of Nicholas Jacob, who came over in 1633. His children were: Mary, baptized 1653; Elizabeth; John, born in Hingham, 1657; Hannah, probably born 1660; Stephen, 1661; James, 1662; Joseph, of whom further; Job, 1667.

(III) Joseph, son of John (2) Otis, was born in 1663. He settled in Scituate and held various offices of trust and honor; was judge of court of common pleas of Plymouth county, 1703-14, and deputy to general court in 1713. "He was a gentleman of great integrity, a judicious and useful citizen." "He was a Christian upon principle, a public spirited and useful man, distinguished by talent of the solid, judicial and useful, rather than the brilliant and showy kind. He was of large stature; his countenance solemn and serene; frank and open in his manners, of ready wit and sound understanding. As a private individual he had the union of simple dignity and benevolent courtesy which mark the gentleman." He removed to New London, now Montville, 1721, whither his sons and some of his daughters had preceded him. In 1714 he bought of Captain Samuel Gilbert a farm of two hundred and thirty acres in the east part of Colchester, for seven hundred and seventy pounds; afterwards he gave it to his son Nathaniel. He bought six hundred and fifty acres of James Harris in the North Parish, "adjoining the pond called Obplinthsok," now Gardner's Lake. He was a moderator of the town meeting at North Parish, and was on the parish and church committee. He married, November 20, 1688, Dorothy, who died February 18, 1755, daughter of Nathaniel Thomas, of Marshfield. The Thomas family owned the estate where afterward Daniel Webster lived. Children, born at Scituate: Nathaniel, January 30, 1690; James, of whom further; Deborah, April 24, 1694; Mary, March 20, 1695-96; Dorothy, April 24, 1698; Elizabeth, September 2, 1700; Ann, September 21, 1702; Bethia, November 20, 1703; Delight, December 19, 1706; Hannah, December 10, 1709; Joseph, October 1, 1712; Rachel, December 1, 1713.

(IV) James, son of Joseph Otis, was born in Scituate, January, 1693, died at Saybrook, Connecticut, 1754. He lived at Montville and Saybrook. He married Sarah Tudor, of New York, who died at Colchester, February 15, 1788, aged ninety-one years. Children: James, born 1714; John, 1732; Elizabeth; Stephen, of whom further.

(V) Stephen, third son of James and Sarah (Tudor) Otis, was born September 30, 1738, in Scituate, died in Halifax, Vermont, November 20, 1831, aged ninety-three years and fifty-one days. He resided in Colchester, Connecticut, where all of his children were born; subscribed to the oath of fidelity in 1781, and was made a freeman in 1782. He was a soldier in the old French war under General Putnam; was at Fort Stanwix, New York, and at the taking of Montreal; subsequently he was a soldier of the revolution and witnessed the burning of New London. He married, in 1762, Lucy Chandler, of Duxbury, Massachusetts, born 1738, died March 4, 1837, nearly one hundred years old. Children: Araunah, born January 6, 1763, died at Rutland, New York, in 1833; Caroline, December 18, 1764; Calvin, October 16, 1766, was a carpenter in New York, where he died in 1834; Elce, September 12, 1768; Chandler, April 18, 1770, was a farmer in Leyden, New York; Lucy, January 4, 1773; Stephen, of whom further; Seth, June 24, 1777, was a merchant at Watertown, New York, where he served as high sheriff and in other official capacities, and subsequently lived in Chicago; Nathaniel, November 26, 1778, was for more than forty years a Baptist clergyman, residing successively at Smithfield, New York, and Beloit, Wisconsin; James, November 5, 1780, lived at Sullivan, Madison county, New York; Joseph, February 5, 1782, was a soldier in the war of 1812, and settled at Bristol, Wisconsin.

(VI) Stephen (2), fourth son of Stephen (1) and Lucy (Chandler) Otis, was born December 20, 1774, in Colchester, Connecticut. He settled in Halifax, Vermont, where he was a prominent citizen, widely known for his public spirit and liberal tendencies. He was a well informed man; served for many years as justice of the peace, and served four terms as a member of the state legislature, and his counsel was often sought

Elisha G. Otis

in political, financial and private matters. He married, February 27, 1797, Phoebe Glynn, born in Dunstable, New Hampshire, July 10, 1768. Among his six children were: Chandler, born 1803; Samuel, 1805; Laura; Elisha Graves, mentioned below. After a residence of almost fifty years in Halifax, Mr. and Mrs. Otis removed to Arkwright, New York, where they lived with their daughter and son-in-law, Mr. and Mrs. Harvey Baldwin, until their deaths. They were faithful members of the Baptist church.

(VII) Elisha Graves, youngest child of Stephen (2) and Phoebe (Glynn) Otis, was born August 3, 1811, in the town of Halifax, Windham county, Vermont, on a farm about one mile south of the point on the Green river known as Harris Corners, located on the road leading to Halifax Center. He worked on his father's farm, but having no taste for that occupation he asked for his time from his father, before becoming of age, which was granted. He engaged in building operations for several years in Troy, New York, after which he began teaming between Troy, New York, and Brattleboro, Vermont, which occupation he followed for a brief period. In 1838 he returned to Vermont, acquired some property, constructed a large dam on the Green river, and built a residence with a grist mill, run by water power, attached. The mill not proving remunerative, he began manufacturing fine carriages, which occupation he followed for about seven years, until the region around about was supplied, when he undertook to transform his place into a saw mill, but becoming financially embarrassed, and his health failing, he was forced to abandon this project. On recovery he went to Albany, New York, where he secured employment as a master mechanic in the bedstead factory of O. Tingley & Company. He remained there about three years, during which period he invented and put into use several labor-saving machines, one of which was for the turning of the round rails which formed the connecting sides and ends between the four corner posts of the bedsteads of that period. These rails were about three and one-half inches in diameter, of maple, and had previously been turned in a wood-turner's ordinary lathe, on which not more than ten or twelve sets, forty or forty-eight pieces, a day could have been done by an ordinary wood-turner. Mr. Otis conceived the idea of constructing a machine which would turn and finish these rails semi-automatically, requiring only an ordinary laborer to tend it. The proprietors of the establishment readily made a contract with Mr. Otis to construct a machine to turn out fifty sets, two hundred pieces, a day, for the sum of five hundred dollars. This machine was designed and constructed after Mr. Otis' usual method of perfecting his inventions with all of their proportions, in his head seldom or never resorting to the later method of making a scale drawing before starting on the work. The machine was completed in due time, set up and connected with the power. Mr. Otis ran it himself for a day without a hitch or the delay of a single moment from the start easily turning out the two hundred rails required by his contract. The machine continued to do its work satisfactorily for many years, during the entire period of the existence of that firm.

The bedstead factory was located in a village called Tivoli, at the north end of Albany, on a stream known as Patroon's creek, which descended from the west and flowed into the Hudson. This village and its surroundings belonged to the Van Rensselaer Estate, of which Stephen Van Rensselaer was the proprietor at that time. About a quarter of a mile up the stream from the bedstead factory was a small brick building with water power, which Mr. Otis leased. Here he invented and put in a turbine wheel, erected a two-story addition to the building, began the business of manufacturing machinery of various kinds, and carrying on a general jobbing business in which he was very successful for a time. About two years later, the city of Albany took possession of this stream for supplying the city with water, thus depriving Mr. Otis of his power, destroying his prospect of success, and leaving him considerably in debt and greatly disheartened. The firm of O. Tingley & Company, consisting of Otis Tingley and Josiah Maize, had previously dissolved. Mr. Maize had gone to Bergen, New Jersey, and started a bedstead and furniture business, having contracted with Mr. Otis for a rail-turning and for other ma-

chines to be placed in his factory there. These machines had been constructed and delivered. At the same time, Mr. Maize offered Mr. Otis employment as master mechanic in his factory at Bergen. Mr. Otis accepted the position, and moved to Bergen in the fall of 1851.

Besides having charge of the machinery, Mr. Otis spent much of his time during the following winter in inventing and making models of a suspended bridge to convey trains across the river from Greenbush to Albany, there being no permanent bridge at that point then, and owing to the opposition of Troy it was practically impossible for many years to secure the legislation necessary to build one. Mr. Otis also invented and made models of a railway train having safety brakes under the control of the engineer, with an automatic arrangement for stopping the train almost instantly in case of danger. During this winter, 1851-52, Mr. Maize formed a partnership consisting of Benjamin Newhouse, Reuben Barnes and himself. Mr. Newhouse was the owner of a large property fronting on the Hudson at Yonkers, New York, which he wished to improve. On it at that time was a saw mill. The partnership with Maize and Barnes was for the purpose of moving Mr. Maize's business from Bergen, New Jersey, to Yonkers, and greatly enlarging it. In 1852 a large factory was built on the river front at the foot of Vark street, on the site now occupied by the Federal Sugar Refinery. Mr. Otis moved to Yonkers and was set to work to organize this factory and install the machinery. In so doing he constructed and erected therein the first elevator known as a safety elevator, having safety appliances that worked automatically in case of the breaking of the lifting chain or rope. This elevator, with the other machinery needed in the factory, was constructed in accordance with Mr. Otis' views of what it should be in order to accomplish the desired end in the best possible way, and in the case of the elevator, with special regard for the safety of those who should risk their lives in its use.

At this time, Mr. Otis had in contemplation a removal to California as soon as he had completed the organization of this factory, and would probably have gone there had not an accident occurred with an elevator in the furniture factory of Mr. Newhouse, located at 275 Hudson street, New York City, in which the elevator fell several stories, and two men were either killed or very seriously injured. This resulted in Mr. Newhouse giving Mr. Otis an order for two elevators to replace those of another make previously in use, which latter were provided with safety appliances dependent upon the presence of mind of the operator, who in case of danger could throw the safety appliances into action by the simple movement, either upward of downward, of a lever, and prevent an accident. These safety appliances were not automatic, and the operator at the moment of danger becoming confused, failed to do the right thing, and serious consequences followed. At the same time Messrs. Searls and Williams, neighbors of Mr. Newhouse, had built a factory for the manufacture of picture frames, and gave Mr. Otis an order for a safety elevator. These three elevators were duly constructed and installed. This was in 1853, and may be said to constitute the beginning of the elevator business.

The bedstead company enterprise later proving unsuccessful, the company failed. When the bedstead works shut down, Mr. Otis was obliged to add a small, three horsepower, portable engine and boiler which he purchased of Charles Mann, of Troy, New York, to run the small machine shop, consisting of a couple of lathes, a drill press, a forge, and two or three vises which he had got together. The cost of these necessary appliances, together with the money required in purchasing materials, and paying his help, put a heavy strain upon his, at that time, very limited means; but he was gifted with considerable fertility of resource under stress, and managed to pull successfully through this and many other trying periods.

In 1854 Mr. Otis put a working model of his machine in the Exhibition in what was known as the Crystal Palace erected in Reservoir Square on Sixth avenue between Forty-first and Forty-second streets, New York City. This model was in a conspicuous place. Its platform was sufficiently large for him to stand upon and work the machine, which had a vertical movement probably of from thirty to forty feet. Dur-

ing this Exhibition, Mt. Otis stood upon the platform, ran the machine up to a considerable height, then cut the rope, his safety appliances preventing the platform from falling, thus demonstrating the value of his invention, and making his exhibit one of the most interesting and attractive in the Fair. This was a very effective method of advertising, and resulted in his receiving orders for elevators from several different parts of the country, the first of which was received by his older son, then in charge of his shop at Yonkers, from Alfred Wilde, manager of the Harmony Cotton Mills at Cohoes, New York. Mr. Wilde called at the door and left his address, saying that he wished an elevator put into the above named mills. This order was immediately secured. Also, about the same time, an order came for one from Charleston, South Carolina. Others followed for Field, Fowler & Company, linseed oil manufacturers in Boston. From this time on, the business gradually extended, Mr. Otis giving his entire time and energy to it. Among other machines erected was one in 1856 for E. V. Haughwout & Company, dealers in French china and glassware, and placed in a large new five story store at the northeast corner of Broome street and Broadway, New York City. The car of this machine was enclosed and provided with his safety appliances. It was used as a passenger elevator for many years, and it is believed was the first passenger elevator ever erected in New York.

Later, in 1857, Otis Tufts, of Boston, a manufacturer of sugar machinery for the south, failed in the panic of that year. Looking around for business, Mr. Tufts happened to see the elevators which Mr. Otis had put in for Field, Fowler & Company, in Boston. He became intersted, and finally persuaded a Mr. Eno to give him a "go as you please" order to construct an elevator for the Fifth Avenue Hotel, Twenty-third street and Fifth avenue, New York City. This elevator had a large vertical screw of so steep a pitch of thread as to require what was called a retarder to prevent it from becoming dangerous when descending. The elevator cost $25,000, and was very slow in operation. This and one other for the Continental Hotel in Philadelphia, were the only ones of that design ever built. The one in Philadelphia met with an accident to the retarder, and descended to the bottom with such rapidity as to seriously injure a lady passenger. The foregoing regarding Mr. Tufts is mentioned for the reason that it has gone abroad that Mr. Tufts was the first maker of a passenger elevator.

The elevator previously erected by Mr. Otis in the Haughwout store did good service for many years, and was never the occasion of injury or accident to any of the thousands who used it. In the course of the nine years in which Mr. Otis gave his time and energy almost exclusively to the manufacture and introduction of his elevators, chiefly for freight in factories and stores, he had acquired a reputation extending well over the eastern part of the country as "Otis, the Safety Elevator man," his manufactory occupying the principal part of the first floor of the brick building previously erected by the Bedstead Company. At the time of his death in 1861, he had a plant valued at about $5,000, and employed from eight to ten men.

In the spring of 1861, at the breaking out of the war with the south, a great diphtheria epidemic swept over the country. Mr. Otis contracted the disease and died April 8th, four days previous to the bombardment of Fort Sumter.

He possessed no ordinary genius as an inventor, as is proved by the fact that he could invent, design, and construct a perfect working machine or improve almost anything to which he gave his mind, without resource to any of the modern drafting room methods. He needed no assistance, asked no advice, consulted with no one and never made much use of pen or pencil in designing the various machines—many of which have not been mentioned—of which he was the inventor. In short, he exemplified the reverse of a remark attributed to Edison who defined American genius as "Two per cent. inspiration and ninety-eight-per cent. perspiration." The trend of his inventive genius was mainly in the line of machinery, and when either in his ordinary pursuits or in reading or conversation his mind was led to a needed advance in almost any form of mechanism for the attainment of improved methods or ends, the desired result was reached by him more as an in-

spiration than by a process of slow, laborious reasoning and experiment. He also had extraordinary ability and genius, not only for designing, but for proportioning all of the parts of the machine he was about to construct, in such manner as that they were thoroughly adapted in strength and fitness for withstanding the wear, tear and strain to which they were to be subjected, and was never known to make a mistake in this respect and have to alter, remodel or rebuild the machine after it was once constructed and put into use, though by no means lacking in ability to improve upon a previous production.

Moreover, he was an ardent patriot, took a great interest in the general well-being of his country, and was prominent and active in local public affairs. He was a man of determined purpose, an earnest temperance worker, an old-school Abolitionist, very active and energetic, throwing his whole soul into everything he undertook.

He married (first), June 2, 1834, Susan A. Houghton, of Halifax, Vermont, who died February 25, 1842, leaving two sons, Charles R. and Norton P., of whom further. In August, 1846, he married (second) Mrs. Betsy A. Boyd.

(VIII) Charles Rollin, senior son of Elisha G. and Susan A. (Houghton) Otis, was born April 29, 1835, in Troy, New York. He attended the public schools at Halifax and Albany. Like his father he early developed a fondness for machinery and machine work and at the age of thirteen entered the factory with his father, learning thoroughly the trade of machinist and remaining in the business until its sale in 1882. At the age of sixteen he became infatuated with steam engines, and secured the position of engineer in the manufactory superintended by his father at Hudson City, then Bergen, New Jersey. From the windows of this factory he observed European and other steamers going and coming and was soon possessed of a desire to become chief engineer on one of these vessels. This purpose continued with him for several months and he spent much time in study and preparation for what he then intended should be the business of his life. Upon the removal of the family to Yonkers, this ambition was gradually abandoned and he became identified with the development of the elevator business. He believed in its future and argued strongly the abandonment of all other lines of business for the special manufacture of safety elevators, there being at this time no one in the world, so far as known, engaged in this particular line as a specialty. At this time, from 1854 to 1858, his father was doing a small business, employing from five to fifteen men of whom the son had charge as foreman. About 1859-60 the necessity of an independent engine for the control of elevators was felt and the father designed, constructed and patented such an engine consisting of two connnected reversible oscillating cylinders very compactly arranged, and this hoisting engine marked the beginning of the system of steam elevators now in extensive use throughout the world and without which it would be practically impossible to carry on the enormous building operations and other business of the country within the space allotted to it. This engine proved somewhat defective in operation and in 1861 Charles R. Otis invented and patented an important improvement which effectually remedied its most troublesome defect and for many years this hoisting engine continued to be the standard machine in its line. The outbreak of the civil war caused a period of financial depression and the elevator business was prostrated and at the death of its founder was in a very unfortunate condition. The son at this time was twenty-six years of age and had accumulated about fifteen hundred dollars and his brother had also a few hundred dollars, and they decided to attempt a resuscitation of the business as a specialty, and to attempt the formation of a permanent industry. Other lines were dispensed with and the Otis brothers devoted their time and energy solely to the designing and manufacture of elevator machinery to meet the requirements in that line. In 1861-62 the gradual revival in trade incident to the demands of the government for war materials began to be felt and elevators came in for a share in the improvement of business. The first two orders of the firm amounted to seventy dollars. At this time, and in earlier and later years, Mr. Otis worked almost incessantly and sometimes during the entire

Charles R. Otis

Norton P. Otis

night. Many improvements were made and wrought out, chiefly in the direction of securing safety and greater speed in the use of elevator apparatus and a large number of patents were secured at various times as the business progressed. More than fifteen of these were the inventions of the senior brother, while the junior also originated and patented many valuable devices. In 1862 the business of the firm did not exceed fifteen thousand dollars, but it gradually increased until in 1865 it amounted to eighty thousand dollars. In 1868 the total business amounted to one hundred and thirty-five thousand dollars which was almost trebled in the next four years. In 1881 it had reached six hundred thousand dollars, and when the brothers retired in June, 1882, the business was firmly established upon a basis approaching one million dollars per annum. Early in the year 1882 Mr. Otis was so seriously affected by his long continued industry and lack of rest and recreation that he was seized with insomnia which continued for several months. In consequence of this he decided to give up business which was accomplished by its sale, June 1, 1882. The business had continued under a partnership until 1867, when it was organized as a stock company, in which the brothers held a large majority. They afterward purchased what was outstanding so that at the time of retirement they were the sole owners. On the organization of the company Charles R. Otis was chosen president and remained in that capacity until the close of his connection with the business.

He united with the Westminster Presbyterian Church, March 3, 1859, and was elected superintendent of its Sabbath school in 1877, continuing to retain that office until 1891. He was made an elder of the church, June 20, 1880, and at the time of the erection of the new building of the society rendered valuable service as chairman of the building committee. The erection of this fine edifice was largely due to the contributions made by himself and his brother. Mr. Otis has always taken an active interest in the growth and development of the city of Yonkers and has been largely interested in real estate in different portions of the city, where he has built extensively. He was appointed a member of the board of education in 1886, and served continuously twenty-four years. For several years he was chairman of the committee on teachers and instruction, and served on other important committees at various times, a considerable part of his time being devoted to visiting and inspecting the schools. After long and diligent effort he secured the establishment of fireproof stairways in the twenty public schools of the city, and persistently urged regular weekly fire drills of the children. He is a steadfast friend of teachers and children and believes that the public schools should be lifted to the highest standard and to that end has devoted much of his time and effort. He has been an extensive traveler, having visited Europe several times and his published letters during visits abroad have attracted much favorable notice. He is an extensive reader and is the owner of a valuable library, including classical and scientific works and other specialties. He has been for many years trustee at Northfield, and when Mr. Moody projected the large auditorium at Northfield he placed Mr. Otis at the head of the building committee as chairman. This building accommodates three thousand people; its foundation was laid in October, 1893, the superstructure begun March 1, 1894, and it was completed and occupied by July 4, 1894.

He married, August 28, 1861, Caroline F. Boyd, who has been his companion and helpmate and to whom he credits much of his past and present success. Having no children of their own, they have brought up and educated several, some of whom have been orphans and others the offspring of relatives.

(VIII) Norton P., son of Elisha G. and Susan A. (Houghton) Otis, was born in Halifax, Vermont, March 18, 1840, died February 20, 1905, at his home in Yonkers, New York. He attended the public schools in the various cities in which his parents resided, namely: Halifax, Vermont; Albany, New York; Hudson City, New Jersey; Yonkers, New York. At the age of eighteen years he entered his father's elevator business, then in its infancy. Upon the incorporation of Otis Brothers & Company, in 1867, he was appointed to the office

of treasurer, and for the succeeding ten years traveled for the concern throughout the United States and Canada, introducing passenger and freight elevators. In 1890, upon the retirement of his brother from business, he was elected president, which responsible position he held at the time of his death.

Mr. Otis was a staunch adherent of Republican principles, and was frequently chosen by his party for offices of public trust. In the spring of 1880 he was nominated for mayor of Yonkers, and was elected by a large majority. During his administration many important and valuable changes were made in the various departments of the city. The fire department was reorganized, the system of public school management was changed and greatly advanced in efficiency (Mayor Otis appointing the first school board under the consolidated system), the water works were largely augmented by the introduction of new and improved machinery, and with all these improvements, brought about under his practical business administration, when he retired from office the debt of the city had been decreased more than seventy-five thousand dollars. In the fall of 1883 he was elected to the state assembly, in a district overwhelmingly Democratic, which fact testified eloquently to his popularity and thorough qualifications for office. While a member of the state legislature he was the author of many important measures, among which were those relating to the reduction of exorbitant rates of fare on state railroads, giving towns the power to regulate or refuse admission to excursion parties, making only physicians eligible to the office of coroner, etc. The latter bill, however, failed to pass at that time, on account of constitutional objections. Since then the constitution has been amended and the essential elements of that bill are now the law of the state. Mr. Otis also took an active interest in the religious and social life of Yonkers, and was identified with several philanthropic institutions of the city. For a number of years he served as vice-president of St. John's Riverside Hospital, and president of the Charity Organization Society. In all that pertained to the development and welfare of his adopted city, he was an important factor, and his influence for good was felt in the community. To a natural dignity of manner Mr. Otis added a geniality that won him hosts of friends and made him welcome everywhere. He was hospitable, charitable, generous, with a ready sympathy for those in affliction or need. He was a member of the First Presbyterian Church of Yonkers.

He married, in 1877, Lizzie A. Fahs, of York, Pennsylvania. Children: Charles Edwin, Sidney, Arthur Houghton, Norton Prentiss, Katherine Lois, Ruth Adelaide, James Russell Lowell, Carolyn M.

CLAPHAM

Glover Clapham, the founder of this family, was born in England. He married Caroline Adelia, only daughter of the Hon. Charles G. Goadsby and Catharine (Youngs) Ferris (see Ferris VII). After his death she married (second) Samuel Lewis. Children: Ferris, died young; Catharine or Kate, married her cousin, Dr. Edward Clapham; Charles, died young; Henry, died young; Glover, of whom further.

(II) Glover (2), son of Glover (1) and Caroline Adelia (Ferris) Clapham, was born in Norwalk, Connecticut, April 23, 1844. He received his education at St. Matthew's Hall, the Farmer's Hall, Bradley School, and also the Well's Academy and the Lester, Massachusetts, Military Academy. He led a life of leisure, having inherited an ample fortune which included four or five large farms. He married, in Orange county, New York, June 27, 1868, Emma, born December 20, 1850, daughter of Wakeman B. and Emily (Savage) Oakley, of Stamford, Connecticut. Her father was a farmer and besides his farm of one hundred acres of land owned a cattle ranch. Her mother was the daughter of John Savage, of Michigan, Orange county, New York, and Roxbury, Massachusetts, and granddaughter of Andrew Savage. Child of Glover and Emma (Oakley) Clapham: Arthur Beaks, of whom further.

(III) Arthur Beaks, only son of Glover (2) and Emma (Oakley) Clapham, was born in Bloomingburg, Sullivan county, New York, February 18, 1884, and is now living there. He received his education in

the public schools of Bloomingburg, and graduated from the Delaware Literary Institute, and for the past five years has been engaged in the automobile business. He is a Democrat in politics, and a member of the Dutch Reformed church of Bloomingburg. He married, in Newark, New Jersey, February 6, 1903, Cora, born in Middletown, New York, June 23, 1885, daughter of George and Samantha (Piggott) Smith. Children: Francis, died in infancy; Charles Ferris, died at age of twenty-seven months; Aurelia Beatrice, living at home, aged four years.

(The Ferris Line.)

The Ferris family originated in Leicestershire, England, and descended from the house of Feriers, Ferrerr, Ferreis or Ferris, the first English member of which was Henry de Feriers, son of Guelchelme de Feriers, master of the house of the Duke of Normandy who took an active part in the battle of Hastings, A. D., 1066.

(I) Jeffrey Ferries or Ferris, the founder of this family, was admitted freeman in Watertown, Massachusetts, May 6, 1635. Later he removed to Westfield, Connecticut, where he became an original freeholder. He died May 31, 1666. He married (first) Susanna, widow of Robert Lockwood, who died at Greenwich, Connecticut, December 23, 1660, and (second) Judy ——, who survived him and after his death married —— Burns. Children: John, of whom further; Peter, born July 5, 1654, died September 28, 1706, married Elizabeth Reynolds; Joseph, born September 20, 1657, married Ruth Knapp; James, married Abigail Lockwood.

(II) John, son of Jeffrey and Susanna Ferris, was born about 1649, died in 1715. He married (first) Mary ——, who died in 1704, and (second) Grace ——, who died in Flushing, Long Island, December 31, 1715. Children: Peter, married Susanna ——; Mary, married, March 12, 1685, Nathaniel Underhill; Samuel, married, in 1699, Sarah Pinckney; James, of whom further; Jonathan, died in 1753; John, died in 1720; Phebe, born April 11, 1700, married Edward Burling; Martha, married —— Clark; Sarah, married (first) Solomon Palmer, (second) Samuel Harrison; Hannah, born February 12, 1705, died April 25, 1760, married William Mott.

(III) James, son of John Ferris, died before August 17, 1746. He married Anna Sands, of Sand's Point, Long Island. Children: John, born in June, 1733, died in January, 1814, married Marianna Hunt; James, of whom further; Jonathan, married Ursula Catlin; Anna (or Hannah), married Dr. Valentine Seaman; Elizabeth, married Dr. Thomas Cock; Sands, married Susan Potter; Sarah, married John White; Elmira; Mary.

(IV) James (2), son of James (1) and Anna (Sands) Ferris, was born on "The Homestead" at Throgg's Neck, Westchester county, New York, July 3, 1734, died February 25, 1780. He was the occupant of the "Homestead" when Lord Howe took possession. He married Charity, born July 3, 1734, died in July, 1809, daughter of the Hon. John Thomas and sister of General Thomas Thomas. Children: Margaret (or Peggy), born August 14, 1754, married Colonel Loving, of Massachusetts; Anne, born November 17, 1755, married the Hon. Philip Pell; Thomas, born September 2, 1757, married Mary A. Banks; Abigail, born in November, 1759, married Captain David Harrison; James, born June 14, 1762, married Sarah Oakley; Massie (or Mary), born March 9, 1764; Cornwall, born April 24, 1766; Edward, of whom further; Charles, born December 16, 1769; David, born August 8, 1771, married Ann, daughter of Benjamin Ferris; George, married Catharine Post.

(V) Hon. Edward Ferris, son of James (2) and Charity (Thomas) Ferris, was born at "The Homestead," Throgg's Neck, Westchester county, New York, February 19, 1768, died there of blood poisoning, January 8, 1820. He was one of the founders of the Tammany Society and also with Aaron Burr one of the founders of the Manhattan Banking Company. He declined the nomination of governor of the state of New York, when Governor Clinton was a candidate. His nomination was equivalent to election, but as Clinton wished the office and he did not, he resigned in Clinton's favor and was appointed by Clinton state flour inspector. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Thomas Goadsby, of Eng-

land, who died February 3, 1825, aged fifty-four years. Children: Charles Goadsby, of whom further; Caroline A., married Captain John W. Richardson.

(VI) Hon. Charles Goadsby Ferris, son of the Hon. Edward and Elizabeth (Goadsby) Ferris, died January 4, 1848. He was alderman of the fourth ward, New York City, in 1832-33, member of the twenty-third and twenty-seventh congress of the United States. He was the introducer of Napoleon III. of France to President Tyler, and he frequently entertained Napoleon at his house on Broadway, opposite West Washington place. Morse, the inventor of the telegraph, stated at a banquet at Delmonicos that the Hon. Charles G. Ferris, enabled him to make telegraphy a success by getting an appropriation from congress for the first line between Baltimore and Washington. The erection of Fort Schuyler was due to Mr. Ferris, who suggested its necessity and obtained the appropriation. He married Catharine Youngs. Child, Caroline Adelia, of whom further.

(VII) Caroline Adelia, only child of the Hon. Charles G. and Catharine (Youngs) Ferris, married (first) Glover Clapham, referred to above, and (second) Samuel Lewis. For children of first marriage see Glover Clapham above. Children of second marriage: Caroline, unmarried; Charlotte, married John C. French; Samuel; Mary, married John Oakley; Henry, died unmarried; Victoria, unmarried.

NOXON

Benjamin Noxon is the first member of this family of whom we have definite information. The family is of Dutch origin, found at an early date in Dutchess county. Among his children was George, of whom further.

(II) George, son of Benjamin Noxon, lived in Delaware county, New York. He was a farmer. He married Sarah Rebecca Scriber, born at Rhinebeck, Dutchess county, New York. Children: Egbert, Emory, Cornelius, Arthur Monteath, of whom further; Mary, married —— Coutant; Matthew, deceased; Henry, deceased; Sherman, Sarah, married Sam Hodges; Ella, died at the age of five.

(III) Arthur Monteath, son of George and Sarah Rebecca (Scriber) Noxon, was born in Delaware county, New York, July 21, 1841, died December, 1910. He attended school at Middletown, Orange county, New York. For eight years he was a butcher after that he went into farming. He was a Republican in politics and a Methodist in religion; he has served as trustee and collector, both for the village and for the church. He married, in Delaware county, in 1865, Mary L., born October 28, 1843, died October 16, 1911, daughter of Noah and Lola (Wolcott) Dimmick. Mr. Dimmick was a prosperous farmer. Children: 1. Elwood, of whom further. 2. Noah, born in 1867, a traveling salesman, living in New York City. 3. Arthur, born in 1877, a farmer of Otisville, Orange county. 4. Jay A., born in 1884; a farmer, living on the old Dimmick farm in Arkville, Delaware county, New York.

(IV) Elwood, son of Arthur Monteath and Mary L. (Dimmick) Noxon, was born at Margaretville, Delaware county, New York, January 8, 1866. He attended district school and spent one year at Pennington Academy, in which he completed a business course. He worked till 1909 on his father's farm and in that year he purchased a farm of seventy-five acres at Bloomingburg, Sullivan county, New York. Here he raises cattle and has a dairy farm, known as Mineral Spring Farm. He is a Republican and has served for one term as town clerk. He is a Methodist in religion. He married, at Bloomingburg, Eva Georgiana Walters, born June 26, 1869, in New York City, daughter of George Edward and Rhoda Walters, both of whom came from England and settled in New York City. Children: Elwood, born October 14, 1905; Rhoda Dimmick, November 5, 1908; Marjorie Alline, October 3, 1910. These are all attending school.

BALDWIN

In records incident to the Conquest of England, the name of Baldwin appears in the Battle Abbey, and one of the name is known as early as 672. The Earls of Flanders bearing the name date from the time of Alfred the Great. Baldwin 2nd married Elstough, daughter of Alfred, and Baldwin 5th married the daughter of Rob-

ert of France, and their daughter Matilda married William the Conqueror. Surnames, however, were not used in England until long after the Conquest. Baldwin de Hampden of the time of the Conquest became John Hampden, the patriot of the English revolution. The name is found in Denmark, Flanders and in Normandy, and other parts of France. The Baldwins of the United States came largely from county Bucks, England, where the name John Baldwin is of frequent historical mention in successive generations, as are Henry and Richard. In New England we have Richard Baldwin, of Milford, Connecticut, before 1639; Richard Baldwin, of Braintree, 1637; John Baldwin, of Stoughton, Connecticut, 1638, John Baldwin, of Milford, Connecticut, 1639; Nathaniel Baldwin, of Milford, 1639; Joseph Baldwin, of Milford, Connecticut, 1639, and of Hadley, Massachusetts, subsequently; Henry Baldwin, of Woburn, Massachusetts, 1640; John Baldwin, of Billerica, Massachusetts, 1655; and John Baldwin, of Norwich, Connecticut, the immigrant progenitor of Judge Simeon Eben Baldwin. Yale University has on its alumni rolls over eighty-three Baldwins.

(I) Nathaniel, second son of Richard Baldwin, of parish Cholesbury, Buckinghamshire, England, and brother of Timothy and Joseph Baldwin, who settled in Connecticut also, came to Milford, Connecticut, early, was admitted a freeman November 29, 1639. He and his brother were planters in Milford. He was a cooper by trade. He removed to Fairfield, Connecticut, in 1641 or earlier, and died in 1690. He married (first) Abigail Camp, who joined the church at Fairfield, June 9, 1644, and died there March 22, 1648. He married (second) Joanna, widow of Richard Wescott. She married (third) George Abbott, of Fairfield. Children of first wife: John, baptized June, 1644; Daniel, with John; Nathaniel, January, 1645; Abigail, March 19, 1648. Children of second wife: Sarah, born 1650; Deborah, 1652; Samuel, 1655.

(II) Daniel, second son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Camp) Baldwin, was baptized in Milford, Connecticut, in June, 1644, and continued to reside there. He is said to have died in 1711. He married, June 27, 1665, Elizabeth Botsford, daughter of Henry, one of the original settlers of Milford. He and his wife joined the church June 27, 1669. Their children were: Daniel (died young), Daniel, Elizabeth, Mary, Samuel (died young), Nathaniel, John and Samuel.

(III) Sergeant Daniel (2) Baldwin, second son of Daniel (1) and Elizabeth (Botsford) Baldwin, was born in Milford, Connecticut, March 3, 1668. He was a member of the local military organization, and his name appears often on the records, where he is referred to as Sergeant Daniel. His will was dated March 8, 1719, and probated May 2, 1725. His death probably occurred not long before the latter date. His wife's christian name was Sarah, but her surname is not known. She joined the church June 28, 1691, and died December 18, 1710. Her name may have been Sarah Camp, as in 1708 Samuel Camp conveys to his brother, Daniel Baldwin, and Joseph Camp. Their children were: Daniel, Nathan, John, Gideon, James, Enos, Sarah, Caleb and Jeremiah.

(IV) Caleb, seventh son of Daniel (2) and Sarah Baldwin, was baptized November 29, 1702, in Milford, and settled on attaining manhood in Newtown, Connecticut, where he died March 9, 1772. He was a leading citizen of the town and served many years as town clerk. He sold his interest in the paternal estate at Fairfield to his brother Jeremiah, April 15, 1732, receiving therefor £150. He was made ensign of the first militia company of Newtown by the general court in 1740, and subsequent to this served several times as representative in the general court. His wife Mehitable died September 5, 1758, over fifty years of age. He married (second), February 8, 1759, Jerusha Daton, of Newtown. His first child died in infancy unnamed. Other children of first wife: Ann, born September 18, 1727; Caleb, mentioned below; Daniel, August 27, 1730. The first child of the second wife lived but a few hours. She was also the mother of Jerusha, born July 31, 1765.

(V) Caleb (2), eldest son of Caleb (1) and Mehitable Baldwin, was born December 13, 1728, in Newtown, where he resided and died September 6, 1804. He was a fine penman and succeeded his father as town clerk, the combined service of the two

reaching ninety years in time. He was lieutenant of militia in 1756, and later was generally called colonel. He married (first), March 8, 1756, Naomi, daughter of Joseph Hard, born 1732-3, died January 18, 1770. He married (second) Betty Betts, who died June 28, 1781; (third), September 18, 1787, Anna Febrique. Children all born of the first wife: Abel, July 7, 1757; David, March 17, 1758; Isaac, September 30, 1760; Elijah, January 13, 1762; John, December 18, 1763; Philo, September 7, 1765; Lucinda, mentioned below.

(VI) Lucinda, youngest child of Caleb (2) and Naomi (Hard) Baldwin, was born June 11, 1769, in Newtown, where she married Luther Buckley, a prominent pioneer of Liberty, New York (see Buckley XVII).

(The Buckley Line.)

This surname is a place name of ancient English origin, and was originally spelled Buclough in the time of King John in 1199 and later. It signifies "a large mountain." There have been and still are many variations in spelling. Bulkeley is the one most commonly used, other forms being Bulkle, Bulkley and Buckley.

(I) Baron Robert de Bulkeley lived in the time of King John (1199-1226). (II) Baron William de Bulkeley married a daughter of Thomas Butler. (III) Baron Robert (2) de Bulkeley married Jane, daughter of Sir William Butler. (IV) Baron William (2) de Bulkeley married, in 1302, Maud, daughter of Sir John Davenport. (V) Baron Robert (3) de Bulkeley married Agnes ——. (VI) Baron Peter de Bulkeley married Nicola, daughter of Thomas Bird. (VII) Baron John de Bulkeley, of Houghton, married Arderne Fitley. (VIII) Baron Hugh de Bulkeley married Helen, daughter of Thomas Wilbraham. (IX) Baron Humphrey de Bulkeley married Grisel Moulton. (X) Baron William (3) de Bulkeley, of Oakley, married Beatrice, daughter of William Hill. (XI) Baron Thomas de Bulkeley married Elizabeth, daughter of Randelle Grosvenor.

(XII) Rev. Edward de Bulkeley was born at Ware, Shropshire, England. He was admitted to St. John's College, Cambridge, April 6, 1550, and was curate of St. Mary's, Shrewsbury, in 1550; prebend of Chester; prebend of Litchfield about 1580; rector of All Saints, Odell, in the hundred of Willey, Bedfordshire, where he died and was succeeded by his eldest son, Peter, mentioned below. He married Almark Irlby or Islby, of Lincolnshire.

(XIII) Rev. Peter Buckley, son of Rev. Edward de Bulkeley, was born January 31, 1582-3, at Odell, Bedfordshire, England. He entered St. John's College, Cambridge, March 22, 1604-05; fellow 1608, with Master of Arts degree; "said, but on doubtful authority, to have proceeded Batchelor of Divinity." He succeeded his father as rector of Odell. He was known to be a nonconformist, but "the Lord Keeper Williams, formerly his diocesan, and his personal friend, desired to deal gently with his nonconformity," and connived at it, as he had at his father's for twenty years, but when Laud became primate of England in 1633, Mr. Bulkeley was silenced and with no hope of reinstatement. He therefore sold his estate and sailed for New England in 1635, at the age of fifty-two, with his children, on the ship "Susan and Ellen." His wife Grace, aged thirty, was enrolled on the ship "Elizabeth and Ann," but it is probable that she sailed with her husband. There is a tradition in the family that while on the voyage the wife Grace apparently died. Unwilling to have her body buried at sea, the husband pleaded with the captain to keep it until they reached port. As no signs of decay appeared, he consented, and on the third day symptoms of vitality appeared, and before land was reached animation was restored. Though carried from the ship an invalid, she recovered and lived to a good old age. Rev. Peter Bulkeley settled first in Cambridge, and the next year with twelve others began the settlement of Concord. Three years later he received a grant of three hundred acres of land at Cambridge. He was teacher of the church at Concord of which Rev. John Jones was pastor, and was installed pastor April 6, 1637. He is always spoken of as the first minister of Concord. He brought with him from England about £6,000, most of which he spent for the good of the colony. He was a learned and pious man, and wrote several Latin poems, some of which Cotton Mather, in his "Magnalia," quotes as a part of a

sketch of his life. He also published a volume in London in 1646, entitled "The Gospel Covenant," made up of sermons preached at Concord, and a eulogy on his friend, Rev. Mr. Hooker. He was among the first to instruct the Indians, and the singular immunity of Concord from Indian attack was largely credited by tradition to his sancity and influence. He died at Concord, March 9, 1658-59. His will, dated April 14, 1658, with codicils of January 13 and February 26 following, was proved June 20, 1659. Before his death he gave many books to the library of Harvard College. He married (first) Jane, daughter of Thomas Allen, of Goldington; (second), about 1634, Grace Chetwode, born 1602, died April 21, 1669, at New London, Connecticut, daughter of Sir Richard and Dorothy (Needham) Chetwode, of Odell. Children of first wife, born in England: Edward, June 17, 1614, came to New England before his father, died January 2, 1696; Mary, baptized August 24, 1615, died young; Thomas, born April 11, 1617; Nathaniel, November 29, 1618, died 1627; Rev. John, February 11, 1620; George, May 17, 1623; Daniel, August 28, 1625; Jabez, December 20, 1626, died young; Joseph (probably) born 1629; William, of Ipswich; Richard. Children of second wife, born in New England: Gershom, December 6, 1636; Elizabeth; Dorothy, August 2, 1640; Peter, mentioned below.

(XIV) Peter (2), youngest son of Rev. Peter (1) Buckley, and his second wife, Grace Chetwode, was born August 12, 1643, in Concord, and settled in Fairfield, Connecticut, where he was an apothecary and physician, and died soon after March 25, 1694, when he made his will. He married Margaret de Foxcroft, of Boston, and in the settlement of the latter's estate sold the interest of himself and wife therein for £90. Children: Gershom; Peter, Dorothy, Grace, Margaret, Hannah, the last being the wife of —— Sherman.

(XV) Peter (3), second son of Dr. Peter (2) and Margaret (Foxcroft) Buckley, was born in Fairfield. According to his father's will he was apprenticed to a weaver, and engaged in that occupation. Administration on the estate was granted December 9, 1752, and the distribution was made February 16, 1754. Each of his nine surviving children received £112 13s. 4d. He married Hannah, daughter of Samuel Ward, of Mill Plain, Connecticut; children: David, Sarah (died young), Sarah, Peter, Andrew, Gershom, Jabez, Olive, Hannah, Moses, James and Mary.

(XVI) Peter (4), second son of Peter (3) and Hannah (Ward) Buckley, was baptized October 9, 1715, in Fairfield, and became a mariner, being many years commander of vessels sailing from Black Rock, Connecticut, to the West Indies. After leaving the sea he retired to Newtown, Connecticut, where he died. He married (first), January 1, 1741, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Turney; (second), February 14, 1760, Hannah Sherwood, of Newtown. Children of first marriage: Elizabeth, Andrew, Peter, Aaron, Sarah, Gershom, Turney and Nathan. Among the children of second marraige were: Hannah and Luther.

(XVII) Luther, son of Peter (4) and Hannah (Sherwood) Buckley, was born in 1766, in Newtown, and settled in Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, in 1807, where he died May 30, 1855, at the age of eighty-eight years. When a boy he learned the shoemaker's trade, which he followed until he removed to Liberty; there he opened the first general store in the town, July 7, 1807, and he subsequently built and conducted what was for many years the only hotel, known as the Buckley House. In 1825, in association with Isaac Horton, he built the fourth grist mill in the town at Liberty Falls, now Ferndale. He also owned a woolen carding mill. He married Lucinda, daughter of Caleb and Naomi (Hard) Baldwin, of Newtown, born June 11, 1769 (see Baldwin VI). Children: 1. Ann, married William Ratcliff of Liberty. 2. Lucinda, became second wife of William Ratcliff. 3. Albert, died unmarried. 4. Caleb, married Catherine Carrier, a widow, and lived in Liberty. 5. Philo, mentioned below. 6. Emeline, married Grant Gorton. 7. Polly, married Nathan Stanton, and lived in Liberty. 8. Sally, became the wife of Joseph Young, of Liberty. 9. Betsy, married Sherwood Hill, of Liberty, New York (see Young VI).

(XVIII) Philo, third son of Luther and Lucinda (Baldwin) Buckley, was born in

Newtown, and died in Liberty, in 1841. He grew up in that town, where he came as a boy with his father, and received such education as the primitive schools of the region afforded. He was associated with his father in the conduct of the hotel. He was an expert penman and taught classes in penmanship. He married Hannah Pine, of Downsville, Delaware county, New York. Children: 1. Benjamin, born 1817; married Laura Hall, of Liberty, and died in that town. 2. Abel, 1819; lived in Liberty. 3. William, 1821; married Susan Madison, of White Lake, Sullivan county. 4. Elizabeth, 1823; married Bradley S. Burr, and lived in Liberty. 5. Baldwin, 1825; married Mary Mallory, and lived in Liberty. 6. Edward, 1828; married Eliza Purvis, and lived in Sullivan county. 7. Augusta Ann.

(XIX) Augusta Ann, youngest child of Philo and Hannah (Pine) Buckley, was born in 1830, in Liberty, and married, in 1844, Nathaniel Jennings, of Ossining, New York. Most of his life was spent in Liberty, where he died in 1892. For the past nineteen years his widow has been housekeeper of the Buckley House in Liberty. Though past eighty-one years of age, she is of very bright and cheerful disposition, active mentally and physically, and is much esteemed in the community.

CLEMENTS

The original home of this family was in Scotland, but many generations ago the race was planted in the north of Ireland, taking root in the counties of Armagh and Down. For three hundred years they have been landholders and have also been engaged in the linen-weaving industry, their houses always containing a number of looms and spinning wheels. In the course of time they intermarried, not only with those of their countrymen who like themselves had emigrated to Ireland, but also with the English who made their homes in the northern part of the Green Isle.

Alexander Clements, the first ancestor of record, was the father of three sons: 1. Alexander, whose line is not given. 2. John, of whom further; was tragically murdered in his youth. 3. David, mentioned below.

(II) David, son of Alexander Clements, was born in 1780, in county Armagh, Ireland. In 1803 he emigrated to the United States, settling in New York City. Following the tradition of his family he had learned the trade of weaving, but finding little employment at that industry, he worked, mainly as a carpenter, in the dry dock, and assisted in building the first steamboat planned by Robert Fulton. From early life he had been a member of the Presbyterian church, and on coming to this country brought a recommendation from the society to which he had belonged in Ireland. Also, he and his wife had a letter certifying that they were of good moral character and high standing in the church they attended in New York City, and both these documents are preserved by his grandson who has had them framed. David Clements married, January 1, 1809, Jane Brown, born December 15, 1781, in county Down, Ireland. He had first met her as a fellow passenger on his voyage to this country where she had a brother who had emigrated a few years earlier and settled in the township of Liberty. In 1811 David Clements, with his wife and one son, journeyed by team to that place and settled on a farm of about one hundred acres, a mile and a half east of the village of Liberty. The remainder of his life was spent in clearing this land and in making a home, where the fifth generation of this name now resides. His children were: John Alexander, mentioned below; Andrew, born January 1, 1812; Jane, born October 22, 1813, married James N. Fulton; David, born September 28, 1815; James, born May 13, 1817; Barbara Ann, born July 28, 1819, married, January 7, 1844, Basley Gerow; Margaret, born September 24, 1823, married Louis Strong, of Monticello, Sullivan county. The mother of these children died November 16, 1839, and the father of the family passed away January 21, 1851.

(III) John Alexander, eldest child of David and Jane (Brown) Clements, was born April 6, 1810, in New York City. He received his education in the district schools of Liberty, and lived all his life on the farm settled by his father, assisting greatly in the upbuilding of the community. He held many local offices and, like his father, was an elder in the Presbyterian church, serving many years as its first named treasurer. He married, February 28, 1839, Paulina, born

June 13, 1816, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Banks) Hill, of Liberty, and their children were: 1. Addison Joseph, born September 2, 1840, died February 16, 1889, at Liberty; enlisted in Company H, Fifty-sixth Regiment New York Volunteers, and served throughout the civil war, being discharged as quartermaster. 2. Sarah J., born December 7, 1842, died in infancy. 3. David Hill, born May 31, 1844, died September 2, 1862. 4. Hezekiah Banks, born September 19, 1846, died June 1, 1881. 5. Charlotte, born July 18, 1849; married Joseph R. Ramsay, lives in Paterson, New Jersey, has four children: Paulina, Jane Brown, Floyd and Florence, twins. 6. John Newton, mentioned below. 7. Louise, born April 6, 1854; married Solomon Royce, of Liberty, and has John and Stephen.

(IV) John Newton, youngest son of John Alexander and Paulina (Hill) Clements, was born May 31, 1851, in Liberty. He received his education in the district schools and at the Normal Academy, and has lived all his life, thus far, on the home farm, which he inherited from his father and which now consists of one hundred and seventy acres. His dwelling is a house which was built by his father in 1851, and so spacious and commodious is it that for thirty-five years he has received guests during the summer months. Mr. Clements is a well known and honored citizen of his community. By his vote and influence he supports the principles advocated by the Republican party. He adheres to the religious belief of his ancestors and on the death of his father succeeded to the office of treasurer of the First Presbyterian Church which he has ever since continuously held. He married, September 11, 1878, Flora Emmaretta, daughter of David Decker and Eliza (Sturtevant) Parsons, of Middletown, New York. David Decker Parsons was a son of William (2) and Maria (Decker) Parsons. William (1) Parsons, father of William (2), was a native of Massachusetts and served in the revolutionary army. The company to which he belonged was disbanded near Middletown, and he settled there, making a home for himself and his descendants. Mr. and Mrs. Clements are the parents of the following children, all of whom were born on the ancestral farm: David H., mentioned below; Mabel Emma, born April 10, 1883; Laura Eliza, born April 26, 1885; Hilda, born May 27, 1890; Helen Annice, born January 28, 1893.

(V) David H., eldest child of John Newton and Flora Emmaretta (Parsons) Clements, was born June 13, 1879. He received his preliminary education in the district schools, passing thence to Eastman's Business College, Poughkeepsie, and spending one term as a student in the agricultural department of Cornell University. He now has charge of the ancestral estate, which is chiefly devoted to dairy farming. He married, December 5, 1906, Mary Ione, born June 24, 1882, daughter of Charles R. and Angeline (Wilkinson) Gregory, of Liberty, and they have one child, David Howard, mentioned below.

(VI) David Howard, only child of David and Mary Ione (Gregory) Clements, was born March 2, 1909, on the farm which was settled by his great-great-grandfather, whose honored name he bears and whose record remains as an inspiration to his descendants of the fifth generation.

CLEMENTS

(II) The original home of the descendants of Alexander Clements (q. v.), through the line of his son John, was the town of Newry, county Down, Ireland, and they, like the other branches of the race, were active in the linen-weaving industry. John Clements, son of Alexander Clements, married Ann Overand, and they had one son, John O., mentioned below. The death of John Clements, when a young man, was, as stated above, the work of an assassin.

(III) John Overand, son of John (1) and Ann (Overand) Clements, married Mary McClellan, of Belfast. Children: 1. John, mentioned below. 2. Ann, died unmarried. 3. Alexander, married Ann Farland. 4. William, married Thersa Holmes. 5. David, married Essy Gilmore. 6. Maria, died unmarried. 7. Jane. 8. Rachael, married John Ralston. John Clements and his wife both died in Ireland where their entire lives had been passed.

(IV) John, son of John Overand and Mary (McClellan) Clements, was born in 1836, in Newry, county Down, Ireland. He followed the trade of a soap-maker, and in 1869 emigrated to the United States, settling

on a farm in Sullivan county, New York, where he lived eight years. He then purchased a farm of sixty-one acres, one mile west of Liberty, built a house and engaged in dairy farming, also receiving guests in the summers. For many years he engaged in these occupations, prospering so greatly by dint of industry and capable management that in 1908 he found himself in circumstances which justified him in selling all the land with the exception of twelve acres and in building a new house, in modern style and furnished with every comfort and convenience. In this attractive and home-like dwelling Mr. Clements is passing the evening of his days, in the enjoyment of well-earned repose, surrounded by an affectionate family, and rich in the respect and esteem of his neighbors. He is a Republican in politics and, like all of his name, is a member of the Presbyterian church.

Mr. Clements married, in 1866, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Mary (Nicholson) Mains, residents of county Armagh, Ireland, where their daughter was born in 1845, on land which, for four generations, the Mains family has rented from the Dukes of Manchester. Mr. and Mrs. Clements are the parents of three sons: 1. John Ralston Clements, the eldest, was born in November, 1868, in Ireland, and is now engaged in business in Binghamton, New York. He is president of the Christian Endeavor Society of the State of New York. He married Anna Brown, of Binghamton, and they have three children: Philip Bliss, Dorothy May and Francis Clark. 2. Thomas Mains Clements, the second son, was born March 18, 1872, in Sullivan county, and is now engaged in the hardware business in Minneapolis. He married Mary Dodds, of Hammond, St. Lawrence county, New York. 3. William Alfred Clements, the youngest of the family, was born January 25, 1875, and is a travelling salesman for a firm in Binghamton.

HILL

An examination of the records relative to the early history of the Hills in America discloses the fact that there were several immigrants of this name who arrived from England prior to 1650, namely, William and John Hill, of Dorchester, Massachusetts; John Hill, of Dover, New Hampshire, who was accompanied by at least one brother and perhaps more; and Peter Hill, of Saco, Maine. This name was often spelled Hilles, and that form is still used by a large number of the descendants bearing the name. It has been traced to a somewhat remote period in England, having been found nearly two hundred years before the Puritan emigration. It has been borne by numerous prominent citizens of the American colonies and of the United States, and is still among the most widely distributed names known in the history of the country.

(I) William Hill, a native of England, came to America in the ship "William and Francis" in June, 1632, settling at Dorchester, Massachusetts, where he was a man of note, and was admitted a freeman of Massachusetts, November 5, 1633. He was granted land at Dorchester, November 2, 1635, and was selectman of the town in 1636. Soon afterward he removed to Windsor, Connecticut, where he was granted a home lot and set out an orchard in 1639. He was appointed by the general court to examine the arms and ammunition of the towns of the colony; was auditor of public accounts, and elected deputy to the general court from 1639 to 1641, and in 1644. Soon after this date he removed to Fairfield, Connecticut, where he was chosen an assistant (equivalent to present state senator), and appointed collector of customs. Grants of land were made to him and his son William on the northeast side of Dorchester street between Robert Turney's lot and Paul's Neck. His will was made September 9, 1649, and his wife is spoken of in the town records as a widow before the close of that year. He bequeathed property to his wife Sarah, and children, Sarah, William, of whom further; Joseph, Ignatius, James, Elizabeth.

(II) William (2), eldest son of William (1) and Sarah Hill, was born in England, and was probably with his father at Dorchester and Windsor, and went with him to Fairfield, where he was granted a home lot south of his father's. On February 13, 1670, he was granted a lot on the northwest corner of what is now Newton Square. He seems to have been a worthy successor to his father in official positions, and served as town recorder in 1650, and for several years thereafter. It is probable that his mother

married a second time, as the records show that he received a part of his father's estate from his father-in-law, Mr. Greenleaf, February 1, 1673. The term step-father was not then in use. William (2) Hill died December 19, 1684, in Fairfield. He married there, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. John Jones, and had children: Sarah, William, of whom further; Joseph, John, Eliphalet, Ignatius, James.

(III) William (3), eldest son of William (2) and Elizabeth (Jones) Hill, resided in Fairfield, where he died in 1728. He married, October 7, 1691, Abigail, daughter of David and Abigail (Pinckney) Osborn, of East Chester, New York. Children: Abigail, born January 8, 1694; Joseph, of whom further; William, died young; William, baptized July 12, 1702; David, April 7, 1706; Catherine, January 2, 1717.

(IV) Deacon Joseph Hill, eldest son of William (3) and Abigail (Osborn) Hill, was born April 1, 1699, in Fairfield, where he died March 6, 1797. He married, March 3, 1731, Abigail, daughter of Moses (2) Dimon, of Fairfield, born August 17, 1707, died April 25, 1774. Children: Abigail, born March 21, 1732; Sarah, August 21, 1733; David, April 22, 1737; Ebenezer, of whom further; Jabez, June 17, 1744; Moses, January 11, 1748.

(V) Ebenezer, second son of Deacon Joseph and Abigail (Dimon) Hill, was born February 26, 1742, in Fairfield, where his life was passed, and died March 27, 1798. While not robust, he was seldom ill, and served as a soldier throughout the revolution, holding the rank of captain. He was a member of the Congregational church, in which his father and grandfather were deacons. He married, January 17, 1765, Mabel Sherwood, born December 8, 1745, died October 20, 1820, daughter of Benjamin (2) and Rhuhamy (Bradley) Sherwood. Children: David, born July 7, 1766; Ebenezer, February 20, 1768; Seth, December 22, 1769; Dimon, October, 1771; Joseph, of whom further; Mabel, September, 1776; Eleanor, August 29, 1778; Jabez, June 13, 1780.

(VI) Joseph (2), fifth son of Ebenezer and Mabel (Sherwood) Hill, was born May 3, 1774, in Fairfield, died April 19, 1816, in Liberty, Sullivan county, New York. He removed to Liberty about 1800, and settled on a farm of three hundred acres three miles west of the present village of Liberty. He married, in Fairfield, Sarah Banks, of that town, and they had children: Eliza, Benjamin, Sherwood, Esther, Sarah, Joseph, of whom further; Arreta, Plinney.

(VII) Joseph (3), third son of Joseph (2) and Sarah (Banks) Hill, was born April 8, 1808, on the parental homestead in Liberty, died there, July 20, 1887. He attended the district schools of the day. With his father and brother he was active in clearing the homestead farm upon which he passed his life, and which he inherited. He attended the Presbyterian church, and was a Republican in politics. He served as collector of the town, as constable, and in other offices. He married, 1852, Ann Washington, of Liberty, New York, born June 7, 1832, died January 19, 1911. Children: 1. Alice, born 1853; married Alfred DeBois, of Liberty; he died in 1901; children: Edna, married James Pratt and lives at Butler, New Jersey; Lottie, resides in Middletown, New York; Arthur, resides in Middletown, New York. 2. David Sherwood, born 1854; a lawyer, living in Liberty; married —— and has a son David, born July 4, 1905. 3. Amanda, born 1855; married William Burns, of Jersey City, New Jersey; he died March 29, 1910; children: Augusta, married James Anler; Amanda, resides at Dunkirk, New York, her mother making her home with her; William, died in infancy; Wilbur, died young; Richard, died young. 4. Joseph Minor, of whom further. 5. Rufus, born 1860; resides on the old homestead; married —— and has a son, Russell, born December 16, 1895. 6. Sarah B., born 1862, died in August, 1908; married John North. 7. Charlotte, born January 16, 1865, died February 17, 1877.

(VIII) Joseph Minor, son of Joseph (3) and Ann (Washington) Hill, was born March 15, 1858, in Liberty. He received his education in the district schools near his home, and an academy at Liberty. He remained with his father on the homestead farm until 1882, when he removed to the village of Liberty, and established a hostelry, which was patronized chiefly by summer vacationists. In 1884 he engaged in the painting and decorating business, in which he has been successful, and is still

employed. He is a member of the Methodist church, and takes an active interest in the welfare and progress of the community. Politically he acts with the Republican party, and was elected tax collector of the town, and served two years as collector of the village of Liberty. He married, April 26, 1882, Harriet, daughter of David and Jennette (Sherwood) Chapman, of Liberty. They have two daughters: Elva J., born August 8, 1885, a teacher in New York City; Joseph Leslie, born June 15, 1888, died the following year, aged fourteen months; Mary, born May 19, 1898, resides with her parents in Liberty.

HALL

This family inherits from many generations of ancestry the Yankee propensity for business activity, and the sound mind, body and principles necessary to usefulness in the world. The name is one of the oldest in America, and was established at several points in New England at almost simultaneous dates. The origin of the name has been the subject of much speculation among its bearers, and three probable sources are mentioned. The most probable is the fact that baronial seats in England were almost always called halls, with some title annexed. When men were obliged to take surnames, many took the name of their estate and thus many names were made to end with hall. The Norman or Anglo-Saxon usage, "de la Hall" (translated, of the hall), accounts for most of the occasions where this word became a surname, without doubt. One authority attributes it to the Welsh word for salt, which would be attached to a worker in salt, or dweller near a salt mine. Again, it is traced to the Norwegian word for hero, which is hallr, the last letter being silent and only indicative of the nominative case. As the Norwegians overran England at one time, many of their words found their way into the language. Hallett is a diminutive of Hall, and was probably given to a dwarfed or younger son, only the eldest son being entitled to the patronymic in earliest usage.

(I) John Hall, born about 1605, one of several of the same baptismal name, came to America in 1633, and after a short stay in the vicinity of Boston removed to New Haven, Connecticut, where his autograph signature is found on the records as early as 1639. He appears by these records to have been an extensive holder of lands. After having fought as a soldier in the Pequot war he was excused from training in 1665, being then in his sixtieth year of age. Several of his sons joined in the settlement of Wallingford in 1670, and the father went with them at the time, or soon after, being one of the original proprietors of the town, where he served as selectman in 1675. He married Jane Woolen, who had lived in the family of William Wilkes, in Boston, who was there as early as 1633, and probably came there with him, as he paid her fare and allowed her three pounds a year for services in his family for a period of five years. With Mr. Wilkes she removed to New Haven. He also promised her ten pounds upon her marriage, but failed to fulfill this promise, and the records of New Haven show that John Hall recovered the amount from his estate by litigation. John Hall died March 3, 1677, making an oral will on his deathbed. Children: John and Sarah (twins), Richard, Samuel, of whom further; Daniel, Thomas, David.

(II) Samuel, third son of John and Jane (Woolen) Hall, was born May 21, 1646, in New Haven, and died at Wallingford, March 5, 1725. He was among the first settlers at Wallingford in 1670, becoming a large land owner and deacon of the church, a prominent member of the militia, and he was four times representative to the general court. He married, in May, 1668, Hannah, daughter of John Walker, born September 26, 1648, died December 20, 1728, in Wallingford. Children: John, of whom further; Hannah, Sarah, Samuel, Theophilus, Elizabeth.

(III) John (2), eldest child of Samuel and Hannah (Walker) Hall, was born December 23, 1670, in Wallingford, and died there April 29, 1730, in his sixtieth year. He fought several times in the Indian wars, and was probably the representative from Wallingford, known as Hon. John Hall. He married, about 1691, Mary Lyman, who died October 16, 1740. Children: John, of whom further; Esther, Samuel, Caleb, Eunice, Benjamin, died young; Benjamin, Sarah, Eliakim, Elihu, Nancy.

(IV) John (3), eldest child of John (2)

M. C. Hall

and Mary (Lyman) Hall, was born September 15, 1692, in Wallingford, where he died June 18, 1773. He represented the town in the general court, and passed his life as a farmer. He married, March 5, 1716, Mary Street, daughter of Rev. Samuel and Anna (Miles) Street, of Wallingford. Her father graduated from Harvard in 1664; he was one of the original settlers of Wallingford and the first settled pastor there, serving in that capacity nearly forty-five years. He died January 17, 1717, and was survived about thirteen years by his widow, who died July 19, 1730. His father, Rev. Nicholas Street, came from England, and was the first minister at Taunton, Massachusetts. Children of John (3) Hall: Hannah, John, Eunice, Street, Lyman, Susannah, Giles, of whom further; Rhoda, Mary. One of these sons, Lyman, was a signer of the Declaration of Independence.

(V) Giles, fourth son of John (3) and Mary (Street) Hall, was born February 18, 1733, in Wallingford, and died there March 17, 1789. He married (first) November 17, 1759, Martha Robinson; (second) Thankful Merriman, of Wallingford, born 1748-49, and died July 14, 1796. Children: David, Martha Robinson, Mary Street, John, died young; Hannah, Elizabeth, Giles, Lois, John, of whom further.

(VI) John (4), youngest child of Giles Hall, was born April 20, 1783, in Wallingford, and died there February 26, 1825, in his forty-second year. His first wife was Abigail ——; his second wife was Dency Strong. Children of first marriage: Stanley, born March 20, 1805; Apollos, of whom further; Henry Franklin, born June 28, 1809. Children of second wife: Dency; Dwight, born August 19, 1814; Elizur, January 25, 1817; Adeline, June 2, 1820; Wolcott, October 30, 1824.

(VII) Apollos, second son of John (4) and Abigail Hall, was born July 12, 1807, in Wallingford, where he grew to manhood. Early in life he went to Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, but upon the death of his father returned to his native place, where there was some dispute about the settlement of the estate. Being incensed at what he considered unjust treatment, he left Wallingford without apprising his relatives of his destination, and it was not until recently that his parentage was discovered by his descendants. About 1836 he settled permanently in Liberty. He cleared up a farm near the village of Liberty and subsequently conducted a general store in the village. In his leisure moments he pursued the study of medicine, and he became a licensed physician with a large practice, being especially kind to the Indians, whom he assisted to recover from various maladies. He was regarded among the settlers of a large district as one of the most useful men in the region. He died in Liberty in 1875. He married Lucy Carrier, daughter of Isaac and Martha (Curtis) Carrier, of Litchfield, Connecticut. She died in 1872 at Liberty. They had four children: 1. Milo B., of whom further. 2. Mary Elizabeth, born in 1842, was housekeeper for her brother during his lifetime, and now resides in Liberty. 3. John Apollos, died young. 4. John Carrier, born in 1847, was educated at the Normal Institute in Liberty, taught school in that vicinity three years, and was subsequently associated with his brother for three years in teaching at the Institute. Since 1890 he has conducted a hotel in Liberty, the Hall House, being one of the best known summer hotels in that village, where only the refined and intelligent are made welcome. He married in 1876, Carrie P. Dutcher, daughter of Thompson and Caroline (Impson) Dutcher, of Fallsburg. Thompson Dutcher was a son of David Dutcher, who owned two thousand acres of land between Liberty and Sheldrake, which he divided among his children. In this division Thompson Dutcher received one hundred and thirty-nine acres on which he lived until 1861, when he removed to Youngsville, New York, where he died in 1890. He had three daughters: i. Mary Frances, who became the wife of Ansel Benedict, of Delaware county, New York. ii. Harriette, died in infancy. iii. Carrie, became the wife of John C. Hall, of previous mention.

(VIII) Milo B., eldest child of Apollos and Lucy (Carrier) Hall, was born August 28, 1837, in Liberty, where he died March 2, 1911. He was among the most highly respected citizens of Liberty, to whose educational interests and general welfare he gave the best that was in him. His life of rigid integrity of character, honesty of pur-

pose and perseverence in the attainment of that which was right and good, may well be emulated by the youth and rising generation of the day. His childhood was passed in a rural region with few opportunities for education and business attainment. Brought up under the requirements of strict economy and industry, he formed habits which coupled with his native ability, enabled him to accomplish much in promoting the welfare of his home town. Such educational privileges as he had were eagerly accepted and zealously pursued, and at the early age of sixteen years he began teaching school in an adjoining district. Improving every spare moment in furthering his education, he was soon enabled to attend the State Normal School at Albany, where he graduated. Following this graduation he became principal of the Normal Institute at Liberty, a position he held for six years.

Aside from his duties as a teacher, Mr. Hall was very active in furthering whatever seemed to be for the best interests of the community, and he was a member of and worker in the organization of "Good Templars," which did much in preserving the high moral standard of the town. For many years he was also a member of the local fire department of which he was for some time chief engineer. As superintendent of the Sunday school of the Presbyterian church he was further enabled to promote the moral interests of the town. It was in association with his brother that Mr. Hall became proprietor of the *Liberty Register*, of which he was editor until the plant was destroyed by fire. In 1878 Mr. Hall went to Kansas, where he remained two years, after which he continued to reside in his native town up to the time of his death. During the last twenty-five years of his life he was associated with the firm of Wood & Company, publishers in New York City. As a grammarian Mr. Hall doubtless stood at the head of the class known as critics, and in the general knowledge and exposition of the structure of English it is doubtful if there were many his equals, and very few were his superiors. His revision and compilation of "Brown's Grammar" show him to have been a master of the subject, and this work will stand as one of his most enduring monuments. As a man he was esteemed for his courtesy, his firmness in the right, his charity and generosity to any opponent who acted in good faith. As a neighbor and friend he was ever ready and willing to lend a helping hand or speak a sympathizing word in time of trouble or misfortune. Kind and affectionate in his home relations, his memory will be cherished by those who survive him.

PAYNE

Thomas Payne, the immigrant ancestor, is supposed to be the Thomas Payne who settled in Yarmouth, Massachusetts, and was the first deputy to the general court from that place in June, 1639. He was admitted a freeman, June 4, 1639, and was on the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. He resided there as late as 1650. Traditions vary as to the place from which he came, and no positive information has been found on that point.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Payne, came to New England, according to tradition, when a lad about ten years old, with his father. It is said that he lost the sight of one of his eyes by an arrow. He settled in Eastham and was a prominent man. In 1653 he was constable of Eastham, and was on a list of townsmen in 1655; was admitted a freeman, June 1, 1658; was surveyor of highways in 1662, and in 1664 was deputy to the general court and on the jury. He received a grant of land in 1667, and two years later purchased land at Namskakat, now Middleborough, adjoining that of John Alden. In 1670 he was appointed inspector of ordinaries in the town, to see that there was no excessive drinking. In 1670 he purchased land in Truro, which he sold later to his son Thomas. For many years he served as "bayley by land and water," to receive certain prescribed sums from the fishermen, and to enforce the rules concerning the care of the shore by them. He was deputy to the general court in 1671-72-73-76-78-80-81-90, and selectman of Eastham, 1671, and several years after. In 1676 he was one of a committee to collect a debt from Sandwich, and also to build the meeting house. He was treasurer of the town, 1674-94. In 1677 he and three others hired the fishing privileges and profits at the head of Cape Cod for a period of seven years, paying yearly the sum of £30. Some time previous

to 1695 he moved to Boston, and purchased the homestead of Thomas Stableford, situated at the South End. In 1697 he sold it to Eleazer Darby, and the same year sold his share of land in Showamet, Bristol county. He was a cooper by trade, and was also skilled at mill building, being employed in erecting mills in various places. He built two grist mills in Eastham. He was a fine penman, and wrote a clear hand when he was far advanced in years. He died at an advanced age, August 16, 1706. His will was dated May 12, 1705, and proved October 2, 1706. He married Mary, daughter of Nicholas and Constance Snow. Her father came over in the ship "Ann" in 1623. She died April 28, 1704. Children: Mary, married (first) James Rogers, January 11, 1670; (second) April 24, 1679, Israel Cole; Samuel; Thomas, born 1656 or 1657; Eliezer, born March 10, 1658; Elisha; John, born March 14, 1660-61; Nicholas; James, born July 6, 1665; Joseph, mentioned below; Dorcas, married Benjamin Vickerie, died October 30, 1707.

(III) Joseph, son of Thomas (2) Payne, moved to the part of Harwich which is now Brewster, Massachusetts, before 1700, and was one of the eight who formed the first church there, October 17, 1700. He held the office of selectman there from 1701 until 1711. In 1706 he was town clerk, and held that office until his death. He was known as "Ensign Paine", and doubtless had been an ensign in the militia when a young man. His nephew, Joshua Paine, said in his journal that Joseph was "very stout and fflung Coll. Thacher the champion of the Bay State at Commencement." He died October 1, 1712, and his brother Samuel died October 15, same year. Deacon John Paine said of his death: "Indeed, I have cause with sorrow of heart to bewail and lament the awful strokes of the rod of God upon me in taking away two of my natural brothers who were dear to me; yea, after my most earnest prayers and supplications to Heaven for the sparing of their lives; yet nevertheless, there was mercy mingled with this affliction, and honey with this gall in that they both departed under comfortable circumstances, as to their eternal estate."

He married, May 27, 1691, Patience Sparrow, of Eastham, daughter of Jonathan Sparrow, Esq., of Eastham; Jonathan Sparrow married Hannah, daughter of Governor Thomas Prence, and he was a very prominent man in Eastham. Patience, widow of Joseph, married (second) John Jenkins, of Barnstable, November 23, 1715, and she died at Barnstable, October 28, 1745, "above seventy years" of age; she had a daughter Patience by John Jenkins. Children: Ebenezer, born April 28, 1692; Hannah, July 15, 1694; Joseph, mentioned below; Richard, March 25, 1699; Dorcas, May 27, 1701; Phebe, July 30, 1703; Reliance, January 27, 1706; Thomas, twin, December 1, 1708; Mary, twin of Thomas; Jonathan, December 10, 1710; Experience, May 27, 1713.

(IV) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Payne, was born March 29, 1697. He lived in the part of Harwich which is now Brewster, and died there June 26, 1771, aged seventy-four. His will was dated June 18, 1770, and proved July 9, 1771. He married, March 24, 1719, Hannah Huckens, of Barnstable. Children, born at Harwich: James, January 29, 1720; Sarah, September 12, 1723; Samuel, June 26, 1726; Jonathan, August 15, 1729, died young; Joseph, mentioned below; Hannah, July 5, 1735; Jonathan, March 26, 1739; Lydia, April 16, 1741.

(V) Joseph (3), son of Joseph (2) Payne, was born in Harwich, August 19, 1731. He married there, February 18, 1762, Sarah Smith. They removed to Sandisfield, Massachusetts, and founded the Berkshire county family. In 1790 he had in his family at Sandisfield, according to the first federal census, three males over sixteen, two under that age, and three females. While living in Harwich, December 31, 1781, he bought of Lydia Smith, widow of Samuel, and others, relatives of his wife, land at Sandisfield. He bought more land May 3, 1785, after moving to Sandisfield, of Sparrow Snow. His wife Sarah received by deed land of Jedidiah and Lucy Sage, November 27, 1782. He moved to New Marlborough and was living there March 19, 1817, the date of a deed, though this may be a transaction of his son Joseph.

(VI) Selock, son of Joseph (3) Payne, was probably born at Sandisfield, Massachusetts. He married Roxanna ——; she may have been a Deming, as a grandson is named Deming, and the Deming family lived at Sandisfield.

(VII) Henry, son of Selock Payne, was born at Berkshire, New York, where his father settled. He was educated in the district schools and followed the trade of carpenter and builder. He was a member of the local lodges of Free Masons and Odd Fellows. He erected many churches and important structures in this section. He married, October 16, 1844, Marian Moody, born at Richmond, Massachusetts, January 22, 1823, daughter of Samuel and Theodora (Dewey) Moody. Children: Deming Andrews, mentioned below; Frederick; Charles Smith.

(VIII) Deming Andrews, son of Henry Payne, was educated in the public schools, and became associated in business with his father. He was also a prominent contractor, building many churches in this vicinity. He married Polly, daughter of Robert Henry Ball, of Berkshire, New York. Children: Luther Conklin, mentioned below; Robert Henry, of Kingston, New York.

(IX) Dr. Luther Conklin Payne, son of Deming Andrews Payne, was born in Berkshire, New York, October 7, 1878. He attended the public schools and the Ithaca high school. He studied his profession in the medical school of Buffalo University and was graduated in 1900 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. After serving in the Erie County Hospital as an interne, he began to practice medicine at Liberty, New York, in 1902. Afterward he took a post-graduate course at the Polyclinic Hospital in New York City. He is a member of the American Medical Society. He is a member of Mongaup Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; Royal Arch Masons; Royal and Select Masters; Knights Templar; the D. C. I. of Nu Sigma Nu fraternity of Buffalo University, and of the Methodist Episcopal church. In politics he is a Progressive. He married, in Liberty, New York, November 24, 1903, Millie Louise Sarles, born in that town, December 16, 1878, daughter of Harvey Jay and Sarah (Hughson) Sarles (see Sarles II). Children, born in Liberty: Deming, September 27, 1904; Charles and John, twins, July 12, 1910.

(The Sarles Line.)

(I) Harvey Sarles (Searles or Serles, as variously spelled by earlier generations), was born in Mount Kisco, New York, and came to Mountaindale, New York, when a boy. He cleared a farm there and cultivated it the remainder of his life. He married Rhoda Clarke, born January 2, 1818, in Bedford, or Mount Kisco, Westchester county, New York, daughter of Cornelius Clarke, who was a soldier in the war of 1812, and Prudence (Hoyt) Clarke. Rhoda had a brother, William Henry, and a sister, Jessie. Children of Harvey and Rhoda Sarles: Squire, William Henry, Caroline, Harvey Jay, mentioned below.

(II) Harvey Jay, son of Harvey Sarles, enlisted in the Union army when a mere boy and served in the civil war several years, attaining the rank of corporal in the cavalry. After the war he was employed as a bookkeeper until 1875, when he bought a general store, which he conducted many years at Liberty. He built a house in that town. He was director of the Ellenville Bank and vice-president of the Sullivan County National Bank. He was a member of Monticello Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and of the Grand Army of the Republic. He was a prominent and influential Republican, serving often as delegate to the nominating conventions of his party. He was a delegate from his district to the Republican National convention when Harrison was nominated. He was a trustee of the Methodist Episcopal church and superintendent of the Sunday school. He died December 28, 1899.

He married, in Monticello, New York, in 1868, Sarah Hughson. Children: 1. Hobart J., born January 30, 1870. 2. Millie Louise, married Dr. Luther Conklin Payne (see Payne IX). 3. Harvey Leslie, born August 7, 1888, a merchant and member of the firm of H. J. Sarles Company, and lives in Liberty, New York.

COOPER

James Cooper, the founder of this family, was a native of Stratford-upon-Avon, county Warwick, England, where he was born about 1661. He died in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, December 4, 1732. Emigrating to Philadelphia, with his wife and family, he was for thirty years one of the most respected store-keepers of the Quaker City. He married (first) in England, Hester ——,

who died in 1706, and (second) in 1722, Mary Borrows, who though named in his will was buried on the same day with him in the yard of the Race Street Monthly Meeting. Children, all by first marriage: 1. Esther, married, in 1705, Jedediah Hussey, of New Castle, Delaware. 2. James, married and died before 1732. 3. Joseph, died in 1720; married Mary ——. 4. Samuel, died in 1750; married Mary, whose maiden name is conjectured to have been Dunning, who died in 1732. 5. William, of whom further. 6. Benjamin, married, in 1720, Elizazeth Kelly. 7. Isaac. 8. Rebecca, died in 1755; married (first) in 1726, Ralph Hoy, (second) in 1735, Daniel Kelly.

(II) William, son of James and Hester Cooper, was born in Stratford-upon-Avon, county Warwick, England, died in Byberry, Philadelphia county, Pennsylvania, in 1736. He married Mary, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Groom, of Byberry, who died April 5, 1772. Her father, Thomas, who had emigrated to Pennsylvania with his brother Peter, the latter of whom finally settled in New Jersey, had purchased in 1704 five hundred and fifty acres of land on the Delaware, in Bristol township, Bucks county, but sold it four years later and settled in Byberry. Children of William and Mary (Groom) Cooper: 1. Rebecca, married William Hibbs; their daughter, Rebecca Hibbs, married William, son of John and Hannah Trego; and their second son, Mahlon Trego, by his wife, Rachel (Briggs) Trego, was the father of the distinguished scholar and geologist, Charles B. Trego, professor of the University of Pennsylvania, and secretary of the American Philosophical Society. 2. Thomas, born in 1726, died in 1805; married Phebe Hibbs; their daughter, Mary, born in 1765, died in 1831, married Benjamin Cooper. 3. James, of whom further. 4. Joseph, died April 7, 1789; married Elizabeth Stevens. 5. Samuel, died "a very old man"; married Grace Ridge. 6. Letitia.

(III) James (2), son of William and Mary (Groom) Cooper, was born in Byberry, Philadelphia county, Pennsylvania, in 1729, died in the spring of 1795. He married (first) in Christ Church, Philadelphia, September 18, 1750, Hannah, daughter of William and Ann (Carter) Hibbs, who died April 22, 1777. Her ancestors, who are said to have been in Burlington, New Jersey, as early as 1678, were among the earliest settlers at Byberry, and her parents were married in the Wrightstown Monthly Meeting, April 13, 1728. He married (second) in 1778, Elizabeth, born February 22, 1749, daughter of Jacob and Gertrude (Supplee) Wager. Her father was born February 23, 1724, and her mother, March 25, 1726. The former was a descendant of the early Swedish settlers on the Schuylkill, near the present Norristown, Montgomery county, Pennsylvania, and the latter was a representative of one of the old Huguenot families that settled in the same region. Children of James Cooper, eight by first marriage: 1. Susanna, married, October 25, 1771, John Breeze. 2. James, born March 6, 1753, died May 1, 1849; married (first) Naomi Nelson, (second) before 1791, Mary Albritson, (third) in 1792, Sarah Comly. 3. William, of whom further. 4. Letitia, married (first) January 1, 1775, Joseph Ashton, (second —— Woodruff. 5. Levi, married (first) —— Rich, (second) a woman whose name is unknown. 6. Benjamin, married his first cousin, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Phebe (Hibbs) Cooper, referred to above. 7. Ann, married (first) —— Kelly, (second) —— Hubbell. 8. Hannah, died in 1853; married, in 1792, Samuel Johnson. 9. Amelia, died in 1806; married John Morton. 10. Marmaduke, died in 1863. 11. Meshach, died in 1853; married Elizabeth Ludwick. 12. Laodosia, died in 1861; married Henry B. Rosin. 13. Naboth, married Jane Blair. 14. Noah, died in 1817; married Martha Carpenter. 15. Alpheus, died February 21, 1845; married, April 15, 1819, Margaret Grier.

(IV) William (2), son of James (2) and Hannah (Hibbs) Cooper, was born in Byberry, Philadelphia county, Pennsylvania, December 2, 1754, died December 22, 1809, in Albany, New York, and is buried at Cooperstown. He removed from Byberry to Burlington, New Jersey, where he married and settled down for a while. In 1785 he went to Otsego county, New York, and examined the lands there on which the settlement had failed. In May, 1786, he disposed of large areas there, and settled himself at the south end of Otsego lake. In 1790 he removed his family from Burlington to Cooperstown, as the place had even then

been named. February 17, 1791, he was appointed judge of the court of common pleas of Otsego county, and he was a representative from New York state to the fourth and sixth congresses, December 7, 1792, to May 3, 1797, and December 2, 1799, to March 3, 1801. He married, in 1775, Elizabeth Fenimore, who died December 15, 1817, a descendant of Richard Fenimore, of Burlington, and a member of one of the most distinguished and highly connected of the old Quaker families of West Jersey. Children: 1. Richard Fenimore, born in 1776, died in 1813; married Anna Low Carey; their son, Richard, born in 1808, died December 16, 1862, married Maria Frances, daughter of James Fenimore and Susan Augusta (DeLancey) Cooper, referred to below. 2. Hannah, born in 1778, died in 1800. 3. Ann, died in infancy. 4. Abraham, died in infancy. 5. Isaac, born in 1781, died in 1818; married Mary Ann, daughter of General Jacob and Mary (Cox) Morris, of Butternuts, New York, and granddaughter of Lewis Morris, the signer of the Declaration of Independence. 6. Abraham, died in infancy. 7. Ann, born in 1784, died April 7, 1870; married George Pomeroy, a grandson of the revolutionary general, Seth Pomeroy, who was born in 1779, died December 24, 1861; their eldest daughter, Georgianna, married Theodore Keese, and became the mother of the late George Pomeroy Keese, of Cooperstown; their daughter, Hannah Cooper Pomeroy, married Charles Jarvis Woolson, and became the mother of the distinguished novelist, Constance Fenimore Woolson. 8. William, married Elizabeth Clason. 9. Elizabeth, died young. 10. Samuel, married Elizabeth Bartlett. 11. James Fenimore, of whom further. 12. Henry Fry, died in infancy.

(V) James Fenimore, son of the Hon. William (2) and Elizabeth (Fenimore) Cooper, was born in Burlington, New Jersey, September 15, 1789, died in Cooperstown, New York, September 14, 1851. He was not quite one year old when his father removed his family to Cooperstown, and he spent his boyhood years on the frontier of civilization, surrounded by primeval forests, and never far removed from the possibility of Indian raids, while in daily contact with the red men who came to Cooperstown for trade. The environment stimulated his imagination, made him responsive to the sense of mystery, and gave him material for the most important section of his writings. He passed through the village schools and received private instruction in the family of the Rev. Mr. Ellison, rector of St. Peter's, Albany, whose fine culture and un-American ideals had not an altogether desirable effect on the style and character of the future novelist, who was something of an aristocrat at heart. In January, 1803, James F. Cooper went to Yale College, where he learned more out of doors than he did in the classroom. Indeed he neglected his studies with such persistent defiance of academic restraints that he was expelled in his third year. His father resented the action of the faculty, but it led to Cooper choosing a naval career. He entered the merchant service as a sailor before the mast, September, 1806, and after sixteen months' experience on the sea, in London and at Gibraltar, received his midshipman's commission, June 1, 1808. He served for a time on the "Vesuvius," then with a construction party of Lake Ontario, where he saw a new aspect of frontier life and became familiar with the details of shipbuilding. He also saw other forms of naval service before his resignation, at the time of his marriage.

This marriage was happy, but his resignation on the eve of the war of 1812 did not escape criticism, because his wife being of a conspicuous Tory family the action seemed to imply a lack of patriotism. For the following ten years Mr. Cooper lived chiefly in Westchester county, his wife's home, devoting himself to farming, and becoming the father of six children before he received the idea of authorship. As it was, he began to write less through emulation of the success of others than through conviction of their failure. He had been reading an English novel aloud, when he suddenly said to his wife, "I believe I could write a better story myself," and proceeded to try it. But "Precaution," published in 1820, dealing with high life in England, about which Cooper knew nothing, was naturally a failure, and not at all characteristic of his future work. Being advised to deal with more local themes, he remembered a story John Jay had told him years before about a spy, and his

home in Westchester, the scene of much fighting during the revolution, furnished a fit stage for the play of his fancy. The result was "The Spy" (1821-22), which achieved a success until then unapproached in America, and determined its author to pursue his new found career. It proved to a very self-conscientious generation that it was not impossible for America to produce a novelist almost worthy of being ranked with the great author of "Waverley." Even to-day it remains a stirring narrative that deals adequately with important events, and in Harvey Birch, the Spy, it has added to our national fiction one of its few imperishable characters. In 1823 Mr. Cooper began what is now known as the Leather-stocking Tales, with "The Pioneers," for he did not compose the famous five romances in their natural chronological order. Early in the following year he published "The Pilot," thus practically for the first time joining the ocean to the domain of fiction, just as he had previously added the backwoods and as he was soon to add the prairie. He also added to Harvey Birch the Natty Bumppo, his third great character, Long Tom Coffin.

He then removed to New York City, and shortly after had a serious illness. In 1825 he published "Lionel Lincoln," a story of Boston during the revolution, and in 1826 "The Last of the Mohicans," placed him at the summit of his popularity, and probably represented his highest achievement. In 1826, in compliance with the wishes of his grandmother, he changed his name from simple James Cooper to James Fenimore-Cooper, but soon dropped the hyphen, which caused much misapprehension of his act. Immediately afterward he went abroad, where he resided for seven years, being the recipient in foreign capitals of many attentions from distinguished people, although he felt called upon, as in "The Bravo" (1831), to proclaim vigorously the beneficent greatness of republican institutions. His pride in the better features of American government and society did not prevent him from being one of the first Americans to perceive how really crude his fellow citizens were, and he told them their faults with a frankness that was not discreet. He exploited his prejudices against New England, and in favor of the Episcopal church, although he was not even baptized until a few months before his death, and soon became in his native land a synonym of all that was unpopular and snobbish. His honest, if over-emphatic strictures outweighed with his comically sensitive critics such fine romances as "The Prairie" (1827). "The Red Rover" (about 1828) and "The Water Witch" (1830). Returning to America in 1833, he at first spent his winters in New York City, but soon took up his permanent abode at Cooperstown. Here he published several volumes of travels, which embroiled him in bitter controversy with his countrymen, especially concerning his criticisms of them in his "Home as Found" (1838). This exposed him to almost incomprehensible vituperation, which was increased by the fact that in the previous year a dispute had arisen touching the claims of his townspeople to a certain tract of the Cooper estate. Cooper now published his "History of the United States" (1839), his "Pathfinder" (1840), his "Deerslayer" (1841), his "Two Admirals" and "Wing-and-Wing" (1842). For the admirable English and Mediterranean setting of the last two stories he was as much indebted to his European stay as he was to his return to the home of his boyhood for his equally admirable setting of the two novels preceding. In 1845 and 1846 he published his anti-rent novels, "Satanstoe," "The Chain-Bearer," and "The Red-skins," dealing with the well-known demagogue agitation against the proprietors of certain large estates in New York. The first of these contains one of the best pictures that we have of life in Colonial New York. While Cooper was thus composing novels, which have been translated into many languages and have gained him an undying reputation abroad, especially in France, he was bringing libel suits against many of the Whig editors of his native state, among them Horace Greeley, Thurlow Weed and James Watson Webb. He was quixotic enough to conduct these suits himself and he proved able to win verdicts which finally brought his critics to their senses, although they did little to restore his popularity. A later generation smiles wonderingly at the whole matter, but sympathizes with the pugnacious author. The last few years of Cooper's life

saw the publication of enough novels to occupy an ordinary lifetime, but they added little to his reputation. He maintained his proud independence to the last, and just before his death forbade his family to give any biographer access to his papers, an injunction which has been obeyed, but which has not prevented the life written by Professor T. R. Lounsbury in the American Men of Letters Series from being an admirable piece of work. Six months after Cooper's death a public meeting in New York, addressed by Daniel Webster and William Cullen Bryant, did something to atone for the evil treatment America had accorded one of the very greatest of her writers. Since then his popularity and the appreciation of his real worth have been steadily though slowly increasing; but even after the lapse of more than half a century, it can hardly be said that Americans are prepared to do Cooper full justice. Judged in the large by the effects of his best works, and when he is compared with his rivals like Simms and Bird, and with his predecessor, Brockden Brown, his full genius and the service he did American literature emerge splendidly. For carrying power his work has probably had no equal in America; with fewer crying faults, he would easily have been made our greatest author.

Mr. Cooper married, January 1, 1811, Susan Augusta, born January 28, 1792, died January 20, 1852, daughter of John Peter and Elizabeth (Floyd) DeLancey. Her father was a representative of the distinguished Tory family of Westchester county, New York, while her mother belonged to the eminent Long Island family which had produced William Floyd, the signer of the Declaration of Independence. Children: 1. Elizabeth. 2. Susan Augusta Fenimore, born 1813, died 1894; the American authoress of "Rival Hours," "Rhyme and Reason of Country Life," "Mount Vernon to the Children of America," and other works. 3. Caroline Martha, married Henry P. Phinney, of Cooperstown. 4. Anne Charlotte Fenimore, born in 1817, died March 22, 1885, unmarried. 5. Maria Frances, married her first cousin, Richard, son of Richard Fenimore and Ann Low (Carey) Cooper, referred to above. 6. Fenimore, died in infancy. 7. Paul Fenimore, married Mary Fuller Barrows; children: Susan DeLancey, James Fenimore, Catharine Fuller, Mary Barrows Cooper.

THOMPSON

This is a name borne by many who have come to our shores in the last three centuries, most of whom have proved to be useful and exemplary citizens. The name seems to be chiefly of Scottish origin, though many immigrants have come to this country from England, and the family herein mentioned is of the latter derivation.

(II) Joseph, son of William and Frances Thompson, was born April 28, 1831, in England, where he grew to maturity and received an excellent education. He engaged in the profession of teaching which he followed throughout life. He came to New York and settled in the town of Cold Spring, Putnam county, whence he removed in 1864 to White Plains, where he died. He married Selina H., born in Liverpool, England, daughter of Richard Glover, a commission broker of Liverpool. They had five children: Herbert F., of White Plains, a carriage maker; William A., died in childhood; Ffarrington M., mentioned below; Joseph C. Y., of White Plains, carpenter and builder; Edwin G., of White Plains, carpenter and builder; Arnold V., also of White Plains, a farmer.

(III) Ffarrington M., son of Joseph and Selina H. (Glover) Thompson, was born April 14, 1865, in Cold Spring, and passed his boyhood and youth in White Plains, where he attended the public schools and White Plains Academy. At the early age of fourteen years he left school and entered the postal service under Samuel C. Miller, postmaster, at White Plains, with whom he remained until he attained his majority. Having decided to adopt the legal profession, he began the study of law in the office of the late Lewis C. Platt, a leading attorney of White Plains (see Platt). After a thorough preparation he was admitted to the bar, September 22, 1887, in Brooklyn. Within a short time he formed a partnership with W. P. Platt under the firm name of Platt & Thompson, the senior partner being the present county judge of Westchester county. This partnership lasted until the elevation of Mr. Platt to the bench,

Harrington M. Thompson

when Mr. Thompson opened an independent office. He now occupies a suite in the County Trust Building. Mr. Thompson has been honored with a number of local offices which he has discharged to the satisfaction of his constituency and to his personal credit. He was elected village clerk of White Plains, August 20, 1886, serving until December 6, 1893. For four terms, from 1888 to 1903, he served as justice of the peace, and in February, 1893, was elected a school commissioner, filling that responsible office most acceptably for a period of three years. Mr. Thompson is gifted with a pleasing manner and sound judgment. He has mastered the English language; is a pleasing and logical speaker, and his sound judgment and strong reliability have contributed no little to his success as an attorney. He is a member of White Plains Lodge, No. 473, Free and Accepted Masons; White Plains Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Crusade Commandery, Knights Templar; New York Consistory; Mecca Temple; and Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks. In 1903 he was elected supervisor of White Plains and four times re-elected, filling that office at the present time (1912). He makes a specialty of probate and real estate law.

LLOYD

The Lloyd family as the name indicates is of Welsh origin, the name being a word of that ancient division of the Celtic language spoken in the British Isles, known as the Cymric, which is the tongue spoken in the little principality of Wales. This Cymric is still spoken in the more remote parts of Wales as its cognate tongue the Erse is spoken in the less frequented regions of Ireland, and the Gaelic in the fastnesses of the Scotch Highlands. One of the peculiarities of this ancient language is, as in this instance, the doubling of the initial letter. Other Welsh names that are to be recognized in this same manner are Llewellyn, Ffrench and Ffoulkes.

The Welsh, descendants of that remnant of the ancient Celtic inhabitants of the island, who were driven into the inaccessible and remote mountains of the principality by the big-boned, brawny, and savage Saxons of the German mainland, have maintained together with the original language of the island many of the customs and characteristics of their ancestors, whom the Romans knew and partially conquered. A rugged independence of character is one of the inheritances handed down from early times, a peculiarity which has been fostered by the isolation of their position and by hardness of their mountaineer lives. Another marked trait is an inborn love for music, so that whenever one meets a man of Welsh ancestry he may be sure to find one who combines force and determination with an unusual imaginative gift and a strong artistic bias.

(I) Coming of this strongly marked race the first of the family of whom definite information is to be had is Samuel Ap Howell Lloyd, whose family had in the preceding generations found the way to New York state. Here in a small town called Bethlehem, near the capital of Albany, he was born. Brought up on a farm and gaining such limited advantages as were to be acquired by a country boy of that time and region he sought while still a youth to learn a mechanical trade, having no taste for agricultural labor and a decided bent for the handicrafts. After young Samuel Ap Howell had attained his ambition and learned his trade he shaped for himself another goal in planning to open a wagon shop of his own. This by dint of industry and frugality he was finally able to accomplish. The shop was established in Albany, and the business prospering, he continued to work at this chosen vocation all the remainder of his life. He was a man of great force of character and had a high reputation for probity in the community. His place was a great rendezvous and here all the political questions of the day were discussed at an open forum, Mr. Lloyd usually taking a leading part. His opinion was very much respected, as he was generally conceded to be a man of excellent judgment and of sound understanding. He had three sisters, each of whom shared his strength of mind, and were women of influence in their day. One of them married John Thomas, of Albany; another married Robert Williams, also of Albany; and another, Maria by name, remained unmarried.

Mr. Samuel Ap Howell Lloyd married

Catherine, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Veeder) Bullock, of Bethlehem, the town of his birth. The mother of Elizabeth Veeder was a daughter of Volkert Veeder, a patriot who took the American side and served his country as an officer during the revolutionary war. The children of Samuel Ap Howell and Catherine (Bullock) Lloyd were: 1. Thomas Spencer, died in 1883, aged fifty-three years; married Emily Pulling, of Albany, New York; children: Arthur, Bertha Elizabeth, Ethel Spencer. 2. Elizabeth, married Ralph P. Lathrop, of Albany; children: Frederick, Daisy, married Edmond L. Judson. 3. Isaac Ferris, of whom further. 4. Edward Hamilton, died at the age of thirteen years.

(II) Isaac Ferris, son of Samuel Ap Howell and Catherine (Bullock) Lloyd, was born in Albany, New York. He received the usual education of the city-bred boy, going to the public schools and to the Boys' Academy, and after leaving school gained some business experience in Albany. An opportunity was opened to him to go into the tea business in New York City. He did not find the work congenial, and in 1865 he entered the office of The Mutual Life Insurance Company of New York, and has remained with them up to the present time. He has taken a leading part in the councils of the company and for some time has been its second vice-president. In his religious preferences he is an Episcopalian, and is a Republican in politics. Mr. Lloyd married Nina, daughter of James Tilghman, of Baltimore, Maryland.

MISNER

Peter Misner, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, came about 1788 from Kyserike, Ulster county, New York, to the valley above the falls of the Neversink, Fallsburg, Sullivan county, New York. He married ——. Children: Henry, Teunis, of whom further; Benjamin, Jacobus.

(II) Teunis, son of Peter Misner, married Cynthia Brown, of Liberty, Sullivan county, New York. Child: John G., of whom further.

(III) John G., son of Teunis and Cynthia (Brown) Misner, was born at Neversink, Sullivan county, New York, in 1831, died in 1884. He was a millwright, and worked at his trade in various parts of Sullivan county. For nine years he had a farm of eighty acres at Parksville, Sullivan county, New York, but not being satisfied with this mode of life, he rented a mill in 1865 at Fremont Center, Sullivan county, New York, which he ran until his health failed, three years later. Then he removed to Parksville, where he lived the remainder of his life. He married, February 19, 1852, Arrietta, daughter of John N. and Maria (Hoover) Stickle, of Liberty. She now lives at 283 Chestnut street, Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, with her son Thornton, having moved to Liberty after the marriage of all the other children. Children: 1. Ida Satira, born November 17, 1852; married Cyrus Grey and lives at Livingston Manor, New York; children: Florence, a teacher at Yonkers, New York; Charlotte, died April, 1910, aged twenty-three years; Floyd, resides in Middletown, New York; Wesley, a telegraph operator at Ravena, New York; Alice, a teacher in Englewood, New Jersey. 2. Teunice John, born April 6, 1854; a farmer at Trout Brook, Delaware county, New York; married Delia Seacord; children: Benjamin, a ranch owner in California; Bert, a farmer, residing in Canada; Anna, married Frank Holiday and resides in Delaware county, New York, two children: Joshua, a farmer at Trout Brook; John; Jesse; Leonard; Earle; all living at Trout Brook. 3. Milan, born December 4, 1856; married Carrie Roosa, of Fallsburg, New York; resides there; children: Bruce, resides in Port Jervis, New York; Retta, married Arthur Fuller; Harriet. 4. Thornton, born April 18, 1858; a miller; resides with his mother in Liberty, New York. 5. Van Wyck, born March 14, 1860, died in 1890; married Helen Crump, of Liberty; child, Laverne, a teacher in Middletown, New York; she married (second) Charles Darbee, of Liberty. 6. Fremont, born October 30, 1861; a miller; resides at Walton, New York; married Ida Simpson; children: Laverne, a teacher at Colchester, New York; Leland, resides at Binghamton, New York; Olan, resides at home; Judson. 7. Minnie, born February 23, 1863; married George Smith, a telegraph operator; lives at Englewood, New Jersey; children: Blanche, Blake, Julia, Walter, Her-

bert. 8. Mary Eleanor, born November 30, 1864; married Sherman White, of Walton; he was injured by falling from a tree, paralyzed, and died in 1905; children: Greta and Florence, both residing at home. 9. Lillie Florence, born August 29, 1869; married Arthur Smith, of Parksville, New York; children: Harriet, resided in Liberty; Burr; Harold Dean, residing at home. 10. Blanche, born February 4, 1878; married Elmer Morris a carpenter of White Sulphur Springs, Sullivan county, New York, now living at Liberty, New York; he was born August 14, 1874; children: Leah Marguerite, born February 26, 1902; George Thornton, born September 21, 1903; Charles Stephen, born March 23, 1907.

PRATT

Few American families have a name more ancient or more honorable than the Pratts. In the old time the surname was variously spelled Pratt, Prat, Pradt, Praed, Prate, and otherwise. It was a surname derived from a locality, coming originally from the Latin *pratum,* a meadow, and the French, *prairie.* Originally of Normandy, the family was large and powerful in that section in the early centuries of the Christian era. The Seigneurs of Preux were among the most distinguished nobles in the tenth and eleventh centuries and thereafter. Representatives of the family went from Normandy to England shortly after the conquest of the country by William of Normandy and the English records from that time abound with the name. They settled in the eastern and southern parts of England, where until this day their descendants are numerous. At all periods of English history they have borne a prominent part and were among the leaders in the crusades and in the early wars, civil and foreign, they engaged the attention of the English people in the Middle Ages. The lineage of the Pratt from which came some of the American Pratts, can be traced back to before 1400. John Pratt, or de Pratis, as then generally spelled, held at the manor of Patrickborne (Mertin Bridge and Pelham Hundred) in 1200. Four brothers, John, William, Ergebraw and Peter de Pratellis, figured prominently in the reign of Richard I. and John, all living in 1201. John was a favorite minister. In 1191 William and Peter both made a gallant record in the Crusades, John de Prats was in parliament from Beverly in 1298 and 1305. Before the year 1300 the family was well known and widely scattered through England and the shortened form of the name Prat was the common spelling. Anthony du Prat, who became chancellor of France and prime minister of Francis I., was born in 1465. He was sent as a legate to the Pope, and was distinguished for loyalty to the crown and love of country. Burke in his "Heraldic Dictionary" says of the Pratts that they have been of consideration in different parts of England and Ireland from a very remote period, some of them being of knightly degree, and those of Berkshire being baronets.

(I) John R. Pratt, the earliest ascertainable ancestor of the branch of the American Pratts here dealt with, was born at Barrington, Yates county, New York, early in the nineteenth century, and died and was buried in Penn Yan at the age of eighty-two about 1883. He is stated to have been a Baptist preacher. He was probably pastor at the Free Will Baptist church of the town of Barrington, organized by Elders Zebulon Dean and John Muggs. There is a record to the effect that one John Pratt became a member of the church in 1829 at the same time as a Miss Benton, and in 1835 the Society voted that John Pratt should have license to preach. He married Anna, daughter of Matthew Knapp, who was one of three brothers, the others being John and Charles, who cleared farms and established homes in Barrington. Matthew came to the locality from another part of Yates county, where he had remained for a time after leaving Orange county. To himself and his wife were born several children of whom Anna was the eldest, the others being Sally, Christiana, Eliza, William, Levi and Jesse. The name of Knapp is still worthily represented in the town. The children of John R. and Anna (Knapp) Pratt were: Hiram, born in Barrington, married a woman of the name of Eliza, and continued to live in the township of Barrington, where he was a farmer; Charles, who married Sarah A. Finch, of Milo township, Yates county, had two children, David and Sarah, both of them, like their parents, deceased; Harvey Dean, mentioned below; Ransome, born in Barring-

ton; Mary, born in Barrington; Susan, born in Barrington.

(II) Harvey Dean, second son of John R. and Anna (Knapp) Pratt, was born in the town of Barrington, Yates county, New York, February 29, 1828, died at Penn Yan, at his residence on East Main street, July 19, 1909, after an illness of two weeks from heart trouble. He moved from his native town to Penn Yan when he was a young man and started a shoe store, which he conducted for over thirty years. For over forty years he owned a vineyard on Bluff Point. He married, October 8, 1849, Caroline V., daughter of Ellis Pierce, of Benton, Yates county, New York. Mr. Pierce was a carpenter and builder. He married (first) Sarah Ann French, and had four children by her: Benjamin, Ellis, John and Sarah A. He married (second) Charity Jacobus, and by her he had two children, Madison, Caroline V., married Harvey Dean Pratt. Harvey Dean and Caroline V. (Pierce) Pratt had one son, Seneca L., mentioned below.

(III) Seneca L., only son of Harvey Dean and Caroline V. (Pierce) Pratt, was born in the township of Milo, Yates county, New York, in 1852, and died at Penn Yan, September 2, 1911. Mr. Pratt first engaged in business with his father, Harvey Dean Pratt, in the carrying on of their shoe store. The partnership was formed in 1876, after he had worked for three years for his father as a clerk. In 1880 he entered manufacturing life, buying an interest in a local flour mill, called Andrews, Pratt & Company. The firm also did a commission business. Mr. Pratt continued in the firm till 1887. In 1888 he began the making of grape baskets, and in 1891 he built a large factory at the foot of Monell street. A few months afterwards it was burned to the ground, but within thirty days it was replaced by the present building, which Mr. Pratt sold to Guile and Windnagle a few years ago, when he retired from the business. Mr. Pratt's death was caused by an ailment of the stomach, from which he had suffered for several years. He had taken hospital treatment at Buffalo and elsewhere but without success, except possibly to prolong his life.

He married, in 1882, Guertha, daughter of George W. Wolcott, died in 1909. Mrs. Seneca L. Pratt was greatly interested in the home for elderly women established by several women in Penn Yan, and shortly after her death Mr. Pratt gave the home $5,000. This made possible the obtaining of the present splendid place and it was named the Guertha Pratt Home. A few days before his death Mr. Pratt gave an additional $10,000, and his mother, Mrs. Harvey Dean Pratt, gave an additional $5,000, making a total of $20,000. Seneca L. and Guertha (Wolcott) Pratt had two children: Carrie, married Horace W. Gillett, of Detroit, Michigan; Florence, married Isaac L. Yetter, of Penn Yan, New York.

HOWES

Like many other old American names this is a modified form of a Norman cognomen which was early implanted in England. In fact many of the names of English origin have been greatly modified in spelling and pronunciation both before and after their transplantation in New England. John de Huse was a Norman and came to England with the Conqueror, and was in Berkshire in 1066. In course of time the name appears in England as Howys, and John Howys appears in 1457 at Besthrop, Norfolk, England. Here we find Robert Howys, born 1508, who was the father of Richard, born about 1533, and the latter had a son Thomas, born 1555. He was the father of the American immigrant.

(I) Thomas Howes (Howys) was born 1590, and came to America in 1636, locating first at Salem, Massachusetts, and finally settled in 1639, in Yarmouth, same colony, where he died in 1665. He married Mary Burr in England, and they brought with them sons: Joseph and Thomas, born there; and Jeremiah, mentioned below, born on the voyage.

(II) Jeremiah, youngest son of Thomas and Mary (Burr) Howes, was born 1636, resided in that part of Yarmouth which is now Dennis, Massachusetts, and there died January 5, 1706. He married Sarah Prince, who died March 3, 1707. Children: Prince, Jeremiah, Thomas, Ebenezer, mentioned below, and Sarah.

(III) Ebenezer, fourth son of Jeremiah and Sarah (Prince) Howes, lived and died in Dennis, Massachusetts. He married (first) April 20, 1699, Sarah Gorham, who died September 9, 1705, and he married (sec-

Seth B Howes Sen

ond) November 20, 1706, Lydia Joyce. Children: Thomas (2), mentioned below, and Sarah, twins; Elizabeth, born September 28, 1701; a son, unnamed, born January 5, 1704; Ebenezer, September 8, 1705.

(IV) Thomas (2), eldest child of Ebenezer and Sarah (Gorham) Howes, was born June 20, 1700, in Dennis, Massachusetts, where he made his home. He married Deborah Sears and they had children: Moody, mentioned below; Desire, born January 8, 1726; Deborah, December 8, 1727; Betty, January 21, 1730; Mercy, May 25, 1732; Jerusha, January 7, 1736; Daniel, October 14, 1738; Edmond, April 10, 1742; Reuben, August 29, 1745; Sarah, October 18, 1749.

(V) Moody, eldest child of Thomas (2) and Deborah (Sears) Howes, was born July 18, 1724, in Dennis, Massachusetts, and settled in what is now the town of Southeast, Putnam county, New York, in 1748. There he purchased a large tract of land from the Indians and engaged in clearing and cultivating same until his death in 1806. He married, February 9, 1748, Hannah Snow, of Harwich, Massachusetts, who aided him in the pioneers struggle, clearing the wilderness and establishing a home for their children. These were: Moody, born 1751; John, 1753, settled at Rochester, New York; Thomas, 1756; Seth, 1759; Job, 1761; Daniel, mentioned below; Reuben, 1766; Samuel, 1768.

(VI) Daniel, son of Moody and Hannah (Snow) Howes, was born, 1763, in Southeast, where he made his home until his death in 1824. He inherited the paternal farm, and besides engaging extensively in agriculture, he kept one of the first stores in the town. He was an active and useful citizen, serving long as justice of the peace. He married Ruhamah Reed, born 1773, died 1864, having survived her husband forty years, and attaining the great age of ninety-one. They had sons: 1. Malchus Reed, born August 7, 1793, settled at Mobile, Alabama, in 1823, and was a successful merchant. 2. Nathan Alva, April 22, 1796, made a great success in the show business, traveling with a circus and menagerie over many parts of the United States. 3. Daniel Morgan, March 26, 1805, was a contractor and builder, conducting business in Mobile, Alabama; he died in New York City. 4. Jacob Orson, March 8, 1807, was a builder in New York City, and later a farmer in the town of Southeast, where he died. 5. Reuben Wing, October 20, 1813, became a wholesale merchant in New York, and later a banker, being one of the founders of the Park Bank of which he was the first president. 6. Seth Benedict, mentioned below. There were also five daughters: Fannie, Phoebe, Adelia, Esther, Lavinia.

(VII) Seth Benedict, youngest child of Daniel and Ruhamah (Reed) Howes, was born August 15, 1815, in Southeast, and became one of the most prominent and wealthy citizens of that town, and of the county. His early years were spent upon the paternal farm where he secured such education as the local schools afforded. Possessed with a keen intellect and blest with much energy he made a way for himself in the world and became one of the best informed citizens of the state. At the age of fifteen years he became an apprentice of his brother, Jacob O. Howes, with whom he worked for several years at the carpenter's trade. Early in life he went to Chicago, Illinois, where there were abundant opportunities for men of energy, at the outlay of small capital. Becoming associated with Paul Cornell, one of the pioneers of that thriving community, he engaged in the real estate business. They purchased a considerable tract of land in the suburbs of Hyde Park, which is now a part of the city, and through the profits from the sale of a portion of this property they were enabled to invest largely within the limits of what was then the city. In 1886 Mr. Howes was the owner of over seventy stores and houses on this tract which gave him a large income. While a resident of Chicago he became one of the first members of the Humane Society. Extreme kindliness was one of his strong characteristics, as was shown by his refusal to allow a dairy to be kept on his farms, because it would necessitate the separating the young calves from their mothers.

Having considerable capital at his command he invested some of it in the show business, and engaged extensively in travel in that connection. In 1852 he visited Europe, and traveled through England and France. While in Paris he met Henry Franconi, who was then conducting a Roman hip-

podrome in that city. Mr. Howes persuaded him to come with a part of his company to this country, and by engaging other attractions in London he was able to produce the largest institution of the kind in the world, and the first hippodrome in America. Considerable difficulty was encountered in securing a suitable site. By leasing and purchase he secured control of the entire block on which the Fifth Avenue Hotel at Broadway, Fifth avenue and Twenty-third street, was later situated. Here the first exhibition was opened May 1, 1853, and for some years thereafter New Yorkers found this their chief place of amusement. The rapid changes and growth of the metropolis are indicated by the fact that the magnificent hotel, which subsequently occupied this site and was for many years the chief hostelry of the city, has recently been torn down to make way for a gigantic office building. For about twenty years Mr. Howes traveled much through his native land and in Europe and the experiences thus gained naturally broadened and developed his mind and character. For a time he was interested in the banking business in New York, in association with his brother, Rueben W. Howes, of Yonkers, New York, and Thomas Smull, of Sing Sing. The profits of this undertaking were invested in real estate in Williamsburg now a part of Greater New York, so that when he retired from business Mr. Howes' holdings were chiefly in real estate. His last years were spent in comfortable retirement, the result of his many years of activity and shrewd business management. He constructed at Brewster, New York, the beautiful homes "Stonehenge" and "Morningthorpe" occupying commanding sites overlooking the village and neighboring country, and where he passed away, May 16, 1901.

Mr. Howes married, in London, England, January 26, 1861, Amy Mozley, of English birth.

HINDLEY

James Thomas Hindley, the founder of this family, was born in Somersetshire, England, and died in New York City. He emigrated to America in 1832, with his wife and all of his family, except his second daughter who had married in Somersetshire and remained behind with her husband. On the voyage over, which owing to unforeseen circumstances was prolonged to ten weeks, the provisions ran short and passengers and crew very nearly died of starvation. He married Martha Chaffee of Somersetshire. Children: George, mentioned below; Elizabeth, born in 1814; Amelia, born in 1816, married William Spurbeck of Somersetshire, and had nine children; Susan, born in 1818; Fanny, born in 1821.

(II) George, son of James Thomas and Martha (Chaffee) Hindley, was born in Somersetshire, February 25, 1812. He came to America with his father and settled in Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, where he became a dealer in live stock and a partner of Spalding Royse in the butcher business. In 1835, he built a house on Pleasant street, Monticello, in which two of his daughters still live. He married (the ceremony being performed by the Rev. Edward K. Fowler, the first Protestant Episcopal clergyman in Monticello), Lucy, daughter of William Mapledown, whom he had met and wooed on the voyage to this country. Children, all born in Monticello: 1. James, born in February, 1833, died in 1889, unmarried. 2. Charles Francis, born in 1836, living in Monticello; married Elizabeth King of Forestburg; seven children. 3. Laura Augusta, born in 1839, died March 22, 1907; married George Hill, of Monticello; children: Lucy, now keeping house for her father; Hobart, married Minnie Stratton. 4. Martha Ann, born May 22, 1842, living in Monticello, unmarried. 5. Mary Adelaide, born October 10, 1845, resides in Monticello, unmarried. 6. William Barton, born July 15, 1847, a carpenter living in Monticello; married Mary Frances, daughter of Walter and Elizabeth (Baker) Ketcham, of Monticello; children: i. Fannie Ophelia, born December 7, 1873; married Gregory Cormeau, of Monticello; child: Louis Frederick. ii. Martha Adelaide, born September 18, 1875, married James Engelmann of Monticello; children: Mary and Margaret. iii. James, born September 13, 1879; married Margaret Mongan of Monticello; children: Martha and George Henry. iv. William Barton (2), born July 20, 1883; a member of the hardware firm of Hindley & Scriber, the most prominent business house in Monticello;

married Laura, daughter of Charles and Rose (Gebhardt) Englemann, of Monticello; child: Arline Rose, born in July, 1909. v. Kate Burns, born October 4, 1887; married Holbert Lilholt, the most prominent ice dealer in Monticello; children: Ruth and William Albert. 7. George Henry, born February 2, 1853; living in Monticello, managing the cafe there which has been run by Hindleys for over sixty years; married Elizabeth Powell; two children, died young. The family have all been members of the Episcopal church.

HUSTED

Robert Husted, the immigrant ancestor of the Husted family in America here dealt with, was born in 1594 in county Dorset, England, died at Stamford, Connecticut, in 1652. He came to this country with his wife in 1635 leaving England by way of Weymouth and landing at Boston. He located the first winter at Mount Wollaston, now Braintree, and probably went from there to New Haven. He finally located at Greenwich, Connecticut, and he was still at that place in 1640, when he witnessed the Indian deed to the original proprietors, Robert Feaks and Daniel Patrick. In 1642 we find him at Stamford, Connecticut, and he was a settler at that place at the time of his death. He left a will in which he mentioned his three children. He married, in England, Elizabeth, daughter of Lawrence Miller, of county Dorset, England, and niece of Sir Robert Miller, Knt. She was born at Frome, county Dorset, in 1606. Her mother was Joane Smith, daughter and sole heiress of Angell Smith, Gent. of Stratton, county Dorset. The widow of Robert Husted died in 1654 at Stamford, leaving a will in which the same children are mentioned as those in her husband's will. Children: Angell, mentioned below; Robert; Ann.

(II) Angell, eldest son of Robert and Elizabeth (Miller) Husted, was born in England in 1628-30, died at Greenwich, Connecticut, in April, 1704. He came to this country with his parents when he was about five or six years old. He was one of the original proprietors of Greenwich, Connecticut, and became a large landowner there. He took considerable part in the affairs of the growing community and occupied several public offices. He is often mentioned in its records and always with much respect. Thus he is often described as "Goodman," a term of considerable note in those early times, and he was also given the prefix "Mr." He married a woman whose first name was Rebecca but whose surname has apparently not been preserved. Children: Rebecca, Jonathan, David Joseph, Angell, mentioned below; Elizabeth, Moses, John, Samuel.

(III) Angell (2), son of Angell (1) and Rebecca Husted, was born about 1666 at Greenwich, Connecticut, died in 1727. He was a prominent citizen and active in the affairs of the town. He owned considerable land, in the buying and selling of which he had several transactions. He took a leading part in the pioneer work of developing the resources of the various properties and improving them by the erection of suitable dwellings and buildings of various kinds. He married Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Brown) Mead, who after her husband's death married (second) —— Reynolds. The children of Angell (2) and Mary (Mead) Husted were: Jonathan, mentioned below; Abigail, Mary, Hannah, Moses, Ebenezer, Benjamin.

(IV) Jonathan, eldest son of Angell (2) and Mary (Mead) Husted, was born at Greenwich, Connecticut, in 1695, died in 1733. He was a farmer and owned various properties. He married Abigail, daughter of John and Abigail (Hoyt) Ferris. The children were: Jonathan, Peter, mentioned below. Abigail (Ferris) Husted, following the death of her husband, married (second) Ebenezer Gregory, of Norwalk, Connecticut.

(V) Peter, second son of Jonathan and Abigail (Ferris) Husted, was born at Greenwich, Connecticut, in 1724, died at New Canaan, Connecticut, in September, 1783. He married, at New Canaan, October 23, 1746, Ann Seymour, of New Canaan, born in 1728, died at New Canaan, September 10, 1784, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Fitch) Seymour. Children: Jonathan, mentioned below; Samuel, Hannah, Andrew, Thaddeus, Nathan, Elizabeth.

(VI) Jonathan (2), eldest son of Peter and Ann (Seymour) Husted, was born at New Canaan in 1747, died at Stamford,

Connecticut, January 26, 1835. He had both farming and commercial interests and was much interested in the conduct of affairs in the town. He served as a soldier in the American revolution. He married (first), at Stamford, Connecticut, April 6, 1769, Hannah, born March 29, 1746, died May, 1792, daughter of John and Hannah (Ferris) Waterbury; married (second) at Stamford, Connecticut, October 24, 1793, Rebecca Waterbury, a sister of his first wife. Children, by first marriage: Jonathan, John, mentioned below; Peter, Hannah, Anna, Nathan, Uzal, Sally; child by second marriage: Henry.

(VII) John, second son of Jonathan (2) and Hannah (Waterbury) Husted, was born at Stamford, Connecticut, August 1, 1773, died at Long Ridge, Connecticut, June 6, 1847. He was a vestryman of the St. Matthew's Episcopal Church at Bedford, New York. He was too young to take any active part in the revolutionary war even toward its close but he was a witness to not a few stirring incidents. He married, at Stamford, Connecticut, December 22, 1796, Rebekah Leeds, born March 27, 1778, died January 24, 1847, daughter of Cary and Mary (Gibbs) Leeds. Children: John William, of whom further; Rebecca, Nathan, James Harvey, Nancy, Charles Edward, David.

(VIII) John William, eldest son of John and Rebekah (Leeds) Husted, was born in Stamford, Connecticut, April 30, 1800, died March 15, 1876, at Bedford, New York. He was supervisor of the town of Bedford, and was a vestryman of St. Matthew's Episcopal Church for many years. He married, November 5, 1823, Caroline Raymond, born March 13, 1798, died August 4, 1876, at Bedford, New York, daughter of Uriah and Sarah (Lounsbury) Raymond, and granddaughter of Captain James Raymond, of revolutionary service. Captain James Raymond was a member of the committee of safety, and in the early days of the war served in the active service for a time, also contributing several sums. He was a large landowner and a man of considerable wealth. His parents were Joshua and Elizabeth (Fitch) Raymond, of Norwalk, Connecticut. Elizabeth Fitch was a sister of Governor Thomas Fitch, of Connecticut; she married (second) the Rev. Elisha Kent and was the grandmother of Chancellor Kent. Children of John William and Caroline (Raymond) Husted: Sarah Rebecca, Caroline Augusta, Charles Bates, James William, of whom further; Anna Mead.

(IX) General James William Husted, son of John William and Caroline (Raymond) Husted, was born at Bedford, New York, October 30, 1833, died at Peekskill, New York, September 25, 1892. He graduated from Yale University, class of 1854, with the degree of B. A. He then began to read law with Edward Wells at Peekskill, New York, and was admitted to the bar of the state. He practiced for some time and entered public life, holding first the office of school commissioner. He was then insurance commissioner under William Barnes, and successively harbor master and captain of the port of New York. He was for twenty-two years a member of the New York assembly and was six times speaker of the house. He was appointed by Governor John A. Dix major general of the Fifth Division of the National Guard of New York, and was grand master of the Masons of the state of New York. He also served as vestryman at St. Peter's Episcopal Church. He married, December 21, 1859, at Peekskill, New York, Helen Mar Southard, born March 14, 1841, at Croton, New York, died January 20, 1909, at Peekskill. She was the daughter of Thomas D. and Harriet (Jordan) Southard. Children: Thomas Daniel, Carrie, James William, of whom further; Helen S., Harriet Anna.

(X) James William (2), son of General James William (1) and Helen Mar (Southard) Husted, was born at Peekskill, New York, March 16, 1870. Reared in his native village he acquired his primary education at the Peekskill Military Academy. He afterward pursued his studies at Cutler's School, New York City, and at Phillips Academy, Andover, Massachusetts, from which ancient school he was graduated in 1888. In the autumn of 1888 he entered Yale University, where he was graduated in 1892. He then entered the New York Law School and was graduated from that institution in 1894 with the degree of LL.B. and with admitted to the bar in May of the same year. In the autumn of that year Mr. Hus-

ted began to practice, and about the same time gained considerable political distinction and became a recognized leader of the Republican party in Westchester county. He was nominated for the position of member of the assembly, and was elected over Francis Larkin, Democrat, of Sing Sing. In the following year he was again elected, defeating Thaddeus K. Green, of Katonah, and a third time he was chosen for the same office by the vote of the people, his opponent being Ralph H. Barker, of Sing Sing. While a member of the house he was instrumental in securing the passage of a number of important measures, including what is known as the "Retaliatory Insurance Law." He studied closely all subjects that came up for consideration and gave an intelligent support to all measures which he believed would advance the welfare of the state. Since his retirement from office Mr. Husted has opened a law office in White Plains and one in New York City, and has from the beginning enjoyed a large and constantly growing practice. He was president of the village of Peekskill in 1904-05, has been on the board of education since 1902, and was Republican candidate for member of congress, Twenty-fifth New York district, 1912. He is a member of Free and Accepted Masons, lodge and chapter. He was first exalted ruler of Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks in Westchester county, New York, and is a member of Independent Order of Odd Fellows, the New York Historical Society, the Republican Club of the City of New York, and D. K. E. fraternity. He was founder of the Peekskill National Bank and was director and counsel of it afterward; president of the New England Pin Company of Winsted, Connecticut; treasurer of the Mohegan Stove Company; treasurer of the T. J. Maxwell Company; treasurer of the Washington Park Land Company; president of the Riverside Park Land Company; director of the New England Knitting Company. He is also vestryman of St. Peter's Episcopal Church.

He married, June 12, 1895, Louise Wetmore Spaulding, born in Winsted, Connecticut, August 30, 1873, daughter of J. E. and Eliza (Wetmore) Spaulding, both now deceased. She is a lineal descendant of John Alden and Priscilla (Molines) Alden, as well as of the first John Wetmore. Children: James W. (3), John G. W., Priscilla A., David R., Ellery S., Robert.

MORRISON

George Morrison, the founder of this family, was born in London, England, and died in Liverpool, England, in 1879 or 1881. After reaching manhood he became a cotton merchant in Liverpool, England, and later coming to New York City he founded with others the firm of Morrison, Rudge & Company. He remained in New York City until 1860, when he returned to England. He was a Mason. He married, September 5, 1855, in New York City, Juliette, daughter of John Paxton and Mary Brown (Rathbone) Atkinson, who was born July 11, 1837, died in June, 1860 (see Rathbone VIII). Children, the first born in Brooklyn, the others in Orange, New Jersey: 1. John Atkinson, born August 20, 1856; married, in 1881, Ida Leech, of Liverpool, England. 2. Mary Rathbone, born June 24, 1858. 3. Richard Rundle, of whom further.

(II) Richard Rundle, son of George and Juliette (Atkinson) Morrison, was born in Orange, New Jersey, August 20, 1859, and is now living at White Plains, Westchester county, New York. His mother died before he was a year old, and his father took him to England where he grew up and received his education. He then served for a while as cadet on Her Majesty's ship, "Conway," afterwards went as a sailor, and later went to the gold mines of Australia. He next took two trips around the world, and finally returned to New York City in 1887, and graduated from the Veterinary College of New York in 1889. For the next year he was veterinary surgeon for the College Hospital of New York, and then he began the study of medicine in the University of the City of New York. Subsequently he accepted the position of chief veterinary surgeon to Barnum & Bailey's circus. He next moved to Norwalk, Connecticut, where he remained for six months, and then in 1891 he settled in White Plains where he has built up for himself a large and lucrative practice. In 1897 he took a trip to South Africa, and after an absence of six months returned to White Plains and re-

sumed his practice. He is first sergeant of the Medical Corps of the Tenth Regiment, New York State National Guard, a member of Lodge No. 473, Free and Accepted Masons, of White Plains, of the Elks, of the Union Hook and Ladder Company, of the White Plains Club, the O. D. O. of Mount Vernon, New York, and of the Choral Society of White Plains.

Mr. Morrison married in 1894 Carrie E., daughter of John Hart Taylor, of Rye, Westchester county, New York. They have one child: Caroline Juliette, born February 10, 1896.

(The Rathbone Line.)

(I) Richard Rathbone, the founder of this family, was born about 1574. He married Marion, sister of Captain John Whipple, who mentions her in his will made at Ipswich, December 19, 1616. Children: William, born in 1598; Joseph, born in 1600; Thomas; John, of whom further.

(II) John, son of Richard and Marion (Whipple) Rathbone, was born about 1610. He married about 1633. His wife's name is unknown. Among his children was John (2), of whom further.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Rathbone, was born about 1634, and died before October 6, 1702, the date of the proving of his will. On August 17, 1660, he was one of the gathering at the house of Dr. John Alcock, in Roxbury, Massachusetts, which conferred about the purchase of Block Island. In 1664 he was admitted freeman of the Rhode Island general assembly. In 1683 he was representative from Block Island to the Rhode Island general assembly. In 1688 he was a member of the Rhode Island grand jury. He married Margaret, daughter of Tristram Dodge, of Block Island. Children: 1. Thomas, born in 1657, died December 20, 1733; married April 21, 1685, Mary Dickens. 2. John (3), of whom further. 3. Sarah, born June 10, 1659; married (first), December 20, 1678, Samuel George, and (second), September 1, 1710, John Ball. 4. William, born in 1661, died in 1727; married December 18, 1680, Sarah ——. 5. Joseph, born in 1670, died in 1749; married May 19, 1691, Mary Mosher. 6. Samuel, born August 3, 1672, died January 24, 1757; married November 3, 1692, Patience Throckmorton Coggeshall.

(IV) John (3), son of John (2) and Margaret (Dodge) Rathbone, was born in Roxbury, Massachusetts, about 1658, and died after April 28, 1717. He was admitted a freeman of Rhode Island, May 1, 1696, and on October 13, 1696, was appointed deputy to the general court for New Shoreham. In 1676 he was surveyor of highways, and from 1681 to 1684, deputy. He married (first), June 20, 1680, ——, and (second), November 11, 1686, Ann Dodge. Children, all by second marriage: 1. Mercy, born October 3, 1688. 2. Jonathan, born May 22, 1691, died April 1, 1766; married about 1714, Katharine ——. 3. Joshua, of whom further. 4. Benjamin, born February 11, 1701, died after 1745; married October 31, 1732, Hannah Carpenter. 5. Anna, born August 9, 1703; married June 20, 1728, William Dodge Jr. 6. Nathaniel B., born February 6, 1708; married Ann Peck. 7. Thomas, born March 2, 1709, died in 1784; married December 31, 1732, Charity Perkins.

(V) Rev. Joshua Rathbone, son of John (3) and Ann (Dodge) Rathbone, was born at Newport, Rhode Island, February 11, 1696, and died June 6, 1779. He settled at Stonington, Connecticut. He married (first), November 30, 1721, Martha, daughter of Job and Martha (Acres) Card, who was born September 15, 1705. He married (second), February 17, 1724, Mary, daughter of Rev. Valentine Wightman, who was born, December 18, 1704, and died in 1777. She was a lineal descendant of the Rev. Edward Wightman, who was burned at the stake for non-conformity, at Litchfield, England, in 1612. Children, all but first by second marriage: 1. Joshua, born May 17, 1723, died August 14, 1801; married May 4, 1742, Dorcas Wells. 2. Valentine Wightman, born December 23, 1724; married Tabatha, daughter of Humphrey and Tabatha (Houtridge) Brown. 3. Mary, born October 17, 1726; married Jedediah Stevens, of Wyoming, Pennsylvania. 4. Martha, born March 1, 1728, died in infancy. 5. John, born June 26, 1729, died August 2, 1826; married January 8, 1751, Content, daughter of Humphrey and Tabatha (Houtridge) Brown. 6. Daniel, born February 27, 1731, died January 17, 1823; married May 4, 1758, Sarah Higbee. 7 Jacob, born November 4, 1732, died July 3 1778, unmarried. 8. Job, born January 2,

1736; married Abigail Coats. 9. Martha, born January 2, 1736, twin of Job, living in 1826; married Uriah Stevens. 10. Amos, born January 25, 1738, died July 24, 1817; married Martha Robinson. 11. Anna, born July 19, 1740; married February 20, 1757, John Thompson. 12. Susanna, born April 24, 1742, died in 1812; married Edward Robinson. 13. Wait, of whom further.

(VI) Captain Wait Rathbone, son of Rev. Joshua and Mary (Wightman) Rathbone, was born in Stonington, Connecticut, August 18, 1744, and died in Hoboken, New Jersey, at the residence of his son, William P. Rathbone. He served as captain during the revolution and also in the war of 1812, and for some time lived in Lansingburgh and Troy, New York. He married (first), May 22, 1765, Susannah Dodge, of Westerly, Rhode Island, who was born November 12, 1747, and died November 28, 1777. He married (second), Mary, daughter of Samuel and Phebe Brown, and widow of William Palmer who had died in 1775. She was born January 11, 1749, and died October 10, 1834. Children, three by first marriage. 1. Mary C., born April 4, 1770, died in 1864; married in 1791, Dr. William Willard. 2. Wait (2), born July 10, 1773, died about 1833; married (first), Emeline Fuller, and (second), August 28, 1808, Elizabeth Frances. 3. Rhoda, born March 14, 1776; married —— McDonald. 4. Susannah, born March 6, 1779; married (first) —— Curtis, and (second) in February, 1813, Cornelius P. Hermans. 5. Delia Julia, born September 6, 1781, died May 8, 1791. 6. William Palmer, of whom further. 7. Samuel Brown, born November 19, 1786, died in 1812, unmarried. 8. Sophia, twin of Samuel Brown, born November 19, 1786, died July 30, 1825; married Orange Ferris. 9. Elizabeth Maria, born February 28, 1789, died in 1790.

(VII) William Palmer, son of Captain Wait and Mary (Brown-Palmer) Rathbone, was born in New Jersey, September 3, 1782, and died in 1862, in Parkersburg, West Virginia. He moved first to New York City, then to Bergen, New Jersey, and lastly to Parkersburg. He was a paymaster in the United States army. He married, October 3, 1810, Martha Ming Valleau, of New York City, who was born there in 1793 and died in 1846. Children: 1. Child, born in November, 1811, died the same day. 2. Juliette, born July 9, 1812, died February 10, 1844; married (first) in 1830, Peter G. Van Winkle, and (second) W. Sinclair, of West Virginia. 3. Mary Brown, of whom further. 4-5. Twins, born in 1815, died the same day. 6. Charlotte. 7. John Castelli, born October 10, 1818; married January 29, 1839, Elizabeth Vanderbeek. 8. John Valleau, born January 4, 1821, died January 23, 1897; married in 1841, Anna M. Doremus. 9. Samuel Brown, born February 16, 1823; married (first) Amanda F. Burrows, (second) Mahaley Jane Grant, and (third), July 30, 1883, Caroline Smith. 10. Ella Sophia, born March 4, 1826, died about 1880; married in 1864, Edward Daniel Frost. 11. William Van Allen, born May 9, 1837; married (first) Ellen Devers, and (second) ——.

(VIII) Mary Brown, daughter of William Palmer and Martha Ming (Valleau) Rathbone, was born in New York City, June 24, 1814, and died there, February 12, 1858. She married, May 15, 1836, John Paxton, son of Edward and Jessie (Paxton) Atkinson, who was born about 1805, and died in Brooklyn, New York, December 28, 1890. His mother died in May, 1829, aged sixty years. His father was lost at sea about 1801. Children: 1. Juliette, born July 11, 1837, died in June, 1860; married, September 5, 1855, George Morrison, of London, England (see Morrison). 2. Cole Hoffman, born November 20, 1839; married (first) Louisa Baker, and (second) in 1887, Sophia Durand Hepburn. 3. Jerome Gill, born August 19, 1843; married in 1870, —— McDonald. 4. Edward Spear, born September 1, 1845; married February 15, 1877, Annette Russell. 5. William Rathbone, born September 7, 1847, died in 1854. 6. Harold Valleau, born in 1851, died in 1854. 7. John Paxton, born May 11, 1853, died in 1855. 8. George Morrison, born January 6, 1856; married September 13, 1887, Caroline Hiers.

ROBBINS

Cornelius Robbins was a native of Maine, a descendant of an old Maine family. He married Lavinia Morton and removed to Middletown, New York, where he was a prosperous farmer during most of his active life, owning three hundred acres of land.

Children: Henry, mentioned below; Augustus and Ann.

(II) Henry, son of Cornelius Robbins, was born at Midland Lake, New York, November 26, 1840, died January 9, 1911. He attended the public schools in his native town and was graduated from the Middletown high school. He worked on his father's farm during his youth and continued when a young man to assist his father until 1872, when he bought a hotel in Bloomingburg, which he conducted for nine years. In 1888 he bought a farm of one hundred and fifty acres and conducted it during the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Democrat. He attended the Reformed Dutch church. He married, December 31, 1878, in Orange county, New York, Helen Lawton Slee, born April 19, 1854, daughter of Richard and Ellen (Burton) Slee, of Jersey City, New Jersey (see Slee III). His widow survives him. Children: 1. Ellinor, born January 26, 1880; married Henry Calvin Robbins, a lawyer in New York City. 2. William Henry, born May 28, 1882, died in infancy. 3. Walter Wilkinson, mentioned below. 4. Elizabeth Burton, born May 13, 1887; married, March 12, 1908, Frank H. Dayton, and lives in Middletown. 5. Richard Edgar, born February 7, 1894; resides in Middletown.

(III) Walter Wilkinson, son of Henry Robbins, was born in Bloomingburg, New York, August 4, 1885. He attended the district schools and the high school and graduated from Elston's Select School. He supplemented his education with a course in Wood's Business College. He is with the New York Telephone Company. He is a member of the Jamaica Yacht Club, the Harlem Lodge, Modern Woodmen of America, and Bloomingburg Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. In politics he is a Democrat and a member of the Democratic town committee of Bloomingburg. He married, April 17, 1912, Lenore, daughter of John Bryan Driscoll.

(The Slee Line.)

The surname Slee is identical with Sleigh and Sly, according to Patronimica Brittanica. Originally, doubtless, it was a nickname, and implied unusual ability and cleverness, in accordance with the ancient meaning of the word sly. Shakespeare used Sly as a surname in the Taming of the Shrew. The surname appears as early as the year 1273 in the Hundred Rolls in England, at least twice, Richard Sle and John le Slege. The Hundred Rolls are two folio volumes compiled by order of Edward I. on his return from Palestine after the death of his father Henry III. to ascertain the state of his defenses and the rights and revenues of the Crown and they contain the names of seventy thousand persons, principally landowners of that time. A hundred was a division of a county. The ancient seat of the Slee family is Ashe in Derbyshire, and the coat-of-arms of this branch of the family is described: Gules a chevron between three owls or. Other branches of the Slee or Sleigh family had similar arms. One belonging to a branch spelling the name Slee is described: Vert a one-masted galley with oars in action sails furled or flags gules. Crest: A chapeau sable with a plume of three ostrich feathers in front. A family of Sley lived in Ireland and a family of Sley in Derbyshire, the latter bearing arms similar to Sleigh as described above. A Slie family also had a coat-of-arms. (See Burke's General Armory.)

(I) The progenitor of this branch of the Slee family in America was Ambrose Slee, of Torrington, England, who settled in New York state.

(II) Richard, son of Ambrose Slee, was born in Torrington, England, from whence he came to America. He married Sarah Baber. Children: Charles, Ellen, Richard, Valentine, a soldier in the civil war, Joseph and Edward.

(III) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) Slee, was born at Lansingburgh. He married Ellen, daughter of John Burton, a soldier in the revolutionary war. Children: Helen Lawton, born April 19, 1854, married, December 31, 1878, Henry Robbins (see Robbins); Richard Burton, born 1856, lives on the home farm in Circleville, Orange county, New York.

ABBOTT George Abbott, the immigrant ancestor, came to New England in 1640 from Yorkshire, England, and was one of the earliest settlers in Andover, Massachusetts. His name was

nineteenth on the list of householders showing the order in which they came to town, and he was a proprietor there in 1643. According to his testimony in Joseph Parker's suit, June 17, 1673, he was about sixty years old, and if this was correct, he was born in 1613. His house was well built and was used as a garrison house both before and long after his death. His farm descended through eight generations of his descendants. He married, December 12, 1646, at Roxbury, Massachusetts, Hannah, daughter of William and Annis Chandler. He died December 24, 1681, and his widow married Rev. Francis Dane, and died June 11, 1711, aged eighty-two years. His will was dated December 12, 1681, and proved at Ipswich, March 22, 1682. Children: John, mentioned below; Joseph, born March 11, 1649; Hannah, June 9, 1650; Joseph, March 30, 1652; George, June 7, 1655; William, November 18, 1657; Sarah, November 14, 1659; Benjamin, December 20, 1661; Timothy, November 17, 1663; Thomas, May 9, 1666; Edward, drowned in boyhood; Nathaniel, July 4, 1671; Elizabeth, February 9, 1673.

(II) John, son of George Abbott, was born March 2, 1648, at Andover. He lived with his father in the garrison house and was a leading citizen of Andover, and a selectman for many years. In 1711 he was the first deacon of the church. He married, in 1673, Sarah, daughter of Richard Barker, one of the first settlers. She died at Andover, February 10, 1729. Children, born at Andover: John, November 2, 1674; Joseph, December 29, 1676; Stephen, March 16, 1678; Sarah, December 7, 1680; Ephraim, mentioned below; Joshua, June 16, 1685; Mary, January 2, 1687; Ebenezer, September 27, 1689; Priscilla, July 7, 1691.

(III) Ephraim, son of John Abbott, was born at Andover, August 15, 1682. He married there, in 1715, Sarah Hunt. Children, born at Andover: Sarah, March 8, 1716; Ephraim, August, 1718; Mary, July 20, 1720; Joshua, October 1, 1722; Daniel, September 14, 1724; Elizabeth, July 10, 1726; Josiah, mentioned below; Ebenezer, March 3, 1731; Martha, April 10, 1733; Peter, May 19, 1734; Martha, July 24, 1737.

(IV) Josiah, son of Ephraim Abbott, was born at Andover, September 4, 1728, died in December, 1777. He lived at Amherst, New Hampshire, and married Hannah Hobbs. Children, born at Amherst: Hannah, September 18, 1755, married S. Chamberlain; Amy, June 5, 1757, died 1777; Josiah, December 18, 1759; William, December 21, 1761, died December 23, 1764; Lemuel, mentioned below; William, April 28, 1766, died May 10, 1766; Daniel, July 13, 1769, married Sally Allison.

(V) Lemuel, son of Josiah Abbott, was born at Amherst, New Hampshire, May 10, 1764, died January 19, 1841, at Windham, Vermont, where he settled early in life. He married Deborah Balch. Children: 1. Lemuel. 2. Hart, married Elizabeth Morse and had four children: Loretta, Sarah, Henry and Rhoda, all born in Windham. 3. Lucius, married Esther Goddard and had five children: Everett, Ora S., Marcia, Rose and Charles E. 4. Lucia, married John Farnsworth and had two children: Sally and Marcius. 5. Marcius, engaged in the brick business at Crugers, New York; a Democrat in politics and for many years a justice of the peace; a member of the Second Presbyterian Church of Peekskill; died January 21, 1858; married Elizabeth, daughter of John and Maria (King) Griggs, of Newburg, New York, parents of five children: Elizabeth, born June 10, 1817, died in 1890; Jane, Louise, Loretta, who resides at Trenton, New Jersey; Rose. Marcius and Elizabeth Abbott had five children: Mary, Emily, Lucia, Alice M. and John, all born at Peekskill, New York, and all deceased except Alice M., and buried in Peekskill. Alice M. Abbott, daughter of Marcius Abbott, has been a teacher in the Oakside School, Peekskill, for thirty-five years; a member of the Second Presbyterian Church of Peekskill and of the Travelers Club, a literary organization, and of the Woman's Musical Club of Peekskill.

GRAY

Milton Lorenzo Gray, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born November 13, 1836, died June 30, 1906. He was a farmer at Fallsburg, Sullivan county, New York, where he had a farm of one hundred and twenty-five acres of land. He married, October 17, 1860, Ada Elizabeth, born November 26, 1841, daughter of Benjamin and Harriet Jane (Fuller) Neal

(see Fuller IX.). Child: Russell Adnah, of whom further.

(II) Russell Adnah, son of Milton Lorenzo and Ada Elizabeth (Neal) Gray, was born at Fallsburg, Sullivan county, New York, April 11, 1886. He received his education in the schools of Fallsburg, and at his father's death succeeded in the possession and management of the homestead.

He married, June 26, 1912, Gertrude Eugenie, born April 15, 1884, in Jersey City Heights, New Jersey, daughter of Oscar Alfred and Eugenie (Flohr) Vielmuth.

(The Fuller Line.)

The Fullers of the United States are descended from at least eight original emigrants who came to America in the seventeenth century. Hence those who bear the name are very numerous and are to be found all over the country. By the middle of the eighteenth century, two of these families, those who sprang respectively from Edward Fuller of the "Mayflower" and the descendants of Robert Fuller of Salem and Rehoboth of Massachusetts, had representatives living in the town of Carmel, Dutchess county, New York. The records of the descendants of both of these Dutchess (now Putnam) county families are imperfect, but the records which still exist and family tradition both point to the following as the ancestry of Harriet Jane (Fuller) Neal.

(I) Edward Fuller, the founder of the family, was baptized in the parish of Redenhall, county Norfolk, England, September 4, 1575, died at Plymouth, Massachusetts, early in 1621. His father was Robert Fuller, a butcher, and it is believed that Edward joined the "Mayflower" pilgrims at Southampton. He was one of the signers of the compact as was also his brother Samuel. His wife, whose maiden name is unknown, died about the same time that he did, leaving an only son Samuel, of whom further.

(II) Samuel, son of Edward Fuller, was born in England about 1612, died at Barnstable, Massachusetts, October 31, 1683. He came over with his father in the "Mayflower" and was brought up after his father's death, by his uncle, Dr. Samuel Fuller, of Plymouth. He was made freeman of the colony in 1634 and settled at Scituate, Massachusetts, although he afterwards returned to Barnstable. He was one of the last of the "Mayflower" pilgrims to die. He married, at Scituate, April 8, 1635, Jane, daughter of the Rev. John Lathrop. Children: 1. Hannah, married, January 1, 1658-59, Nicholas Bonham. 2. Samuel, of whom further. 3. Elizabeth, married —— Taylor. 4. Sarah, baptized August 1, 1641, died about 1652. 5. Mary, baptized June 16, 1644, died in 1720; married, November 18, 1674, Joseph Williams. 6. Thomas, born May 18, 1651. 7. Sarah, born December 10, 1654. 8. John, born about 1656, died in 1726; married, about 1678, Mehitabel Rowley. 9. Child, born February 8, 1658, died February 23, 1658.

(III) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) and Jane (Lathrop) Fuller, was baptized at Scituate, February 11, 1637-38, and was dead before 1692. His wife's name is unknown. Children: 1. Barnabas, born about 1659, died in 1738; married, February 25, 1680-81, Elizabeth Young. 2. Joseph, born about 1662, died in January, 1750-51; married, about 1700, Thankful Blossom. 3. Matthew, of whom further. 4. Benjamin, born December 16, 1665. 5. Desire, born about 1667; married, June 11, 1703, John Taylor. 6. Sarah, born about 1669.

(IV) Matthew, son of Samuel (2) Fuller, was born at Barnstable, Massachusetts, about 1663, died at Colchester, Connecticut, before 1744. He moved to Colchester about 1712. He married, February 25, 1692-93, Patience, born about 1670, died at Colchester, June 25, 1746, daughter of George and Hannah (Pinson) Young. Children: 1. Anna, born in November, 1693; married, October 17, 1717, Tristram Blish. 2. Jonathan, of whom further. 3. Content, born in February, 1698, died about 1754; married (first) about 1720, Benjamin Fuller, (second), September 20, 1741, Nathaniel Skinner. 4. Joan, born in 1704, died in 1708. 5. David, born in 1706. 6. Young, born in 1708, died June 17, 1796; married, April 23, 1730, Jerusha Beebe. 7. Cornelius, born in 1710; married, February 25, 1730, Patience Chappel. 8. Hannah, born in 1712; married, November 1, 1733, Josiah Strong.

(V) Jonathan, son of Matthew and Patience (Young) Fuller, was born at Barnstable in October, 1696, died at Colchester, Connecticut, May 7, 1768. He married, March 3, 1718, Rebecca Perry, who was born

at Sandwich, Massachusetts, in 1698, died at Colchester, May 4, 1750. Children, so far as known: 1. Matthew, of whom further. 2. Alice, born about 1721, died August 6, 1746; married, November 8, 1739, Simeon Ackley. 3. Abigail, born about 1723; married, February 13, 1755, Israel Dewey. 4. Jabez, born about 1727, died in 1780; married Sarah ——.

(VI) Matthew, son of Jonathan and Rebecca (Perry) Fuller, was born at Colchester, Connecticut, about 1719. He married Bathsheba ——. Children: 1. Son, born about 1737, died May 20, 1738. 2. Isaiah, of whom further.

(VII) Isaiah, son of Matthew and Bathsheba Fuller, was born in Colchester, Connecticut, baptized there September 12, 1742. He disappears from Colchester and is believed to be identical with the Isaiah Fuller who came from Connecticut and settled in Dutchess county, New York, and whose son David is mentioned below.

(VIII) David, son of Isaiah Fuller, was born in Dutchess county, New York, May 24, 1786, died June 13, 1860. He married in 1812, Elizabeth Haight, who was born in Westchester county, New York, January 15, 1789. Children: 1. Patsy Ann, born December 2, 1812, died November 3, 1827. 2. Elam, born August 17, 1814, died April 7, 1897; married Ruth Haight. 3. Harriet Jane, of whom further. 4. William Edward, born May 10, 1820, died January 28, 1889. 5. John H., born June 7, 1825. 6. Elizabeth Caroline, born May 19, 1827, died March 25, 1875. 7. Juliana, born January 11, 1830; married —— O'Neil, now living at Monticello, Sullivan county, New York.

(IX) Harriet Jane, daughter of David and Elizabeth (Haight) Fuller, was born May 10, 1820, died September 5, 1907. She married, March 4, 1841, Benjamin Neal who was born December 15, 1815. He was a farmer. Children: 1. Ada Elizabeth, born November 26, 1841; married, October 17, 1860, Milton Lorenzo Gray (see Gray I). 2. Henry Duncan, born September 22, 1854. 3. Ida Isidora, born February 4, 1858.

DUSINBERY

Hendrick Hendricksen van Doesburgh, the founder of this family, emigrated from Doesburgh, Gelderland, Holland, to New Amsterdam, before 1655. October 10, 1662, Pieter Jansen van Werkendam granted him the house and lot in the "Slycksteegh," now South William street, which was originally a part of the land owned by Dominie Johannes Megalopolensis, the first dominie of the Dutch church in America. He was still living on this property as late as 1674. He married, February 12, 1655, Marrytje Hendricks van Haarlaem, in the Dutch church of New Amsterdam. Children: Hendrick, baptized April 2, 1656; Hendrick, of whom further; Johannes, baptized August 28, 1661; Johannes, baptized October 15, 1666; Grietje, baptized October 1, 1671.

(II) Hendrick or Henry Dusinbery, son of Hendrick and Marrytje Hendricks (van Haarlaem) van Doesburgh, was baptized in the Dutch church in New Amsterdam, August 28, 1658, and died between December 1, 1742, and May 8, 1743, in Hempstead, Long Island. The name of his wife is unknown. Children: William; Mary, married Arthur Alburtis; Hannah, married Benjamin Fowler; Phebe, probably died unmarried; Samuel, of whom further; Benjamin, married Sarah Seaman; Henry, married, September 29, 1711, Mary Fowler.

(III) Samuel, son of Henry Dusinbery, lived in Hempstead, Long Island, and died there between April 2, and June 21, 1744, the dates of the execution and probate of his will. He married Hannah ——. Children: Samuel, of whom further; John, born May 15, 1728; Mary, married Nathaniel Lane; Silvanus.

(IV) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) and Hannah Dusinbery, was born in Hempstead, Long Island, and died in Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, New York, in February, 1757. He married Sarah, daughter of Joseph and Ann Budd, who married (second) after her husband's death, Joseph Gue. Children: Gilbert Budd; Samuel Denton, of whom further; Nancy.

(V) Samuel Denton, son of Samuel (2) and Sarah (Budd) Dusinbery, was born in Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, New York, and died in Orange county, New York. The name of his wife is unknown. Among his children was Cornelius V. W., of whom further, also a son who was drowned.

(VI) Cornelius V. W., son of Samuel

Denton Dusinbery, was born about 1785, died in Newburg, Orange county, New York, in 1849, aged sixty-four years. He was for many years in the hotel business in Newburg. In 1814 he was commissioned ensign in Captain Philip Boyd's company, Fourteenth Regiment, Thirty-fourth Brigade New York State Infantry Militia; in 1816 he was promoted captain in the Fourteenth Regiment, commanded by Lieutenant-Colonel I. Belknap, vice N. H. Sears, resigned; in 1821 he had removed from Orange county and David Hunter was appointed to the vacant captaincy. He married Mary Atwood. Children: Augustus; Rebecca, married Peter Fisher; Samuel, of whom further; Harriet, married Samuel McLaughlin, of Newburg, New York; Jabez A.; William; Emily; Elizabeth, married Benjamin Weslick, of Horseheads, New York; Lancaster; Jabez A., was a whaler and on one of his voyages he took the jawbone of a whale and carved from it a cane thirty-one inches long, which is now one of the most treasured possessions of his niece, Miss Emily E. Dusinbery, of whom further.

(VII) Samuel (3), son of Cornelius V. W. and Mary (Atwood) Dusinbery, was born in New Windsor, Orange county, New York, November 19, 1814, died in Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, in August, 1911, aged ninety-seven years. He retained his faculties until the end of his life and was regarded by the community as one of its smartest and most popular citizens. He served an apprenticeship of three years to a cabinetmaker of Washingtonville, Orange county, New York, and then entered the employ of A. J. McLaughlin. At that time all the cabinet work was done by hand, machine-made furniture being unknown. A year later he became a partner in the business which rapidly increased and included undertaking. In 1835 he sold out his interest and came to Liberty, arriving there with only his kit of tools and thirty cents in cash. At that time Liberty consisted of six dwellings and two small inns or hotels and the principal business of the village was run by Philip Buckley, the owner of one of the taverns, who ran a store for his brother who lived in New York City and supplied the stock in trade. On coming to Liberty Mr. Dusinbery opened a cabinet shop, being the first in Liberty to make furniture, using the cherry, redwood, bass and maple that then grew there in plentiful profusion. Owing to the excellence of his work, his business rapidly increased and he added an undertaking business, supplying the coffins for miles around. He built himself a small house and later near it a store. Later he built a fine residence on the hill. He married, February 21, 1836, Adeline, daughter of Joseph and Susan (Young) Grant, who died in 1899. Her father, for many years a judge of Sullivan county, owned at one time most of the present site of Liberty. Children: Marietta, born in 1837, married Frank Hitt and lived in Port Jervis, New York; Amanda, born in 1839, married John A. Shaw, of Liberty, children: Clinton, Grace, who became a school teacher in New Jersey; Edwin Ruthven, of whom further; Emily, of whom further.

(VIII) Edwin Ruthven, son of Samuel (3) and Adeline (Grant) Dusinbery, was born in Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, in 1855, now deceased. He was engaged with his father in the undertaking business, was a Republican in politics and a member of the Holland Society of New York. He married Emma Humphrey.

(VIII) Emily, daughter of Samuel (3) and Adeline (Grant) Dusinbery, was born in Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, in 1855, and is now living there. She is the sole surviving member of her line of the family. She is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. She is unmarried.

HADDEN

Robert Hadden, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born in Putnam county, New York. He was a farmer. He married Susan, daughter of Titus Travis, of Putnam Valley, Putnam county, New York. Children: John Travis, of whom further; Jeremiah, Elizabeth, Benjamin, William, Alethea, Elmira, all born at Cold Spring, Putnam county, New York.

(II) John Travis, son of Robert and Susan (Travis) Hadden, was a farmer in the town of Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York. He married Susan, daughter of Stephen and Phebe (Rainer) Sherwood. Her mother's father, Richard Rainer, was of

English descent. He was a blacksmith. He was a member of the First Methodist Episcopal Church in Peekskill. He married Sarah Nelson, of Peekskill, who married (second) Joshua Burton. Children of Richard and Sarah Rainer: Phebe, Nelson, Mary, Elizabeth, Catherine. Children of Stephen and Phebe (Rainer) Sherwood, all born in Peekskill: 1. Elizabeth, married Augustus Collard, of Peekskill; children: Stephen C., Edward T., Jennie W. 2. Susan, referred to above. 3. Mary, married Hiram Ritchie, of Ossining. 4. Joshua, deceased, married Sarah Odell; children: Grace, Walter. 5. Isaac, deceased, married Malinda Lent; children, living in Jersey City, New Jersey: Hattie, John, Augusta. Children of John Travis and Susan (Sherwood) Hadden: 1. Alfred T., born in 1864, died in 1882, being burned to death in a paper mill at Oregon, Putnam county, New York. 2. Sarah M., married Jerome Soper, of Peekskill; children: William M., born June 5, 1888, married Malinda Kessler, of Peekskill; George B., born October 17, 1895. 3. Anna, died at the age of nineteen. 4. Ida M., a graduate of the Peekskill Hospital, following the profession of a trained nurse. 5. Emma L., referred to below. 6. Charles E., married Eve Acker, of Peekskill. 7. William R., married Alice Welton, of White Plains, Westchester county, New York. 8. Frederick, married Pauline Welsh, of Montrose. All were born in Cortlandtown, all now live in Peekskill, and are members of the Dutch Reformed church.

(III) Emma L., daughter of John Travis and Susan (Sherwood) Hadden, was born in Cortlandtown. She lives with her mother in Peekskill, and conducts a hair-dressing and manicure establishment.

DARBEE

This name appears in the Massachusetts records as Darby, Daby and Derby, and in the records of Canterbury, Connecticut, as Darbe. Many prominent descendants have used the form Derby and others Darby. It is perhaps an Anglicized form of the French d' Arbe. According to some authorities all English names ending with "by" are from Lincolnshire, England. The most prominent pioneer of the name in this country was Roger Derby, born in 1643, in Devonshire, England, who arrived at Boston, July 18, 1671, settling in Salem, Massachusetts. John Derby appears about the same time in Marblehead, Massachusetts, where he was a fisherman. Roger Derby was also interested in fisheries. Thomas Darby joined the first church of Salem, October 15, 1663. The members of this family were Non-Conformists, but affiliated with the Quakers, hence are almost wholly ignored in the Puritan records. Descendants have been conspicuous in the settlement of Southern New York and are still ably represented in that section.

(I) Thomas Darby, Derby, Daby, is presumably the one who joined the church in Salem in 1663. The first definite account of him appears in his removal in 1684 from Concord, Massachusetts, to the neighboring town of Stowe, where twelve proprietors, one of whom was a Darby, received "foundation lots" of fifty acres of upland and fifteen acres of meadow in that year. On June 17, 1684, Thomas Darby was granted a lot in that town. He was a soldier in King Philip's war, under Captain Joseph Sill, in 1676, and probably received this lot in recognition of that service. He was elected deacon of the church at Stowe in 1706, and died before December 29, 1749, probably several years before. His wife, Mary, died in Stowe, January 24, 1727. Children, all born in that town: Elizabeth, baptized November 2, 1684; Mary, July 26, 1685; John, born January 26, 1687; Esther, October 19, 1690; Joseph; Robert; William.

(II) William Darbee, youngest child of Thomas and Mary Darby, born about 1695, settled at Canterbury, Connecticut, where he married, June 9, 1718, Elizabeth, daughter of Ensign Edward and Mary (Adams) Spalding, born August 15, 1698 (see Spalding IV).

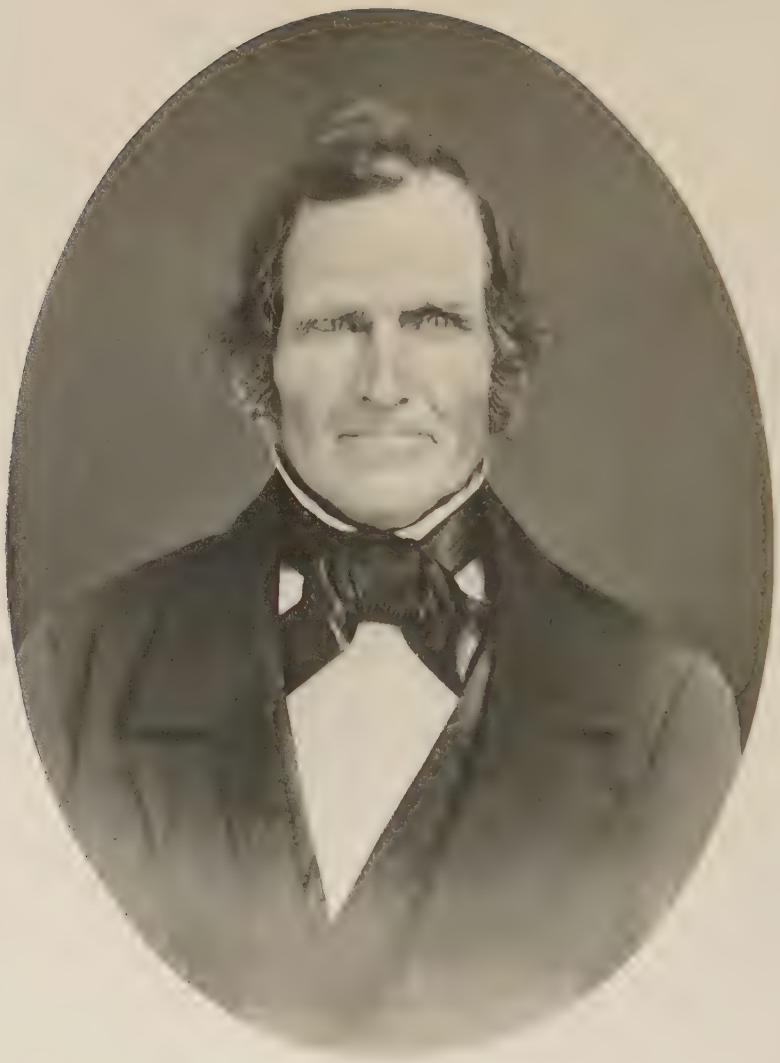
(III) Jedediah, son of William and Elizabeth (Spalding) Darbee, was born August 25, 1730, in Canterbury, Connecticut, and was among the petitioners, March 29, 1753, to the assembly at Hartford for a quit claim of land on the Quiwaumuck and Susquehanna rivers. He resided for some time in Lisbon, Connecticut, and probably died there. He married, January 2, 1755, in Canterbury, Lucretia Cleveland, born February 2, 1737, in Canterbury, daughter of

Timothy and Dorothy (Hyde) Cleveland, of that town (see Cleveland III).

(IV) Samuel, youngest son of Jedediah and Lucretia (Cleveland) Darbee, was born June 2, 1768, in Lisbon, Connecticut, died April 20, 1826, in Rockland, Sullivan county, New York. He was left an orphan at a very tender age and was apprenticed to a clothier, becoming master of the trade. In 1792 he went to Chester, Orange county, New York, and four years later settled in Rockland, Sullivan county, where he purchased land and engaged in business in addition to clearing and tilling the ground. He built a fulling mill and dyeing establishment, the only one for fifty miles around. Some of his sons engaged actively in clearing and tilling the land, while others assisted about the mill. After a busy and useful life his death was accidental; while hauling a load of hay from the farm of Levi Gates in Liberty to his own farm, he was thrown from the load to the bed of a creek, causing his death. Both he and his wife were members of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married, at Jewett City, Connecticut, September 30, 1790, Hannah Kimball, born October 27, 1769 (see Kimball VI). Children, the first three born in Goshen: 1. Lucretia, born January 3, 1792; married Peter O'Hara and settled in Greenville, Greene county, New York, where many of his descendants now reside. 2. Sarah, July 21, 1793, died unmarried. 3. Lucinda, December 30, 1794; married, January 1, 1816, William Sprague, and lived in Rockland and later at Pike, Wyoming county, New York. 4. John, mentioned below. 5. Abigail, March 22, 1798; married, February 25, 1819, Peter Stewart, and lived in Rockland. 6. Hannah, November 7, 1799; married, October 20, 1819, Augustus Dodge, and lived in Rockland and Pike, Wyoming county, New York. 7. William, November 1, 1801; lived in Liberty, and died in 1868. 8. Levi, April 8, 1803; resided in Brooklyn, New York, where he died; some of his descendants still live there. 9. Roxanna, May 21, 1806, died unmarried in Rockland, July 6, 1851. 10. Samuel, March 11, 1808; married Jane Montgomery and died in Rockland in 1883. 11. Catherine, August 15, 1810; married, March 10, 1846, Allan Stewart, and died in New Jersey in 1875. 12. Chester, June 18, 1813, died in Rockland, September, 1872.

(V) John, eldest son of Samuel and Hannah (Kimball) Darbee, was born March 20, 1796, in Rockland, where he grew up, and received his education in the district school of the neighborhood. At the age of eighteen years he was employed as a lumberman, and in 1822 went to the town of Liberty, where he purchased a farm, one mile west of the village of Liberty on which he lived until 1869, when he retired from active labor at the age of seventy-one years. He built a house on Main street in the village of Liberty in which he lived until his death, December 24, 1875. He was a member of the Baptist church and served as trustee; he was prominent in church work. After the civil war he acted with the Republican party and served as town assessor and school trustee. He was a member of the Masons, a charter member of Monticello Lodge, and active. He married, January 10, 1822, Eliza, daughter of Levi and Anna (Allen) Gates, born March 24, 1800, in New Marlborough, Massachusetts (see Gates VI). Children: 1. Levi, mentioned below. 2. Hannah Ann, born September 29, 1828; married Jeremiah Bridges, and died in Liberty, November 16, 1907. 3. Sarah Elizabeth, October 26, 1831, died September 11, 1884, unmarried. 4. Helen Augusta, August 7, 1836, died July 3, 1898, unmarried. 5. John Adams, mentioned below. Sarah Elizabeth and Helen Augusta were school teachers for many years, the former being at her death principal of a school in Middletown, New York.

(VI) Levi, eldest child of John and Eliza (Gates) Darbee, was born March 8, 1824, in Liberty, died February 27, 1907, in that town, where he spent most of his life. He purchased one hundred and eighty acres of land near White Sulphur Springs which was in a state of nature and upon which he expended great labor in clearing it of stones and timber. He was known as one of the most industrious farmers in the section, and at his death, at the age of eighty-three years, he was as straight as an arrow. He married, October 4, 1859, Harriet Gildersleve, who died January 5, 1904. Children: 1. Florence Elizabeth, born 1861; married Wilmot Moore, and resides in Oyster Bay,



John Darbee

Edizu Dorka

John A. Darbee.

Long Island. 2. Sherman Ulysses, born July 10, 1864; resides in San Francisco, California, where he married Christina Christensen, a native of Denmark. 3. Charles Allen, mentioned below. 4. Robert Eugene, born 1870; resides in San Francisco, and has a son, Andrew Levi.

(VII) Charles Allen, second son of Levi and Harriet (Gildersleve) Darbee, was born July 24, 1867, on the homestead, in Liberty, and attended the public schools of his native town. His life has been devoted to agriculture and he now resides on the farm in Liberty, which was his maternal grandfather's. He rears fine cattle and supplies many of the people of the village of Liberty with milk. The house in which he resides was built by Levi Gates in 1816 and the farm is considered one of the best in Sullivan county. He married, July 4, 1902, at Lake Kiamesha in the town of Thompson, Helen, daughter of Herman M. and Jane (Hendricksen) Crum, of Liberty township, a descendant of an old New York family which was represented in the early settlement of Fallsburg township. They have a daughter, Dorothy Jane, born July 4, 1903.

(VI) John Adams, youngest child of John and Eliza (Gates) Darbee, was born March 8, 1839, in Liberty. He was educated in the public schools and the Normal Institute of the village of Liberty. His summers were industriously occupied upon his father's farm, and his winters quite as industriously devoted to study. For three years he taught school in Sullivan county. On September 13, 1864, he enlisted in Company C, One Hundred and Forty-third New York Volunteer Infantry, under Colonel Boughton. Being taken with fever he was unable to participate in the larger battles, but saw service at Banford, South Carolina, and later in Wilmington, North Carolina. He was with Sherman's army at Raleigh, North Carolina, and took part in some encounters with the enemy, also helping with the raiders who supplied cattle for the army. He went with Sherman's army from Raleigh to Washington and marched with and participated in the grand review of Sherman's army at Washington, May 24, 1865. He was mustered out at Washington, D. C., June 10, 1865. Returning to his native place, he settled down upon a farm in Sullivan county, which he has ever since been engaged in tilling. Mr. Darbee is a Republican. His first vote was cast for Abraham Lincoln in 1860, and he again voted for the same candidate four years later, while in the field in Tennessee. His first public service in connection with politics was as inspector of elections. For one term he was overseer of the poor, and town assessor for six years. For twelve years, beginning with 1890, he served as justice of the peace for the town of Liberty. He now leads a retired life, as in recent years his precarious health has prevented his active practice in business or public affairs. Notwithstanding his age his memory is very clear, and he is a most interesting conversationalist. In religion he is a free thinker.

He is a member of the Grand Army of the Republic, and has been adjutant of Garrett Post, No. 311, at Liberty. In the Masonic fraternity, he is a charter member of Mongaup Lodge, No. 816, Free and Accepted Masons. He is also secretary of the One Hundred and Forty-third New York State Volunteer Infantry Association. Mr. Darbee never married, and now makes his home with his nephew, Charles Allen Darbee, above mentioned, on the farm located by his maternal grandfather, Levi Gates, in 1797, which has been in the possession of the Gates and Darbee families since that date.

(The Spalding Line.)

The name of Spalding has been traced to the market town of that name in Lincolnshire, England, which now has a population of about six thousand people. In the market place is a spa or spring of chalybate water, and some have conjectured this forms the foundation of the name. All the men of the name of Spalding, or nearly all, are and have been of strong physique. One conjecture as to the origin of the name derives it from "spal," an old English word meaning "shoulder" and another old English word meaning "strike," and it is presumed that the early Spaldings were noted as shoulder hitters. But be that as it may, the name has been borne in this country by many men of much worth, and it has been distinguished in military and civic life in all sections of the United States. It has

been computed that eighteen of this name participated in the battle of Bunker Hill, where one had his horse shot under him. It has been noted in medicine, in the ministry, in law and in extensive business concerns. Down to 1872 there were fifty college graduates.

(I) Edward Spalding probably arrived on American shores between 1630 and 1633. He is found of record at Braintree, Massachusetts, where he was made a freeman, May 13, 1640. On October 1, 1645, his petition, with those of nineteen others, for a grant of ten thousand acres of land was granted by the general court. In 1652 he was one of twenty to petition for the establishment of the town of Chelmsford, and this was granted on May 10 following, and the settlement began immediately. He was one of the selectmen chosen at the first town meeting there in 1654, again in 1656, and in 1660-61. On the first division of lands, February 4, 1661, he was granted twenty-eight acres. In 1663 he was surveyor of highways, and in 1665 one of a committee to lay out the meadow lands. In 1666 he was one of the surveyors of Newfield, of which he was one of the original proprietors, and afterwards he was one of the surveyors of North Chelmsford. He is of record in 1664 as possessing an orchard of apple trees which was then much desired in the colony. His first wife, Margaret, died at Braintree, in August, 1640, and his daughter, Grace, died the following year. He died February 26, 1670, and his second wife, Rachel, prior to April 5, of the same year. His estate was appraised at one hundred and twenty-six pounds, nineteen shillings, four pence above his debts, which amounted to about thirteen and one-half pounds. At the time of this appraising his wife's wearing apparel was valued at two pounds, ten shillings. His children by first wife were: John, Edward, Grace; by second wife: Benjamin, Joseph, Dinah, Andrew.

(II) Benjamin, third son of Edward Spalding, and eldest child of his second wife, was born April 7, 1643, in Braintree, died before 1708. He was admitted a freeman of Connecticut in 1689, and was mentioned in his father's will as having received his portion of the estate. He purchased a large tract of land in the northern part of Canterbury, Windham county, Connecticut, which is now the town of Brooklyn. His homestead descended to his son Edward and grandson Ebenezer. He married, October 30, 1668, Olive, daughter of Henry and Olive Farwell, of Concord and later Chelmsford. Children: Sarah, Edward, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Mary.

(III) Ensign Edward (2) Spalding, eldest son of Benjamin and Olive (Farwell) Spalding, was born June 18, 1672, in Chelmsford, died November 29, 1740, in Canterbury. He resided on the paternal homestead in what is now Brooklyn, being the third settler within the limits of the present town. He bought land north of Canterbury in 1707, and was a member of the first committee of the religious society organized there in 1731. He married Mary Adams, born 1676, died September 20, 1754, in Canterbury. They were members of the first church in Chelmsford and of the Canterbury church. Children: Benjamin, Elizabeth, Ephraim, Jonathan, Ezekiel, Ruth, Abigail, Ebenezer, John.

(IV) Elizabeth, eldest daughter of Ensign Edward (2) and Mary (Adams) Spalding, became the wife of William Darbee (spelled in Canterbury Darby) (See Darbee II).

(The Cleveland Line.)

Moses Cleveland, the ancestor of all of that name in this country, was born about 1621, at Ipswich, in Suffolk, England, and was apprenticed to a housewright in London, whence he emigrated in 1635 to Massachusetts. Soon after attaining his majority in 1643, he was made a freeman at Woburn, Massachusetts, and continued to reside in that town until his death, January 9, 1702. He attained considerable prominence in Woburn, and was admitted to full communion with the first church of Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1692. He married, September 26, 1648, Ann Winn, born about 1626, daughter of Edward and Joanna Winn.

(II) Sergeant Samuel Cleveland, third son of Moses Cleveland, was born June 9, 1657, in Woburn, died in Canterbury, March 12, 1736. He earned his military title through service in King Philip's war. About 1780 he went to Chelmsford, Massachusetts, and purchased land there the following year.

Subsequently he became one of the pioneer settlers of Canterbury, Connecticut, where he was joined by his brother Josiah, who also went from Chelmsford. He married (first) May 17, 1680, Jane Keyes, born October 25, 1660, in Newbury, Massachusetts, died November 4, 1681, without issue. He married (second) in Chelmsford, May 22, 1682, Persis Hildreth, born February 8, 1660, in Cambridge, Massachusetts, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Hildreth, died in Canterbury, February 22, 1698. He married (third) in 1699, Mrs. Margaret Fisk, a widow, of Canterbury. Children of second marriage: Persis, Samuel, Joseph, Elizabeth, Mary. Of the third marriage: Abigail, Timothy.

(III) Timothy, youngest child of Sergeant Samuel and Margaret (Fisk) Cleveland, was born, lived and died in Canterbury. He married Dorothy Hyde, and they were the parents of Lucretia, wife of Jedediah Darbee (see Darbee III). Other children: Jedediah, Azariah, Chester, John, Samuel, Cecelia, Abigail. The father died at the age of forty years, and his widow married John Bishop with whom she removed to Wells, Vermont. Of the sons, Chester was a soldier of the revolutionary war, and died at Sheffield, Connecticut. John was a physician and lived in New Jersey, where he died in 1795. Jedediah died October 29, 1828, in West Falls, Erie county, New York, at the age of seventy-two years. Cecelia died October 12, 1844, at the age of eighty-nine years.

(The Kimball Line.)

The name Kimball in England, as records show, appears in the various forms of Kymbolde, Kembold, Kembould, Kembolde and Kemball. From New England this family has spread throughout the United States, and has included, and now includes, many prominent in social, political and commercial affairs.

(I) The common ancestor of the great majority of Kimballs in this country was Richard Kimball, who with his family embarked at Ipswich, in the county of Suffolk, England, April 10, 1634, in the ship "Elizabeth," William Andrews, master. He arrived at Boston, and from thence went to Watertown, Massachusetts, where he settled and became an active man in the new settlement. He was by trade a wheelwright. He was proclaimed a freeman in 1635, May 6, and was a proprietor in 1636-37. Soon after this date he was invited to remove to Ipswich, where was needed a competent man to act as wheelwright to the new settlement. Here he spent the remainder of his days as one of the leading men of the town. He died June 22, 1675. Richard Kimball married (first) Ursula Scott, of Rattlesden, in the county of Suffolk, England. He married (second) Margaret Dow, widow of Henry Dow, of Hampton, New Hampshire, October 23, 1661. His children, eleven in number, were by his first wife: 1. Abigail, born in Rattlesden, county of Suffolk, England; married in England John Severans, and they came to America; she died at Salisbury, Massachusetts, June 17, 1658, and he died at the same place, April 9, 1682. They were the parents of twelve children. Their youngest child, Elizabeth Severans, married, in 1686, Samuel Eastman, of Salisbury, Massachusetts. Her granddaughter, Abigail Eastman, born July 10, 1737, daughter of Thomas and Abigail (French) Eastman, married Ebenezer Webster, and was the mother of Daniel Webster, the statesman. 2. Henry, baptized August 12, 1615. 3. Elizabeth, born in Rattlesden, Suffolk county, England. 4. Richard, born in Rattlesden, about 1623. 5. Mary, born in Rattlesden, England, in 1625, married Robert Dutch, of Gloucester and Ipswich, Massachusetts. 6. Martha, born in Rattlesden, August, 1629, married Joseph Fowler, who was born in England in 1622, and was killed by the Indians, May 19, 1676, near Deerfield, Massachusetts. 7. John, mentioned below. 8. Thomas, born 1633, died May 5, 1676. 9. Sarah, born at Watertown, Massachusetts, 1635, died June 12, 1690; married, November 24, 1658, Edward Allen, of Ipswich, Massachusetts. 10. Benjamin, born in 1637. 11. Caleb, born at Ipswich, Massachusetts, 1639, died 1682.

(II) John, third son of Richard and Ursula (Scott) Kimball, born in Rattlesden, county of Suffolk, England, 1631, came to America with his father and settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he died May 6, 1698. By trade he was a wheelwright, but by occupation was an extensive farmer. He

also frequently bought and sold land and a number of deeds on record in Salem bear his name. About 1655 he married (first) Bridget Bradstreet, born in England, 1633, and came to New England with her parents in the same ship which brought John Kimball. He married (second) in 1666, Mary Jordan, of Ipswich. On March 8, 1673, he united with the church. His will was made March 18, 1697-98. Children, born in Ipswich, four by his first, and others by his second marriage: 1. John, born November 8, 1657, died February 24, 1658. 2. Mary, December 10, 1658; married, May 17, 1682, Deacon Thomas Knowlton, of Ipswich, Massachusetts. 3. Richard, September 22, 1665, died May 26, 1716. 4. Elizabeth, twin of Richard. 5. Abigail, March 22, 1667; married (first) October 14, 1689, Isaac Estey, of Topsfield; (second) April 25, 1718, William, son of Jonathan Poole. 6. John, mentioned below. 7. Benjamin, July 22, 1670, died May 28, 1716. 8. Sarah, July 29, 1671, died 1724; married John Potter, of Ipswich. 9. Moses, September, 1672. 10. Aaron, January, 1674, died probably before his father, as he is not mentioned in father's will. 11. Joseph, January 24, 1675, died 1761.

(III) John (2), third son of John (1) Kimball and second child of his second wife, Mary (Jordan) Kimball, was born March 16, 1668, in Ipswich, died May 4, 1761, in Preston, Connecticut, where he located in the spring of 1727. He inherited from his father the homestead on which he lived in early life at Kimball's Point, Ipswich. This he sold August 4, 1726, immediately following which he went to Stonington, Connecticut, and spent the following winter. He had taken deed, July 11, 1726, to a farm of two hundred acres in Preston for which he paid seven hundred pounds. There he lived to the close of his life. He married at Watertown, December 2, 1692, Sarah, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Whipple) Goodhue. Children: John, Joseph, Mary, David, Nathan, Isaac, Jacob, Abigail and Sarah.

(IV) Jacob, fifth son of John (2) and Sarah (Goodhue) Kimball, was born October 12, 1706, in Ipswich, and died in Preston, May 4, 1788, in his eighty-second year He removed to Preston about the same time as his father, and in January, 1731, purchased land there on which he lived. He married (first) February 24, 1730, Mary Parke, born June 6, 1715. His (second) wife, Martha, born June 10, 1718, died February 8, 1789. Her family name is not recorded. Children, all born in Preston: Hannah, Lucy, Jacob, Mary, Moses, Asa, Levi, Elisha, Lucretia and Daniel. This family was noted for its longevity, the average ages of the ten children being eighty-six and seven-tenths years.

(V) Levi, fourth son of Jacob and Mary (Parke) Kimball, was born April 22, 1745, in Preston, and died there September 15, 1827. His wife's name was Abigail, and their children were: Hannah, Desire and Levi.

(VI) Hannah, eldest child of Levi and Abigail Kimball, was born October 27, 1769, in Preston, and become the wife of Samuel Darbee (see Darbee IV).

(The Gates Line.)

This is a very ancient name in England and was brought to this country by several early immigrants. Their descendants have included many prominent citizens of the American colonies and the United States. The name has been conspicuously identified with various wars in this country, beginning with the early struggles with the Indians, continuing through the revolutionary war, war of 1812, and the great civil war. Its representatives in this country have been people of high spirit and temper in many cases, and their bravery upon the battlefield has been conspicuous. In the walks of peace, in manufactures, in the arts, in agriculture and every worthy calling of life it has borne well its part. Thomas Gates, Esquire, of Higheaster and Thursteubia, county of Essex, England, born 1327, was the original ancestor of the family so far as now known. From him some lines have been traced down to the present day.

(I) The first to whom the family herein mentioned can be traced was George Gates, born about 1634, in England, who came to this country when seventeen years old with Captain Nicholas Olmsted, and settled in Hartford. There he grew to maturity and became an active citizen, and was chimney viewer in 1661. In the following year he was one of the original proprietors of the

town of Haddam, Connecticut, and settled there, becoming a leader in the community. He was captain of the first military company of Haddam, serving in that capacity until October, 1697. In 1668 he represented the town in the general court, and often filled that position in the succeeding thirty years; was appointed justice of the peace as early as 1691, and served at least twelve years in that capacity. He first resided on the west side of the Connecticut river, and about 1685 removed to the east side, living in what is called "Creek Row." He shared in the first division of "Machimoodus Meadow" in 1686, and was one of the eight original male members of the church at East Haddam in 1704. He died November 12, 1724, aged about ninety years. He married Sarah, eldest daughter of Captain Nicholas Olmsted, son of James Olmsted, who came to Boston in 1632, and removed to Hartford in 1636, becoming an original proprietor. The son, Captain Nicholas Olmsted, was one of the prominent public men of Hartford, and filled important public offices. He served in the Pequot war and also in King Philip's war, being appointed a captain and sent to New London in 1675. His wife Sarah was a daughter of Joseph Loomis, of Windsor, Connecticut. Sarah, wife of Captain Gates, died November 7, 1709. Children: Joseph, born November 7, 1662; Thomas, June 21, 1664; John, April 5, 1668; Sarah, March 16, 1670; Mary, March 16, 1674; George, August 16, 1677; Daniel, mentioned below.

(II) Daniel, youngest child of George and Sarah (Olmsted) Gates, was born May 4, 1680, in East Haddam, died there November 24, 1761. He was the first deacon of the Millington Society of East Haddam, and was often a town officer, being selectman from 1729 to 1739, and leather sealer in 1740. His wife Rebecca was admitted to full communion in the first church of East Haddam, June 29, 1712. Children: Daniel, born February 5, 1707; David, mentioned below; Rebecca, June 27, 1711; Abigail, March 18, 1714; Joseph, September 7, 1716; Mary, March 29, 1719; Ruth, August 10, 1721; Ephraim, August 18, 1724; Judah, August 2, 1727.

(III) David, second son of Daniel and Rebecca Gates, was born June 27, 1709, baptized July 24, same year, at East Haddam, where he lived. He was admitted to full communion in the first church of East Haddam, December 28, 1729, and died January 16, 1795, in Millington. He married, September 17, 1730, Hannah (Hungerford) Ashley, widow of Samuel Ashley. Children: Elizabeth, born January 15, 1734; Levi, mentioned below; Mary, October 22, 1738.

(IV) Levi, only son of David and Hannah (Hungerford) Gates, was born February 23, 1736, in East Haddam, and resided in Millington Society. He married, in Westchester, May 29, 1760, Lydia Crocker, born January 14, 1736, in Colchester, daughter of James and Alice Crocker, who came from Barnstable, Massachusetts, to Colchester. Children: Betsy Allen, who lived to be one hundred and seven years old and died in Westerly, Rhode Island; Levi, mentioned below.

(V) Levi (2), son of Levi (1) and Lydia (Crocker) Gates, was born February 24, 1770, in East Haddam. He resided for a time in New Marlboro, Berkshire county, Massachusetts, and was one of the pioneer settlers of the town of Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, where he cleared land and was a successful farmer. He married Anna Allen, born November 11, 1770, in Westerly, Rhode Island, daughter of Samuel and Isabelle Allen. Children: 1. Jonathan, born August 17, 1794, a harnessmaker, died at Honesdale, Wayne county, Pennsylvania, May, 1854; married Sally Hurd, September 5, 1816. 2. Eliza, mentioned below. 3. Arletta, born August 10, 1803, at New Marlboro, married, January 20, 1853, Francis Le Roy, and died in Liberty, New York, November 14, 1884.

(VI) Eliza, daughter of Levi (2) and Anna (Allen) Gates, was born March 24, 1800, in New Marlboro, died in Liberty, New York, January 24, 1887. She married, January 10, 1822, John Darbee, of Liberty (see Darbee V).

ARMSTRONG

John Armstrong, founder of this family, was born in Scotland, March 1736. He came as a young man to America. He married Sarah Woolsey, born April 15, 1741. Children: 1. Moses, married (first) Hannah Acker, (second) Catherine ——;

had three children by first wife, two by second. 2. Jacob, married, and had four children. 3. Gabriel, married Betsey ——, and had three children. 4. Richard, married Hannah Drew, had one child. 5. Martin, married Thurza Rhodes, had two children. 6. Aaron. 7. Stephen. 8. William, of whom further. 9. Elizabeth, married Edwin Gail, one child. 10. Tamar. 11. Lucinda, or Lucretia.

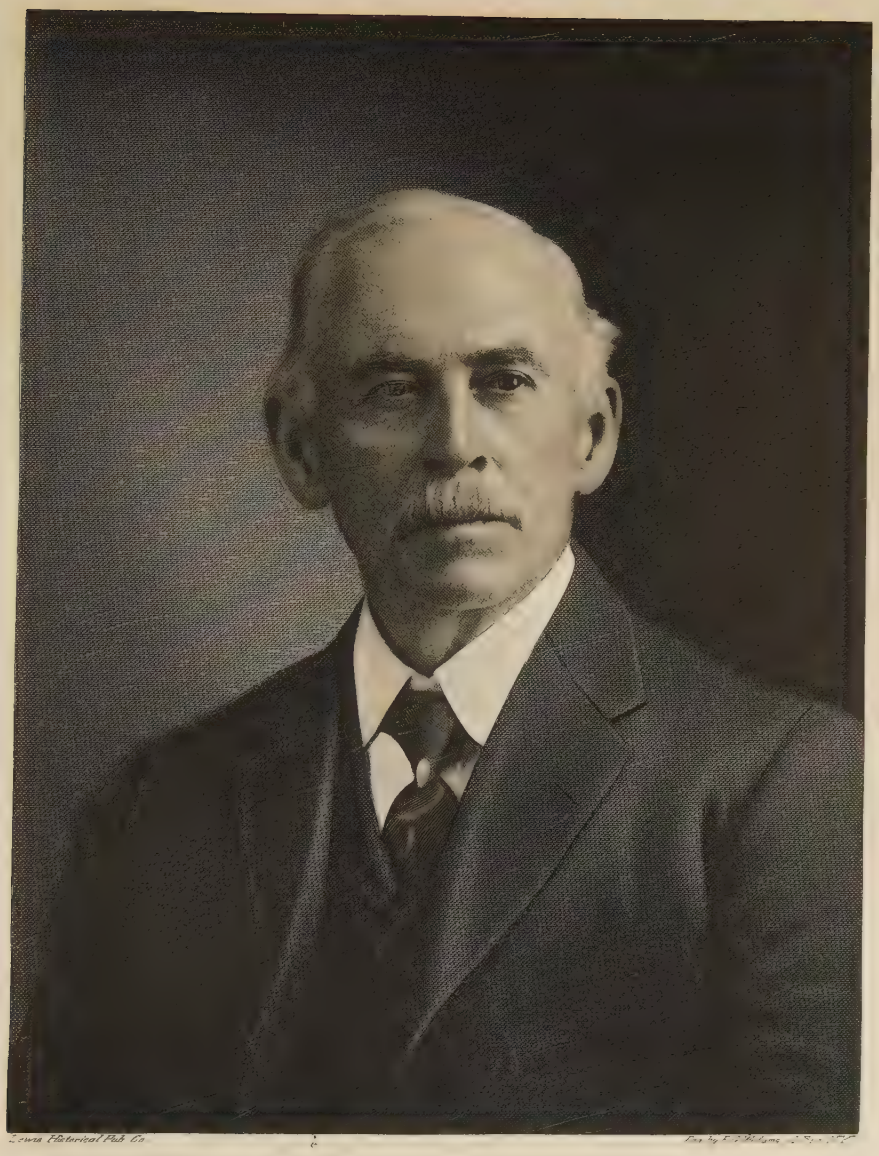
(II) William, son of John and Sarah (Woolsey) Armstrong, was born April 25, 1772, died January 27, 1808. He lived in Dutchess county, New Yrok. He married, March 1, 1795, Mary Buckbee, born September 2, 1777, died March 27, 1855. Children: 1. John. 2. Asbury, died young. 3. Sarah, born September 29, 1801, died November 15, 1869; married William Henry Avery; children: William Henry, Sarah Jane, John Sela. 4. Milton, a builder in New York City; married (first) Lucinda Avery, (second) Penelope Pierce. Child by first wife: Mary H.; children by second wife: Grace, Alida, Sarah, and Elizabeth. 5. Asbury, married (first) Mary J. Maxwell, (second) Jane Horton. Children: Sarah F. and Emma. 6. Alexander, of whom further.

(III) Alexander, son of William and Mary (Buckbee) Armstrong, was born August 1, 1808, in Putnam county, New York, died June 23, 1898. He was a carpenter by trade, and also a farmer in Putnam county, but was later a carman in New York City for many years. He married, December 23, 1832, Sarah Ann, born November 3, 1810, died November 18, 1854, daughter of Silas and Hannah (Smith) Chapman, both of Putnam county. Children of Silas and Hannah (Smith) Chapman: 1. James, married Catherine Romer; children, all born in Putnam county: Ferris, Henry, Marsdes, Fanny, and four others. 2. Henry, married Catherine Croft; children: Curtis, deceased, and Mary Chapman Simpson. 3. Harriet, married Stephen Curry, no children. 4. Harrison, not married. 5. Maria, married Mathias Croft, of Putnam county; children, all born in Putnam county: Mary J., William, Harriet, Silas, Frank, Charles P. and Hannah. 6. Sarah Ann, referred to above.

Children of Alexander and Sarah Ann (Chapman) Armstrong: 1. Alexander (2), died July 13, 1856. 2. Mary E., born October 8, 1836; married George F. Barmore, of Lake Mohegan, Westchester county, New York; children, all born at Adams Corner, Putnam county, New York: Mary, Emma, Lewis, Catharine, Frank. 3. Sela, born April 15, 1840; married Margaret Cole, of Putnam county; children, born at Putnam Valley, Putnam county: Harriet R., Emma V. 4. Henry Lewis, of whom further. 5. Sarah J., born December 22, 1846; married Reuben Perry, of Putnam Valley; children, born in Putnam county: Walter, deceased; Edward. 6. William, born October 26, 1849, died January 14, 1883; married Margaret Brewster, of Putnam county; children: Frederick A. and Herbert. 7. Harriet R., died May 7, 1863.

(IV) Henry Lewis, son of Alexander and Sarah Ann (Chapman) Armstrong, was born at Putnam Valley, March 23, 1843. He attended public schools there, and finished his education at a seminary in the western part of the state. For the last forty years he has been engaged in the coal business at Peekskill. Prior to this he had been engaged for six years in farming and cattle raising in Illinois. He is a Methodist in religion, and has been for many years a trustee of the church, and was for years superintendent of the Sunday school. He is an Independent in politics. At this time (1912) he is president of the park commissioners of Peekskill. He is a trustee of the Westchester National Bank of Peekskill; trustee of the Savings Bank; president of the Highland Democrat Company, and an associate member of the Cortlandt Hook and Ladder Company, of Peekskill. Fraternally he is a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, Lodge No. 744, of Peekskill, and trustee of the Hillside Cemetery Association.

He married (first), June 23, 1864, in Illinois, Margaret F. Barmore, of Lake Mohegan, New York, who died at Peekskill, November 9, 1908, and is buried in Hillside cemetery; no children. She was the daughter of Mead Barmore, deceased, and Jane (Currey) Barmore, daughter of Thomas Currey and Rebecca Ward (see Ward V). Mr. Armstrong married (second) January 29, 1910, Evelyn Paulding, daughter of John Middagh and Susan Wiley (Paulding) Ward (see Ward VII).



Henry L. Armstrong

(The Ward Line.)

Andrew Warde, the founder of this family, was born in England, probably in 1597, died in 1659. About 1630 he came to America. He is found first at Watertown, Massachusetts, where he was made freeman May 14, 1634; thence he removed to Wethersfield, Connecticut. He held various offices in the Connecticut colony, and was a staunch supporter of the Congregationalist church. He next settled at Stamford, Connecticut, then a part of the New Haven colony, and gained political prominence there. Finally he settled at Fairfield, Connecticut. He married Hester, daughter of Edmund and Judith (Angier) Sherman, born April 1, 1606, died about 1666. Children: 1. Edmund. 2. William, died 1675-76; married, in 1657, Deborah Lockwood. 3. Anne, died July 23, 1718; married, about 1650, Caleb Nichols. 4. Mary, married John Burr. 5. John, died 1683-84; married, April 18, 1664, Mary Harris. 6. Sarah, married Nathaniel Burr. 7. Abigail, married (first), May 2, 1670, Moses Dimon, (second) Edward Howard. 8. Andrew, died in 1690; married, in 1667-68, Tryal Meigs. 9. Samuel, of whom further.

(II) Sergeant Samuel Ward, son of Andrew and Hester (Sherman) Warde, was born about 1648, died January 8, 1693. He was called sergeant. He married (first) Hannah, daughter of Richard and Mary (Hall) Ogden, who died April 30, 1691; (second) Hannah Nichols, widow of Jonathan Nichols. Children, all but one by first marriage: Edmund, died in 1712; Sarah; Samuel, died in 1706; William, born about 1678, married Hannah Pell; John, of whom further; Moses, born in 1685; Hannah, married Peter Bulkley.

(III) John, son of Sergeant Samuel and Hannah (Ogden) Ward, was born about 1683, died probably December 6, 1767. He lived at East Chester, Westchester county, New York, but probably removed late in life to Peekskill, where he was buried. He married Elizabeth ——. Children: John, married Mary Pell; Caleb, of whom further; Phebe, married Caleb Morgan.

(IV) Caleb, son of John and Elizabeth Ward, was born November 11, 1728, died May 16, 1802. He lived at Peekskill. He married (first) Mary, daughter of Benjamin Drake, born April 30, 1731, died February 20, 1801; and (second) Rebecca, another daughter of Benjamin Drake. Children, all by first wife: 1. Benjamin, of whom further. 2. John, born in 1752, died November 5, 1846; married Elizabeth Strang. 3. Abigail, married Solomon Fowler. 4. Esther, born April 1, 1765, died March 6, 1804; married John Paulding, the captor of Major Andre. 5. Mary, married James Perrot. 6. Phebe, born December 31, 1770, died January 4, 1799; married Samuel Jones. 7. Caleb, born in March, 1774, died December 13, 1811; married, September 16, 1794, Susannah Jones.

(V) Benjamin, son of Caleb and Mary (Drake) Ward, was born in 1750-51, died April 21, 1817. He married, in 1775, Phebe, daughter of Reuben and Jane (Valentine) Fowler, born in 1756, died January 9, 1848. Children: 1. Rebecca, born February 3, 1776, died August 31, 1864; married Thomas Currey. 2. Reuben, of whom further. 3. James, born in 1782, died in 1826; married Martha Bard. 4. Mary, married (first) Timothy Conklin, (second) David Field. 5. Phebe, married Peter Ferris. 6. Hester, married Rev. Israel Hammond. 7. Nancy, married Ira Knapp. 8. Sarah, married James D. Hyatt. 9. Elizabeth, died March 20, 1847. 10. Benjamin, born January 26, 1800, died February 26, 1842; married Mary Yoe.

(VI) Reuben, son of Benjamin and Phebe (Fowler) Ward, was born in 1779, died January 14, 1824. He married Sarah, born in 1786, died March 9, 1876, daughter of Stephen and Frances (Moore) Currey. Her father was a farmer in Ulster county, New York. Children: 1. Mary Ann, born June 24, 1805, died in 1885; married (first) Zadok Petit, and (second) Stephen Mott. 2. Caleb, born September 26, 1807, died in 1855; married, in 1828, Jane Conklin. 3. Phebe, born May 30, 1809, died in December, 1880; married David Field. 4. Jane, born March 28, 1811; married (first) Antonio Recanio, (second) John Thatcher. 5. Frances, died in 1882; married Ezra Lawrence. 6. John Middagh, of whom further. 7. Jacob, born April 2, 1820, died in 1880. 8. Reuben, born May 14, 1822, died April 15, 1891.

(VII) John Middagh, son of Reuben and

Sarah (Currey) Ward, was born at Greenbush, Ulster county, New York, February 7, 1818, died June 2, 1906. As his father died while he was quite young he joined the family of his uncle, Thomas Currey, on a farm near Peekskill. For a number of years, beginning at the age of sixteen, he was on a Hudson river sloop. After this he was in the butcher business. He was a strong Republican and held various offices.

He married, September 7, 1845, Susan Wiley, born February 8, 1824, died March 25, 1892, daughter of Caleb and Caroline Augusta (Conklin) Paulding. Her father was a son of John and Esther (Ward) Paulding (see Ward IV). Children, all born at Peekskill: 1. Edwin F., born July 5, 1846, died April 8, 1891. 2. Matilda. 3. Evelyn Paulding, born May 1, 1854; married Henry Lewis Armstrong (see Armstrong IV). 4. Emily, born in 1856, died June 1, 1860. 5. Albert, born in 1858, died June 1, 1860. 6. Sarah Augusta, born in 1860, died June 1, 1860. 7. Caroline, born September 7, 1866, died March 19, 1878.

TICE

Joseph Henry Tice, the founder of this family, came from Germany to America in 1735. His father started with him, but died at sea. He married ——. Children: John, married Sarah Horton; Philip, referred to below.

(II) Philip, son of Joseph Henry Tice, came with his brother to Mamakating, Sullivan county, New York, in 1799. He married Phoebe, daughter of David Horton, of Mamakating; his brother married her sister. Children: Henry; David; Philip, referred to below; William; Gilbert; Elijah; Phoebe, married Nathan Weed Hough; Gettie, married David Warne; Sarah, married Samuel Brown; Ann, married John Rider; —— Marshall.

(III) Philip (2), son of Philip (1) and Phoebe (Horton) Tice, lived at Mamakating, New York. He married Harriet Hanyon, of Mountaindale, Sullivan county, New York. Children: Ann, married Alexander Schrein, of Mountaindale; Phoebe Jane, married Ferris St. John, and they lived at Summitville, Sullivan county, New York; John William; Cornelius Langster, referred to below; James; Sarah, married John I. Cudney, of Summitville; Frank Charles, married Anne Hanlon; William Oliver, living in Kansas.

(IV) Cornelius Langster, son of Philip (2) and Harriet (Hanyon) Tice, was born on the farm at Mountaindale, January 9, 1839. He lived there all his days, farming a hundred acres of land. He married, September 1, 1862, Laura Amanda, daughter of Theodore and Esther (Clark) Tompkins, of Bloomingburg, Sullivan county, New York. Children: 1. Frank Charles, referred to below. 2. Emily Esther, born July 13, 1866, died in February, 1887; married Emery Tice, a relative, son of Charles and Betsy (Budd) Tice. 3. Libby Ellen, born in 1868, died in 1895. 4. Orville Youngs, born January 12, 1871; married Jane, daughter of John Wilson, of Middletown, Orange county, New York; child, Laura, living with parents. 5. Mabel Edith, born in 1874; married Charles Schoening, a native of Germany; children: Emily, Edwin, died January 10, 1912; Alexander, Hermenia.

(V) Frank Charles, son of Cornelius Langster and Laura Amanda (Tompkins) Tice, was born July 31, 1864. He is now living on a farm east of Monticello, Sullivan county, New York. He is an industrious and kind man. The Tice family take pleasure in the fact that all the family have been morally and religiously upright, sober, earnest church workers; they claim that there has not been hitherto a black sheep in the flock. Mr. Tice is a Methodist in religion, and a Republican in politics. He married, September 28, 1904, Edith Laura, daughter of David Robinson, of Monticello. Children: Eva, born October 3, 1906, died in infancy; Le Roy David, born June 22, 1908, died September 27, 1908; Ralph Charles, born October 26, 1911, died November 31, 1911.

COVART

This name was planted in New York by an early Dutch immigrant, and has been identified with the history of that state down to the present time. It appears with a multitude of spellings in the early Dutch records, such as Coevors, Coevers, Couverts, Coeuvert, Coverd, and Coverden. The usual spelling of the name in modern generations is Covert, but the branch herein traced used the form given at the head of this article.

(I) Teunis Janse Covart came from Hol-

land, probably from Coevorden in 1651. His last place of residence in Holland was Heemstede, near Harlem, in North Holland. Before 1660 both he and his wife were members of the Dutch church in New York. After this they settled in Brooklyn, where he died before 1700. He took the oath of allegiance to the English government at Bedford in 1685. He was assessed there 1675-76 and 1683. His wife was Barbara Lucas or Jans, probably a daughter of Jan Lucas. Children: Hans, Marretje, Lucas, Mauritz, Aeltje, Sarah, Annettje, Jannettje and Aagyrica.

(II) Lucas Covart was probably the son of Teunis Janse Covart, and may have been left in Holland until some time after the immigration of the parents. In a statement made by him, it appears he came to New York in 1663, possibly this may indicate the year of his birth. When he took the oath of British allegiance in 1687 he stated that he had been twenty-four years in this country. He was assessed in Bedford in 1683, and bought land there, April 26, 1697. This he sold the same day. His name was written Lucas Coeverts and he signed with a mark, as did his wife. He was a member of the Brooklyn church in 1677, and later resided at Madnan's Neck, now Great Neck in the present town of North Hempstead. At some time he wrote his name Lucas Teunissen, and the name Lucas at times appears as Luijcas. He married, August 27, 1682, Barbara Sprong, of Flatbush, baptized July 27, 1661, in New Amsterdam, daughter of Jan and Anna (Sodelaers) Sprong. Jan Sprong was a soldier from Bon. Lucas Covart had sons Abraham, Isaac and Lucas, the last baptized April 9, 1699, and the first two May 27, 1683.

(III) Isaac, son of Lucas and Barbara (Sprong) Covart, resided at Great Neck until about 1710, when he removed to Rye, New York. He sold his farm at Great Neck, February 19, 1706, and acknowledged the deed for the same, March 21, 1711. He received a deed of thirty-eight acres in Rye from his brother-in-law, John Horton, April 5, 1710, and was among the petitioners for a patent of the White Plains purchase, and one of the grantees of the same. He sold land, January 18, 1723, and was residing at Rye in 1725. He was chosen surveyor for the White Plains purchase in 1726, and owned land there in 1729, 1733 and 1735. His wife was probably a Horton and they were married about 1700. They had sons: Elisha, John, Isaac, Abraham, Luke.

(IV) Isaac (2), second son of Isaac (1) Covart, married Hannah, daughter of John and Sarah (Vaile) Horton, and they were probably the parents of Abraham Covart.

(V) Abraham Covart married Charity Haight, and settled at West Point.

(VI) William, probably a son of Abraham and Charity (Haight) Covart, removed from Little Britain, Orange county, New York, and settled in what is now the town of Lumberland, Sullivan county, New York. His farm was near the center of that town near the Mongaup river. He had five sons and four daughters, James R., William Hector, Joseph, Andrew J., George R., Phoebe Jane, Margaret, Harriet, Catherine. The two youngest sons, Andrew J. and George R., are now living near St. Paul, Minnesota. All the others are deceased. William Covart was a Methodist, and a very devout man, holding family prayers every morning before breakfast, regardless of the season. He was an extensive farmer and usually employed about ten men during the haying and harvesting season.

(VII) James R., eldest son of William Covart, was born about 1818. He had a farm adjoining that of his father in Lumberland, where he passed his life. He married Martha Cory, and they were the parents of four sons and three daughters. One daughter, Mrs. Howard Stevens, now resides in Port Jervis, and a son James R., at Sparrow Bush nearby.

(VIII) William Henry, second son of James R. and Martha (Cory) Covart, was born 1844 in Lumberland, New York, where he grew up and received the education supplied by the local schools. He led a very active life and was engaged in many kinds of business. He bought and sold live stock extensively, owned and operated a sawmill and for fourteen years conducted a hotel at Starlight, Sullivan county, New York. He owned a fine farm, which he sold in 1885. Following this he removed to a farm one mile west of the village of Monticello, and there resided until his death, October 22, 1907. He was an active Democrat; he

served as postmaster and also served as town clerk in Lumberland for a number of years. He married, December 13, 1881, Laura L., daughter of Charles and Martha (Stanton) Hindley (see Hindley), and they were the parents of three children: 1. Ruby L., born March 7, 1883, married William Hilliard, of Monticello, and has one son, Chester W., born July 11, 1904. 2. James Rider, born September 26, 1885, unmarried, resides in Monticello. 3. Ruth Martha, August 8, 1897, lives in Monticello, unmarried.

HINDLEY

The name Hindley is probably of English origin, but nothing can be discovered now to show whence it came to Sullivan county, New York. Charles Hindley was born June 30, 1835, in Monticello, where he has been fifty-five years engaged in the manufacture of wagons. In 1862 he enlisted in the Fifteenth New York Cavalry and served under Generals Sheridan and Custer until the end of the war, being discharged in August, 1865. He was in two engagements at Winchester, Virginia, and those of Lynchburg, Piedmont and Waynesborough, and also participated in Hunter's raid, lasting sixty-two days. Despite the hard service he went through, he escaped without any wounds. He is engaged in the manufacturing of wagons at Monticello, where he now resides. He married Martha Stanton. Children: 1. Mary, born 1858, married Albert Wyant, and resides in Monticello. 2. Amanda, 1859, married Albert Darling, mentioned below. 3. Laura L., born November 8, 1862, married William Henry Covart (see Covart VIII). 4. Benjamin, 1867, married Etta Sprague, and resides in Monticello. 5. Adella, 1870, wife of Frank Smith, residing in Newburg, New York. 6. Lucy, 1872, wife of Daniel Purdy, living in Monticello. 7. Emma, 1874, resides in Monticello, wife of Charles Hultzlander. 8. Charles, 1879, resides in Monticello, married Kate Strauss.

DARLING

Albert Darling was born in 1848, in Forestburg, New York, son of George and Mary (Hanford) Darling, who came from Connecticut. He married, December 21, 1877, at Forestburg, Amanda, second daughter of Charles and Martha (Stanton) Hindley, and now resides in Monticello. Children: 1. Alice, born May 13, 1879; married Arthur Buck, and resides in Roscoe, Sullivan county, New York; children: Wallace, born October 16, 1895; Florence, September 29, 1897; Percy, April 7, 1900; Benson, September 11, 1901; Charles, September 2, 1903; Laurina, May 18, 1906. 2. George, born March 19, 1880; married Emma Everts. 3. Lizzie, December 27, 1882, wife of John ——, residing in Monticello. 4. Jessie, January 12, 1884; married Augustus Stone, and lives in Monticello, having one daughter, Mildred, born 1909. 5. Charles, December 31, 1886; married Anna Ehrets, and lives in Monticello.

FERRIS

Jeffry Ferris or Ferries, the name is also spelled Ferriger, the founder of this family, died at Fairfield, Connecticut, May 31, 1666. The family belonged originally in Leicestershire, England, being of Norman origin and descended from Guelcheline de Feriers, master of the house of the Duke of Normandy. This Guelcheline de Feriers was the father of Henry de Feriers, who is said to have invaded England with William the Conqueror, and taking an active part in the battle of Hastings, received from him large grants of land in Leicestershire and elsewhere. According to tradition a romantic adventure is connected with the immigration of the family to America, the high-born ancestress following her lover to share with him in the colonies the romantic fortunes, which aristocratic environment would not allow in England. Jeffry Ferris, himself, is first heard of in Watertown, Massachusetts, May 6, 1635, when he was made a freeman; he removed from Watertown to Westfield, Connecticut, in 1656, and later he was one of the eleven men of Greenwich, Connecticut, who petitioned to be taken under the jurisdiction of New Haven. He married (first) Susannah, widow of Robert Lockwood, by whom she apparently had two children, Mary and Jonathan; she died at Greenwich, Connecticut, December 23, 1660. He married (second) Judy Bowers, who survived him. Children, all by first marriage: John, referred to below; Peter, died September 28, 1706, married, July 5, 1654, Eliza-

beth Reynolds; Joseph, married, September 26, 1657, Ruth Knapp; James.

(II) John, son of Jeffry and Susannah (Lockwood) Ferris, was born in 1639, died in 1715 or 1716. In 1654 he removed from Fairfield, Connecticut, to Westchester, New York. In 1667, he was one of the first patentees of Westchester, where he had become one of the ten proprietors of Throckmorton's Neck. Before his death he joined the Society of Friends. He married (first) Mary ——, who died in 1704, and (second) Grace ——, who died December 31, 1715. Children, all probably by first wife: Peter, mentioned below; Mary, married, March 12, 1685, Nathaniel Underhill; Samuel, married, in 1699, Sarah Pinckney; James, died in 1746, married Anna Sands; Jonathan, died in 1753; John, died in November, 1729, married Elizabeth ——; Phebe, married Edward Burling; Martha, married —— Clark; Sarah, married (first) Solomon Palmer, (second) October 8, 1719, Samuel Harrison; Hannah, died April 25, 1760, married William Mott.

(III) Peter, son of John and Mary Ferris, lived in Westchester, New York, in 1721, and in Mamaroneck in 1725; he also owned lands in East Chester. He married Susannah ——. Children: Gilbert, married Sarah Fisher; Joshua; Jonathan, referred to below; Caleb.

(IV) Jonathan, son of Peter and Susannah Ferris, was born at East Chester, New York, February 15, 1732, died at Peekskill, New York, in August, 1798. He married (first) Rachel, born in 1731, died May 6, 1779, daughter of Nicholas Dean; he married (second) Betsey Miller. Children: 1. Joseph, born November 15, 1757, died November 23, 1841; married Lydia Seymour. 2 Caleb Dean, mentioned below. 3. John, born June 7, 1769, died February 25, 1789. 4 Joshua, married Eliza Hathaway. 5. Benjamin, died in 1797; married (first) Anna Post, (second) Anna Maria Schieffel. 6. Jonathan, born March 18, 1779, died September 6, 1838; married, February 13, 1800, Jane Owen. 7. Sarah, married Richard Cuory. 8. Susannah, married Smith Jones. 9. Deborah, married Benjamin Drake. 10. Phebe, married Henry Lounsbury. 11. Peter, married —— Lounsbury. 12. Elizabeth, married John Jacobs. 13. Rebecca. 14. Fanny, married Caleb Wetmore. Also it is said a son Charles.

(V) Caleb Dean, son of Jonathan and Rachel (Dean) Ferris, married Elizabeth Lent, born in 1768, died in 1844. Children: Jonathan, referred to below; Caleb D.; David.

(VI) Jonathan (2), son of Caleb Dean and Elizabeth (Lent) Ferris, was born in Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York, and died there. He was a farmer. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Carlton B., referred to below; Peter, Benjamin, David, Betsey, Hannah.

(VII) Carlton B., son of Jonathan (2) Ferris, was born in Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York, in 1818. He married Elizabeth Peterson, of Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York. Children: 1. Nancy, born February 24, 1847; married James K. Chase. 2. Jonathan, born July 2, 1850; married Bengephine Phene Hays. 3. Sarah, born March 21, 1853; married Theodore Bradley. 4. Benjamin, born March 9, 1856; married Lottie Hays. 5. Peter, born July 15, 1859; married Kate Blakely. 6. Jennie, born March 11, 1862; married David O'Dell. 7. Dean, referred to below. 8. Wright, born October 29, 1869, died in infancy. 9. Samuel, born December 1, 1872; married Kate Miller.

(VIII) Dean, son of Carlton B. and Elizabeth (Peterson) Ferris, was born September 30, 1866, and is now living in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. He was educated in the public schools and in the Pennsylvania State College, spending two years in the latter institution. Leaving school at the age of seventeen he went into the greenhouse business. He has acted as correspondent for several agricultural papers, and has for a number of years been crop reporter for the United States government. He is a member of Cortlandt Lodge, No. 34, Free and Accepted Masons, of Peekskill, New York; Thirty-second Degree Mason; member of Lodge No. 744, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of Peekskill; and past master of Cortlandt Grange, No. 889. He is a member of Columbia Hose Company, No. 1; director of the Westchester and Putnam Counties Fire Relief Association; and a member of St. Peter's Protestant Episcopal Church of Peekskill. He

married Ella Thompson, of Brooklyn. Children, all born in Peekskill: Mary, August 23, 1889; Anna T., September 8, 1891; Victor, September 19, 1892; Anna D., January 10, 1895; Paul P., March 3, 1897; Theodore R., July 2, 1899; Ella, February 22, 1902; Jennie E., April 5, 1905; Lottie, December 23, 1907; Leon, October 5, 1910; Edward C., October 12, 1911.

TRAVIS

Absalom Travis lived at Travis Point, Westchester county, New York. He was a ship builder. He married Rachel, daughter of Lieutenant Joseph and Abigail (Rockwell) Doolittle. Her father served in the Westchester county militia, Fourth Regiment, in the revolution. Children: Joseph, mentioned below; Hiram; Nathaniel.

(II) Joseph, son of Absalom and Rachel (Doolittle) Travis, married Elizabeth Lent, of Tompkins Cove, Rockland county, New York. Children, all born at Travis Point: 1. Nathaniel. 2. Absalom, married Susan Underwood; children: Joseph, William, Edward and Charles. 3. Joseph (2), mentioned below. 4. James, married Elizabeth Conklin; child: Theodore, born at Peekskill, now living there. 5. Rosetta. 6. Matilda.

(III) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) and Elizabeth (Lent) Travis, was born at Travis Point in 1840, died in 1896. He was a boatman and owned several boats on the Hudson river. He was a Republican in politics and a Methodist in religion. He married Mary, daughter of Lawrence and Mary (Luckey) Farley. Her grandfather, John Farley, was born in Ireland, and married Ann McLaughlin, also of Ireland, and had children: Lawrence; Catharine; Sarah; John; Anne; Thomas; Mary, all born in Ireland. Children of Lawrence and Mary (Luckey) Farley: 1. Anne, deceased. 2. Catharine, married Philip Lynch, of Peekskill; children: James, Lawrence and Mary, all born at Fort Montgomery, Orange county, New York. 3. Mary, married Joseph (2) Travis, referred to above. 4. John, deceased. 5. Thomas, married Ruth Hill, of Bay Shore, Long Island; children: Mary and Henry, both born at Bay Shore. 6. Patrick, deceased. 7. Lawrence, deceased. 8. Sarah, married Dennis Ryan, of Peekskill; children: Mary, Anne, Charles, Ellen, Sarah and Catharine, all born at Peekskill. 9. Charles, deceased; all born at Fort Montgomery. Children of Joseph (2) and Mary (Farley) Travis: Thomas, deceased; Carlotta, deceased; Elizabeth, deceased; Anne E.; Absalom, referred to below.

(IV) Absalom (2), son of Joseph (2) and Mary (Farley) Travis, married Nellie Ferry of Verplanck's Point, Westchester county, New York, who died in May, 1902. Children: Helen; Joseph; Lawrence, all born in Peekskill. With their father and his sister, they make their home with their father's mother.

COLE

The first member of this family of whom we have definite information, lived at Mechanicsville, Saratoga county, New York. He married ——. Children, all born at Mechanicsville: John O., referred to below; Louis, married Rachel News, of Verplanck Point, Westchester county, New York, children: William, Moses, Lewis, Amanda, Charlotte, Edith, all born at Verplanck Point; David; Moses; Frederick; Elizabeth.

(II) John O., son of —— Cole, was born at Mechanicsville. He lived at Buchanan, Westchester county, New York. He was a mason and carpenter. He married Catharine, daughter of Abraham and Rachel (Post) Hilliker, of Buchanan. Her grandfather, David Hilliker, was born in 1771, died June 14, 1857. He was a farmer and lived in Cortlandtville, Westchester county, New York. He married, August 4, 1794, Mary Brown, born in 1780, died November 12, 1878. Children of David and Mary (Brown) Hilliker: Mary, married Carpenter Depew, of Hartsdale, Westchester county, New York, child, John; Samuel; John; Margaret, married Benjamin Odell, of Buchanan, children: Margaret, Eliza, Rosanna, Maria, Louise, Benjetta, Angeline, all born at Buchanan; Jane; Henry Brown; Eliza, married Abraham Cole, lives at Buchanan, no children; Winchey; Augustus; Abraham, married Rachel Post, children: Catharine, married John O. Cole, referred to above, Cornelius, Jacob, all born at Buchanan; Lavina, married Benjamin Dyckman, of Buchanan, children: Eliza J., Rachel, Mary, Abraham, Augustus, Walter, all born at Buchanan; Catharine, married Joseph Carpen-

ter, of Hartsdale, child, Mary L. Children of John O. and Catharine (Hilliker) Cole, all born at Buchanan: Abraham; James L., married Emma Conklin, of Cortlandtville, children: Charles, Tillie, Bertha, George, James, Lulu, Rosella, Benjamin, Laura, all born at Cortlandt; John T., married Amanda Lent, of Montrose, children: Dorland, Eva, Minnie, Daisy, all born at Montrose; Jacob H., referred to below; Rachel; Alice.

(III) Jacob H., son of John O. and Catharine (Hilliker) Cole, was born at Buchanan. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church at Buchanan; he has been trustee for thirty years, and also steward for a long period. He is a member of the Red Men, Bald Eagle Tribe, No. 264, of Peekskill. He married Mary Cammett, of Montrose, Westchester county, New York. Children, all born at Buchanan: Jennie P., married George H. Conklin, of Montrose, children: Howard, Everett, both born at Buchanan; Ida M., married A. E. Conklin, Jr., of Buchanan, children: Vera I., Earl C., both born at Buchanan; Augustus J.

PUGSLEY

James Pugsley, the founder of this family, appears with his brother, Matthew Pugsley, in Pelham Manor, Westchester county, New York, about 1680. Matthew Pugsley married, November 22, 1683, Mary Hunt, and a Kathrin Pugsley, probably a daughter of either Matthew or James, possibly a sister to them, married, April 27, 1698, Richard Wilson. Among the children of James Pugsley was John, referred to below.

(II) John, son of James Pugsley, lived in Pelham Manor, Westchester county, New York. His wife's name is unknown. Children: James, referred to below; William, settled in Dutchess county, New York, and among his children were: William, Edward, Mary, of Little Nine Partners; Samuel, settled in Dutchess county; Stephen, settled in Dutchess county; Gilbert, settled in Dutchess county; Israel; Elizabeth; John, removed to Nova Scotia; David, removed to Nova Scotia; Sarah; Phebe.

(III) James (2), son of John Pugsley, was born in Pelham Manor, Westchester county, New York, about 1720 to 1730. Among his children was Samuel, referred to below.

(IV) Samuel, son of James (2) Pugsley, of Pelham Manor, Westchester county, New York, was born about 1750. He was a soldier in the revolutionary army. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Jeremiah Drake, of Peekskill, New York. Her father was a brother of Colonel Gilbert Drake and Colonel Samuel Drake, who commanded the Westchester county regiments in the revolution; he was also a vestryman of St. Peter's Church at Van Cortlandtville, with Beverly Robinson, from whose house Benedict Arnold escaped after the capture of Major André. Among the children of Samuel and Elizabeth (Drake) Pugsley was Jeremiah, of whom further.

(V) Captain Jeremiah Pugsley, son of Samuel (1) and Elizabeth (Drake) Pugsley, was born near Sing Sing, Westchester county, New York, about 1790. He was a farmer by occupation and at one time lived near Croton, Westchester county, removing later to Locust avenue, Cortlandtown, in the same county. He served in the Westchester militia during the war of 1812. March 10, 1810, he was appointed ensign in the volunteer company of the Westchester county militia, under the command of Lieutenant-Colonel Pierre Van Cortlandt, his captain being Jacob D. Dyckman. On February 1, 1811, he was promoted lieutenant of the same company, and on August 2, 1817, he was promoted captain. His commission as captain is still preserved by the family. He married Hannah Underhill, daughter of Gilbert Taylor, who lived in the lower part of Westchester county. Children: 1. Gilbert Taylor, of whom further. 2. Samuel (2), of whom further. 3. Jane, died before 1899, married Cornelius C. Roe, of Cortlandtown; children: Josiah, Mary, Samuel, Jasper, Charles, Sarah, John, Frederick.

(VI) Gilbert Taylor, son of Captain Jeremiah and Hannah Underhill (Taylor) Pugsley, was born near Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, December 31, 1823, died about 1901 at the age of eighty-eight years. He is buried in the family plot at Van Cortlandtville. When a young man he went to New York City as a clerk in a drygoods store. In those days there were no railroads between New York and Peekskill, and the journey was made on the "Columbia," a steamboat which, with a sister boat, the

"Telegraph," constituted a day line between the two cities. Afterwards as a member of the firm of Pugsley & Merritt he engaged in the drygoods business on Grand street, then the great shopping district of New York City, returning in 1848 to the Drake farm on Locust avenue, Peekskill, where most of his after life was spent. He was a Democrat in politics, and always interested in the political and civil activities of the town. While not seeking public office or preferment from his party he was for a number of terms assessor of the town, being associated in office with Nehemiah S. Jacobs, Lorenzo D. Curry and A. T. Sherwood, of Croton. While in business in New York City he united with the old Broadway Tabernacle, then located at Broadway and Pearl street, and at the time of his death was the sole survivor of those who were members of that church when he joined. Rev. E. W. Andrews was pastor when Mr. Pugsley first united with the tabernacle, and he was a member under the pastorate of Rev. Dr. Joseph Thompson when the church was moved to Thirty-fourth street and Broadway, a location it abandoned a few years ago for another further uptown at Fifty-seventh street and Broadway. The Thirty-fourth street property was sold by the church at that time for something like two million dollars; but it cost only about one hundred thousand dollars when the tabernacle was removed from Pearl street, a sum, however, that in those days was considered high valuation for property. After returning to Peekskill Mr. Pugsley united with the First Presbyterian Church, and was its oldest member when he died. Upon the fiftieth anniversary of his connection with this church suitable action was taken by the officers and members in recognition of his long membership. He married, December 11, 1844, in New York City, Julia Butler Meeker, who died October 19, 1896. She belonged to the well-known Meeker family of New Jersey. Children: Cornelius A., Samuel Irving, Sarah Amelia.

(VI) Samuel (2), son of Captain Jeremiah and Hannah Underhill (Taylor) Pugsley, was born at Croton, Westchester county, New York. He lived on a farm about two miles east of the village of Peekskill. He married, June 16, 1852, Catharine Emeline, daughter of Isaac Leggitt and Catharine Hopper (Dusenberry) Varian, born January 28, 1826 (see Varian). Children: 1. Catharine, died in infancy. 2. Hannah M., married Amos Purdy, of Cortlandtown, no children. 3. Isaac, of whom further. 4. Eliza. 5. Samuel J., of whom further. 6. Caro M.

(VII) Isaac, son of Samuel (2) and Catharine Emeline (Varian) Pugsley, was born near Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, about 1857, died in Peekskill, February 10, 1911. He was a farmer by occupation. In politics he was a Democrat, and in religion a member of the Dutch Reformed Church, of which he was a deacon for a number of years. He married (first) Louise Reynolds, who died in 1888. He married (second) November 27, 1890, Hannah E., daughter of James and Vashti (Concklin) Purdy, of Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York. Children, all by first marriage, and all died in infancy: Henry; Howard, twin with Henry; Louise.

(VII) Samuel J., son of Samuel (2) and Catharine Emeline (Varian) Pugsley, was born in the town of Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York, January 21, 1859, and is living in Peekskill, New York. He is engaged in contracting and general trucking, and his firm is one of the most widely and favorably known in his section. The history of his business dates back to 1888, when it was founded by Mr. Pugsley on a moderate scale. At that time he had two trucks, buying out S. J. Lyons; one year later he bought out William P. Seymour, and after a short time elapsed Abraham Light's business also. Mr. Pugsley has enjoyed a steady increase in business and has added to his equipment until he now operates ten teams and employs fifteen people. The success attending his activities is due to the fact that he is known to have practical and expert knowledge. When this faculty is applied to any class of work the very best results are always obtained, for it is generally considered that practice exceeds theory in value. Mr. Pugsley's concern is excellently equipped for prompt, efficient and satisfactory service in every department of his contracting, general trucking and storage business. He is prepared to do all kinds of moving and heavy hauling in a way to elicit the approval of patrons and at prices that are

A. J. Pugsley

reasonable. He gives employment to a force of reliable and responsible drivers and assistants, and has built up an extensive business because he is always able to deliver the goods. A prominent feature of his business is the storage department, the entire building at the corner of Brown street and Lincoln terrace being given over to this purpose. This structure is a modern one, contains three floors, twenty-two by thirty feet in dimension, and is devoted exclusively to the storage of household effects. The office is located at 747 South street, and there Mr. Pugsley maintains stables. He gives the enterprise his closest attention, and his systematic management is well reflected in the business. It is generally conceded that he has a thorough understanding of the trucking business, and his success can be attributed to his thorough knowledge and excellent capabilities. The old Pugsley farm homestead is still in the possession of the family owned by the estate of Isaac L. Pugsley, and Samuel J. has charge of it; it lies on Locust avenue, just out of city limits. Mr. Pugsley owns and operates a farm in Connecticut with his other business. Mr. Pugsley is a member of the Cryptic Lodge of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Peekskill; also of the Hook and Ladder Company, and the Exempt Firemen. He is a member of the Dutch Reformed church of Peekskill, and has been an elder and trustee of the church for twenty-five years.

Mr. Pugsley married (first) in 1881, Hattie L. Powell, of Cortlandt, who died in 1889; and (second) in 1891, Alice L. Chambers of Canada, daughter of John Chambers, born in Brooklyn, New York. Children, all by first marriage: Lillian, born 1882, died 1897; Winfield B., of whom further; Florence L., married Aaron E. Smith, of Hollis, Long Island, child, Helen L.

(VIII) Winfield B., son of Samuel J. and Hattie L. (Powell) Pugsley, was born in Peekskill, New York, July 14, 1884. He was educated in the public schools, and was graduated from Eastman College at Poughkeepsie, New York, in 1900. He spent seven years as a clerk in the freight department of the New York Central Railroad, and in 1908 engaged in the trucking business. He is an attendant of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church, and belongs to Cortlandt Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and to the Hook and Ladder Company. He married, in 1908, Clara L. Franklin, of Peekskill. No children.

PETERSON-HERMANCE

In the early records of the Dutch church at New York the name Peterson appears in a multitude of forms, such as Pieters, Pieterse, Pietersze and others. The modern form was adopted about the middle of the eighteenth century. Jan Pieterszen, of New Amsterdam, had a wife Grietie, sometimes written Jans and sometimes Cozyns, from which it is inferred that she was a daughter of Jan Cozyn. They had children baptized in New York as follows: Brechtie, July 16, 1675; Jan, May 16, 1678; Cornelius, February 8, 1680; Abraham, December 13, 1681.

(I) Jan Pietersze may have been born in Europe and baptized here in 1678. At any rate, in the records of his marriage at the Dutch church of New York, he is described as "a young man from (Van) Vlissingen." He married, November 25, 1710, in New York, Antje, widow of Frederick Blom, and daughter of Jan and Annettie (Josephs) de Lamontagne. She was married December 1, 1700, to Frederick Blom, both born and residing in New York. Children of Jan Pietersze: Jan, of whom further, and Elizabeth, born July 22, 1716.

(II) Jan (2), probably eldest child of Jan (1) and Antje (de Lamontagne) Pietersze, was baptized December 5, 1712, in New York. He married there, November 10, 1733, Maria Stevens. Her birth and parentage are not recorded in New York. The baptisms of three children are on record, namely: Margarieta, July 27, 1735; Margritje, December 2, 1737; Antje, August 2, 1741.

(III) Garrett Peterson resided in New York, no record of his baptism can be found there or in the early records of Brooklyn, Flatbush or Staten Island. He was probably the son of Jan (2) and Maria (Stevens) Pietersze, born about 1739. He was three times married, and two of these marriages appear in the records of the Dutch church at New York. He was a blacksmith. He was a man of large and well proportioned

frame and lived to be nearly eighty years old. About one year before his death he had a slight stroke of paralysis, but not so severe as to prevent his going about and attending to business. He resided at Chatham Square and "died very gently." He married (first) May 17, 1763, Jane Hyer; (second) Anna Dyckman; (third) November 7, 1783, Catreen or Cornelia Somedyke. Her maiden name was Hassen, and Garrett Peterson was her second or third husband. She was a daughter of Cornelius and Joanna (Ritter) Hassen, and granddaughter of Jacob Hassen, of New York. She had two children named Somedyke, and when Garrett first proposed marriage to her she replied not while her children were living would she marry again. Both children soon after died and the marriage was consummated. She lived to be over seventy years old. They had eight children, three of whom survived to mature years. Five of these are recorded in the church records of New York and one by the first marriage, namely, Gerbrand, baptized March 4, 1768; Cornelius, September 10, 1784, died young; Cornelius, January 9, 1786; Rachel, August 30, 1789; Ann, August 6, 1790; Elizabeth, December 16, 1794.

(IV) Rachel, daughter of Garrett and Cornelia (Hassen) Peterson, was baptized August 30, 1789. She married, June 12, 1810, Andrew Hermance, of New York.

Hermance is an old Dutch name early planted in New York, whence it soon removed to Kingston and thence branches of the family crossed the river to Dutchess county, where the descendants long flourished. Like many of the early New York names it does not closely resemble the original form.

(I) Jan Focken came from the Ruynen Province, Dreuthe, Holland, to New York before 1676, and about 1678 settled at Kingston where his will was made October 20, 1724. After 1693 he is called Jan Heermans, and he is on the tax list of Kingston in 1711 as Jan Focken Hermans. He married (first) August 23, 1676, in New York, Engeltje Breestede, baptized November 29, 1654, in New York, daughter of Jan Jansen and Marritje (Andries) Breestede. Their first and third child were baptized in New York, and the others in Kingston: Jan, November 3, 1677; Focken, July 20, 1679; Hendrickus, of whom further; Grietje, died young; Andries, April 12, 1685; Phillippus, January 1, 1687; Pieter, December 30, 1688. Jan married (second) in 1692, Elizabeth, widow of Pieter Cornelis Low, and a daughter of Matthew Blansham. They had a son, Wilhelmus H., baptized May 7, 1693, and a daughter Grietje, August 30, 1696, in Kingston.

(II) Hendrickus Hermance (as he spelled the name), third son of Jan Focken and Engeltje (Breestede) Hermans, was baptized September 3, 1681, in New York. He settled at Rhinebeck, Dutchess county, New York, where in 1716 he owned lot number three, one mile from the present Rhinebeck station, and now a part of Hon. Levi P. Morton's estate. His will was made March 23, 1750, which approximates the time of his death. He married, about 1708, Annatie, daughter of Garrit Aartsen Van Wagenen and Clara Pells, baptized September 7, 1684, in Kingston, and granddaughter of Aert Jacobsen, formerly of Albany, who purchased, September 17, 1660, forty-seven morgans and two hundred and fifteen rods of land at Esopus for six hundred guilders. His wife, Annetje Gerrits, was received in the Kingston Reformed Dutch Church, June 24, 1661, and died before 1667. Their youngest child, Gerrit, married, about 1670, Claartje or Clara, daughter of Evert Pells. He was prominent in both church and town affairs in Kingston, was received in the Kingston church, December 30, 1666, and was one of the trustees named in the charter granted to the town by Governor Dongan, May 19, 1687. He was one of the partners who received the Kipsbergen patent, now Rhinebeck, and his will was made there, December 17, 1750. His land had been previously deeded to his children. Children of Hendrickus and Annatie Hermance: Engeltje baptized October 10, 1710; Hendrickus, of whom further; Margrietjen, December 25, 1715; Phillippus, March 16, 1718; Wilhelmus, May 1, 1720; Jannetjen, January 25, 1725; Andries, December 1, 1728. All except the last were born at Kingston and he at Rhinebeck, recorded at Kingston.

(III) Hendrickus (2), eldest son of Hendrickus (1) and Annatie (Van Wagenen)

Hermance, was baptized June 7, 1713, in Kingston. He inherited the paternal homestead at Rhinebeck. He was received in the church through his confession of faith, June 21, 1723, and was an elder in 1734-38-49-58-71-79 and was deacon in 1746. He was active in procuring the consolidation on the Dutch church of Rhinebeck with that founded by the German Palatines, called the high Dutch church, in 1742. He married, at Kingston (the bans published in Rhinebeck) October 16, 1736, Sara, daughter of Evert and Marrytje (Van Reyningen) Van Wagenen, a native of Rhinebeck. No record of their children is found, but they undoubtedly adhered to the family arrangement of naming the eldest son for the father.

(IV) Henry, son of Hendrickus (2) Hermance, was born about 1750 in Rhinebeck and was the only son of his parents. His life was spent in what was known as the Black river country and he kept a hotel at Boonville in what is now Oneida county, then Herkimer county, New York. Later he lived near Pells Dock below Rhinebeck and was employed by a gentleman named Lewis. He attained the age of about seventy-five years. He married Sarah Haight, daughter of a sea-captain, perhaps Isaac Haight, of Washington, Dutchess county, New York. This family was very numerously represented in that section, coming originally from Westchester county. She was a woman of good education and fine address, remarkable for her neatness, and lived to the age of about eighty-two. They had children: 1. Eliza, married —— Jackson and resided at Floyd, Oneida county, New York. 2. Joseph, resided in the same neighborhood. 3. Andrew, of whom further.

(V) Andrew, second son of Henry and Sarah (Haight) Hermance, resided in New York, where he was for some time a clerk in a store kept by a Mr. Reynolds in the Bowery. Later he entered a partnership with Jacob Peterson, half-brother of his wife, and kept a feed store in the same locality. Subsequently, he lived for some time in the Black river country, after which he returned to Rhinebeck and purchased a house there. He was killed by an accident when about forty-five or fifty years old. He married, June 12, 1810, Rachel Peterson, born August 30, 1789, in New York, daughter of Garrett and Cornelia (Hassen) Peterson, of that city, aforementioned. She died at the home of her son in Sing Sing, July 10, 1865, and was buried in the Big Dock cemetery, near Newburg. Subsequently, this cemetery was vacated on account of street extensions and her body was removed to Sleepy Hollow cemetery at Tarrytown. Children: 1. Garrett Peterson, born March 13, 1811, in New York City; learned the cooper's trade at Rhinebeck, went to sea in 1842 and never returned. 2. Sarah Ann, born December 8, 1813, in New York, killed by an accident at Rhinebeck, November 12, 1822. 3. Eliza Jane, born April 21, 1815, in New York; married John H. Spinning and had six children. 4. Cornelia Rachel, born January 5, 1818, in New York; married (first) John Moncrief and had four children; (second) Charles Reynolds, of Hornell, New York. 5. William Henry, born February 19, 1821, died of cholera in 1849 at Stapleton, Staten Island. 6. John Peterson, of whom further.

(VI) John Peterson, youngest child of Andrew and Rachel (Peterson) Hermance, was born July 30, 1823, at Rhinebeck. In 1845 he became a member of the New York conference of the Methodist Episcopal church, and filled many pastorates in this state, including Sugar Loaf, 1845-46; Southfield, 1847; Esopus, 1849; West Point, 1850; Napanoch, 1851; Eighteenth street, New York, 1852-53; Green street, New York, 1854-55; Sing Sing, 1856-57; Chester, 1858-59; Newburg Second Church, 1860-61; Peekskill, 1862-63; Sing Sing, 1864-66; White Plains, 1867; Forty-third street, New York, 1868-70; Tarrytown, 1871-73; Chester, 1874-75; Malboro, 1876; and was presiding elder of the Newburg district, 1877-80; stationed at Mattewan, 1881-83; Red Hook, 1884-86; Shrub Oak, 1887-88; Croton Landing, 1888-89; Poughkeepsie, 1890-91; Highland avenue, Sing Sing, 1892; and after 1893 was superannuated until his death, September 21, 1908, at Ossining.

He married, April 30, 1851, at Newark, New Castle county, Delaware, Sarah Fields, ninth child of John and Mary (Craig) Fields. John Fields was born March 16, 1776, in Boston, died August 2, 1827, at Ogdensburg, New York, according to the fam-

ily record, but no record of his birth appears in Boston. He removed to New York and married, September 23, 1800, Mary, daughter of William Craig, a merchant of that city. Mr. and Mrs. Hermance had two sons: 1. Fields, born June 17, 1852, at Napanoch, Ulster county; he is a Methodist clergyman connected with the New York conference; he married, November 12, 1875, Ella Relyea, of New York City, and has a daughter, Eloise, born October 11, 1876, in New York. 2. Edgar Martindale, born January 19, 1854, in New York City; is a physician residing in Yonkers, New York; married Mary E. Wilhelm, two sons: John Edgar and Fields.

HEGEMAN

Adriaen Hegeman, the founder of this family, emigrated from Amsterdam, Holland, to New Amsterdam, with his wife and at least two children in 1650. He died at Flatbush, Long Island, in April, 1672. From 1654 to 1660 and in 1663, he was a magistrate there, and in 1661, he was shout-fiscal of the five Dutch towns on Long Island. In 1665, he and Thomas Swartwout petitioned the director-general to have the limits of Midwout (Flatbush) defined, and they, together with Commissioner Stryker, were authorized to make the demarcation requested. In 1661 he obtained a patent for one hundred acres of land in Midwout, on which he settled. In February, 1664, he procured the making of depositions in relation to the misconduct of an English troop at Midwout and in the same month headed a delegation to a convention at Flatbush, called for the purpose of selecting delegates to lay before the states-general the distressed condition of the country. He married in Holland, Catharine Margits, who died in 1689 or 1690. Children: 1. Joseph, died about 1725; married, October 21, 1677, Femmetje Remsen van der Beeck. 2. Hendrick, married, April 12 or 26, 1685, Ariantje Bloodgood. 3. Jacobus, baptized March 9, 1653; married, October 14, 1683, Jannetje Ariens Ryerson. 4. Abraham, died after January 10, 1715; married, August 30, 1690, Gertruy Jans, of New Albany. 5. Denys, died in 1703; married Lucretia ——, who died January 19, 1734. 6. Isaac, died in 1700; married, February 15, 1687, Marytje Roelofse Schenck. 7. Benjamin, married, April 9, 1688, Barentje Jansen, of New Albany. 8. Elizabeth, married, April 12, 1684, Tobias Ten Eyck. 9. John, married Marretje Clock.

Abraham Hegeman, a descendant of the above-named sons of Adriaen Hegeman, and the first member of this branch of the family of whom we have definite information, was born in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess county, New York, in 1822, died in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, in 1899, and was buried in the Hillside Cemetery, Peekskill. He was for many years a furniture dealer in Peekskill. He was a prominent mason, and a member of the Second Presbyterian Church. He married (first) Helen Hadley, of Poughkeepsie, (second) Elizabeth, daughter of William and Jane (Merhue) Winfield, of Ulster county, New York. Her grandfather, Abraham Winfield, a farmer of Ulster county, New York, had six children: Abraham (2); Harvey; William, of previous mention; Agnes; Maria and Elizabeth. Children of William and Jane (Merhue) Winfield: 1. Steven, married Amanda Snyder, of Kingston, New York; children: William and Abraham. 2. Rebecca, married Edward Thomas, of Caroline, New York; children: Jennie and Mary. 3. Elizabeth, married Abraham Hegeman, of previous mention. Jane Merhue, the mother of Elizabeth (Winfield) Hegeman, was the daughter of Steven and Rebecca (Crumb) Merhue, whose children were: Jane, of previous mention; Julia; Catharine; Eliza; Sarah; Abraham; Henry; William and Andrew. Children of Abraham and Helen (Hadley) Hegeman: 1. Henry, married (first) Ida Smith, of Poughkeepsie, (second) Ida Tice, of Peekskill. 2. Charles, married Mary Moore, of Penn Yan, New York; child: Henry A., all living in Syracuse, New York. 3. Jennie, married Samuel Lent, of Peekskill, two children: i. Wallace W., born December 18, 1885; married Gertrude Chambers of Ossining, New York, now living in Peekskill. ii. Frank S., born December 4, 1889, living with his parents. Abraham and Elizabeth (Winfield) Hegeman have no children.

HORTON

William Horton, the first member of this family of whom we have definite in-

formation, lived at Jefferson Valley, Putnam county, New York. He was a farmer. He married Ruby E. Buckbee. Among their thirteen children was Ira, referred to below.

(II) Ira, son of William and Ruby E. (Buckbee) Horton, was born at Jefferson Valley. He lived at Yorktown, Westchester county, New York. He was a Presbyterian in religion. He was a member of the Odd Fellows. He married Mary E. Van Cleek, of Bedford, New York. Children, both born at Jefferson Valley: Joseph L., referred to below; Sarah Frances.

(III) Joseph L., son of Ira and Mary E. (Van Cleek) Horton, was born at Jefferson Valley. He lives on Crompond Road, at Peekskill, and is a dealer in milk. He is a member of the Second Presbyterian Church of Peekskill, and a Republican in politics. He married Sarah Ophelia, daughter of Edmund and Mary J. (Tompkins) Clemmons. The Clemmons family is of German origin. Her grandfather, Aaron Clemmons, lived at Yorktown, and married Sarah Tompkins. Children of Aaron and Sarah (Tompkins) Clemmons, all born at Yorktown: John, Peter, Edmund, Eliza. The members of this family were all buried there, and all were farmers. Children of Edmund and Mary J. (Tompkins) Clemmons, both born at Yorktown: Sarah Ophelia, referred to herein: Anderson G., married Gertrude Gregory, of Yorktown; and their children, born at Yorktown, are: James E., married Carrie Tompkins, of Yorktown; Gertrude, married Edward Delaney, of Yorktown, and their children are: Helen and Robert E. Children of Joseph L. and Sarah Ophelia (Clemmons) Horton: Nellie; Ira, married Agnes Nolan, of Cortlandtown, March 22, 1912, lives at Peekskill; Mary; Edward; Jennie.

TODD

William Todd, the English progenitor of this family, was born at Pontefruct, West Riding of Yorkshire, England. He married there September 24, 1592, Isabel Rogerson. Children: William, mentioned below; John, born at Pontefruct, October 15, 1594.

(II) William (2), son of William (1) Todd, was born at Pontefruct, England, June 29, 1593, was killed in a duel at York in 1617, and buried at Pontefruct, May 8, 1617. He was a farmer, miller and baker. He married, May 22, 1614, Katherine Brewster March, baptized November 29, 1596, daughter of John and Isabel (Brewster) March, who were married July 22, 1593. Children: Mary, born at Pontefruct, October 14, 1615; Christopher, mentioned below.

(III) Christopher, son of William (2) Todd, the immigrant ancestor, was born at Pontefruct, England, January 12, 1617, died at New Haven, Connecticut, April 23, 1686. He settled in New Haven in 1639, on what is now known as the Lieutenant Thomas Church place, and the farm remained in his family for a hundred years. His will was made March 28, 1686. He married Grace Middlebrook, of Hold Mills, West Riding of Yorkshire, England, daughter of Michael Middlebrook. Children: John, baptized December, 1642; Samuel, mentioned below; Grace, baptized December 15, 1650; Michael, baptized June 18, 1653; Mercy, baptized February 18, 1656.

(IV) Samuel, son of Christopher Todd, was born at New Haven, Connecticut, and baptized April 29, 1645. He was propounded for freeman in 1670 and was a proprietor of the town of New Haven as early as 1683. He was a miller, baker and planter. He married, November 25, 1668, Mary, daughter of William and Alice (Pritchard) Bradley. Children, born at New Haven: Samuel, born July 1, 1672; Joseph, February 4, 1674; Mary, February 12, 1675; Sarah, February 3, 1677; Joseph, January 29, 1679; Hannah, February 7, 1680; Daniel, March 14, 1686; Jonah, mentioned below; Abigail; Mercy; James.

(V) Jonah, son of Samuel Todd, was born February 16, 1687, at New Haven, Connecticut, died August 29, 1730. In his will he mentioned his wife and his son Abraham. He married Hannah Clark, born April 6, 1685. Child, Abraham, mentioned below.

(VI) Rev. Abraham Todd, son of Jonah Todd, was born at New Haven, Connecticut, February 15, 1710, died December 17, 1772, and was buried in the old burying ground in Davis Lane. He was graduated from Yale College in 1727 and then studied theology in New Haven. In June, 1732, he declined a call from the Episcopal church in Derby, Connecticut, to succeed Rev. Joseph Moss,

as he had already accepted a call from Greenwich, Connecticut, where he was pastor for forty years. In 1732-33 he was named in a deed to Isaac Jones, as being of New Haven. In 1733 he was of Greenwich, in a deed of land in Governor's Quarter, New Haven, to Michael Todd. He sold the house and land in Governor's Quarter in 1740, which had been Jonah Todd's, to Thomas Wilmot, and in 1741 he again sold land in Governor's Quarter to Francis Brown. The best tribute to his character is the fact that for forty years he was pastor of the same church. Tradition says that he was of a "mild and easy disposition," and that he had very few if any enemies, and was a general favorite. It is said that many of his hearers were very blunt, out-spoken men, who did not hesitate to express publicly during the meeting their opinions on the doctrines advanced. Among these was one Palmer, who was present when an Indian missionary preached to Mr. Todd's congregation. His logic and eloquence made so great an impression, especially on Palmer, that he exclaimed at the close of the sermon, with great vehemence: 'Let's swap Todd and buy the Injin; he does a good deal the best." Mr. Todd himself was present. "Many laughable ditties are related of him, which only show a warm heart and an innocent life." Many were added to his congregation during his ministry.

While studying theology in New Haven he married, November 20, 1727, Hannah Dickerman, who was born May 9, 1709, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth (Glover) Dickerman, and sister of Mary, who married Michael Todd. In a deed, 1775, from Hannah, widow of Abraham Todd, she conveyed to Leveret Stevens some land which her husband had owned. In 1759 she was president of a ladies' association in Greenwich for clothing the soldiers. She died July 21, 1777. Children: Mehitable, born December 9, 1729, in New Haven; Lois, May 13, 1732, in New Haven; Abraham, mentioned below; Hannah, November 18, 1741; Mabel, November 21, 1743; Oliver, October 25, 1748; May, February 10, 1751.

(VII) Abraham (2), son of Rev. Abraham (1) Todd, was born December 21, 1738, died April 19, 1797. After his marriage he settled in South Salem, now Lewisboro, about three miles east of Golden's Bridge, New York. He was a farmer. His grave is on his farm. He served in the revolution under Lieutenant-Colonel Joseph Benedicts in the Associated Exempts, Westchester county militia; he was lieutenant in the Westchester county militia, Thirtieth Regiment, under Colonel Pierre Van Cortland and Colonel Samuel Drake; he also served in the Fourth Regiment under Colonel Thaddeus Crane. In the Westchester county records, page 268, land bounty records, he was given land for his service in the Fourth Regiment during the revolution. He married Lydia Husted, born August 31, 1737. Children: Hannah, born May 26, 1759; Abraham, February 23, 1762; Lydia, June 22, 1764; Mabel, March 15, 1769; David, mentioned below.

(VIII) David, son of Abraham (2) Todd, was born July 29, 1776, died September 5, 1856, in Cortlandt, New York. He settled in Peekskill, New York. He was a farmer there on the place now owned by his descendants, Alpheus and Wilkie Todd. David Todd married, December 24, 1792, Hannah ——, born, according to the family Bible, February 28, 1775, died February 11, 1817. Children: Tamma, born June 19, 1794; Orin, January 15, 1796; Wright, February 14, 1798; Sarah, August 6, 1802; Lydia, June 25, 1804; John, September 5, 1806; Betsey Ann, September 25, 1808; Alfred, mentioned below.

(IX) Alfred, son of David Todd, was born in Peekskill, New York, on the old homestead on Crompond road, August 23, 1810. He was a farmer on the homestead. He married Mary Buckbee. Children: William, David, mentioned below; Ira, Almina, Hannah, Cornelia, all born on the homestead.

(X) David (2), son of Alfred Todd, was born at Peekskill, New York, on the homestead. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. He followed farming all his active life on the homestead. In politics he was a Democrat and at one time was a school trustee. He married Ellen P. Purdy, of Cortlandville, New York. Children: 1. Elsie, a teacher of music in New York City, resides on the homestead, Peekskill. 2. Alpheus, attended the Viewland school on Crompond road and the public school in Peekskill; a member of Cort-

Walter L. Jones

landt Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Peekskill. 3. Wilkie, graduated from the Drum Hill school in Peekskill in 1895 and attended the Clinton Classical School; associated with his brother in conducting the farm on Crompond road, Peekskill.

JONES

The founder of this family, whose Christian name was William, was a native of Hanmer, Flintshire, Wales, where he married, and where his children were born and brought up. About 1830, the entire family emigrated to New Brunswick, Canada, where they engaged in the shipbuilding business, which was continued until the death of Mr. Jones in the cholera epidemic of 1832. Mrs. Jones, his widow, afterwards married Robert Adrian, LL.D., Professor of Columbia University, New York, from 1813 to 1825, professor of mathematics and natural history and astronomy in Columbia University, from 1827 to 1834, professor of mathematics in the University of Pennsylvania, and vice-provost of the latter university from 1828 to 1834. He died in 1843, aged sixty-eight years. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Jones: William, referred to below; Thomas, referred to below; George, an expert engraver, who did the engraving for B. F. Foster's writing books; James, who died in the cholera epidemic of 1832.

(II) Thomas Jones was born at Hanmer, Flintshire, Wales, about 1804, and died at Lake Mohegan, Westchester county, New York, January 26, 1889, aged eighty-four years. He came with his parents to New Brunswick and after his father's death removed to New York City, where he established at 183 Broadway, the New York Commercial Academy. In 1841, he published his "Principles and Practice of Bookkeeping," and in 1858, when the Bryant and Stratton business schools were founded, he attacked and ridiculed their "six to ten weeks 'College' course," in a couple of vigorous pamphlets, entitled, "Paradoxes of Debits and Credits," and "Effects of Quackery on Education". He removed to Lake Mohegan, about 1866, in which year his name disappears from the New York directory. Through his school and his work as a public accountant, Thomas Jones came into touch with the most prominent business men in New York City, was made trustee of the La Farge estate when Mr. La Farge died, and through this relationship, became acquainted with and married Mrs. La Farge, who was a woman of superior mind and much wealth, and was the mother of John La Farge, the eminent artist.

(II) William Jones, the elder brother of Thomas Jones, was born in Hanmer, Flintshire, Wales, about 1800, and died in Lake Mohegan, Westchester county, New York, May 22, 1892, aged ninety-two years. He settled first in London, England, where he became the principal of the "Wellington House Academy," also known as "Mr. Jones's Classical and Commercial Academy", of Hampstead Road, London, in which for two years, from 1824 to 1826, Charles Dickens, the distinguished novelist, was a pupil. In addition to teaching mathematics, surveying and other subjects, William Jones became a noted writing master, his system of permanent writing books being patronized by King George IV, and he also conducted an extensive publishing and engraving establishment, from 1825 to 1830, at 7 Bucklersbury, London, where he published several elaborate works on penmanship, drawing and stenography. He removed with his father and brothers to New Brunswick, Canada, and when the shipbuilding business proved a failure, he trudged across the country to Halifax, where he took ship for New York City. Here, he established, about 1834, at 202 Broadway, a writing academy, which he afterwards removed to the corner of Houston and Crosby streets, where he had his residence. Subsequently he became writing master in the leading private schools of the city. He married Charlotte Roberts, of Birmingham, England. Children: William; Charlotte; George; Thomas; Jane; Walter R., referred to below.

(III) Walter R., son of William and Charlotte (Roberts) Jones, was born at the corner of Houston and Crosby streets, New York City, May 7, 1837, died October 1, 1912, at Lake Mohegan, Westchester county, New York. He received his education in private schools in New York City and also in Brooklyn, after which he went to Lake Mohegan, where he built himself a large

house in which he kept boarders for forty years. He served for sixteen years as justice of the peace, was an inspector of elections, also a justice of sessions of the criminal court of the county, and as such sat for two years with Judge Mills at White Plains. For six years he was assessor of Yorktown, Westchester county. He procured the establishment of the postoffice at Lake Mohegan, and aided in building the Protestant Episcopal church, of which he was a communicant, in that place. He married, about 1859, Rosalind, daughter of Stephen Monk of Cape Cod, for whose Mayflower ancestry, see sketch appended. Chill: Charlotte Ophelia, married F. Gilbert Lockwood of 340 Broadway and Lake Mohegan, New York.

(Mayflower Descent of Rosalind (Monk) Jones.)

(I) William Bradford, grandfather of Governor William Bradford, of the "Mayflower," and the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, lived at Austerfield (Osterfeldt) County Nottingham, England, and in 1575, he and John Hanson were the only subsidiaries located there. He was buried at Austerfield January 10, 1595-96. Children: William (2), referred to below; Thomas; Robert, baptized June 25, 1561, buried April 23, 1609, married, January 31, 1585, Alice Waingate.

(II) William (2), son of William (1) Bradford, was born at Austerfield, probably about 1560, and died July 15, 1591, while yet a young man. He married Alice Hanson. Children, born at Austerfield: Margaret, baptized March 8, 1585, died young; Alice, baptized October 30, 1587; William, referred to below.

(III) Governor William (3), son of William (2) and Alice (Hanson) Bradford, was baptized at Austerfield, March 19, 1590. After the death of his father he lived with his grandfather until the latter died, when young William went to live with his uncle Robert, at Scrooby, near Austerfield. Here he joined the church where Rev. Richard Clifton and Rev. John Robinson preached and soon became one of the leading separatists. His education was limited, but by diligent application he became proficient in Dutch, Latin, French and Greek, as well as Hebrew. He became one of the most powerful and influential of the Puritans in Holland, and though on coming of age he received considerable property from his father's estate, he learned the art of "fustian or frieze weaving." On July 22, 1620, he and his wife and child embarked for England, and September 6, 1620, left Plymouth on board the "Mayflower", reaching the new world in the following November. While the vessel was at anchor and he absent, his wife, fell overboard and was drowned. Soon after the death of Governor Carver, William Bradford was elected to succeed him and held the office of governor of the colony until his death with the exception of the years 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, and 1644. He took a prominent part in all the councils, which were held at his house, and in all civic, political and military affairs. From his house at the foot of Burial Hill, the company of people who assembled there each Sunday morning, were marched up to the fort at its top, where religious services were held. He has left a journal and history of his times which is one of the most valuable documents relating to that period of New England history. He married (first) in Amsterdam, Holland, Dorothea May from Wisbeach, Cambridge, England, who was drowned in Cape Cod Bay, December 9, 1620. He married (second) Mrs. Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, daughter of Alexander Carpenter of Wrentham, England, and widow of Edward Southworth. Governor William Bradford died May 9, 1657. Children, one by first marriage: John, "of Duxbury", born in 1615, died in Norwich, Connecticut, in 1678, married Martha Bourne, no children; William, born June 16, 1624, died February 20, 1703, married (first) Alice Richards, (second) the widow Wiswell, and (third) the widow Mary (Atwood) Holmes; Mercy, married Benjamin or Joseph Vermages; Joseph, referred to below.

(IV) Joseph, son of Governor William (3) and Alice (Carpenter-Southworth) Bradford, was born in Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1630, and died July 10, 1715. He married, May 25, 1664, Jael Hobart. Children, so far as known: Elisha, referred to below; Joseph.

(V) Elisha, son of Joseph and Jael (Ho-

bart) Bradford, was born about 1669, and died June 16, 1747, aged seventy-eight years. He lived at Kingston Bridge, about four miles from Plymouth, "and the first house on the right-hand side as one goeth from Kingston to Plymouth over the bridge." He owned about four thousand acres of land, some three hundred of which is now in the town of Carver. He married (first) the widow Cole, by whom he had six children, all of whom died young. He married (second) September 7, 1719, Bathsua Lebrooke. Children: Hannah, born April 10, 1720, killed by the Indians at Friendship, Maine, May 22, 1758, married Joshua Bradford; Joseph, born December 7, 1721, died unmarried; Silvanus, born July 6, 1723, died unmarried. Nehemiah, born July 27, 1724, died unmarried; Lourana or Su- 1729, died unmarried; Lois, born in 1730, married and lived on Long Island; Deborah, born November 18, 1732, married Jonathan Sampson, Jr., of Plympton; Alice, referred to below; Aseruth or Asenath, born September 15, 1736, died November 15, 1818, married (first) July 22, 1753, Nathan Esty, (second) Daniel Waters of Stoughton, and (third) Benjamin Packard of Stoughton; Carpenter, born February 7, 1738, married, June 18, 1761, the widow Mary Gay of Stoughton; Abigail, born June 20, 1741, married a British army officer and went with him to New Brunswick, Canada; Chloe, born April 6, 1743, died unmarried; Conteul, born May 21, 1745.

(VI) Alice, daughter of Elisha and Bathsua (Lebrooke) Bradford, was born at Kingston Bridge, Massachusetts, November 3, 1734. She married, September 21, 1757, Zebulon, son of Lemuel and Bathia (Shayer) Waters. Children: Nehemiah; Asa; David; Samuel; Zebulon, died January 5, 1831; Matilda, married James Nash of Staunton; Hannah, married Mr. Drake of Sharon; Rebecca; Eliza Chloe, referred to below; Mary, married George Randall of Easton.

(VII) Eliza Chloe, daughter of Zebulon and Alice (Bradford) Waters, married Lemuel Monk of Stoughton, Massachusetts. Children: Luther; Lemuel; Polly; Sarah; Stephen, referred to below; Benjamin Waters; Mary; William; Orin Waters; Otis Drake.

(VIII) Stephen, son of Lemuel and Eliza Chloe (Waters) Monk, married and among his children was Rosalind, who married Walter R., son of William and Charlotte (Roberts) Jones, referred to above.

PURDY

Francis Purdy or Purdie, the founder of this family in America, was born in York, England, in 1595. He came to America in 1632, and settled in Concord, Massachusetts, but soon moved to Fairfield, Connecticut, where he died in 1658. His sons were among the first settlers of Rye, Westchester county, New York, his son Joseph being one of the most prominent men in the early history of that county. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Francis (2), of whom further; Joseph, of whom further; John.

(II) Francis (2), son of Francis (1) Purdy, of Fairfield, Connecticut, was born in England, and came to America with his father in 1632, and lived in Concord, Massachusetts, and Fairfield, Connecticut, until 1679, when he moved to Rye, Westchester county, New York. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Francis (3); Joseph; Daniel; a daughter, name unknown; Thomas, of whom further; Samuel.

(III) Thomas, son of Francis (2) Purdy, was first mentioned in 1704. His will was dated 1731. His wife's name is unknown. Children: James, of whom further; Nehemiah.

(IV) James, son of Thomas Purdy, had a son, James (2), of whom further.

(V) James (2), son of James (1) Purdy, had three sons: Joseph; Jacob, of whom further; James.

(VI) Jacob, son of James (2) Purdy, died at Milton, in Rye, Westchester county, New York, about 1806. He married and had children: James, of whom further; Alexander.

(VII) James (3), son of Jacob Purdy, was born in 1788. He was a farmer in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York. He married —— Simmons, who was a native of Connecticut. He had five sons and three daughters. One of his sons was probably Abraham, of whom further.

(VIII) Abraham, son of James (3) and —— (Simmons) Purdy, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York. He

was a farmer, and in his religious belief a Quaker. He married Rebecca Cronk of Yorktown. Children, all born in Yorktown: 1. Simmons, of whom further. 2. James, of whom further. 3. Jacob G., whose sketch follows. 4. Hannah, married Caleb McCord; children: James, Ira, Osea, Hosea, Jemima, Josephine, Maria, Caroline and Hannah. 5. Hester. 6. Henry, married Phoebe Helicker of Croton, Westchester county, New York; children: Stephen, Mary, Phoebe, Edward, Elizabeth and Emmeline.

(IX) Simmons, son of Abraham and Rebecca (Cronk) Purdy, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York. In early life he was proprietor and manager of a store in Croton, moving later to Cortlandtville, where he engaged in farming and taught school. He married Mary Dusenberry, of Yorktown, New York. Children, all born in Cortlandtville. 1. Elmira, married Ezekiel Hoag, of Ossining, New York; children: Elias, Charles and Jennie. 2. Abraham, married Harriet Howe, from Livingston county, New York, no children. 3. Henry S., of whom further. 4. Eugene, died unmarried.

(X) Henry S., son of Simmons and Mary (Dusenberry) Purdy, was born in Cortlandtville, Westchester county, New York. He attended the public school at Oregon, New York, and was graduated from the Peekskill Military Academy. For thirty years he taught school, ten years of that period being spent in Ossining, New York. Later he entered the dry goods business, but left in a few years and is now farming. He is a member of the Presbyterian church at Ossining. He is a Mason, member of the Cortlandt Lodge, No. 180, at Ossining, New York. He married three times; his first wife was Maria Ambrose of Peekskill, no children; married (second) Martha Goetchius of Cortlandtville, New York, no children, and (third) Grace, daughter of Hiram Horton.

(IX) James (4), son of Abraham and Rebecca (Cronk) Purdy, was born in 1807 in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, died in 1870, at Cortlandtown. He was a farmer. He married Vashty, daughter of John Conklin, of Yorktown, Westchester county, New York. Children, all born in Cortlandtown: Simmons; Jacob G.; Hannah E.; Amos C.; Mary A.; John H., of whom further; Belle; Phoebe; Emma; William J.

(X) John H., son of James (4) and Vashty (Conklin) Purdy, was born in Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York. He was engaged in the trucking business in New York City for thirty years. He returned to Cortlandtown twelve years ago and is at present farming. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church of New York City, Seventh avenue and Fourteenth street. He served in the New York National Guards, Eighteenth Regiment, Company H., and was second Lieutenant for five years. In politics he is a Republican. His maternal grandparents were John and Phoebe (Tompkins) Conklin, of Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, whose children were: John, Annie, Tamor, Sarah, Mary, Betsie, Vashty, of previous mention; Elizabeth, Jane and Julia. John H. Purdy married (first) Sarah F. Reynolds, (second) Alice Reynolds and (third) Catherine F., daughter of James M. and Catherine M. (Carr) Byrne. Her paternal grandfather was Edward Byrne, who spent his early life in Philadelphia, moving later to New York City where he married Eliza Waldron. Children of Edward and Eliza (Waldron) Byrne, all born in New York City: 1. Edward F., was a sea captain; married —— from New Orleans, no children. 2. James M., married Catherine M. Carr, of New York City; children; i. Edward F., married Elizabeth White. ii. George S. iii. Emma, married Richard Weaver, child: Emma F. iv. Abbie, married Richard Weaver; children: Richard, Kate, Maud, John W., Harriet, Alexander, Edward F. and Henrietta L., all born in New York City. v. Henrietta T., married Samuel J. Harris; children, all born in New York City: Samuel J., Mary L., Helen, Matta G. vi. Catherine F., of previous mention. vii. Eliza.

(II) Joseph, son of Francis (1) Purdy of Fairfield, Connecticut, was one of the first settlers of Rye, Westchester county, New York, having moved to that town from Fairfield, Connecticut, in 1677. He became one of the most prominent and influential citizens of Rye, holding many important offices in the community, among them being

supervisor of the town, 1707-08, justice of the peace, 1702 and afterwards, also representative of the county for several years in the assembly, besides taking an active interest in the church and its work. He married Elizabeth Ogden. Children: Joseph; Daniel; Samuel, of whom further; David; Jonathan; John; Francis; Elizabeth; Judith; Mary.

(III) Samuel, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Ogden) Purdy, lived in Rye, Westchester county, New York, until 1749, when he moved to White Plains, Westchester county, New York, where he died in 1753. He was a man highly respected and while living in Rye he filled a number of offices of trust, such as justice of the peace, supervisor, town clerk and overseer. He was appointed school master in 1733, filling that position until he left Rye in 1749. He married Penelope, daughter of Daniel and Charlotte Strang. Children: Samuel, married Wineford Griffen; Henry, married Mary Foster; Gabriel, married Eliza Miller; Josiah, married Charity, daughter of Rev. James Wetmore; Caleb, of whom further; Charlotte, married Samuel Fowler; Clara, married George Merritt; Elizabeth, married Josiah Fowler.

(IV) Caleb, son of Samuel and Penelope (Strang) Purdy, married Hannah, daughter of Samuel Brown. Children: Caleb (2), married Ruth Park; Samuel, married Glorianna Fowler; Josiah, of whom further; Andrew, married Phoebe Merritt; Nehemiah, married Elizabeth Burchum; Sylvanus; Elias, married Rachel Merritt; Caroline; Hannah; Lavinia; Anne.

(V) Josiah, son of Caleb and Hannah (Brown) Purdy, was born in Westchester county, New York, where he died. He married U. Knapp. Children: Josiah (2); Joshua, of whom further.

(VI) Joshua, son of Josiah and U. (Knapp) Purdy, was born in Westchester county, New York, where he died. The name of his wife is unknown. Children: Hachaliah, married Sarah Budd; Joshua (2), referred to below.

(VII) Joshua (2), son of Joshua (1) Purdy, was born in Westchester county, New York, where he died. He married Mary Park. Children: Joseph, married Letitia Guion; Joshua, married Sarah Griffin; Roger; Isaac, of whom further.

(VIII) Isaac, son of Joshua (2) and Mary (Park) Purdy, was born in Rye, Westchester county, New York, died in Cortlandtville, Westchester county, New York. He was a farmer, and for part of his life lived at Lake Mahopac, New York. His wife's name is unknown. Children: Nicholas; Caleb; Charlotte; Theodorus, of whom further; two children, who died in infancy.

(IX) Theodorus, son of Isaac Purdy, was born at Lake Mahopac, Putnam county, New York, died at Cortlandtville, Westchester county, New York. He was a farmer. He married Harriet Blaker of Sullivan county, New York. Children, all born in the old homestead in Cortlandtville: 1. Elizabeth, now dead. 2. Isaac, now dead. 3. Calvin, married Louise Durrin of Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. 4. Charlotte, living, unmarried. 5. Henry H., married Frances Lockwood, of Putnam county, New York; children: Frank, Jessie and Emily. 6. Susan, married G. F. Adams, of Peekskill, no children. 7. Annie, married Thomas R. Bird, of New York City, children: Robert, Emily and Lawrence. 8. Theodore, now dead, married ——, who is now dead; child: Margaret, married —— Murter, of New Jersey. 9. Eugene, married Harriet Lee, of Oscawanna Lake, Putnam county, New York, no children. 10. Ellen, married David Todd, of Peekskill. 11. Albert, married —— Hyatt; child: Irving, born in Cortlandtville, living in Peekskill. 12. Grace, married G. F. Adams, of Peekskill, no children, now living in Peekskill. 13. Oscar, of whom further.

(X) Oscar, son of Theodorus and Harriet (Blaker) Purdy, was born in Cortlandtville, Westchester county, New York. He married Sarah E., daughter of George and Sarah Ann (Strang) Horton. Her maternal grandparents were, Martin L. and —— (Conklin) Strang, of Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, whose children were: Sarah Ann, of previous mention; Nathaniel and John. Children of George and Sarah Ann (Strang) Horton: Delos, living at White Plains, New York, married Elizabeth Light; Martha L.; Mary E., married (first) ——, and (second) George Brant, and lives in New York City; George

W., living in Peekskill; Jennie; Sarah E., of previous mention; Henry, living in Peekskill. Children of Oscar and Sarah E. (Horton) Purdy, all born in the old homestead on the Oregon road, Peekskill: Lewis T., born May 16, 1902; Sarah Harriett, born January 5, 1906; Grace I., born December 3, 1909.

PURDY

(IX) Jacob G., son of Abraham (q. v.) and Rebecca (Cronk) Purdy, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, April 4, 1809, and died there December 22, 1894.

He was a farmer and a member of the Society of Friends. He married (first) December 7, 1831, Esther Searles, who was born November 30, 1811, and died April 23, 1854. He married (second) March 4, 1855, Anna Carpenter, of Yorktown, who died March 15, 1879. He married (third) Mrs. Anna M. Adgate, a widow, who died about four years after her marriage to Mr. Purdy. Children, all by first marriage: 1. Rebecca H., born March 9, 1835, died September 12, 1869; married Edward Kirwin, a tailor of Jersey City, New Jersey; one child: Anna. 2. William H., born September 17, 1837, died August 15, 1838, in infancy. 3. John C., born July 19, 1839, died April 12, 1891, a gardener, lived at Ossining, New York, married November 4, 1858, Mary Halstead, of Tarrytown, New York; children: William, Alonzo, Louisa A., Nellie. 4. Phebe A., born March 13, 1842, died June 30, 1881; married Jonathan Birdsall, a farmer of Yorktown; children: Sarah, Edward, Esther. 5. Robert Searles, born June 14, 1844, living at 761 East Thirty-second street, Brooklyn, New York; married Mary L. Pardee of Ossining; children: Mary, Lillie, Alice, Cecil, Zella, Della. 6. Nehemiah, born May 26, 1846. 7. Jacob I., born January 17, 1849, a farmer, living in Somers, Westchester county, New York; married Ida M. Tompkins, of Yorktown; children: John, Irwin, George, Laura, Florence. 8. Esther, born August 11, 1851, living; married James L. Lent, of Ossining; no children. 9. Theodore, of whom further.

(X) Theodore, son of Jacob G. and Esther (Searles) Purdy, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, April 14, 1854. He is now living at Yorktown Heights, in the same county. He is an undertaker and merchant and a trustee of the Society of Friends in Yorktown. For six years he was a trustee of the school in Somers, Westchester county. He married (first) Juliette, born August 28, 1851, died April 14, 1895, daughter of Aaron and Esther S. Hallock. (See Robert Hallock line.) He married (second) Sarah Horton, born December 22, 1863, still living, daughter of James V. and Amie Anna (Hallock) Irish. (See Richard Hallock line.) Children, two by first marriage: James Garfield, born March 4, 1881; Clarence Theodore, born February 19, 1890; Florence, born August 23, 1896, died October 18, 1896; Arthur Norman, born August 3, 1897; Herbert H., born October 6, 1899; Amie Anna, born December 30, 1902.

(The Robert Hallock Line.)

Robert Hallock, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born January 3, 1774, and died August 8, 1853. He married Sarah Seymour. Children: James, born March 4, 1800; Hannah, born January 12, 1802; Mary, born December 17, 1803, died in girlhood, May 2, 1813; Jesse, born December 18, 1805; John, born February 20, 1808; Sarah, born April 24, 1810; Robert D., born August 15, 1812; Edmond, born April 21, 1815; Aaron, of whom further.

(II) Aaron, son of Robert and Sarah (Seymour) Hallock, was born March 1, 1821, and died February 28, 1897. He married Esther S. Carpenter, who died February 24, 1877. Children: John R., born December 27, 1848, married Phebe Field; Juliette, of whom further; Sarah, born March 28, 1855; Oscar, born July 17, 1857, married Harriet Bedell.

(III) Juliette, daughter of Aaron and Esther S. (Carpenter) Hallock, was born August 28, 1851, and died April 14, 1895. She married, as his first wife, Theodore, son of Jacob G., and Esther (Searles) Purdy, referred to above.

(The Richard Hallock Line.)

Richard Hallock, Senior, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born Fifth month 24, 1724, and died February 12, 1821. He married Sarah ——, who was born Seventh month

21, 1737, and died February 8, 1823. Children: Miriam, born February 1, 1763; Richard (2), referred to below; Sarah, born February 3, 1777.

(II) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) and Sarah Hallock, was born July 17, 1770, and died August 17, 1853. He married Amy ——, who was born August 11, 1780, and died December 5, 1826. Children: Henry, born November 25, 1798, died September 10, 1853; Stephen, born May 19, 1800; Isaac, born May 9, 1802; David, born April 8, 1804; George, born April 13, 1806; Elizabeth, born February 10, 1808; Sarah, born June 28, 1810; Joseph T., of whom further.

(III) Joseph T., son of Richard (2) and Amy Hallock, was born April 7, 1815, and died December 17, 1892. He married (first) Sarah, daughter of Wright and Ann Horton, who was born May 10, 1815, and died January 11, 1850. (See Horton.) He married (second) Phebe H. Irish, who was born August 28, 1819, and died January 2, 1895. Children, four by first marriage: Sarah Elizabeth, born March 13, 1839, died March 5, 1840; Amie Anna, of whom further; Phebe Matilda, born March 25, 1845, died March 25, 1873, married D. A. Irish; Henrietta, born September 27, 1847, married (first) D. A. Irish, (second) William Bedell; Emma Josephine, born June 9, 1861.

(IV) Amie Anna, daughter of Joseph T. and Sarah (Horton) Hallock, was born April 23, 1841, and died in November, 1911. She married James V. Irish, who was born March 26, 1840, and died December 30, 1898. Children: Sarah Horton, of whom further; Willis, born March 25, 1870; David Joseph, born March 20, 1875, married Viola King; Edith Matilda, born September 12, 1879, died May 21, 1898, unmarried; Howard Hallock, born November 19, 1882.

(The Horton Line.)

(V) Sarah Horton, daughter of James V. and Amie Anna (Hallock) Irish, was born December 22, 1863, and is still living. She married, as his second wife, Theodore, son of Jacob B. and Esther (Searles) Purdy, referred to above.

Wright Horton, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born May 22, 1776, and died June 27, 1861. He married Ann ——, who was born April 4, 1780, and died January 4, 1852. Children: Elias Q., born December 22, 1800; Betsey Ann, born November 14, 1802; George, born September 10, 1804; Frost, born September 15, 1806; Stephen, born October 3, 1808; William C., born January 9, 1811; Jane, born July 17, 1813; Sarah, of whom further; Peter Q., born December 26, 1817; Wright F., born February 22, 1820.

(II) Sarah, daughter of Wright and Ann Horton, was born May 10, 1815, and died January 11, 1850. She married Joseph T., son of Richard (2) and Amy Hallock, referred to above.

MUNGER

John Munger, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born in October, 1777, died April 9, 1845. He was a ship builder. He married (first) Rebecca Jewell, who died in 1799, and (second) Catherine Devine, who died January 25, 1854. Children, three by first marriage: William, born March 5, 1795; Rachel, August 9, 1796; Catherine, October 6, 1798; Albian, July 25, 1800; Jane, July 25, 1800; Isaac, February 25, 1802; Jacob, September 13, 1803; Hattie, October 10, 1805; Benjamin, October 3, 1806; Samuel, September 6, 1808; James E., referred to below.

(II) James E., son of John and Catherine (Devine) Munger, was born September 10, 1810, died about 1884, at the age of seventy-three years. He lived at Low Point, now called Chelsea, New York, and was a carpenter and builder. He married Julia Abbey, of Massachusetts, born June 24, 1808. Children: John A., referred to below; Thomas B., born August 25, 1833; Jane E., January 29, 1837; Samuel, February 11, 1840; Charles, June 15, 1841; Sarah J., November 9, 1843; William H., December 30, 1846; Julia Ann, July 17, 1847.

(III) John A., son of James E. and Julia (Abbey) Munger, was born in White Lake, Sullivan county, New York, September 4, 1831, died at Fishkill, New York, in 1909, at the age of seventy-eight years. At the age of twelve years he removed with his parents to New York City, where he attended the public schools until fifteen years of age, when he entered the machinist's trade as an apprentice. He advanced rapidly and in a few years became engineer on the

steamboat, "William Young", plying the Hudson between New York and Chelsea, then known as Low Point. After three years he was offered a place as engineer on a steamboat of a sugar refining company located at what is known as Washington Heights, from which position he entered the employ of the Manhattan Iron Works in New York City as master machinist of their entire plant. In November, 1861, he joined the New York police force, but remained only a short time, for with the outbreak of the civil war he felt it his duty to offer his services to his country. Being a reliable engineer of the gunboat, "Mercedita," he saw much active fighting during the war, and in one of the engagements his ship took an active part. The concussion from the guns caused a slight affection to his hearing; at another time he assisted in the capture of a ship whose cargo of sea island cotton was estimated to be worth over one million dollars. For this he received recognition from the government. In 1864 he returned to New York City and again entered the police department, being one of the mounted force and connected with the thirty-second precinct. He was active in the drafting riot at the thirty-second precinct armory, one of the principal events of New York City during the war. While making his way as a policeman, into the thickest of the fight, a woman caught him by the throat and inflicted wounds in his neck which he carried through the remainder of his life. A few years later he returned to the Manhattan Iron Company and after serving in all eleven years as an employee received an appointment to the New York fire department as engineer and foreman, and served the city in that capacity for twenty years, when he retired. He then served as engineer in the Mutual Life Insurance Company's building, remaining as such also for twenty years, at the end of which term he was retired by the company on half pay for the remainder of his life; an act that the company had up to that time, done for no other employe, and which was a fitting mark of appreciation of his reliability and efficiency. The remainder of his life was passed at his home on North avenue, in Peekskill, New York. He was from 1860 an enthusiastic member of Harlem Lodge, No. 457, Free and Accepted Masons, New York City, and assisted in instituting many new lodges in New York and vicinity. For many years he was also a member of the Grand Army of the Republic.

He married, in 1852, Mary E., daughter of Joseph H., and Eliza J. (Russell) Canniff, of New York. Her grandfather, Joseph H. Canniff, came from Ireland. He was a Quaker and a man of means. He married Mary Davis, of Westchester county, New York. They had fifteen children, among whom was Joseph H., Jr., referred to above. Children of John A. and Mary E. (Canniff) Munger: Wallace G. and Martha A.

SAUNTERS

Steven Saunters, the first member of this family of whom we have any definite information, was born in England in 1814, died in Fishkill, New York, in 1894, aged eighty years. He emigrated to America about the year 1832 and lived at one time in Cornwall, New York, and finally settled in Fishkill where for many years he was in the brick business. He married Sarah Vought. Children, all born in Cornwall, New York: 1. Elijah, referred to below. 2. Martha, married John Connell, now living in Fishkill, New York; children, all born in Haverstraw, New York: Sarah, John, George, Melissa, married S. P. Siver, now living in Matteawan, New York; child: Jennie. 3. Steven, now living in Fishkill, New York; married Helen Smith; children: Frederick and Marian. 4. Amanda, married August W. Mowatt.

(II) Elijah, son of Steven and Sarah (Vought) Saunters, was born in Cornwall, New York, about 1842, died in Fishkill Landing, New York, about 1892, aged fifty years. He married Helen, daughter of James W. and Miriah (Croft) Mowatt, now living in Fishkill Landing, New York. Child: Mary, married George Beggs, of Fishkill Landing, New York.

PEARSON

This family traces its ancestry back to Peter Pearson, who was born in Sweden, where he was married and where he was probably engaged in farming. The name of his wife is unknown but he had five children, all of whom were born and

reared in Sweden, whence they came to America while young. Children: 1. Annie, married John Johnson, of Ossining, one child, Mabel. 2. Hilma, married Andrew Carlson, of Mt. Kisco, New York, a farmer in the vicinity of that place; children: Tekla, Bertile, Oscar and Edward, all born at Mt. Kisco. 3. Hilda, married Oscar Bowman, of Ossining; children: Helen, Oscar, Harry and Walter, all born in Ossining, where they reside in 1912. 4. John, mentioned below.

(II) John, youngest child of Peter Pearson, was born in Sweden in the year 1867, died in 1909. He came to America in 1887, at the age of twenty years, and located at Ossining, New York, where he was engaged as teamster. He possessed the thrift and frugal qualities characteristic of his countrymen, and was recognized as one of the sterling citizens of Ossining during his lifetime. In politics he was a staunch Democrat, and his religious faith was that of the Roman Catholic church. He was a member of the Holy Name Society, and in a fraternal way was affiliated with the Knights of the Maccabees. He married, September 13, 1892, Delia Ward, born in 1868, daughter of Owen Ward. Children, all born in Ossining: James F., born February 10, 1894, now (1912) studying law in New York City; William, April 9, 1895; Mary, March 14, 1897; Thomas, August 17, 1904; Joseph L., March 21, 1907. Mrs. Pearson survives her honored husband and she still resides in Ossining, where she has an extensive circle of close friends.

Owen Ward was a native of Ireland, where he was a cattle dealer. He married Mary Dempsey and had seven children, namely: 1. Thomas, married Mary Bank and died one week later in New York, year unknown. 2. Martin, married Mary Condry, of Ireland; one child, Jane; they reside in Ireland. 3. Margaret, married William Cosgrove, of Ireland; they have three children, whose names are not known. 4. James. 5. Nora, working in Scarsdale, and through careful saving she has made herself practically independent. 6. Catherine, wife of Thomas Dougherty, of Ireland; they have six children. 7. Delia, wife of John Pearson.

KNAPP

Nicholas Knapp, the founder of this family, was born in England, and died September 16, 1670. He came to Massachusetts in 1630, and settled at Watertown, Massachusetts. Later he lived at Stamford, Connecticut. He married (first) at Watertown in 1630, Elinor ——, of England, who died at Stamford, June 16, 1658, and (second), March 9, 1659, Unity (Buxton) Brown, daughter of Clement Buxton, who married (first) Peter Brown. Children: 1. Jonathan born in 1631, died December 27, 1637. 2. Timothy, born December 14, 1632; married Bertha Brandish. 3. Joshua, born June 5, 1635, died in 1684; married Hannah Close. 4. Caleb, born January 20, 1637; married Hannah Smith. 5. Sarah, born January 5, 1639, married (first), January 12, 1657, John Disbrow, and (second), September 6, 1667, Peter Disbrow. 6. Ruth, born January 6, 1641; married, November 20, 1667, Joseph Ferris. 7. Hannah, born March 3, 1643. 8. Moses, of whom further. 9. Lydia, born in 1648; married, May 22, 1685, Thomas Pennoyer.

(II) Moses, son of Nicholas Knapp, was born at Stamford, Connecticut, in 1645. He married, in 1669, Abigail, daughter of Richard Westcott, of Stamford. Children: 1. Abigail, born in 1671; married, December 1, 1692, John Crissey. 2. Israel, married Mary ——. 3. Jonah. 4. Mary, married, November 19, 1754, Gorham Fairfield. 5. Moses (2), of whom further.

(III) Moses (2), son of Moses (1) and Abigail (Westcott) Knapp, was one of the patentees of White Plains, Westchester county, New York, in 1721. He married ——. Child: Moses (3), of whom further.

(IV) Moses (3), son of Moses (2) Knapp, was born at Stamford, October 4, 1710, and died at Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, May 7, 1795. He married Elizabeth Ogden, who was born in January, 1702, and died June 23, 1770. Children: Aletha, born December 9, 1730; Daniel, born April 5, 1733; Abigail, born July 14, 1735, died in September, 1753; David, of whom further; Joseph, born May 13, 1740, died January 13, 1830; Moses, born August 25, 1742; Benjamin, born September 14, 1745, died in September, 1753.

(V) David, son of Moses (3) and Eliza-

beth (Ogden) Knapp, was born March 14, 1738, and died August 13, 1804. He served in the revolution, as second lieutenant, in the Fourth Regiment, Dutchess county militia. He married, May 23, 1762, Phebe, daughter of Daniel and Esther (Lane) Horton, who was born January 29, 1740, and died February 27, 1819. Children: 1. Abigail, born June 27, 1764, died April 18, 1766. 2. David (2), of whom further. 3. Esther, born April 7, 1769, died August 3, 1838; married, December 13, 1792, Drake Conklin. 4. Daniel Horton, born March 27, 1771; married, August 15, 1792, Jane Lee. 5. Abijah, born February 7, 1773, died September 13, 1779. 6. Moses, born July 2, 1775, died July 7, 1839; married, January 22, 1800, Elizabeth Frost. 7. Elizabeth, born July 5, 1778, died August 5, 1779. 8. Benjamin, born March 8, 1781, died October 27, 1850; married, April 22, 1802, Rachel Frost.

(VI) David (2), son of David (1) and Phebe (Horton) Knapp, was born June 18, 1767, and died September 14, 1828. He was a farmer in Putnam county, New York. He married, June 24, 1789, Abigail, daughter of John and Sarah (Perine) Lee, who was born September 6, 1762, and died February 1, 1828. Children: Phebe, born in 1792, died October 18, 1820; David, born in 1794, died June 18, 1830; Denche, born in 1795, died July 10, 1816; Robert, born in 1797, died February 2, 1883; John L., of whom further; Abijah; Sarah C.; Abigail, born in 1801, died January 9, 1871.

(VII) John L., son of David (2) and Abigail (Lee) Knapp, was born in Putnam Valley, Putnam county, New York, September 1, 1798, and died in 1868. He was a farmer at Jefferson Valley, township of Carmel, Putnam county, New York. He married, November 5, 1829, Mary Augusta, daughter of Sylvenus and Nancy (Lee) Strang. Nancy Lee was a granddaughter of Elijah Lee, who served in the Westchester county militia in the revolution, and was one of the justices of the county and chairman of the committee of safety of Yorktown, New York. He and his family were members of the Presbyterian church at Yorktown, where they are buried. Children of Sylvenus and Nancy (Lee) Strang: Mary Augusta, of previous mention; Jane; Eliza; Hackaliah B., and Robert, all born at Yorktown. Children of John L. and Mary Augusta (Strang) Knapp, all born at Jefferson Valley, township of Carmel, Putnam county, New York: 1. Matilda A., married Isaac Requa; children: Frank, Flora and Mary, all living at Peekskill. 2. David. 3. Sylvester. 4. Jane. 5. Mary Lucretia. 6. Ann Augusta, married Cornelius T. Travis; children: i. Stewart K., married Annis Kilbourne; children: Edith E. K., Clifton K. and Margaret Helen, all born at Weiser. ii. Clifton K. 7. Emma. 8. Libbie.

HUBBELL

Richard Hubbell, the founder of this family, was born in England, about 1627 or 1628. He emigrated to this country and settled at Pequonnock, Fairfield county, Connecticut, where he died October 23, 1699.

He took the oath of fidelity to the New Haven colony, May 7, 1647. He was admitted as a planter in Guilford, Connecticut, February 25, 1653-4, and took the oath of fidelity the following May 4. He was tried for sedition, May 7, 1662, together with Dr. Bray Rossiter and others, as he had joined them in publishing some particularly offensive political papers. Shortly after this he removed to Fairfield county, of which he was made a resident, October 13, 1664. In 1685, he was one of the proprietors of the town of Fairfield, to whom the Fairfield patent was granted. He married (first), in 1650 or 1651, Elizabeth, daughter of John and —— (Fry) Meigs, of Weymouth, Massachusetts, and Killingsworth, Connecticut, who died in Pequonnock, about 1664. He married (second) —— ——, who died in 1688. Her given name was probably Esther or Elizabeth, the only record we have of her, however, is the "E. H., 1688" on her tombstone. He married (third), in 1688, Abigail, widow of Jacob Walker, of Stratford, Connecticut, who died in 1717. Children, eight by first marriage, four by second and two by third: 1. John, born about 1652, died about 1690; married Patience Summers. 2. Richard, referred to below. 3. James, born in 1656, died December 12, 1656. 4. Samuel, born November 6, 1657, died September 18, 1713; married (first), April 4, 1687, Elizabeth Wilson, married (second), April 17, 1688, Temperance Preston. 5. Elizabeth, born November 16, 1659; married Joseph

Frost. 6. Ebenezer, died in 1698; married Mary Harris. 7. Mary, married James Newton. 8. Martha, married, April 24, 1687, Captain John Wakeman. 9. Samuel, married Elizabeth ——. 10. Abigail, married Samuel French. 11. Sarah, died December 17, 1726; married, June 25, 1699, Deacon Josiah Stevens. 12. James, born in 1673, died in October, 1777; married Patience ——. 13. Joseph, died in 1700, young. 14. John, born in April, 1691, died April 8, 1774; married, November 6, 1711, Anne Welles.

(II) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) and Elizabeth (Meigs) Hubbell, was born in Guilford, Connecticut, in 1654, died in Stratfield, Fairfield county, Connecticut, in 1738. He was a wealthy planter and held many offices of trust. He was a lieutenant in the train band, and one of the nine original members of the first Congregational church of Stratfield, and the silver tankard he willed to the church is still in use. He married (first), November 5, 1685, Rebecca, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca Morehouse, who died April 2, 1692. He married (second), October 12, 1692, Hannah Sillway or Silliman, of Malden, Massachusetts. Children, four by first marriage: 1. Peter, referred to below. 2. Ebenezer, born in 1687, died March 6, 1761; married Sarah ——. 3. Elizabeth, born October 23, 1689; married, January 7, 1712, Nathan Beardsley. 4. Jonathan, born March 25, 1692, died September 6, 1766; married, November 18, 1713, Peaceable Silliman. 5. Zechariah, born August 25, 1694; married, January 26, 1714, Abigail Bennett. 6. Richard, born October 20, 1696, died June 26, 1787; married, December 9, 1725, Penelope Fayerweather. 7. Hannah, born July 7, 1698. 8. Eleazer, born August 15, 1700, died September 3, 1770; married, May 25, 1727, Abigail Burr. 9. Nathaniel, born August 11, 1702, died in 1761; married, March 5, 1721-22, Esther Mix. 10. Margery, born January 17, 1704-05. 11. Abigail, born September 19, 1709.

(III) Peter, son of Richard (2) and Rebecca (Morehouse) Hubbell, was born in Stratfield, Fairfield county, Connecticut, August 10, 1686, died in 1780, in Newtown, Fairfield county, Connecticut. He kept the first hotel and was granted the first ferry in Newtown, and was one of the town's most prominent citizens. He married (first) in Stratfield, January 19, 1709, Katherine Wheeler, of Stratfield, who died March 16, 1742. He married (second) Sarah ——, who died in 1780. Children, eleven by first marriage: 1. Ephraim, born December 21, 1712, died December 17, 1795; married (first), December 25, 1735, Johannah Gaylord, and (second) Alice Hatch. 2. Peter, born April 15, 1715; married Hephzibah ——. 3. Ezra, born February 28, 1717. 4. Sarah, born February 27, 1719; married Bryan ——. 5. Jedediah, born August 22, 1720, died in 1819; married (first), August 20, 1748, Abigail Northrup, (second), October 18, 1759, Susannah Hickok, (third) Mary Hulburt, (fourth), November 20, 1782, Eunice Johnson, and (fifth), in 1807, Mrs. Chloe Bemen. 6. Matthew, born September 4, 1723; married, December 6, 1743, Abigail Hawley. 7. Gideon, born April 28, 1726. 8. Comfort, born November 10, 1729, died in 1797; married (first), —— ——; (second), April 4, 1774, Susanna Baxton; (third), September 18, 1783, Susanna Baxter. 9. Katharine, born in July, 1732; married, September 27, 1750, William Birch. 10. Enoch, referred to below. 11. Silas, born February 24, 1738, died August 27, 1805; married (first), June 16, 1763, Elizabeth Edmond; (second), in 1785, Hannah (French) Wheeler. 12. Rhoda, born May 31, 1745, died in October, 1746. 13. Mary, born November 21, 1746, married —— Beardslee. 14. Phebe, born December 21, 1748, died February 1, 1756.

(IV) Enoch, son of Peter and Katherine (Wheeler) Hubbell, was born in Newtown, Fairfield county, Connecticut, August 10, 1735, died at Hubbell's Hill, Delaware county, New York, October 3, 1827. He married Sarah ——. Children, all born in Newtown: 1. David, baptized March 23, 1755; married, March 2, 1783, Elizabeth Taylor. 2. Mercy, baptized October 9, 1760. 3. Rhoda, baptized July 4, 1762. 4. Ezra, referred to below. 5. Nathan, baptized June 17, 1764. 6. Molly, baptized July 13, 1766. 7. Jeptha, baptized February 3, 1767. 8. Joseph, born in 1768, died April 14, 1813; married Mary Elizabeth ——. 9. Loveland, baptized April 8, 1770. 10. Sarah, baptized June 14, 1772. 11. Matthew, baptized August 31, 1774.

(V) Ezra, son of Enoch and Sarah Hubbell, was born at Newtown, Fairfield county, Connecticut, and baptized there July 4, 1762. He died at Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, September 22, 1822. He married, August 22, 1790, Elizabeth Owen, born June 20, 1770, died February 4, 1856. Children: 1. Jesse, born February 5, 1792, died May 18, 1877. 2. Henry, referred to below. 3. Daniel, born January 23, 1796, died December 5, 1806. 4. James, born January 7, 1798, died November 13, 1863; married, November 11, 1845, Maria Grace Davis. 5. Maria, born September 29, 1799, died July 29, 1825; married Abeal Thorpe. 6. John, born February 3, 1802, died May 4, 1850. 7. Ferris, born January 9, 1804. 8. Jane, born February 3, 1806, died May 3, 1825. 9. Hannah, born August 30, 1808, died November 28, 1875. 10. Joseph Loveman, born July 18, 1810.

(VI) Henry, son of Ezra and Elizabeth (Owen) Hubbell, was born November 22, 1793, probably at Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, died there May 5, 1861. He married Dorcas Perry, who died in 1866. Children: 1. Jesse, removed to Viola, Wisconsin, and was living there in 1879. 2. Elizabeth Ann, married William Powell, of Cortlandtown; children: James, died in infancy, and Annie. 3. James, born April 29, 1822; married, December 24, 1845, Ann, daughter of Solomon Requa, born February 14, 1825; children: Ida W., born March 15, 1847, Charles R., born February 11, 1856. 4. William Henry, referred to below. 5. Mary Jane, born December 15, 1839; married Robert Smith, of Cortlandtown, one child.

(VII) William Henry, son of Henry and Dorcas (Perry) Hubbell, was born in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, June 27, 1830, died there January 5, 1898. He was a contractor and builder at Peekskill, a Republican in politics, and a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married, December 25, 1850, Mary Elizabeth, born November 19, 1833, daughter of Solomon and Maria (Wright) Owen. Her sisters and brothers were: George E., Eugene H., Joseph H., Helen, Sarah Ann, Louise, Henriett, Ida. Children of William Henry and Mary Elizabeth (Owen) Hubbell: 1. Mary Florence, born August 27, 1852; married George C. Wyheart, of New York City; children: Irving and Harold. 2. George Milton, referred to below. 3. James Edgar, born July 10, 1858; married Lillian Atkins, of Minneapolis; child, Eloise. 4. Joseph Wright, born April 26, 1860, living in Oregon state; married ——; child, Myrtle. 5. Wilbur H., born November 9, 1862; married Ida Treadwell, of Cortlandtown; no children. 6. Ida Louise, born June 13, 1864; married John Baskerville, of Brooklyn, Long Island, now living in Bayonne, New Jersey; children: Edna M., and Leila. 7. Alice May, born May 4, 1866. 8. Irving Grant, born June 21, 1868.

(VIII) George Milton, son of William Henry and Mary Elizabeth (Owen) Hubbell, was born in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, April 4, 1856, and is now living there. He is a contractor and builder, and a member of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church, of Peekskill. He married, in April, 1879, Caroline C., daughter of Charles H. and Harriet (Travis) Simpkins, of Peekskill, and granddaughter of Robert and Susan (Frost) Simpkins, and Eli and Martha (Lent) Travis. Children: 1. Catharine W., married George F. Barmore, of Putnam county, New York, now living in Peekskill; children: George M. and Frederick E. 2. Frances Elizabeth, married William Chapman, of Peekskill, now living there; no children.

BLEAKLEY

William Bleakley, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was a native of Scotland. He married and among his children was Andrew, of whom further.

(II) Andrew, son of William Bleakley, was a native of the North of Ireland; was a Presbyterian; died at about sixty years of age; he was a collector of rare books, which he sold in New York City. He married and his children were: James T. N., Andrew, John L., William, of whom further.

(III) William (2), son of Andrew Bleakley, was born in New York City, May 12, 1808, died November 18, 1869. He continued his father's business in New York City, but in 1836, soon after the establishment of the village at Verplanck's Point,

Clarence L. Pleasley

Westchester county, New York, he came to that place and purchased a store near the wharf. Several years later he began manufacturing lime and bricks; he continued until his death. He was the last survivor of the company that purchased Verplanck's Point. In politics he was at first a Whig and afterward a Republican. He fitted out at his own expense Company A, of the Twenty-seventh Regiment New York State Volunteers, in the civil war. Four of his sons were in the civil war, William M., Louis H., Albert and Frank, the latter was but fifteen years of age when he enlisted; he died at Harper's Ferry, 1863. Mr. Bleakley was twice supervisor of the town of Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York, and in 1859 was elected the first Republican sheriff of Westchester county. He was a member of White Plains Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, also a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He married Rosalie A., daughter of Louis H. and Amelia (Leader) Lautant. Her parents lived in New York City. Children of Louis H. and Amelia (Leader) Lautant: 1. Rosalie A., referred to herein. 2. Theodore. 3. Caroline, married Josiah Mack, of New York City. 4. Frances, unmarried. 5. Angelica, unmarried. 6. Josephine, married William F. H. Meeks, an attorney of New York. 7. Louis H., married Augusta Dayton. 8. Adeline, married Frederick Van Nest, of New York City. Children of William and Rosalie A. (Lautant) Bleakley, all born in Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York, except first two: 1. William M. 2. Louis H., died in infancy. 3. Amelia, married Dr. James Goetchins, of Montrose, Westchester county, New York. 4. Rosalie A., married Rev. Gouveneur Cruger. 5. Louis H., married Blanche Walker. 6. Albert F., married Anna Merritt, of Haverstraw, Rockland county, New York. 7. Sarah Josephine, married Judge J. Clarence Conover, of Freehold, New Jersey. 8. Frank, deceased. 9. Frank. 10. Clarence L., of whom further. 11. Carolina. 12. Angelo, married Julia Drennen. 13. Laura. 14. John. 15. Florence Angelica.

(IV) Clarence L., son of William (2) and Rosalie A. (Lautant) Bleakley, is a brick manufacturer at Verplanck, capacity of works, 9,000,000 annually. He is engaged also in shipping, having a fleet of twenty boats on the Hudson, and in stone quarrying, operating extensively. He is a director of the Greater New York Brick Company, 103 Park avenue, New York City. He is a member of the Episcopal church at Sunset, New York. He has always been an active Republican in politics, but has not held any office. Fraternally he is an Odd Fellow, member of Cortlandt Lodge, No. 6, of Peekskill, and a Mason, belonging to the Blue Lodge, Cortlandt, No. 34, of Peekskill. He is also a member of the Travelers' Club of Peekskill, and a former member of the Cortlandt Hook and Ladder Company. He married Cara, daughter of George W. Rogers, a well-known criminal lawyer of Norristown, Pennsylvania. She is a graduate of Elmira College, Elmira, New York, and president of the Alumnae Association. She is a member of the Conversational Club of Norristown, Pennsylvania, and a director of the Hospital Association of Peekskill. Mrs. Bleakley is president general of the National Society, Daughters of the Revolution, and was formerly state regent of the New York Daughters of the Revolution. Children, all born at Cortlandt: G. Rogers, Paul L., Clarence H.

HORN

John Horn, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, died in 1815. This family name, sometimes Van Horn, sometimes Horn, is frequently found in the early records of New York. He married, August 19, 1770, Jemima Hopper. Children: Jemima, married, August 28, 1794, Mathew Dikeman; Jacob; John, married Susanna ——; Matthew, of whom further; James, died in 1869; Mary, married James Striker; Hannah, married John F. Jackson; Margaret, married Christopher Mildeberger.

(II) Matthew, son of John and Jemima (Hopper) Horn, was born in New York City, in 1784, died in 1820, buried in the old Hopper and Horn burial ground at Fifty-second street and Ninth avenue. He attended school in New York City and afterward went into business as a grocer. He served in the war of 1812. He married Margaret Hegeman, of New York, who died February 22, 1870. Children, all born in

New York City: John, Peter A., of whom further; Jemima, Letitia, Matthew.

(III) Peter A., son of Matthew and Margaret (Hegeman) Horn, was born in New York City, April, 1811. He entered into partnership under the name of Linen & Horn, for the binding of books. Later he went to Charleston, South Carolina, and engaged in the commission business until 1847, when he returned to New York City and engaged in the pork packing business on Washington street, which he followed until his death in 1849. He married (first) Sarah J. Cozine, of New York City, (second) Amelia Webb, of Augusta, Georgia. Child by first wife, Sara J., wife of a Mr. Wells. Children by second marriage: Matthew A., of whom further; Peter A., born April 19, 1847, died in 1852; John L., born in 1849, died in 1849.

(IV) Matthew A., son of Peter A. and Amelia (Webb) Horn, was born in Charleston, South Carolina, January 23, 1846. He was educated in New York City, at the public schools, and in Poughkeepsie. At the age of fifteen he left school and enlisted in the Fifth Regiment Zouaves of New York state, and during his three years' service in the army he fought in twenty-two battles under General G. K. Warren, and retired with the rank of second lieutenant. After the war he attended Eastman's College at Poughkeepsie for six months. September 1, 1867, he entered the employ of the New York Central and Hudson River railroad, with which corporation he remained eighteen years; then for one year he was master of transportation for the Panama railroad, on the Isthmus of Panama. Returning to the New York Central railroad, he took a position as conductor, which he still holds. He is a Mason, being a member of Cortlandt Lodge, Mohegan Chapter, and Palestine Commandery, of New York City. He is also a member of the Railroad Conductors' Club, of New York City. He attends the Methodist Episcopal church.

He married Emma, daughter of Andrew Jackson Montrose, of Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. Her grandfather, David Montrose, was born in Westchester county, and died at the age of twenty-seven. He married Mary Baker. Children of David and Mary (Baker) Montrose, all born in Westchester county: William Henry, Charles Augustus, Andrew Jackson, Phebe, Ambrose. Her father, Andrew Jackson Montrose, was born in 1821, died in 1857. He married Harriet, born in 1820, died in 1896, daughter of James Tutle. Children of Andrew Jackson and Harriet (Tutle) Montrose: David G., deceased; William V., deceased; Ambrose C., born December 6, 1849, married Annie Chandler; Emma, referred to above. Children of Matthew A. and Emma (Montrose) Horn, all born at Peekskill, the sons all employed by the New York Central railroad: 1. John D., married Lulu B. Walworth, of Peekskill; had children: Clifford W., deceased; Edna, wife of William Otte, they have one child, Lulu C. 2. William A., married Delia Sloat, of Peekskill; one child, Angeline. 3. Harriet A., married M. J Lefevre, of Peekskill. 4. Amelia, deceased. 5. Matthew A., married Bertha Robinson, of Peekskill; one child, Raymond A. 6. Emma, deceased. 7. Franklin H., married Harriet Ferguson Rensselaar, of Peekskill. 8. Nellie Augusta, a teacher. 9. Lillian, a teacher. 10. Stanley A., deceased. 11. Chester A., married Catharine Lane, of Peekskill; have three children: Catharine E., Amelia W., Harriet M.

DUSENBERRY

Hendrick Hendricksen van Doesburgh, the founder of this family, emigrated from Doesburgh, Gelderland, Holland, to New Amsterdam, before 1655. October 10, 1662, Pieter Jansen van Werkendam granted him the house and lot in the "Slycksteegh," now South William street, which was originally a part of the land owned by Dominie Johannes Megapoleusis, the first dominie of the Dutch church in America. He was still living on this property as late as 1674. He married, February 12, 1655, Marytje Hendricks van Haarlaem, in the Dutch church in New Amsterdam. Children: Hendrick, baptized April 2, 1656; Hendrick, referred to below; Johannes, baptized August 28, 1661; Johannes, baptized October 15, 1666; Grietje, baptized October 1, 1671.

(II) Hendrick or Henry Dusenbèrry, son of Hendrick Hendricksen and Marytje (Hendricks van Haarlaem) van Doesburgh, was baptized in the Dutch church in New

Matthew A. Storm

Amsterdam, August 28, 1658, died between December 1, 1742, and May 9, 1743, in Hempstead, Long Island. The name of his wife is unknown. Children: William; Mary, married Arthur Alburtis; Hannah, married Benjamin Fowler; Phebe, probably died unmarried; Samuel, referred to below; Benjamin, married Sarah Seaman; Henry, married, September 29, 1711, Mary Fowler.

(III) Samuel, son of Hendrick or Henry Dusenberry, lived in Hempstead, Long Island, and died there between April 2, and June 21, 1744, the dates of the execution and the probate of his will. He married Hannah ——. Children: Samuel; John, referred to below; Mary, married Nathaniel Lane; Silvanus.

(IV) Major John Dusenberry, son of Samuel and Hannah Dusenberry, was born in Hempstead, Long Island, May 15, 1728. He served in the revolutionary army and rose to the rank of major. His wife's name is unknown. Among his children was Charles, referred to below.

(V) Charles, son of Major John Dusenberry, was born March 29, 1752, died in Greensburg, Westchester county, New York. His wife's name is unknown. Among his children was Charles, referred to below.

(VI) Charles (2), son of Charles (1) Dusenberry, was born in Greensburg, Westchester county, New York, December 29, 1792, died in Yonkers, New York, in 1871. In 1832 he started a retail grocery store in New York City. He was a man of prominence both in New York and in Yonkers, and was one of the commissioners who planned and successfully achieved the completion of the great Croton aqueduct which supplied New York with water. He married Sarah, daughter of John Bowne, who died in 1872. Children: James, born in 1825, died in 1885; Elias, born in 1826, died in December, 1873; Charles Richard, referred to below; George Dubois, referred to below.

(VII) Charles Richard, son of Charles (2) and Sarah (Bowne) Dusenberry, was born in New York City, December 4, 1827, and is now living in Tuckahoe, Westchester county, New York. He lived in New York City until ten years of age, and received his education in the public schools there and in Yonkers. He then assisted his father in the retail grocery business until 1855, when he went into business for himself in Tuckahoe. Five years later he returned home to Yonkers and managed the homestead farm there on an extensive scale until 1896 when he gave up the active management of the farm. In 1873 he was one of the organizers of the Citizens National Bank of Yonkers; this was absorbed in 1903 by the Westchester Trust Company, of which he was vice-president at that time. January 1, 1911, he was chosen president of the Trust Company. He is a Republican in politics, and served as supervisor of Yonkers from 1872 to 1873 and from 1890 to 1896. He also served as trustee of the Yonkers district school board, and for fifteen years as president of the police board. He has also been a justice of the peace and assessor of Yonkers. He is a communicant of St. John's Protestant Episcopal Church of Tuckahoe and has served as warden or vestryman for fifty-two years. He married, September 21, 1853, Emily M., daughter of Cornelius Mandeville and Jane (Odell) Odell, of Yonkers, who was born there February 10, 1828. Her father was born November 24, 1797, died March 26, 1879. His first wife was Hannah, daughter of Bishop Underhill, of Scarsdale, New York, who died June 21, 1823, and his second wife was Jane, daughter of General Jacob and Ann (Devoor-Brevoort) Odell, who was born February 16, 1800, died November 21, 1877. Her grandmother, Ann Devoor, was the widow of Abraham Brevoort, of New York City. Children: Jane Odell, born September 7, 1854, married, in 1876, Wilbur Sherwood Underhill; Annie Devoor, born September 23, 1858, married, in 1895, Caleb Angus Ives.

(VII) George Dubois, son of Charles (2) and Sarah (Bowne) Dusenberry, was born in New York City, February 18, 1829, died October 30, 1855. He settled in White Plains where he had a farm of one hundred and twenty-four acres on which his widow lived for forty-one years after his death. He married, February 21, 1849, Susan E., born August 8, 1828, died March 20, 1909, daughter of Nicholas and Rebecca Ann (Heustis) Underhill. Children: Sarah Rebecca, referred to below; George Nicholas,

born July 12, 1853, now living in Chicago, Illinois.

(VIII) Sarah Rebecca, daughter of George Dubois and Susan E. (Underhill) Dusenberry, was born in White Plains, Westchester county, New York, April 29, 1850, and is now living there. She was educated in the White Plains schools and at Miss Searles' Institution at White Plains. She married (first) Lewis H. Shoonmaker, a provision broker of New York City and a member of the New York Produce Exchange. She married (second) February 22, 1899, Thomas J. Hamlett, born January 26, 1857. He was educated in the public schools of White Plains, and then engaged in the gentlemen's furnishing business on Orawampum street, White Plains, where his business was destroyed in the great fire of January 23, 1911.

SMITH

H. William Smith, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born September 12, 1831. He was educated at the academy at Jamesville, Onondaga county, New York, at Amherst College, and he also studied at a normal training school. He married, July 7, 1872, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Elizabeth Block. Her father was a captain in the Confederate army, and chief of police at New Orleans; he died at Guiton, Georgia. Children of Benjamin and Mary Elizabeth Block: Mary Elizabeth and Emeline. Child of H. William and Mary Elizabeth (Block) Smith: H. William, referred to below.

(II) H. William (2), son of H. William (1) and Mary Elizabeth (Block) Smith, was born July 31, 1876. He attended the public schools of New York City, and the Peekskill Military Academy at Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, for seven years. In 1899 he graduated from the University of Missouri with the degree of LL.B. In June, 1900, he was admitted to the Missouri bar, and in 1902 to that of New York state. He served six years on the supreme court of Porto Rico. After this he practiced law in New York City, and in 1908 he removed to White Plains, where he has a general law office. August 1, 1911, he leased the Court Square Theater at White Plains, and has remodeled it, making it very attractive in appearance. A month later he bought a theater in Haverhill, Massachusetts, in which he presents both vaudeville and drama. He is a member of the Masons, Tabernacle Chapter, at White Plains; of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and the Knights of Pythias, and of Lodge No. 289, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of Elizabeth, New Jersey. He belongs also to the Phi Delta Theta, Kappa Delta Phi, and Delta Chi, the latter being a law fraternity, and is a member of the White Plains Club. He married, November 25, 1909, Anna Minot (Mitchell) McGrath, daughter of Charles Halsey and Isabella (Hull) Mitchell (see Mitchell IX).

(The Mitchell Line.)

(I) Matthew Mitchell, the founder of this family, was born in England in 1590, died at Stamford, Connecticut, in 1645. The family is said to have been Scotch, but to have removed to Halifax, Yorkshire, England. Matthew Mitchell embarked at Bristol, England, May 23, 1635, and arrived at Boston, August 17, of the same year. He brought with him his wife and five children, also a considerable number of settlers. The family first stayed at Charlestown, Massachusetts, then removed to Concord, thence to Springfield, Massachusetts, immediately to Saybrook, Connecticut, thence to Wethersfield, Connecticut, where they made their first permanent settlement. Trumbull, the historian, declares him to have been "one of the principal characters who undertook the great work of settling Connecticut, and was the civil and religious father of the colony." Finally he settled at Stamford, in the New Haven colony. In his travels he met many temporal losses, and his brother-in-law was killed by the Pequot Indians. He married, April 16, 1616, Susan Butterfield, of Ovenden, in the parish of Halifax, Yorkshire, England. Children and dates of baptism: Abigail, April 26, 1618; David, referred to below: Sarah, October 14, 1621, married Hon. Samuel Sherman, ancestor of Senator and General Sherman; Martha, October 26, 1623, died November 22, 1623; Rev. Jonathan, December 19, 1624, died July 9, 1668, married Margaret Shepard; Susan, October 14, 1627; Matthew, July 5, 1629, died October 4, 1629; Hannah, June 26, 1631.

(II) David, son of Matthew and Susan (Butterfield) Mitchell, was baptized at Southouram, Halifax, November 14, 1619, died July 9, 1668. He settled at Stratford, Connecticut. He married Sarah, daughter of Thomas Wheeler. Children: Matthew, died in 1736, married Mary Thompson; John, referred to below; Abraham; Daniel, married Susanna Sherman; Martha, married Nathan Baldwin; Grace, married, in November, 1701, William Pixley; two other daughters.

(III) John, son of David and Sarah (Wheeler) Mitchell, died January 3, 1732. He settled at Woodbury, Connecticut. He married Elizabeth, born in May, 1653, died in 1730, daughter of Nicholas and Elizabeth Newman (Knowles) Knell, of Stratford. Children: David, baptized in November, 1679; David, baptized in April, 1680-81; Elizabeth, baptized in November, 1683; Elanthan, baptized in October, 1686; John, referred to below; Knell, baptized in April, 1690-91, died in 1746, married Martha ——; Elizabeth, baptized in May, 1693, married —— Squire; Martha, baptized in March, 1696-97, married, February 11, 1720, Abraham Hurd.

(IV) Lieutenant John (2) Mitchell, son of John (1) and Elizabeth (Knell) Mitchell, was baptized in February, 1688-89, died April 22, 1748. He married (first), January 7, 1716-17, Elizabeth, baptized in September, 1697, died May 14, 1738, daughter of Ensign John and Johannah Curtiss. Married (second) Mary ——, who died January 14, 1745. Married (third) Sarah ——, who died September 3, 1749. Children, all by first wife: Joanna, born November 18, 1718, married, in June, 1744, Aaron Mallory; John, born October 12, 1720; Asahel, referred to below; Elanthan, born February 9, 1728, married Sarah Tenny; Reuben, born in September, 1733, died in January, 1737.

(V) Captain Asahel Mitchell, son of Lieutenant John (2) and Elizabeth (Curtiss) Mitchell, was born October 6, 1723, died at Woodbury, May 1, 1797. He married, January 21, 1747, Olive, born March 4, 1726, died October 1, 1813, daughter of Joseph and Susanna Root. Children: 1. Reuben, baptized December 25, 1748, died November 9, 1822; married —— Judson. 2. Daniel, baptized August 19, 1750, died May 13, 1824; married —— Root. 3. Susanna, baptized October 15, 1752; married —— Sanford. 4. Justus, referred to below. 5. Asahel, baptized October 17, 1756, died September 21, 1819; married Lucy Judson.

(VI) Rev. Justus Mitchell, son of Captain Asahel and Olive (Root) Mitchell, was baptized September 8, 1754, died September 24, 1806. He graduated at Yale in 1776, and in 1783 was settled over the Congregational church at New Canaan, Connecticut, where he remained until his death. He married, September 7, 1779, Martha, born December 8, 1752, died at White Plains, Westchester county, New York, October 24, 1829, daughter of Rev. Josiah and Martha (Minot) Sherman. Her father was the brother of the celebrated Roger Sherman, the only man who had a part in all the four documents of initial American history, the Declaration of Rights in 1774, the Declaration of Independence in 1776, the Articles of Confederation in 1777, and the Constitution in 1789. A brother of Martha (Sherman) Mitchell was Hon. Roger Minot Sherman, one of the most brilliant lawyers whom Connecticut has produced. Children of the Rev. Justus and Martha (Sherman) Mitchell: 1. Elizabeth, born August 28, 1780, died June 10, 1825; married Charles Thompson. 2. Sherman, born July 2, 1782, died in 1823; married Hannah Fitch. 3. Minot, referred to below. 4. Chauncy Root, born January 25, 1786, died in February, 1811; married, in 1807, Anna Johnston, and had Martha, who married Isaac Depew, and was the mother of Senator Depew.

(VII) Minot, son of the Rev. Justus and Martha (Sherman) Mitchell, was born September 24, 1784. He was a lawyer at White Plains, having his office near the court house, and he had an extensive practice, employing eleven clerks. He was also noted for having a fine cook, who remained with him for thirty years. He married Eliza Leeds Silliman. Children: Joseph Sherman, born February 11, 1809; William Minot, May 29, 1811; Chauncy Leeds, November 10, 1813; Josiah Sherman, February 2, 1816; Ann Eliza, October 28, 1818; Charles Halsey, referred to below; Caroline Minot, May 12, 1829, married David M. Anderson and had David Minot Anderson, of

Watertown, New York; James Minot, born May 12, 1829, twin of Caroline M.

(VIII) Charles Halsey, son of Minot and Eliza Leeds (Silliman) Mitchell, was born February 13, 1828, and died in 1873. He graduated from the New York University, and went abroad for three years with a tutor to complete his education. He made twelve visits to Europe. He was a member of the Union League Club of New York City. He married, in 1860, Isabella Hull, whose father was a judge in New Jersey. Children: Margaret Hull, born in 1866, died January 1, 1896; Eliza Leeds, born in 1868, died young; Anna Minot, referred to below.

(IX) Anna Minot, daughter of Charles Halsey and Isabella (Hull) Mitchell, married (first) Webster McGrath, of Philadelphia, who died in 1904, and (second) November 25, 1909, H. William Smith (see Smith II). Children, by first marriage: Mitchell Hull, born March 17, 1897; Roger Sherman Minot, October 19, 1902.

WARREN

The surname Warren is derived from Garenne or Varenne, a small river in the old county of Calais or Caux in Normandy, which gave its name to the neighboring commune and is only a few miles from Dieppe. There is at present a village called Garenne in the same district and it is here that the origin of the family has been fixed by historians. On the west side of the river Garenne was the ancient baronial seat of the de Warrennes and some of the ruins were standing in 1832. The surname has assumed different forms from time to time, Gareyn, Wareyn, Waryn, Warin, Warynge, Waryng and Warren. The ancestors of perhaps all the English, Scotch and Irish families of Warren was William de Warrenne, who came to England with William the Conqueror, and was related to him both by marriage and descent. He had a considerable command at the battle of Hastings and on account of his fidelity and valor obtained immense grants of land from the Conqueror. He had lands in Shropshire, Essex, Suffolk, Oxford, Hants, Cambridgeshire, Bucks, Huntingdon, Bedfordshire, Norfolk, Lincoln and Yorks, amounting in all, according to Hume, to three hundred lordships. He became the first Earl of Warren and Surrey. His wife Gundreda, daughter of William I., and a descendant of Charlemagne, died May 27, 1085, and was buried in the chapter-house of the Priory of Lewes, county Sussex. Her tombstone is still in existence. The earl died June 24, 1088. His epitaph has been preserved, though the gravestone is lost or destroyed. In 1845 the coffins containing bones of the earl and countess were disinterred, and are now in the church of St. John the Baptist, Southover. The history of the Warren family has been written and is exceeded in interest and antiquity by none in England.

It is presumed that the Warren family here under consideration is of the same ancestral stock with General Joseph Warren, who fell in the battle of Bunker Hill, at the outbreak of the revolutionary war, but most diligent search has failed to establish immediate connection.

(I) John Warren, born in England in 1585, came from Nayland to Massachusetts with Governor Winthrop in the ship "Arabella," arriving at Salem, June 12, 1630; thence he went with the rest of the company to Charlestown, and after a brief stay removed to Watertown, Massachusetts, where he was admitted a freeman, May 18, 1631. His homestead in Watertown was between those of John Biscoe, Isaac Stearns and William Hammond, and beside this he had seven lots amounting to one hundred and seventy-six acres. From 1636 to 1640 he was a selectman of Watertown, and also served on the committee to lay out highways. Because of his sympathy with the Quakers he was at odds with the Puritan Church, though he retained his membership. In October, 1651, he and Thomas Arnold were fined for an offence against the laws concerning baptism. He was fined April 4, 1654, for not attending church fourteen Sabbaths at five shillings each, three pounds, ten shillings. He was warned March 14, 1659, for not attending church, and on May 27, 1661, his house was searched for Quakers, along with that of his neighbor, Goodman Hammond. His wife, Margaret, died November 6, 1662, and he survived her five years, dying December 13, 1667, aged eighty-two years. His children were all born in England: 1. John, made a freeman May 18, 1645. 2. Mary, mar-

ried, October 30, 1642, John Bigelow. 3. Daniel, mentioned below. 4. Elizabeth, married, about 1654, James Knapp.

(II) Daniel, second son of John and Margaret Warren, was born 1628, in England, and was a small child when he accompanied his parents to America. He was a farmer, residing in Watertown, and died there. Through King Philip's war he served in defense of the colony; took the oath of fidelity in 1652, and was selectman of Watertown from 1682 to 1698. He married, December 10, 1650, Mary Barron. Children: 1. Mary, born November 29, 1651, died May 1, 1734; married, May 29, 1668, John Child. 2. Daniel, October 6, 1653; admitted freeman, April 18, 1690; selectman and deputy. 4. Elizabeth, December 6, 165—; married Jonathan Taintor. 5. Samuel, born July 4, 1658. 6. Susanna, December 26, 1663, died 1678. 7. John, mentioned below. 8. Joshua, July 4, 1668, died January 30, 1760. 9. Grace, March 14, 1671-72; married, January 20, 1690-91, Joseph Morse Jr., of Watertown.

(III) John (2), third son of Daniel and Mary (Barron) Warren, was born March 5, 1666, in Watertown, Massachusetts, where he was admitted a freeman, May 16, 1690. He held various town offices and the rank of ensign in the military company. His death occurred at the age of thirty-seven years. He married, May 25, 1683, Mary Brown, who was admitted to full communion in the church, August 19, 1688, and who married (second) Samuel Harrington. Children of John (2) Warren: John, mentioned below; Jonathan, born April 26, 1688; Daniel, 1689, baptized September 1.

(IV) Ensign John (3) Warren, eldest son of John (2) and Mary (Brown) Warren, was born March 15, 1685, in Watertown, Massachusetts, died March 25, 1745. He resided in Weston, formerly a part of Watertown; was deacon of the church, elected 1733, and was also given the title of ensign for military service. He married (first), May 26, 1704, Sarah Jones, who died July 9, 1705. He married (second), June 2, 1708, Abigail Livermore, born October 9, 1683, died October 31, 1740, daughter of Samuel and Anna (Bridge) Livermore. He married (third), June 20, 1744, Lydia Bond, widow of Thomas Bond, of Watertown, and daughter of Henry and Lydia (Cutting) Spring, born August 12, 1686. The first wife was the mother of a daughter Sarah, born June 25, 1705. Children born of the second wife were: Mary, baptized 1710; Anna, born February 3, 1712; John, March 2, 1713; Josiah, baptized February 17, 1715; Isaac, born January 1, 1717; Elijah, baptized April 13, 1718; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Abigail, born September 5, 1720; Abijah, November 17, 1721; Prudence, August 22, 1724; Beulah, August 22, 1726; Lydia, August 7, 1728.

(V) Ebenezer, son of Ensign John (3) and Abigail (Livermore) Warren, was born June 23, 1719, in Weston, Massachusetts, died in 1800, and was buried in the Rawson cemetery at Leicester. He settled in Leicester, Massachusetts, where he purchased three acres of land with a dwelling house, bark house, mill house, beam house and tan yard. This comprises a portion of the farm now or recently owned by his descendant, Edward Warren. Previous to settling in Leicester, he resided a short time in Medford. He was evidently quite successful in business as he added largely to his possessions, and a few years before his death owned about one hundred acres of land besides the buildings above described. His dwelling house originally on the farm was on the south side of the road to Spencer, a short distance east of the road to Paxton, and the tan yard was on the opposite side of the road, a short distance eastward. About 1780 he built a new house which was inherited by his son, Elijah, and grandson, Henry Elijah, who demolished it about 1860. He married, in Brookfield, Massachusetts, October 22, 1745, Lydia Harrington, of that town. She died in 1795. The records of Brookfield show the births of five children, all of whom were baptized in Spencer. They were: Lydia, born November 24, 1746, baptized April 26, 1747, died 1748; Ebenezer, December 27, 1748, baptized in February following, died 1753; Jonathan, November 27, 1750, baptized December 16, the same year; Lydia, December 6, 1752, baptized in January following; Ebenezer, mentioned below. Other children were: Esther, married in 1782, Daniel Newhall, of Brookfield, and resided in Alstead, New Hampshire; Hannah, married, 1781, Levi Chilson,

settled in Leicester, and had seven children; Elijah, born 1758; Sally, married, in 1786, Thaddeus Upham, and resided in Watertown.

(VI) Ebenezer (2), third son of Ebenezer (1) and Lydia (Harrington) Warren, was born June 9, 1754, in Leicester, Massachusetts. He resided in that town, subsequently in Rutland, and finally in Hubbardston, where he died September 17, 1819. He followed the trade of tanner, as did his father before him. He married, in Spencer, March 30, 1780, being then a resident of Leicester, Phebe (Worster) Garfield, widow of Samuel (2) Garfield, of Leicester. Their intentions of marriage were published in the latter town, August 28, 1779. Mrs. Warren survived her husband nearly ten years, dying August 18, 1829. Children: Ebenezer, born January 21, 1781; Phebe, January 25, 1783; Increase, April 7, 1785; Walter, May 28, 1787; Sally, February 13, 1790; Nathan, mentioned below; Samuel, February 19, 1795; Oliver, May 7, 1797; Elijah, August 7, 1800.

(VII) Nathan, fourth son of Ebenezer (2) and Phebe (Worster-Garfield) Warren, was born October 3, 1792, in Hubbardston, Massachusetts, died there April 9, 1841. He followed the occupation of tanner. He married, December 17, 1815, Dolly Brigham Howe, born April 17, 1793, died December 11, 1821, daughter of Artemas and Abigail Howe, of Templeton, Massachusetts. He married (second), May 29, 1822, Betsy Davis, of Templeton, born March 14, 1795, after her father's death, died August 23, 1874, having survived her husband more than thirty-three years, daughter of Silas and Rachel (Gay) Davis. Children of first marriage: Jane H., died young; Dolly Howe, born May 24, 1823. Of the second marriage: Walter, mentioned below; Leander W., born September 11, 1825; Jane H., August 20, 1828; Hudson, May 1, 1830; Betsy Davis, February 27, 1836.

(VIII) Walter, eldest child of Nathan and Betsy (Davis) Warren, was born June 5, 1824, in Hubbardston, Massachusetts. He was educated in the public schools of that town. He followed the calling of his father and grandfather, and was very successful as a tanner and business man; foremost as a citizen; of strong and excellent character, and held in high esteem by his contemporaries. In 1868 he disposed of his tanning interests and removed to Worcester, Massachusetts, where he dealt in real estate until his death in 1886, at the age of sixty-two years. He married, February 6, 1849, Lydia Rice Read, of Rutland, Massachusetts, born May 1, 1829, baptized August 21, 1842, at Rutland Church, a daughter of Jacob Read, a native of Rutland, Massachusetts, a stone mason, contractor and builder, son of Abel and Hannah Read. He married, December 5, 1826, Hannah Maynard, of Rutland, and they had children: Hannah A., died young; Lydia R., Mary J., Isabella S., Eunice A., and Hannah A. Soon after this he purchased a two hundred acre farm in Rutland, on which he lived until about 1860, when he sold out and moved to Worcester, where he engaged in contracting and building several years. His last days were spent in retirement and he died at the age of ninety-two years. Children of Walter and Lydia R. Warren: Nathan Alonzo, of whom further; Eleanor Amelia (or Nellie), died at the age of three years.

(IX) Nathan Alonzo, only son of Walter and Lydia R. (Read) Warren, was born April 8, 1857, in Hubbardston, Massachusetts. He attended the public schools of that town until twelve years old, when he removed with his family to Worcester, where he finished the grammar school. He was graduated from Wilbraham Academy in 1875, and subsequently entered the Medical School of Harvard University. He finished his medical education at Bellevue Medical School, New York, in 1879, and after taking a special course in New York he was house physician at St. John's Hospital, Yonkers, New York, from 1879 to 1882. In the latter year he made an extended tour through the west and returned to Yonkers, where he opened an office for the general practice of medicine and surgery, and for a period of thirty-four years has maintained it in the same block. Dr. Warren is a member of the American Medical Association, State Medical Association, Westchester County Medical Association, the Jenkins Medical Association, a local organization more than fifty years old, which included the members of the profession in West-

chester county, but now confined to Mount Vernon and Yonkers. He has been president, secretary and treasurer of the last named organization, and vice-president of the Westchester County Medical Association. Since the construction of St. Joseph's Hospital in 1885, Dr. Warren has been a member of its medical staff, of which he is secretary and treasurer and attending surgeon.

He has taken an active part in the social and political life of the community; is a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows; Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, Royal Arcanum, Independent Order of Foresters, and of the Yonkers, Corinthian and Yonkers Boat clubs. For ten years he has been president of the Yonkers City Club, and for twenty years one of the trustees of the Westminster Presbyterian Church, of Yonkers; and president of the Chamber of Commerce. He is a staunch Republican, but taking no active part in party management. Because of his great popularity among all citizens, Dr. Warren was chosen by his party as its leader in wresting the city government from its opponents in 1907. Dr. Warren was elected and served as mayor of Yonkers in 1908 and 1909, the first mayor after it became a city of the second class, and in this capacity laid the cornerstone of the new city hall; aided in the building of a number of new school houses and fire houses; the widening of Dock street; the purchase of two parks and the enlargement of a third. During his administration land was purchased for a new trade school to be built from a fund of one million dollars, left by the late Irving Saunders for its construction and endowment. In 1909 he was appointed postmaster of Yonkers and still holds this position. He was chairman of the Lower Hudson-Fulton Celebration from New York City to Peekskill in 1909. For eight years he was president of the United States Pension Board located at Tarrytown, and is a member of the Scenic and Historic Society, an organization formed for the preservation of the natural beauties and ancient and historical landmarks. He has been for a number of years trustee of the Yonkers Savings Bank.

CARPENTER This is one of the most widely distributed names of the United States, as well as one of the oldest, and has been notable among the pioneers of many states. It is traced to an early period in England, and is conspicuous in the annals of the American revolution, and also in civil life through many generations and representatives. It has carried with it New England standards and has given its sons to the public service in many commonwealths. There were three families of this name among the pioneer settlers of America, the most numerous being that founded by William Carpenter, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts. Another large New England family was founded by William Carpenter, of Providence, Rhode Island, and a third family was established early in Philadelphia. A fourth pioneer was David Carpenter, who died at Farmington, Connecticut, in 1651.

(I) William, heir of Richard Carpenter, of Amesbury, Wiltshire, England, was the founder of the Providence family. Amesbury is seven and one-half miles south of Salisbury, England, and seventy-eight miles west of London. William Carpenter's wife Elizabeth, born November 23, 1611, in Cheselbourne, Dorsetshire, England, was a daughter of William and Christina (Peck) Arnold. They were married shortly before sailing for America, and on Friday, May 1, 1636, set sail from Dartmouth, England, and arrived at Hingham, Massachusetts, June 24, of the same year, having had a very prosperous voyage, which consumed less than two months, an unusual thing in those days. They settled at Providence, April 20, 1637, and William Carpenter became one of the original proprietors of that town, holding equal rights with Roger Williams. The entire plantation was held by Williams, who gave provisional deeds to his associates, and on December 23, 1661, William Carpenter received a confirmatory deed. His home lot was on what is now Meeting street, where the Friends' meeting house stands, which gave to the street its name, and his residence was used as a block house for defense against the Indians. He was one of the original members of the First Baptist Church of Providence, organized 1638-39, and his name appears frequently in

the records of the colony. He was a member of the committees on boundaries, to lay out roads and build bridges, and served as a selectman. He was elected representative to the general court, March 10, 1658, and served also in 1659-60-61-62-63, was assistant in 1665-66-67-68-69-70-71-72, and was deputy to the general court in 1679. During King Philip's war he lost two hundred sheep, fifty cattle and fifteen horses. In May of that year his house was attacked by three hundred Indians and set on fire, but the fire was extinguished, although two persons in the garrison were killed in action. He left houses and lands to his heirs, was the last survivor of the thirteen original proprietors, and as commissioner gave deeds to their heirs, April 25, 1683. He made his will, January 10, 1680, to which he added a codicil, March 15, 1684, on account of the death of a son, and died September 7, 1685, having divided his estate among his heirs. His property after his death was valued at twenty-two pounds. His wife survived him. Children: Joseph, Lydia, Ephraim, Timothy, William, Priscilla, Silas, Benjamin.

(II) Joseph, eldest child of William and Elizabeth (Arnold) Carpenter, was born about 1635, in England, and appears in Providence records as witness to a deed, May 3, 1656, being then of age. He resided in Warwick, Rhode Island, where he had a corn mill, his house being on the south side of the Pawtuxet river at the ford near the falls, on land received from his father. As early as 1663 he was on Long Island negotiating with the Indians for the purchase of lands, and in 1667 moved to Hempstead. The following year he purchased from the Indians three thousand acres at Musketa Cove, which was granted in 1667 by Governor Nichols, and thus his title was made secure. He was very kind to his Indian neighbors, who were always his friends. With four associates, he was the proprietor of the Musketa Cove plantations, which continued under that name until the revolution. He built his first house on his home lot in 1668, and this stood until 1835. The settlement of the district was rapid and he built grist and saw mills about halfway between the present upper and lower dams at Musketa Cove. By contract with the town he built the mill house, which was finished in 1679, and he died in 1684. He married (first), April 21, 1659, Hannah Carpenter, of Rehoboth, daughter of William and Abigail Carpenter, pioneer settlers of that town. She was born February 3, 1640, in Rehoboth, and died at Hempstead in 1673. She was a woman of rare intelligence and culture for her day, and besides inheriting land from her father at Pawtuxet, she also received many of his books. He married (second), in 1674, Ann, daughter of Francis and Elizabeth (Luther) Weekes, baptized in 1647 in the Dutch church of New York. Francis Weekes was one of the five who came in a canoe with Williams to Providence, and settled early at Hempstead, where he was fined on account of kindnesses to the Quakers, and moved on this account to Oyster Bay. Children by his first wife: Joseph, born in 1660, at Pawtuxet, had a daughter who married William Thornicraft; Tamsen, born 1664, married John Williams; William, 1666; Nathaniel, 1668, the first white child born at Musketa Cove; Hannah, 1673, married Jacob Hicks in 1690. Children of second wife: Ann, born in 1676, married Joseph Weekes; Benjamin, born 1680; John, 1683.

(III) William (2), second son of Joseph Carpenter and third child of his first wife, Hannah Carpenter, was born in 1666, probably in Warwick, Rhode Island. He received land from his grandfather at Pawtuxet which he sold in 1692. It was probably at this time that he moved to Hempstead, where he was a large owner of lands and a prominent and useful citizen. By trade he was a blacksmith, and had his home and shop near Duck pond, and was reckoned as a proprietor of the town until 1706. He probably removed soon after that date to Westchester county, where he died about 1735. He sold lands at Hempstead, 1720, and still owned land on Long Island in 1734. His wife, Elizabeth, is supposed to have been his cousin, a daughter of Ephraim Carpenter. She died about 1743. Children: William, Joseph, Sylvester, Benjamin, Timothy, Elizabeth, Hannah, Ruth, Mary, Benedict.

(IV) Timothy, fifth son of William (2) and Elizabeth Carpenter, was born April 1,

1698, at Hempstead, Long Island. He settled in Westchester county, in 1720. He bought a large tract of land from the Indians in Northcastle, said to have been a square mile, lying east of the present village of Armonk, where he built a log house on the ridge. A part of this land is still held by his descendants. His house was burned in 1721, and again the following year, after which he built a third in which he resided until his death in 1769. The house was torn down in 1845, after having been successively occupied by his son, grandson and great-grandson. His will, made July 21, 1763, was probated May 24, 1769. He married, about 1719, Phebe, born March 16, 1700, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Albertson) Coles. Children: Samuel, Ephraim, George, Phebe, William, Archelaus, Silas and Benjamin (twins), Timothy, Elizabeth.

(V) Samuel, eldest child of Timothy and Phebe (Coles) Carpenter, was born January 7, 1720, the first white child born in Northcastle, Long Island, on account of which the Indians gave him one hundred acres of land. He died in 1754, between June 2 and June 27, and by his will appointed his father and his wife's father as overseers of his estate. He married Rachel, daughter of Job Wright, and had two sons, Wright and Samuel, the last born after his death.

(VI) Samuel (2), second son of Samuel (1) and Rachel (Wright) Carpenter, was born in 1754, in Northcastle, Long Island, and was taken by his mother to Hempstead, where they resided until after the revolution. He subsequently purchased a farm in the town of Greenburg, where he resided until his death in 1822. He married, November 17, 1781, in Hempstead, Esther, daughter of William and Rachel (Coles) Hopkins. Children: William, Coles, Phebe, Esther, Benjamin, Rachel. In his will he gave six hundred dollars to the eldest son, seventeen hundred to the second son, and two hundred and fifty each to daughters, Phebe and Esther. Probably the youngest daughter was not then living.

(VII) Coles, second son of Samuel (2) and Esther (Hopkins) Carpenter, was born about 1785, in Greenburg, New York, where he engaged in farming throughout his active career. He purchased a farm of eighty-two acres in that town, March 29, 1827, for which he paid two thousand, eight hundred and seventy-seven dollars. He was a member of the Society of Friends, and was sometimes a preacher for that sect. His portrait still preserved by a grandson shows a face indicative of intelligence and a benevolent nature. He married Elizabeth Sniffin. Children: Ward, now deceased, was a grocer in New York City; Samuel; Coles, mentioned below; John H.; James S., died in New York City, where he was engaged in the trucking business; Susan A.; Esther; William, resided in Westchester.

(VIII) Coles (2), third son of Coles (1) and Elizabeth (Sniffin) Carpenter, was born July 26, 1827, in Greenburg, New York, where he engaged in farming, and died December 8, 1895. He was a member of the Presbyterian church at Pleasantville. He married, December, 1858, Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin Kipp and Amy (Acker) Nodine, of Mt. Pleasant, New York. Children: Benjamin Joseph, born December 15, 1859, at Pleasantville; Coles, April 30, 1862, died September 28, 1891, at Pleasantville; Seymour, April 9, 1864; Fred B., October 9, 1866, died February 23, 1911, at White Plains; Anna A., wife of Clarence Le Vinnes, of White Plains.

HARRIOTT

Tradition tells us that three brothers of the Harriott family came to America in colonial days and probably located in Rhode Island, but before the revolution some of the family had located in New York state.

(I) Israel J. Harriott, of the New York branch of the family, was a soldier in the revolution. From the records of the state controller of New York, it appears that Israel J. Harriott and Thomas Harriott enlisted in the revolutionary army. Israel J. was a gunner and among the enlisted men of the Line Artillery under Lieutenant-Colonel Ebenezer Stevens, in the company commanded by Captains Ephraim Freno and Isaac Hubbell. The names of both Thomas and Israel J. Harriott are found among the names of the Third Regiment of Artillery, New York, commanded by Col-

onel James Clinton. But little is known of the details of his service, but it is recorded that while the army was encamped about Poughkeepsie, he returned home to visit his family, taking a circuitous route to Rye to avoid his Tory neighbors. Having an intuition that it would be hazardous to remain in hostile territory even at his own hearthstone, he departed suddenly, and on the very night of his leaving his home was searched by the British. It is known that he took part in the battle of Trenton.

(II) William, son of Israel J. Harriott, was born in or near Rosedale, Westchester county, New York, May 18, 1782. He was a blacksmith by trade. He married (first), November 4, 1804, Eustatia Ward. After her death he married (second), August 16, 1807, Dorothy Haviland. He married (third) Sophia Daymon. Children by first wife: Israel, born October 7, 1805; Jane, March 22, 1807; Susan, September 3, 1808. Children by second wife: Abraham L., June 22, 1810; Matilda Ann, March 23, 1812; Daniel, February 15, 1814; David, March 2, 1816; Thomas H., mentioned below; John, December 5, 1821; Ezra Todd, March 10, 1823; Elizabeth, August 10, 1825; Charlotte, January 6, 1829.

(III) Thomas H., son of William Harriott, was born August 26, 1819. He had a common school education, and like his father was a blacksmith by trade. He was of a quiet, unassuming nature, eschewing politics and political notoriety entirely. He lived in the village of Port Chester, in the town of Rye, for many years, but during the last twenty years of his life was engaged in the meat and provision business in Rye. He married Elizabeth A. Carpenter, born May 10, 1833, daughter of Elisha and Sarah L. (Deal) Carpenter (see Carpenter XVII). The children of Thomas H. and Elizabeth A. Harriott were: 1. Charles T., born June 4, 1854; a machinist, living in Elizabeth, New Jersey, an expert locomotive engineer for many years; married Mary M. Whiting, June 6, 1882. 2. Sarah L., March, 1856; married James L. Howard, a merchant of Rye. 3. Dolly A., October 16, 1857; married, August, 1884, Thomas Sniffen. 4. Emma E., August 26, 1860, unmarried. 5. Alexander M., mentioned below. 6. Clarence E., December 18, 1864. 7. Thomas H., June 25, 1866. 8. Elizabeth, January 27, 1868. 9. Mary, September 26, 1871.

(IV) Alexander M., son of Thomas H. Harriott, was born at Rye, New York, August 8, 1862. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town. He began his business career as a clerk in the grocery store of James M. Fields, near the village of Rye, and he continued with the same employer for a period of twenty-two years. Afterward he was clerk for B. & J. C. Burling, of Brooklyn, New York. During the next two years he was a salesman for the Pierce Artesian Well & Supply Company, of New York, and at length engaged in the business of well digging and driving on his own account. He built up a successful business and bored many wells in this section. Since September 18, 1889, when he was first appointed postmaster of Rye, his time has been largely occupied by his official duties, excepting a period of seven months in the year 1907. He had resigned the office, but was again appointed by the President. He has had a real estate agency in Rye since 1907. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Rye Methodist Episcopal Church and has been treasurer for the past ten years and superintendent of the Sunday school. He is also a member of Port Chester Council, No. 798, Royal Arcanum, and of Lodge No. 11,588, Camp Rye, Modern Woodmen of America.

He married, October 15, 1902, Florence A. Pfeiffer, born April, 1872, daughter of John G. and Jane (Cornwall) Pfeiffer, of Brooklyn, New York. Her father is a musician. Mr. and Mrs. Harriott have one child, Helen C., born June 5, 1905.

(The Carpenter Line.)

(I) John Carpenter was born in 1303, and was a member of parliament in 1323.

(II) Richard, son of John Carpenter, was born in 1335, married Christina ——. Both are buried in St. Martin's, Outwich, Bishopsgate, London. He was a chandler and probably also a gunsmith.

(III) John (2), son of Richard Carpenter, was a brother of the famous town clerk of London, whose bequest to the city was the foundation of the City of London school.

(IV) John (3) was son of John (2) Carpenter.

(V) William, son of John (3) Carpenter, was born 1440, died 1520.

(VI) James was son of William Carpenter.

(VII) John (4) was son of James Carpenter.

(VIII) William (2), son of John (4) Carpenter, was born in England. Children: James, heir to estate; Alexander, born 1560, went to Leyden; William, came to America 1638 and returned to England soon; Richard.

(IX) Richard (2), son of William (2) Carpenter, was of Amesbury, England, and was buried there September 21, 1625. He had son William.

(X) William (3), son of Richard (2) Carpenter, was the immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family, and was the first one of the name to settle permanently in America. He sailed from Dartmouth, England, Friday, May 1, 1636, and arrived in New England, June 24, 1636, going first to Hingham and then to Providence, Rhode Island, where he arrived April 20, 1637. He was one of the original proprietors of Providence and a founder of the first Baptist church in America, in 1638-39. He soon removed to Pawtuxet, about four miles south of Providence, later known as Cranston. He served many years as deputy to the general court, and was a very prominent man. He suffered in the Indian outbreak, and on January 27, 1676, lost two hundred sheep, fifty head of cattle and fifteen horses. His house was set on fire and attacked by about three hundred Indians, but the flames were extinguished. Two of his household were killed. He died September 7, 1685. He married, in England, Elizabeth Arnold, born at Cheselbourne, Dorsetshire, England, November 23, 1611, daughter of William and Christina (Peck) Arnold. Children: Joseph, mentioned below; Lydia, born in Providence about 1638, born in Pawtuxet; Ephraim, Timothy, William, Priscilla, Silas, Benjamin.

(XI) Joseph, son of William (3) Carpenter, was born in Amesbury, Wiltshire, England, about 1635, and came to Providence with his father and mother. He settled at Warwick, where he had a corn mill. His house was on the south side of the Pawtuxet river, near the falls. As early as 1663 he was at Long Island to make negotiations with the Indians for the purchase of land at Oyster Bay, but did not settle there until 1667, as he had trouble in getting possession of the land, where he proposed to erect a saw mill and a fulling mill. He built a house at what is now Glen Cove, about 1668, and it was used as a dwelling house until 1835. It was the first house there, and the site of the mill may still be seen. He married (first), April 21, 1659, Hannah Carpenter, born at Weymouth, Massachusetts, February 3, 1640, daughter of William Carpenter, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts. She died about 1673. He married (second) Ann Weekes, daughter of Francis and Elizabeth (Luther) Weekes. Letters of administration were granted on his estate, July 9, 1684. Children: Joseph, born at Pawtuxet in 1660; Daughter, 1662; Tamsen, 1664; William, mentioned below; Nathaniel, 1668; Hannah, 1673; Ann, 1676; Benjamin, 1680; John, 1683.

(XII) William (4), son of Joseph Carpenter, was born about 1666, died about 1735. He was a blacksmith by trade. He sold the land in Pawtuxet given him by his grandfather's will, and lived at Oyster Bay. He was a large landholder and prominent man. His homestead and shop was in that part of the town known as Duck Pond. He sold this in 1720 and probably removed about this time to Westchester county, New York, although he still had interests at Musketa Cove as late as 1734. He married Elizabeth ——, who died about 1743. Children: William, born about 1688; Joseph; Silas; Benjamin, mentioned below; Timothy, April 1, 1698; Elizabeth; Hannah; Ruth; Mary; Benedict, June 7, 1717.

(XIII) Benjamin, son of William (4) Carpenter, was born March 25, 1696, at Musketa Cove, Long Island, died March 28, 1779. He was a saddler and removed to North Castle about 1740. He was a leading man of the town. He married (first) October 30, 1719, Dinah Albertson, who died February 9, 1738-39, daughter of Derrick and Elizabeth (Coles) Albertson. He married (second) Lydia ——, probably Thorne, who died November 25, 1778. Children: Daughter; Zeno, mentioned below; Ruth, about 1726; Rosanna, about 1730; Caleb, September 25, 1736.

(XIV) Zeno, son of Benjamin Carpenter, was born at Musketa Cove, about 1722. He was a saddler. He lived for a time at Whitestone, Long Island, but removed to Rye, New York, about 1766. He was prominent during the revolution. He bought a large farm at Cornwall, Orange county, New York, where he resided until his death, August 12, 1812. He made his will December 22, 1811, and it was disputed by his children on account of his great age. A chancery suit was instituted December 6, 1813, and there were twenty-two grandchildren mentioned in the proceedings. As the suit never came to a decree, it was probably settled amicably. He married, about 1743, Elizabeth Thorne, daughter of Thomas and Phebe Thorne. Children: Sarah, born March 5, 1746; Thorne, about 1748; Daniel, mentioned below; Penelope, Elizabeth, Thomas Thorne, Rhoda, Caleb, Hannah, Cornelia, Zeno.

(XV) Daniel, son of Zeno Carpenter, was born about 1750. At the outbreak of the revolution he went to Long Island and remained until its close. He married Sarah Merritt, and after the war returned to Rye, and lived on the James Weeks place. From there he moved to a farm on what is now Grace Church street, extending to Fox Island. He died about 1830. Children: Gilbert, mentioned below; Daniel, Hannah, Rhoda, Maria, Thorne or Merritt, lost at sea; Jacob, Peter, Zeno, Merritt, Sylvanus, Elizabeth.

(XVI) Gilbert, son of Daniel Carpenter, was born November 10, 1772, at Rye, died July 2, 1820. He married Elizabeth Gedney, born November 30, 1769, died November 14, 1844, daughter of Isaac Gedney. Children: Elisha, mentioned below; William, Ann, Sarah, Mary, Charity, Charlotte, Penelope.

(XVII) Elisha, son of Gilbert Carpenter, was born in Rye, October 29, 1804, died July 17, 1875. He married Sarah L. Deal, born April 12, 1806, died February 6, 1884, daughter of Samuel Deal, of Rye and Ticonderoga, New York. Children: Catherine Ann, born January 6, 1829; Warren, May 15, 1831; Elizabeth A., May 10, 1833, married Thomas H. Harriott (see Harriott III); Ethlinda D., July 1, 1836.

CHRISTIAN

The surname Christian is not common in Scotland, but there is a numerous family in Antrim, north of Ireland, known as a Scotch or Scotch-Irish family. Families of this name are found in England and Scotland.

(I) William Christian was a native of Scotland, who came to this country when a young man and settled at Oscawana, New York, where he followed farming the remainder of his active life. His wife was of Welsh ancestry. Their children were: Robert, David, Ira, Elias, Rufus G., mentioned below; William, Asbury, Lynn, Jane, all born at Oscawana.

(II) Rufus G., son of William Christian, was born at Oscawana, New York. He was educated in the public schools at Tinker Hill, Putnam county, New York, and learned the trade of mason. He lived at Adams Corners, Putnam county, New York. He married Sally Travis. Children, born at Adams Corners: 1. Anna E., born November 20, 1820; married John T. Travis, of Chenango county, New York, a carpenter. 2. John B., mentioned below. 3. Henry W., born April 9, 1823. 4. George W., July 18, 1824. 5. Hosea T., born February 1, 1826. All are deceased in 1911, except John B. Christian. Sally (Travis) Christian was a daughter of David and Rachel (Birdsall) Travis, granddaughter of David and —— (Dean) Travis, great-granddaughter of Josiah Travis. Children of David and Rachel (Birdsall) Travis: Stephen, David, Betsey, Sally, William, Ann, Hester, Rachel, Henry, Marian, Polly, all of whom were born at Mount Airy, New York.

(III) John B., son of Rufus G. Christian, was born February 26, 1822, at Adams Corners, New York. He was educated in the public schools, and has followed butchering, carpentering and the work of a drover during his active life at Peekskill, New York. Like most of his family he is a communicant of the Baptist church. In politics he is a Prohibitionist. He married (first), November 26, 1845, Lucy Ann Outhouse, of Cortlandtown, New York, daughter of James Outhouse, a farmer of Cortlandt. Her mother was first cousin of Hon. Daniel D. Tompkins, governor of New

York, and vice-president of the United States. She lived to the great age of ninety-eight years and died in Cortlandt. Children of John B. and Lucy Ann (Outhouse) Christian: 1. Sarah H., born September 6, 1848, lives at Peekskill, New York, unmarried. 2. George W., born September 6, 1853, died in 1890; married (first) Lizzie Waters, (second) Cora Mills; he has one child by first wife and two children by second wife. 3. Emma R., born October 7, 1861, married John Maybe and has one child, Lulu, who married Thomas McCoy.

John B. Christian married (second) Lurania F. Travis, June 10, 1887. There are no children by the second marriage.

SMITH

Ozias Smith, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born in Greene county, New York. About 1826 he removed to Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, where he established his home and worked at his trade of wagon-maker. He was an earnest member of the Methodist Episcopal church at Monticello. He married Lucinda ——. Children: Charles B., born in Greene county, in 1810; Alexander, referred to below; Ozias, born in 1815; Orrin B., born in 1819; Anna, born in 1821, married and removed to Baraboo, Sauk county, Wisconsin.

(II) Alexander, son of Ozias and Lucinda Smith, was born October 10, 1812, in Greene county, New York, died in 1884. When he was twelve years of age he went to Albany, New York, where he became an apprentice to a printing house. Four years later, at the expiration of his apprenticeship, he returned to Monticello. Mr. Smith is a self-educated and very able man. He made a number of inventions pertaining to fences, and afterward he and his brother Ozias formed a partnership and engaged in the manufacture of patent fences. He was noted for his excellent singing voice and he was not only a choir leader but gave singing lessons for many years at Monticello. In addition to this he taught school for a while. He married in 1831, Hannah E., born about 1816, died in 1887, daughter of Isaac J. and Elizabeth Southerd. According to the family tradition he was only nineteen and she only fifteen when the marriage took place. Children: 1. Charles Alexander, born in 1833, died in 1909; married Sarah Allen, of Monticello; in 1862 he enlisted as second lieutenant in Company A, Forty-third Regiment New York Volunteers, was promoted lieutenant, and discharged owing to a vacancy in the captaincy caused by death, as acting captain; his widow and three children now live at Monticello. 2. Juliet Elizabeth, born in 1836, died in March, 1907; married James Fulton, a farmer, and lives near Stevensville, Sullivan county, New York; has one child living. 3. Martha Lucinda, born in 1839, died in 1897; married Willett Dunn, of Ulster county, New York; her husband now lives in the village of Gardner, Ulster county, New York; their child, Esther, married Henry Ward and lives in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. 4. Abbie Cordelia, born in 1845; married (first) Moses Davis, of Centreville, Sullivan county, New York, who died in 1898, and (second) John Baker; she is now living at Centreville; children, all by first marriage: Four sons, of whom one now lives at Middletown, Orange county, New York. 5. Hannah, born in 1848; married Thomas Clineman, of Walden, Orange county, New York, and has had fifteen children, thirteen of whom are now living. 6. Isaac Ozias, referred to below. 7. Louise, died in infancy. 8. Sarah Kate, born in 1854, died in 1872. 9. Frank Wickham, born in 1857; married Adele, daughter of Charles H. Hindley, a carriage maker; he and his wife and five children now live at Newburg, New York. 10. Frederick James, born in 1861; married, and lives at White Plains, Westchester county, New York.

(III) Isaac Ozias, son of Alexander and Hannah E. (Southerd) Smith, was born February 7, 1851. He received his education at the Monticello Academy, and at the age of eighteen years went to work with his father in the manufacture and erection of patent fences. After continuing in this for about twelve years he engaged in business as a carpenter and builder, and in 1897 bought the sash, door and blind factory of William Mitchell. Mr. Smith also builds houses and is a contractor. He has built himself a large double house on Starr avenue, Monticello, where he resides. He married, December 22, 1875, in Gardner, Uls-

ter county, New York, Maria, daughter of Walter and Esther (Hoornbeek) Dunn, sister to the husband of his own sister, Martha Lucinda. Children: Emma Roe, born in 1876, married Henry Deuel, now living at Evansville, Indiana; Walter Dunn, born in November, 1881, died in May, 1912, married, at Monticello, Mary, daughter of Mrs. Anna McClintock; Mildred, born February 25, 1897, now attending school, resides at home with her parents.

SYZE

Dr. Charles E. Syze, or Seiz, as the name was formerly spelled, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born about 1800, died in 1849, in Jefferson Valley, New York, aged forty-eight years. He came from Germany at the age of twenty years and settled in Albany, New York. He was a physician and practiced his profession in Albany and also in Hudson, New York. He married Phoebe, daughter of Henry Thorne, who died in 1856. Her father lived at Sandlake, eight miles east of Troy, New York. His wife's name is unknown. Children, all born at Sandlake: Amelia, Ann, Caroline, Mary, Jane, Sarah, Elizabeth, Phoebe, referred to above; James, Gilbert. Children of Dr. Charles E. and Phoebe (Thorne) Syze: 1. Louise, died in 1876; married James A. Seymour, of West Somers, New York; children: John, William, Caroline, Ida. 2. James F., referred to below.

(II) James F., son of Dr. Charles E. and Phoebe (Thorne) Syze, was born at Sandlake, New York. For many years he was a carpenter and builder and erected many of the houses in that section of the country. For the past twenty-five years he has been in the lumber and sawmill business, manufacturing wagon material, most of which is sent to New York City. This business he still continues. He is a member of the Friends church in Yorktown Heights, and has been a school trustee for four years. He married Martha, daughter of John Griffin, of Baldwin Place, New York. Her father, John Griffin, lived at West Somers, New York. He married a daughter of Isaac Tompkins, a farmer of Baldwin Place, near Yorktown Heights, New York. Children: Joseph, died young; Martha, referred to above; Maria, married William Halstead, of Somers, children: Witham, Alonzo, Phoebe, Ida, Joseph. Children of James F. and Martha (Griffin) Syze, all born at Baldwin Place, New York: 1. Albert, married Louise Huckins, of Rochester, New Hampshire; children: Clyde and Carl. 2. Louise, married William Kear, of Yorktown Heights; children: William, Madeline, Edward, Amos, Haviland, Catharine. 3. Frederick, married Anna Irving, of Staten Island, New York; children: Freeda and Howard, unmarried.

DUTCHER

The evident meaning of this name, which is a mere tab or label or nickname, giving no clue either to the patronymic or family name, is the Dutchman, and Dutch for the date of its early use, most probably implying Hollander rather than German. To-day every American village has its "Dutchman," who most probably is a German, but as early as 1689, when the Dutchers first appear as such, the proper term for German was "Hoog deutser" or "High Dutchman." Thus in the 1714 Ulster county, New York, list of freeholders (Clearwater's History of Ulster County) one Hermanus, a German, appears as Hermanus de Hoogdeutser, while two of the Dutcher family appear as "Cornelis de Duytcher" and "Dirck dw Duytser." Down to 1700 and even later, the Netherland people always referred to themselves as Duytsen or Neder Duytsen, whence the English or American appellation of Dutchman. The United States census of 1790 shows thirty-four Dutcher heads of families scattered in New York, Pennsylvania, Connecticut and Vermont, but all are of identical origin.

The family early appears under the various spellings and misspellings of ye Duitcher, je Tuetscher, de Duitscher, Dutchess and so on according to the ideas of orthography possessed by early clerks and later copyists. The family is singular in having retained the national Dutch nickname as the modern designation. Its members are to be distinguished from the "Dutch" family of New England, from the descendants also of Laurens Duyt, of Holstein, known as the Big Dane or Great Shoe, whose sale of a wife cost him an ear, and from the family

James F. Syze

Mrs. James F. Syze

of Du Sauchoy or Dissoway, members of which, by one of those errors which render indices of little value, are given as Duyts. The Christian name of the ancestor of the family here dealt with was William or Wilhelm, and as such names or modifications of them were common among Dutch, Germans and English, the use of the tab, "ye duitcher," found as early as 1686 on the "Dutch" Jan and his children is easily explainable.

(I) Wilhelm Janszen "Van Heerden" was born in Holland. There is a record describing Roelof, the son of Wilhelm, as "Van Heerden," so it is just possible that Wilhelm may be the Willem Janszen "Van Heerden" who married, December 18, 1656, Leentje Martens, the widow of Jochem Piterszen Kuyter. Kuyter was slain by the Indians in March, 1654, and his widow, probably for protection in those troublous times, remarried without difficulty, and was herself massacred, September 15, 1655, her husband by some means escaping. As Leentje Martens appeared as early as October 20, 1639, she was probably a matured woman at her remarriage and the entry gives no information as to whether Willem Janszen was a widower or single. Heerden was a very small village, about thirty miles northeast from Arnheim in Gelderland, Holland. Children: Roelof, married, before 1663, Willempje Thyssen, died before 1674; and Jan Willemszen, mentioned below.

(II) "Jan Willemszen, ye Duitsher," son of Wilhelm Janszen and possibly of Leentje Martens, appears September 1, 1689, as "ye duitsher" in Ulster county, New York, and took the oath of English allegiance. "Jan Willemszen" with Aert Peterszen Tack, purchased, August 5, 1660, from Joanna de Laet, widow of Jan de Hulter, and wife of Hieronymus Ebbenghs, of Hamburg, forty-eight morgens, two rods of land at Esopus, for six hundred guilders, payable in three annual instalments in grain and beavers. Jan Willemszen made his mark. Tack appears in Kingston, August 14, 1661, and "Jan Willemszen" the same year. Burhan's Genealogy mentions an unconfirmed statement of the late Jonathan W. Hasbrouck that in 1663 "Jan Willemszen and his wife" in court at Kingston referred to Jacob Burhans as capable of testifying to their good characters as he came from their town, Einigen in Brabant. "Jan Willemszen" was fined September 18, 1663, for venturing outside the Kingston stockade without a guard in violation of the decree made after the Indian massacre of June 7, 1663. "Jan Willemszen" was lieutenant, September 14, 1673, under Captain Matheis Mathysen at Kingston and in 1686 "Jan Willemszen" was corporal under the same captain with "rullof Johnson" as a private and in 1687 "John Williamson" with "Barend a holender" were "fottmen" in Captain Tomes (Thomas) Gersone's company. Children: 1. William, born January 22, 1662. 2. Cornelis, born about 1667; married, before 1692, Leonora de Hooges. 3. Cornelia Jansen, married, January, 1689, Jan Wels. 4. Catharina, born at Vlecke Bos, Ulster county, New York; had a son, Lucas, June 3, 1694, married Jan Roeland, February, 1700. 5. Dirck, born Hurley, Ulster county, New York; married, November 19, 1699, Jannetje Bont. 6. Barent, born Esopus, New York; married (first), before 1701, Maretje Conckling, married (second), December 29, 1717, Dirckje Smit. 7. Roelof, born Marbletown, Ulster county, New York; married, banns, November 19, 1700, Jannetje Brisic; died January 19, 1737. 8. David, mentioned below. 9. Tys (i. e., Matthew), born April 24, 1681.

(III) David Dutcher, son of Jan Willemszen ye Duitcher, was born at Kingston. In 1711 he was a volunteer in the expedition against Canada with his brother Roelof. He early removed from Kingston to Rumbouth Precinct, the present Westchester county, New York. His will, dated August 2, and proved December, 1773, recites David as of Rumbouth Precinct, Dutchess county, and mentions his wife, his son "Barneth" (Barent) and his grandson, David, son of his son, David, deceased. The executors were his son "Barneth" Dutcher and Johannes Dubois. He married, February 19, 1714, Elizabeth Davenport, born at Kingston, baptised February 3, 1689, daughter of Humphrey Davenport, born in the Isle of Barbadoes (to which island a John Davenport, aged thirty years, emigrated from England in 1635) and Anna Rosencranz, his wife. Humphrey Davenport, who had had much court experience, was for many years county

clerk of Ulster county, New York. Children: 1. David, born March 27, 1715. 2. Annatje, born New York; married, February 16, 1733, at Fishkill, Symen Schouten, born and lived at Fishkill, probably son of Symon Schouten and Eycke Jansen, his wife. 3. Johannes, baptised November 21, 1722, at Poughkeepsie. 4. Willem, born November 4, 1725, baptised March 14, 1726. 5. Margaret, married Joseph Gonzales Duk, probably the Joseph, baptised December 4, 1715, son of Manuel Gonzales "Duck" and Rebecca Westvaal, his wife, subscriber to the fund toward paying the expenses of the early Poughkeepsie minister. 6. Barent, mentioned below. 7. Maria, probably daughter of David, married at Fishkill, New York, Nicholas Brouwer, baptised March 16, 1707, son of Nicholas and Jannetje Brouwer.

(IV) Barent, son of David and Elizabeth (Davenport) Dutcher, was born at Fishkill, New York, May 16, 1733. He married, October 23, 1756, at Lower Rhinebeck, Antje Hegeman, born at Poughkeepsie and baptised May 27, 1741, daughter of Isaac Hegeman and Neeltjen De Graav. The following children were all baptised at Poughkeepsie: Lidea, born December 6, 1767; Amelia, April 27, 1770; Isaac Hegeman, January 3, 1773, married Catharina du Bois; David, mentioned below; Hendrickus, December 21, 1777, married, November 17, 1799, Maria Van Everin at Poughkeepsie; Johannes, October 12, 1779; Levi, June 2, 1782.

(V) David (2), son of Barent and Antje (Hegeman) Dutcher, was born December 21, 1774. He lived at South Grangerville, Dutchess county, New York, where his children were born, and where he owned land. There is no available record of his marriage nor of the name of his wife.

(VI) Seneca, son of David (2) Dutcher, was born about 1795, at South Grangerville, Dutchess county, New York. He acquired a large tract of land which he cut up into lots and farms. He married Nellie Roomer, of Dutchess county, New York. Children: Alfred; Courtland; Theodore; Hariett, married Thomas Hardenburg; John; Thomas; Caroline, married Straton Porter; Margaret, married Gramillo Porter, brother of Straton Porter; Seneca, mentioned below.

(VII) Seneca (2), son of Seneca (1) and Nellie (Roomer) Dutcher, was born November 15, 1815, died January 25, 1895, in Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, where he moved in 1861. He married (first) Rachel, daughter of Elias Depew, who died in 1859, at the age of thirty-seven years, and (second), in 1864, Margaret, daughter of Samuel and Louise (Dabron) Potts, who were born in England. Children by first marriage: Edson, Enoch, Elizabeth, married Robert Grant and lives in New York City; Riley; Helen, married Edward Eldridge and lives in Brooklyn. Children by second marriage: Sophia; Olivia, married Charles Ebinger, of Brooklyn, and now lives in the old home at Monticello; Cornelia, living in New York City.

ELLIS

This surname is spelled in the early records in a variety of ways, such as Elis, Elce, Else, Alice. It has been in use as a surname from the earliest times. The word means stepson, though in some cases the surname may have been derived from the baptismal name Elias, which was in common use very early in Normandy before the Conquest. In the Welsh the name is derived from "Aleck's," the possessive form adopted in many names of similar origin. Instead of saying William's David, the Welsh use the expression, "David, William's" and this usage gave rise to such names as Evans, Jones (John's), Edwards, Harris (Harry's), and so through the long category. Many immigrants of the name are found of early record in New England, the first being among the Puritans of Plymouth. Another family springs from Dedham, and both sent out a large progeny.

(I) The Ellis family of the line here under consideration is probably descended from John Ellis, of Sandwich, Massachusetts, an Englishman by birth and parentage, but the place of nativity, the year of his birth and the exact date of his emigration to the hospitable shore of New England are not known. He was of Sandwich as early as 1641, and in 1643 he is mentioned in the town records as a person capable of bearing arms. This implies that he was a man of good report in the plantation there, a freeman, and member of the church in good standing. In July, 1657, John Ellis,

mentioned as "Lieutenant Ellis," was one of the fourteen freeman of Sandwich who signed the agreement to support a minister in the town: "We whose names are hereunder written do hereby engage ourselves to pay toward the minister's support, yearly, the several sums as followeth—except as God by His Providence shall disenable us, or any of us remove out of Sandwich." To this cause John Ellis promised to pay one pound each year, there being only three of the whole number who pledged a greater sum, hence it may be inferred that he was a man of substance as well as of influence among the townsmen. In the same year "the account of Lt. Ellis for drum, muskets &c purchased was rendered," amounting to ten pounds, six shillings, seven pence. In 1658 the lands of the town were described in accordance with an order of the court, and John Ellis Sr. and John Ellis Jr. are mentioned as property owners at that time. His name also appears in 1675, when a meeting was called by Lieutenant John Ellis, and Benjamin Hammond, the constable, for the purpose of granting liberty to "any families that may be necessitated, to repair to the town garrison for safety." In the same year the name of John Ellis Sr. appears among those who could "make appear their just right to the privileges of the town." The "Annals of Sandwich" in noting events of the year 1677 state that "Mr. John Ellis, the ancestor of those of the name in this town, one of the oldest and first settlers, died this year." To this statement the author of that work adds this note: "He is called Jr., we know not for what reason. He must, we think, have been Sr. of Sandwich. There probably was one of the name older in the colony."

In 1645 John Ellis married Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund Freeman, to whom, April 3, 1637, and nine associates, the town of Sandwich was granted. He was the leading proprietor of the town. He was born in England about 1590 and came to New England in 1635, in company with his two sons, Edmund Jr. and John, the former of whom was fifteen years old and the latter eight years old at the time of their immigration. Both of them afterward married daughters of Governor Prince. He also brought with him two daughters, Alice, then seventeen, and Elizabeth, twelve years old. Alice Freeman married Deacon William Paddy, of Plymouth, the first treasurer of the colony. Elizabeth, third in the order of birth of her father's children, married John Ellis, of Sandwich. It is said of Edmund Freeman that "he was a man of consideration in England and brought with him much valuable plate, which last remark," says Mr. Freeman in his "History of Barnstable County," "we suppose was intended to be indicative of his position in society. Such, perhaps it might have been at that day, but it would be a poor criterion now. It is said, moreover, that he acted as the 'confidential agent' of certain of the 'merchant adventurers.' This would seem to be corroborated by his correspondence with Mr. Beauchampe, 'a London merchant and valuable friend to the colony,' who also was brother-in-law to Mr. Freeman. Mr. Freeman was not only conspicuous in town affairs, but from 1640 to 1646 inclusive, assistant in the government of the colony. He lived to be ninety-two years old, dying in Sandwich in 1682. His sons Edmund and John also were prominent, both being deputies to the general court, and the latter, who removed to Eastham, became assistant." Lieutenant John Ellis and Elizabeth Freeman had eight children: Bennet, born 1649; Mordecai, 1651, died 1715; made freeman 1681, married Rebecca Clark; Joel, 1655; Nathaniel, 1657; Matthias, of whom further; John, married Sarah Holmes; Samuel; Freeman, admitted freeman, 1681, married Mercy —— and had sons, Joel, Ebenezer, Mordecai and Gideon.

(II) Matthias, fifth son of Lieutenant John and Elizabeth (Freeman) Ellis, was born June 2, 1657, in Sandwich. He was admitted a freeman there in 1681, and was a prominent citzen of the town. His name appears again in the list of freemen in 1702, and he died in that town, August 30, 1748. In 1739 he was granted one hundred and fifty acres of land in Sandwich "in consideration of the great service rendered by him in the expedition of Port Royal, especially in guarding the artillery at great hazard of his life." The name of his wife was Mercy, but her surname is unknown. They

had children: Matthias, born 1681; Freeman, 1683; Mary, 1685; Experience, 1687, married Stephen Churchill; Malachi, 1689; Remember, 1691; Benjamin, mentioned below; Samuel, 1699; William.

(III) Benjamin, fifth son of Matthias and Mercy Ellis, was born about 1697, in Sandwich, and resided in that part of ancient Hardwich which was set apart in 1744 as the south precinct and constitutes the present town of Hardwich. He married Harriet Gibbs, a descendant of Thomas Gibbs, who settled in Sandwich, in 1639. Children: Benjamin, died young; Hannah, born 1726; Sarah, 1728; Benjamin, 1732; Joseph, mentioned below; Susannah, 1736; Freeman, 1738; Nathaniel, 1742; Betty, 1746.

(IV) Joseph, third son of Benjamin and Harriet (Gibbs) Ellis, was born 1734, in Sandwich. He left that town in early life. He probably settled at the village of Gilead, in the town of Hebron, Connecticut, where several descendants of this family located. No record of his wife appears. In old age he and his wife lived with their son William in the town of Mamakating, Sullivan county, New York. Colonel Thomas Ellis, who was prominent in the town of Mamakating in 1774, was probably another son. A daughter Sarah married and lived in Sullivan county.

(V) William, son of Joseph Ellis, was born 1754-55, probably in Connecticut, died February 24, 1845, at the age of ninety years. He was a large land holder in Mamakating, where he settled in 1776, near the village of Bloomingburg, where there were but two houses at the time of his settlement there. He was a cooper by trade, but engaged chiefly in farming after settling in Mamakating. He lived on friendly terms with the Indians until they were incited by the British to make war upon the colonies and was once driven away from his home by their depredations, returning for a short time to Connecticut. He was unable to enter the regular service in the revolutionary army because he was obliged to care for his aged parents, but took part in several expeditions by the local militia, including the undertaking for the defense of Fort Montgomery. Just before reaching the fort the members of this party learned that it had already fallen into the hands of the British forces, and thus they escaped capture. Mr. Ellis is described as a man of advanced ideas, honest and industrious, and an advocate of liberty in thought and action. His farm of one hundred acres lay one and one-half miles north of the village of Bloomingburg. He married Emily Parks, probably a member of the family which settled Parksville, in the town of Liberty. Children: Joseph; Betsy, married Walter Rockefeller, and lived in Orange county; Polly, died unmarried; Keziah, wife of James Hare, lived at Bloomingburg; Jeremiah, died in Iowa; James, of whom further.

(VI) James, youngest child of William and Emily (Parks) Ellis, was born June 12, 1813, on the paternal homestead near Bloomingburg, New York. He received his education in the public schools of that village. By purchasing the interest of the other heirs he became the owner of the homestead which he sold in 1848 and moved to the township of Rockland, in the same county, where he purchased one hundred and sixty-five acres of land two miles west of Livingston Manor. Here he resided until 1900, when he removed to the village of Livingston Manor, and died there April 10, 1910. He married, February 25, 1837, Rachel, daughter of David Overton. Children: 1. Mary Jane, died aged eighteen. 2. Alexander, died aged twenty. 3. Enoch Albert, of whom further. 4. George, born 1843, a farmer in Livingston Manor, Sullivan county, New York. 5. Rachel, 1846, married George Purvis, and lives in Rye. 6. Theodore, 1848, died 1897; married Emma Johnson. 7. Sarah, 1851, died young. 8. Walter, 1853; married Mary Ann Terwilliger, and lives on a farm three miles south of Livingston Manor.

(VII) Enoch Albert, second son of Joseph and Rachel (Overton) Ellis, was born September 28, 1841, in Mamakating, New York. He grew up near Livingston Manor, in which village he received most of his education. He attended Eastman's Business College at Poughkeepsie, New York, one year. He continued to reside on the paternal homestead until he was twenty-five years of age. He then purchased a farm of one hundred and eighteen acres, one mile south of Livingston Manor, which he continued

to cultivate until 1907, when he sold out and moved to the village. In 1909 he purchased the house there in which he now resides, retiring from the active cares of life. He served as justice of the peace from 1891 to 1895, and was also several years a school trustee. He is a well read man and very well posted on the laws of the state, and was thus able to render valuable service as magistrate and member of the town board. He is a member of the Methodist church, and in politics a Democrat. He married, November 20, 1866, Julia, daughter of James and Hannah (Knapp) Reynolds, of Fallsburg township. Children: 1. Charles, born September 28, 1868, died May 13, 1872. 2. Flora, October 26, 1870; wife of William Reid, living at Middletown, New York. 3. Estelle, July 15, 1874, died January 17, 1880. 4. Bertha, April 25, 1876; married (first) Lee Babcock, who was killed on the railroad in 1895; (second) Ambrose Eignor, and resides at Middletown. 5. Elmer R., August 27, 1883; married Jennie Kelsey, and lives at Binghamton, New York. 6. Beulah Pearl, September 19, 1885, wife of Frank Knapp, resides in Livingston Manor.

ELLSWORTH

Josias Ellsworth, of Windsor, Connecticut, son of John, said to have been a descendant of Sir John Ellsworth, of the time of Edward III., who resided in Cambridgeshire, England, was born in 1629. Hinman says he was in Connecticut in 1646. His name first appears in Windsor, Connecticut, in town records in connection with his marriage, November 16, 1654, to Elizabeth Holcomb. The same year he bought a house and lot. In 1655 he bought the property later known as the Chief Justice Ellsworth place. In 1664 he was a juror; was made freeman, May 21, 1657; in 1676 he was a contributor to the Connecticut relief fund for the poor of other colonies. He died August 20, 1689, aged sixty years. His estate was valued at £655. His widow, Elizabeth, died September 18, 1712. She is mentioned as a member of the Windsor church in 1666. Children: Josias, December 5, 1655; Elizabeth, November 11, 1657; Mary, May 7, 1660; Martha, December 7, 1662; Sergeant Thomas, September 2, 1665; Jonathan, June 28, 1669; Lieutenant John, October 7, 1671; Captain Job, April 13, 1674; Benjamin, January 16, 1676, died 1690.

(II) Lieutenant John Ellsworth, son of Josias and Elizabeth (Holcomb) Ellsworth, was baptized October 15, 1671, and was killed by the fall of a tree, October 26, 1720. He was the first settler in the town of Ellington, where he lived on the west side of Town street, nearly opposite the old Ellsworth place on the west side of the Connecticut river. He married, December 9, 1696, Esther, daughter of Daniel White, of Hartford. She died September 7, 1766, aged ninety-five years. Children: John, of whom further; Daniel, Esther, Anne, Martha, Ann.

(III) Captain John (2) Ellsworth, son of Lieutenant John (1) and Esther (White) Ellsworth, was born November 7, 1697, died January 4, 1784. He was a captain of militia, and served in the Indian wars. He married, November 8, 1734, Ann Edwards, born April 28, 1699, died April 11, 1790, aged within sixteen days of ninety-one years, daughter of Rev. Timothy Edwards, of East Windsor, Connecticut. Children: 1. Captain John; from a journal kept by him it appears he was on an expedition for the governor on the Mississippi river in 1774-75, and for his services was granted a tract of land where the city of Natchez now stands. 2. Solomon, of whom further. 3. Frederick. 4. Ann, married Colonel Lemuel Stoughton.

(IV) Lieutenant Solomon Ellsworth, son of Captain John (2) and Ann (Edwards) Ellsworth, was born April 30, 1737. He served in the revolutionary war as a lieutenant of Captain Lemuel Stoughton's company, of East Windsor, Connecticut, militia, who marched on the Lexington Alarm of April 19, 1775. He died October 19, 1822, aged eighty-five years. He married, December 27, 1758, Mary Moseley, born December 8, 1737, died February 16, 1823, aged eighty-six years. Children: Mary, Ann, Solomon, Elizabeth, Stoddard, born April 14, 1767; Abigail, Abner, Moseley, John, of whom further; Marilda, Timothy, Timothy, Joseph, Ann.

(V) John (3), son of Lieutenant Solomon Ellsworth, was born in Connecticut, December

18, 1801. He came to Warwarsing, Ulster county, New York, where he bought a large tract of timber land, cleared a farm and cultivated it there, until he died in 1861. In politics he was a sterling Democrat; in religion, a Methodist Episcopalian. He married, September 18, 1829, Margaret Pawling, a native of Dutchess county, of an old New York family. Children: 1. William Henry, mentioned below. 2. Levi, born April 29, 1832, married, January 2, 1854, Mary M. Mosher, of Warwarsing. 3. John, born October 7, 1833; married Lydia Clemons, of Ulster county. 4. Harriet, born December 15, 1835; married A. Pratt, a farmer of Warwarsing. 5. Margaret, born September 2, 1840. 6. Caroline, born August 7, 1837; married Silas Mosher, a farmer of Warwarsing.

(VI) William Henry, son of John (3) Ellsworth, was born December 11, 1830, at Warwarsing, Ulster county, New York. He was educated there in the district schools. For several years he was a teamster by trade, afterward owning a canal boat which plied between New York City and Ellenville. In 1856, at the age of twenty-seven he removed to De Bruce, in the town of Rockland, Sullivan county, New York, and was in the employ of Benedict & Hammond, as foreman, taking charge of the outside work at their tannery at De Bruce. At that time this was the largest tannery in the United States. He remained in their employ six years. He moved to Cook's Falls about the year 1865, and worked there two years. In 1862 he became one of the partners in the tannery at Beaverkill, Sullivan county, under the firm name of Babcock & Ellsworth. The business was continued until the year 1887, when the tannery buildings were destroyed by fire, and were never rebuilt as the supply of bark in the upper Beaverkill region was nearly exhausted. Some years before the end of this combination another member entered the firm in the person of the late James Murdock. The history of the tanning business in this portion of New York state is most romantic from the standpoint of pioneer courage and hardihood. The Rockland county bark was used in the preparation of hides, purchased in Odessa, Russia, and Rio Janeiro, South America, and shipped by way of the Erie railroad to Callicoon depot, and thence brought to Beaverkill in wagons. The teams could make but two trips a week because of the bad roads. At that time there was not a bridge across the Willowemoc river, and the teams had to ford it near the present site of Keery bridge. An almost unbroken forest extended from Rockland, now called Westfield Flats, to Beaverkill, and the only clearing for farm lands were those at Kimball (Butler) and Hardenburg. On the right bank of the river there was no highway road at all. The remarkable mentality and persevering spirit of Mr. Ellsworth found a way over all these obstacles, and made it possible for him to conduct his business successfully in such a remote place. Others who had made the attempt before him failed. No man accomplished more than Mr. Ellsworth in developing the resources and civilizing the section in which he lived.

From 1895 to 1909 he cultivated a farm of three hundred acres, besides attending to his business interests. The farm remained in his possession, but since 1909 he was retired from active life until the time of his death, September 4, 1912, at Roscoe, New York. He was buried in the Beaverkill cemetery. He was noted as having never lost an opportunity to help those who needed help, and his sturdy and kind personality will be missed by those with whom his years were spent. He was one of the foremost pioneers of Sullivan county, and as such became one of the leaders in public opinion. However, he did not care for public office, and never sought it, although his sympathy for the principles of the Republican party was actively expressed. In religion he was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church.

Mr. Ellsworth married, about 1858, Nancy, daughter of Henry and Sally (Shaver) Voorhies. Her father was a miller and farmer in Beaverkill. At the time of her marriage she resided in Lewbeach. She died January 16, 1913. Children of William Henry and Nancy (Voorhies) Ellsworth: 1. Howard Voorhies, born December 11, 1859; a wholesale merchant in Middletown, New York, dealing in farm produce; married Cora Dodge, of Roscoe; they have no children. 2. Edith, 1862, died September 5, 1889. 3. John Elmer, twin of

Edith, died in 1880. 4. Grace Edna, May 13, 1871; married Dr. John Adams Miller, of Roscoe, a physician and surgeon. Their children are: Richard Ellsworth, born October 27, 1892, died September 5, 1894; Henry Ellsworth, April 9, 1896, a senior in the Roscoe high school; and Janet Nancy, February 20, 1906.

CHASE

The Chase family is of ancient English origin, derived from the French "chasser," to hunt. The seat of the family in England was at Chesham in Rockinghamshire, England, through which runs a rapidly flowing river, the Chess, from which the place and perhaps the family name is derived.

(I) Thomas Chase, of Chesham, was descended from the ancient family.

(II) John, son of Thomas Chase, was also of Chesham.

(III) Matthew, son of John Chase, was of Chesham, and married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Bould. Their children were Richard, married Mary Roberts; Francis, John, Matthew, Thomas, mentioned below; Ralph, William, Bridget.

(IV) Thomas (2), son of Matthew Chase, was of Hundrich, in Parish Chesham, and his children were: John, baptized November 30, 1540; Richard, mentioned below; Agnes, baptized January 9, 1551; William; Christian.

(V) Richard, son of Thomas (2) Chase, was born in Hundrich, baptized August 3, 1542. He married, April 16, 1564, Joan Bishop, and their children were: Robert, baptized September 2, 1565; Henry, baptized August 10, 1567; Lydia, baptized October 4, 1573; Ezekiel, baptized April 2, 1576; Dorcas, baptized March 2, 1578; Aquila, mentioned below; Jason, baptized January 13, 1585; Thomas, baptized July 18, 1585; Abigail; Mordecai, baptized July 31, 1591.

(VI) Aquila, son of Richard Chase, was baptized at Hundrich in Chesham, August 14, 1580. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; Aquila, mentioned below.

(VII) Thomas (3), son of Aquila Chase, was born probably about 1615 in England, and as early as 1640 was in Hampton, New Hampshire, where he died in 1652. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Philbrick, of Newbury, and may have lived there for a time. His widow married (second) October 26, 1654, John Garland, and (third) January 19, 1674, Henry Roby. She was administratrix of his estate. She died February 11, 1677.

(VII) Aquila (2), son of Aquila (1) Chase, was born in England in 1618. He was a mariner, probably employed by his uncle or brother Thomas, who in 1626 was part owner of the ship "John and Francis." He was of Hampton as early as 1640; removed to Newbury in 1646 when he had four acres granted for a house lot and six acres of marsh on condition that he go to sea and do service for the town with a boat for four years. He and his wife and David Wheeler were fined "for gathering pease on the Sabbath" but were admonished and the fine remitted, September, 1646. He was a ship master. He died December 27, 1670. His will was dated September 19, 1670. He married Anne, daughter of John Wheeler, and she married (second), June 14, 1672, Daniel Mussiloway, and died May, 1688.

William Chase is believed to be the cousin of Thomas and Aquila Chase. He was born in England in 1595, died May 4-13, 1659. He settled in Roxbury, Massachusetts, and became a member of the First Church. The record of Rev. John Eliot, the Indian Apostle, pastor of this church, has this entry: "William Chase, he came with the first company bringing with him his wife Mary and his son William." His wife Mary —— was an invalid for several years, and died in 1659. He applied for freemanship, October 19, 1630, and was admitted May 14, 1634. He was a town officer of Roxbury and served against the Narragansetts in 1645. He moved to Yarmouth in 1638. His will states that he was aged. It was dated May 4, 1659, and proved May 13, 1659. He bequeathed to his wife Mary, and his sons Benjamin and William.

Many descendants of the Chase immigrants settled in Ulster county, New York, where the census of 1790 reports no less than forty-six families. The family at even that early date was widely scattered in New York and owing to lack of public records they have not been traced.

(I) John Chase, of the New York state

branch, descendant of the New England family described above, was a farmer at Furnace Woods, Westchester county, New York. He married Elizabeth Haight, of a family prominent from the early days in lower Connecticut and New York states and colonies. John Chase lived to the great age of eighty-six years, and was buried at Furnace Woods. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church of that village. Children, all born at Furnace Woods: Oliver, John D., Benjamin, Daniel, Herman B., Amos B., Sarah, Eliza Ann, Roseata. The sole survivor of this family of nine is Amos B. Chase, who resides in New York City.

(II) Herman B., son of John Chase, was born at Furnace Woods, New York. He was educated there in the public schools. During his boyhood he worked for his father on the farm and he continued to follow farming at Furnace Woods all his active life. He married Emily Losee, of Somers, Westchester county, New York, daughter of Samuel Losee, who was a farmer. In his family there were nine children, all born at Somers: 1. Hannah. 2. Isaac, now living; married Georgianna Wessels and had four children: Mary, Martha, Herbert and Sarah, all born in Peekskill, New York. 3. Louis. 4. Lyman. 5. Daniel. 6. Samuel R., married Sarah Losee, of Dobbs Ferry, New York, and had three children: Hannah, Leona and Sheila Losee. 7. and 8. Harriet and Belle, twins. 9. Emily, mentioned above. The Losee family was numerous in 1790 in Dutchess county, according to the first federal census. The ancestry is French. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Chase: 1. Hannah E., married Gilbert N. Travis. 2. Charles H., mentioned below. 3. Anna B., married Philander Lent, of Peekskill. 4. Ida, married Jacob Varian.

(III) Charles H., son of Herman B. Chase, was educated in the public schools. He was an honorary member of the Cortlandt Hook & Ladder Company. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He married Evelina Applebee, of Monticello, Sullivan county, New York. Her father was a manufacturer of sash and doors at Port Jervis, New York. Solomon Owens, the maternal grandfather of Mrs. Charles H. Chase, was a native of Peekskill. He married Maria Wright and they had twelve children: Elizabeth, Sarah, Ann, Ellen, Louisa, Matilda, George, Harriet, Eugene, Ida, Joseph, all born in Putnam county, New York. The Owens family were members of the Methodist Episcopal church. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Chase: 1. Willis H., born January 1, 1873; married Ella Stone, of Port Jervis, and has two children: Helen, born October 12, 1899, and Winifred, February 24, 1902. 2. Lillian, born November 12, 1875.

TRAVIS

Ebenezer C. Travis, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born about 1829, and died at Peekskill, New York, in 1904. He was a farmer at Putnam Valley, Putnam county, New York. He was an earnest Methodist, being an elder and steward of the church at Putnam Valley, class leader and superintendent of the Sunday school. He was a strong Prohibitionist. He is buried at Adams Corners, Putnam county, New York. He married Phoebe J. Shelley (see Shelley II). Children of Ebenezer C. and Phoebe J. (Shelley) Travis: Claretta; Miriam E.; Sarah E.; Edgar D., married Alice, daughter of Sylvester Horton, of Fishkill, New York; Wilbur P., married Mary Webb, of Brooklyn, New York; Frederick H., superintendent of the supply department of the American Express Company in New York City, he married Emma E. Bagg Harris, a prominent lawyer of Orrilla, Canada. They have one child, Frederick H. (2).

(The Shelley Line.)

Benjamin Shelley, born in Columbia county, New York, was a shoemaker. He married Elizabeth Kyle. Children, all born at Austerlitz, Columbia county, New York: Joseph; Joshua, married —— Travis; Moses, of whom further; Mary, married Isaac Zarr, of Bedford, Westchester county, New York.

(II) Moses, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Kyle) Shelley, was born at Austerlitz, and was a farmer. He married Sarah, daughter of Samuel Pierce, a farmer at Putnam Valley, Putnam county, New York, who married Margaret Weeks, of Somers-

town, Westchester county, New York. Children: Aaron B., married Fanny Wilson; Solomon; William; Stephen, married Rachel Travis; Cornelius, married Minerva Travis; Samuel, married Rachel Barger; Phoebe; Sarah, mentioned above; Jane; Priscilla; Jane, married Wright Weeks; Margaret, married Solomon Adams; Priscilla. All were born at Putnam Valley, and all were members of the Methodist Episcopal church. William and Solomon removed to Illinois, and are buried there, the others are buried at Adams Corners, Putnam county, New York. Children of Moses and Sarah (Pierce) Shelley were: John W.; Phoebe J. (twin), married Ebenezer C. Travis.

WILLIAMS

Gideon Williams, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born in England and died there. He married, in England, Joanna Tompkins. Children: Mary, Rebecca, Jane, Philip, Henry, James, living in Austria.

(II) Henry and his brother Philip, now deceased, sons of Gideon and Joanna (Tompkins) Williams, were born in England, and came to this country together. Henry is now living on Oregon Road, Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. Like his father he is a farmer. He is an Odd Fellow, and a member of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church of Peekskill. He married Ida L., daughter of Solomon (2) and Ann Maria (Wright) Owen, of Continentalville, New York (see Owen II). Children, all born in Continentalville: Charles H.; Frank M., married Alice M. Gilbert, children: Frank L. and Helen T.; Daisy L., married Frederick S., son of Jacob H. and Harriet D. (Brown) Varian, of Peekskill; Ida Louise, married Charles N. Perry, children: Jeannette E., Charles H., William W., Loretta M.; Florence L., unmarried; Beatrice E., unmarried.

(The Owen Line.)

(I) Solomon Owen, the first member of the family of whom we have definite information, was a farmer in Continentalville, New York, where he lived and died. His wife's name is unknown. Among his children was Solomon, referred to below.

(II) Solomon (2), son of Solomon (1) Owen, was born in Continentalville, New York, and died there. He married Ann Maria Wright. Children, all born in Continentalville: 1. Mary E., married Henry Hubbell, of Oregon, New York; children: Florence, George, Joseph, Wilbert, Ida, Alice, Irving. 2. Sarah A., married Henry Applebee; children: Eveline and Willis. 3. Maria L., married Daniel T. Odell; four children: Annie L., Romaine, Carrie Belle, Chauncey M. 4. Eleanor A., married Philip Fisher, of Peekskill, New York; children: Eloise F. and Irving P. 5. Joseph W. 6. Washington E. 7. Matilda J., married Sidney Dickerman; children: Charles S. and Emerson W. 8. James E. 9. George E., married Margaret Lent; children: Joseph, Annie, Matilda, Willis, Lillie; all deceased but Lillie. 10. Henrietta, married Clark W. McCoy; children: Nettie, Ernest, Herbert, Stanley, Mabel. 11. Ida L., married Henry Williams (see Williams II). 12. Eugene H., married Emma J. Shaw; child, Albert.

SCHNELL

John Schnell, the founder of this family, was born and died in Germany. He married Christina Schweitzer. Children: Christina, Margaret, Clara, John, Henry, Lewis, Philip, referred to below.

(II) Philip, son of John and Christina (Schweitzer) Schnell, was born in Germany. He emigrated to this country in 1866. He was a brick manufacturer and lived at Croton-on-Hudson. He married Mary E., daughter of John and Angeline (Verfierr) Kehle, of Germany, whose children all born in Germany are: Adam, Philip, Charles, John, Mary E., referred to above. Children of Philip and Mary E. (Kehle) Schnell, all born at Croton-on-Hudson: 1. Christina. 2. Philip, living at Croton; married Adaline C. Norderfte, of New York City; children: Adaline, Elizabeth, Philip, Frederick. 3. John, living at Croton; married Julia Regan; children: Elizabeth, Margaret, Philip, Minnie. 4. Henry, living in Peekskill, New York; married Annie Doring, of Peekskill; child, Henry. 5. Edward. 6. Elizabeth, living at Croton; married Edward Warren, of Croton; children: Philip Van Cortlandt and Lillian E. 7. George. 8. Lillian, married Roy Steele, of Croton; child, Ruth V. 9. Clara, living at Croton; married Benjamin

P. Cowell; child, Caroline S. 10. Charles. 11. William.

KELLY

James Kelly, the founder of this family, was born in Ireland and emigrated to America. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Owen and Mary (Kelley) Donohue, of Verplanck Point. Her father and mother were born and married in Ireland and all their children were born there. Their children were: 1. Timothy. 2. Ann, living in Croton; married Morris Cafferty; children: Patrick, Philip, Christopher, James, Mary, Elizabeth. 3. Elizabeth, referred to above. 4. Christopher. 5. Owen. 6. Patrick, living at Croton; married Catherine Sullivan; child, Owen. 7. John, married Catharine Reel, of Ossining; children: John, Eugene, Mary. 8. Maria, married Patrick Rigney, of Ossining; children: John, Joseph, Elizabeth, Catharine. 9. James, living in Ossining; married Bridget Buckley, of Ossining; children: Mary, James, John, Annie, Joseph. Many of these children are enterprising and successful business people and own considerable property. Children of James and Elizabeth (Donohue) Kelly: 1. John, lives in Croton; married Annie Lynch, of Croton; children: Elizabeth, Catharine, Anna, Teresa. 2. Peter. 3. James, living at Pleasantville, New York; married Ella Barry, of Pleasantville; children: James, Helen, Catharine. 4. Elizabeth, married Edward McDermott, of Peekskill; children: Virginia, Edward. 5. Mary, living in Jersey City, New Jersey; married Henry Moore, of Peekskill; no children. 6. Anna, living with her mother, unmarried. Mrs. Kelly conducts a store in Croton and is engaged also in real estate business. She owns a number of houses in Croton.

REYNOLDS

Eli Reynolds, the founder of this family, was born, probably in Ireland, about 1760, and died in Connecticut. He was a millwright by occupation. The name of his wife is unknown. Children: 1. Julia, married Henry Atwood, of Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York; children: Isaac, John, Eliza, Harriet. 2. John, was a wheelwright of Cortlandtown; married Mary Post; children: Mary, Harriet, Ebenezer, William, John. 3. Isaac, referred to below. 4. Jackson, married Charlotte ——; lived in Oswego, New York, no children.

(II) Isaac, son of Eli Reynolds, was born, probably in Connecticut, about 1805. He was a farmer and millwright in Cortlandtown. He married Margaret Post. Children, all born in Cortlandtown: 1. Eliza. 2. Margaret, married Squire Haight, of Peekskill; children: Vincent, Caroline. 3. Martha, married Dr. E. B. Turner, of Port Jervis, New York, who died at Elmsford, New York; no children. 4. Julia. 5. Alfred, married (first) Cecilia Wright, who died in 1896, (second) Harriet, daughter of Charles L. Biglow, of Chicago, Illinois, (third) ——; child by first marriage, Cecelia. 6. Edward, referred to below. 7. Warren. 8. Abraham. 9. Elizabeth. 10. Jacob.

(III) Edward, son of Isaac and Margaret (Post) Reynolds, was born in Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York, in 1845, died there in 1899, aged fifty-four years. He was a farmer and a member of the Dutch Reformed church at Montrose. He married Abigail Anna, daughter of William Bloomer and Phebe E. (Rose) Corwin, of Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, who was born there, March 27, 1847 (see Corwin VIII). Children, all except Della, unmarried, and living on the farm with their mother: 1. Annie. 2. Walter. 3. Della, married Rudolph Buckner, of Verplanck Point; children, all born at Verplanck Point: Rudolph, Clinton, Harold. 4. Jennie.

(The Corwin Line.)

M. Valerius Corvus, one of the most illustrious men in the early history of the Roman Republic, was born about B. C. 371, in the midst of the struggle attending the Licinian laws. Being a member of the great Valerian house, he had an early opportunity of distinguishing himself, and we accordingly find him serving in B. C. 249 as military tribune in the army of the consul, L. Furius Camillus, in his campaign against the Gauls. His celebrated exploit in this war, from which he obtained the surname of Corvus, or "Raven," is like many other achievements of the early Roman heroes, mingled with fable. A Gaelic warrior of gigantic size challenged to single combat

any one of the Romans. After obtaining the consent of the consul, Valerius accepted the challenge, and as he was commencing the combat, a raven settled upon his helmet, and as often as he attacked the Gaul, flew in the face of his foe, till at length the barbarian fell before the sword of Valerius. A general battle then ensued, in which the Gauls were entirely defeated. The consul presented Valerius with ten oxen and a golden crown, and the grateful people elected him in his absence, consul for the next year, although he was only twenty-three years of age. A still more distinguished descendant of M. Valerius Corvus was M. Valerius Messala Corvinus, the celebrated Messala of Cicero, whose wife was Tarentia, widow first of Cicero, then of Sallust, and who after Messala's death married a fourth time another Roman senator. She bore her husband two sons, Marcus and Lucius, the first of whom was the famous Messalina of the Pannonian wars. In the middle of the fifteenth century, after the death of Albert of Hungary, the States offered the crown to Wladislaus of Poland, but shortly afterward, the widow of Albert had a son called Ladislaus, posthumous. This was the cause of much dissension and Amurath of Turkey prepared to invade the country. Wladislaus conquered in the struggle, and at this time Johannes Hunyadi Corvinus began his celebrated career as a soldier. His origin is shrouded in mystery, but he was probably the son of George Hunyadi, vaywod of Wallachia, during the reign of Sigismund. His surname of Corvinus is by some authorities derived from his estate of Piatra de Corvo, but more generally from his ancestors, said to be the Corvini of ancient Rome. Matthias Corvinus, Matthias I., King of Hungary, 1458 to 1490, the second son of John, "was elected and crowned," says Gibbon, "by the grateful Hungarians in reward for his father's services. His reign was prosperous and long. He aspired to the glory of a conqueror and a saint, but his purest merit is his encouragement of learning." His sons were Ladislaus, born about 1465, and John, born about 1470, living in 1540, and a pupil of Anthony Bonifidius Two Corvini, descendants of these two, were the Corvinus at the Council of Trent, 1540, as a papal legate, and the Rev. Anthony Corvinus, 1501 to 1553, probably son of John and named after his tutor, who became a Protestant in 1526 and a celebrated reformer, preacher and author in Germany. In the next generation we have the Rev. Johannes Corvinus, perhaps the same as the John Corvinus, born about 1560, whose son Arnold, born about 1590, was an eminent lawyer and published digests of the law in aphorisms at Amsterdam, Holland, in 1649. The evidence points to this man as the brother or cousin of the founder of the American family of Corwin.

(I) Matthias Corwin or Corvinus, the first settler of the name in America, was born between 1590 and 1600, and died in September, 1658. The name is sometimes written "Curwin" and "Currin." In 1634 he received a grant of land in Ipswich, Massachusetts, and the record states that he later removed to Long Island. Here he received a lot of land which is now directly opposite the present Congregational church of Southold, the new lecture room of that church standing on the very plot. He became an important man in the town affairs, and at his death owned three hundred and twenty-eight acres of land, and his inventory amounted to £313, 8s. He married Margaret, probably one of the Morton family. Children: 1. John, born about 1630, died September 25, 1702; married, February 4, 1658, Mary Glover. 2. Martha, born between 1630 and 1640, living in 1698; married (first) Henry Case, (second) Thomas Hutchinson. 3. Theophilus, referred to below.

(II) Theophilus Corwin, son of Matthias and Margaret Corwin or Corvinus, was born in or before 1634, and died before 1692, in which year he had lands at Southold, Long Island, and lands and meadow at Aquebogue. In 1683 he was rated as being worth £84; in 1686 he had four males and three females in his family. He married Mary ——. Children: 1. Daniel, born between 1660 and 1670, died before 1719; married, after 1698, Mary Ramsay. 2. Theophilus, referred to below. 3. David, born about 1675, died December 25, 1739; married Mary, probably a Terrill. 4. Mary. 5. Mehetabel. 6. Bethia. 7. Phebe.

(III) Theophilus (2), son of Theophilus (1) and Mary Corwin, was born in 1678,

died March 18, 1762. He and his wife are buried at Mattituck. He married, after 1698, Hannah Ramsay, born in 1684, died March 11, 1760. Children: 1. Timothy, referred to below. 2. John, died in June, 1740; married (first), in 1725, Mehetabel Clark, (second) Elizabeth, probably a Terrill. 3. Samuel, born about 1710, died in January, 1762; married, April 13, 1732, Experience Corwin. 4. Theophilus, married Anna Jaynes and Hannah Youngs.

(IV) Timothy, son of Theophilus (2) and Hannah (Ramsay) Corwin, was born about 1720, died August 22, 1792. In 1775 he signed an engagement to support the continental congress. He married, January 24, 1750, Mary, daughter of Ebenezer Webb. Children: 1. Timothy, referred to below. 2. Thomas, born in 1752, died February 18, 1826; married, July 11, 1776, Elizabeth Clark. 3. Sarah, baptized January 18, 1756; married James Jennings. 4. Amaziah, baptized January 31, 1762, died October 2, 1841; married, April 3, 1785, Joanna Brown.

(V) Timothy (2), son of Timothy (1) and Mary (Webb) Corwin, was born about 1751, died of smallpox in 1792. In 1775 he joined his father in signing the engagement to support the continental congress. He lived at Balmville, Orange county, New York. He married, April 3, 1775, Jemima Brown. Children: 1. Martin, born about 1786, died in 1850; married Elizabeth White. 2. Samuel, born January 9, 1788; married Rachel Burr. 3. Richard, born in 1790, died in 1857; married Rachel Bloomer. 4. John, referred to below. 5. Orange, died young. 6. Elizabeth, born between 1790 and 1800, died about 1848; married William Whitefield.

(VI) John, son of Timothy (2) and Jemima (Brown) Corwin, was born about 1792, died about 1818. He lived at Balmville, Orange county, New York. He married Abigail Bloomer, who died about 1864. Children: 1. Mary, born February 4, 1806. 2. Elmina, born November 20, 1808; married, November 12, 1829, Daniel Bower. 3. William Bloomer, referred to below. 4. Thomas, born August 16, 1812; married Dorcas Dalsen. 5. Ann Eliza, born January 1, 1817, died unmarried.

(VII) William Bloomer, son of John and Abigail (Bloomer) Corwin, was born in 1809. He lived at Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. He married Phebe E., daughter of William and Rachel Rose, of Grassy Point, near Haverstraw, Rockland county, New York. Children: 1. Emma L., born April 2, 1841; married, September 16, 1862, Henry F. Williams, of New York City, now living at Mount Vernon, New York. 2. John William, died young. 3. Abigail Anna, referred to below. 4. Elmina C., born December 3, 1852; married (first), June 8, 1869, Hugh Douglass, of Lackerbie, Scotland, and (second) Benjamin Bassett, of Peekskill, now living at Peekskill; no children. 5. John William, born April 10, 1858; now living at Fishkill, New York; married Caroline Baxter, of Peekskill; children: Stanley, Edward, Marian, Ella.

(VIII) Abigail Anna, daughter of William Bloomer and Phebe E. (Rose) Corwin, was born at Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, March 27, 1847. She married Edward Reynolds (see Reynolds III).

INGERSOLL

John Ingersoll, the immigrant ancestor of the family in America, was born in England. He settled early at Hartford, Connecticut, thence went to Northampton, Massachusetts, about 1655, and later to Westfield, finally returning to Northampton. He died at Westfield, September 3, 1684. He married (first), about 1651, Dorothy, daughter of Thomas Lord, one of the first settlers of Hartford. She died at Northampton in January, 1657, aged about twenty-six. He married (second) Abigail, daughter of Thomas Bascom, one of the first settlers of Windsor, Connecticut, where she was born and baptized June 7, 1640. He married (third) Mary Hunt, a sister of Jonathan Hunt, of Northampton. Mary Hunt's mother was Mary Webster, a daughter of John Webster, one of the first settlers of Hartford, and fifth governor of the colony of Connecticut. Mary Ingersoll died at Westfield, September 1, 1690. Children of first wife: Hannah, born 1652; Dorothy, 1654; Margery, January, 1656. Children of second wife: Abigail, January 11, 1659; Sarah, October 30, 1660; Abiah, August 24, 1663; Hester, September 9, 1665. Children by third wife: Thomas, March 28, 1668; John, October 19, 1669;

Abel, November 11, 1671; Ebenezer, October 15, 1673; Joseph, October 16, 1675; Mary, November 17, 1677; Benjamin, November 15, 1679; Jonathan, May 10, 1681.

Several of the descendants of John Ingersoll in later generations settled in Westchester county and other eastern counties of New York; many lived in Hampshire county and western Massachusetts. In 1790 John Ingersoll, according to the first federal census, was living at Bedford, Westchester county, and had in his family two males over sixteen and three females. He was doubtless born before 1740.

(I) Elias Ingersoll, a descendant of this family, lived in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. He was a carpenter and builder. He was a communicant of the South Street Methodist Episcopal Church of Peekskill. He married Susan Seymour, whose pioneer ancestors also came to Connecticut with the early settlers. Children: Elizabeth, Susan, Cornelia, Hannah, Absalom, mentioned below; Sarah, Delia and Willett, all born on the farm at Shrub Oak, Peekskill. Elizabeth married Cummings Doyle, of Rhinebeck, New York, and had no children. Susan married William Harris, of New York City, and had no children. Delia married George L. Hughson, of Peekskill, where he conducts a marble works; had no children. Willett married Emma Mead, of Peekskill, and has two children: Willett Jr. and Delia, born at Peekskill and now living there.

(II) Absalom, son of Elias Ingersoll, was born near Shrub Oak, Westchester county, New York, October, 1841. He was educated in the public schools. He enlisted in the United States Marines, April 4, 1862, and served on the United States sloop-of-war, "Brooklyn," and for a time on the prize steamer, "Caledonia," in Rear Admiral Porter's squadron. After the war he was for many years a keeper in the state prison at Sing Sing, New York. In politics he was a Republican. He married, in 1862, Emma L., daughter of James and Eliza (Crawford) Fowler. Her mother was a native of Westchester county, New York, and her father lived in Putnam county, New York. Her parents had eleven children: Martha, Mary, Sarah, Dorinda, Emma L., Frances, John, James, William, Joshua, Charles, all born in Putnam county, New York. Martha married William Birdsall, a farmer of Peekskill, and had no children. Mary married Harry Dayton, a meat and provision dealer in Peekskill, had two children, Alonzo and Frank Dayton, born in Peekskill. Sarah married Henry Travis and had no children. Emma L., married Absalom Ingersoll, mentioned above. Frances married Frank Gordon and has one child, Frank Gordon, born in Peekskill and now living there. Charles married Betty Woodhouse, of Virginia, and is now living in Ossining, having five children: Adelaide, Mary, Robert, Frank, Edna, all born in Ossining. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Ingersoll: 1. Ida M., born 1872, unmarried. 2. Herbert, born January 9, 1877, in Ossining, died there January 1, 1910; married Helen Storms, of Ossining, and had two children: Helen and Herbert, born in Ossining.

LENT

The Rikers or Ryck's-Lents and Krankheyts were of common origin in Germany, and at a very early date they were living in lower Saxony, where they had the estate or Manor of Rycken. Their name of "van Rycken" was taken from this manor. "Hans van Rycken, the lord of the Manor and a valiant knight, with his cousin, Melchoir van Rycken, who lived in Holland, took part in the first crusade to the Holy Land in 1096, heading eight hundred crusaders in the army of 'Walter the Penniless.'" Hans met his death in the expedition, while Melchoir returned to his home again.

It is a tradition in the Lent family that their ancestor came with a company which sailed from Amsterdam, Holland, May, 1640, arriving at New Amsterdam, August, 1640. The records, however, show that he came about two years earlier.

(I) Melchoir Ryck was of Amsterdam, Holland.

(II) Captain Jacob Simons de Ryck, son of Melchoir Ryck, was a wealthy corn merchant of Amsterdam, Holland.

(III) Jacob de Ryck, son of Captain Jacob Simons de Ryck, had a son Abraham.

(IV) Abraham de Ryck, the immigrant ancestor, was son of Jacob de Ryck. He came to America in 1638, and had in that year a grant of land from Governor Kieft;

he took a patent for this land, August 8, 1640. He died in 1689 and left his farm to his son Abraham. He married Gertie, daughter of Hendrick Hermansen, who it is said settled early at what was called the "Poor Bowery" (Bouwerij, Dutch farm), and purchased a large amount of land; he had been an armourer in the Dutch army, according to the story, and was accustomed to forge tomahawks for the Indians; for some reason the Indians attacked him suddenly and he was killed by one of the very instruments which he had forged for them. Children of Abraham de Ryck: Ryck or Richard Abrahamson, mentioned below; Jacob, born 1640, died young; Jacob, 1643, joined his brothers in purchasing "Ryck's Patent," now part of Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York; Hendrick, 1646; Mary, 1649, married Sybout H. Krankheyt, of the Manor of Cortlandt; John, 1651, married Margaret, daughter of Jacobus Krankheyt; Aletta, 1653, married Captain John Harmansen, of the Manor of Cortlandt; Abraham, 1655, died 1690; Hendrick, 1662.

(V) Ryck or Richard Abrahamson van Lent, son of Abraham de Ryck, was born in New Amsterdam in 1637, and was christened in the old Dutch church in the Fort, now the Battery. He and his brother Hendrick were the first to adopt the name of Lent, and it is thought that they took it from their maternal grandfather who came from Lent; this grandfather is thought to have been the one mentioned in a letter to Governor Stuyvesant in 1654 from his superiors in Holland, as "Hendrick Hermansen van Lent," a soldier sent to Curacoa, but who was not to be found there. Richard became the principal owner of the tract of land bought of the Sachoes Indians by the Dutch in April, 1643, paid for with merchandise. The land was situated east of Annsville creek, east and south of where Peekskill is located, and of the seven thousand and two hundred acres of land Richard owned eighteen hundred acres. The Lents seem to have been on very good terms with the Indians, as were the rest of the Dutch, for through all the troubles with the Indians and French, and later Great Britain, there was no record of their being molested. With his brothers, Jacob and Hendrick, he lived in the Manor of Cortlandt and they were the owners of "Ryck's Patent," as the land he had from the Indians was called; this land covered a large part of the northern half of the town of Cortlandt, between Verplanck's Point and Peekskill Creek. The "village" of the Sachoes Indians, from whom the land was purchased, was situated in the southern part of what is now the city of Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, in the place known as "Lent's Flats." "Ryck's Patent," confirming the title of the land, was granted by the English to Hercules Lent, son of Ryck, about 1730.

Ryck A. van Lent married (Tryntje) Catrina, daughter of Harck Syboutsen, and they were both early members of the old Dutch church (Sleepy Hollow), at Tarrytown, New York. Children: Elizabeth, born 1672; Abraham, March 10, 1674; Ryck, 1678; Harck (Hercules), mentioned below; Margaret, about 1683; Katherine, about 1685.

(VI) Harck, Harrack or Hercules van Lent, son of Ryck or Richard Abrahamson van Lent, was born in Westchester county, New York, in 1681. By several purchases he became the owner of a part of "Ryck's Patent." He disposed of his property just before his death, bequeathing three hundred and fifty acres of land to each of his three sons. The will was dated April 10, 1765, and proved November 13, 1766, and it mentions him as being blind and aged. He died in 1766. He was an elder in the Reformed Dutch church at Tarrytown, New York, retiring from that position, August 19, 1726, for the Manor of Cortlandt. He married Cornelia, daughter of Jacob Van Wert. Children, baptized at the Dutch church at Tarrytown: Jacob, mentioned below; Rachgel, 1703, baptized October 26, 1703; Cathariena, 1705, baptized August 22, 1705; Christina, 1708, baptized June 1, 1708; Elizabeth, 1710, baptized March 21, 1710; Hendrick 1712, baptized March 25, 1712; Abraham, 1715, baptized January 11, 1715.

(VII) Jacob Lent, son of Harck, Harrack or Hercules van Lent, was born in "Ryck's Patent" in 1701, and baptized the same year in the Dutch church at Tarrytown. He died in 1771. He lived on land inherited from his father, consisting of three hundred and fifty acres in "Ryck's Patent." He married Su-

sanna Storm, May 7, 1726. Children, baptized in the church at Tarrytown: Hercules, born 1727, baptized June 24, 1727; David, 1729, baptized March 29, 1729; John, mentioned below; William, 1739; Benjamin, 1740; Eliza, 1744.

(VIII) John, son of Jacob Lent, was born in the town of Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York, in 1733. For the times he owned a large amount of real estate. He served in the revolution as a private in the Westchester County Militia, Third Regiment. Children: John, born 1766; and others.

(X) Michael Lent, grandson of John Lent, was born about 1790-1800. The record of his birth has not been found, but John Lent was the only head of family in Greenburg, where Michael was born, as shown by the census of 1790, when he had three males over sixteen, two under that age and one female in his family. He was a carpenter and builder. He married Phebe Sherwood, of Greenburg. Both are buried at Sleepy Hollow cemetery, Tarrytown. They had one son, James L., mentioned below.

(XI) James L., son of Michael Lent, was born November 2, 1828, at Greenburg, New York. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and Mount Pleasant Academy, and followed his father's trade there. He was a contractor and builder for many years in Ossining. He died there July 20, 1911. In politics he was a Democrat. Although not a church member, he attended the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Esther A. Purdy, of West Somers, daughter of Jacob G. Purdy (see Purdy VIII).

(The Purdy Line.)

(I) Francis Purdy, the immigrant ancestor, settled at Fairfield, Connecticut, where he died in 1658. He was the ancestor of all the known families of this name in this country. Three of his sons settled in Rye, Westchester county, New York: 1. John, who removed to East Chester, thence to Rye in 1670; died there about 1678 leaving a widow Elizabeth and son Daniel and another supposed to have died young. 2. Joseph, mentioned below. 3. Francis, mentioned below.

(II) Joseph, son of Francis Purdy, settled in Rye about 1678, when he owned land adjoining property of his brother John's children. He was supervisor of Rye, 1708-09, justice of the peace many years and assemblyman. He bought land in Northcastle where descendants afterward settled. His will is dated October 5, 1709. He had seven sons: Joseph, Daniel, Samuel, David, Jonathan, John, Francis.

(II) Francis (2), son of Francis (1) Purdy, acquired lands in Rye through his brother John, whose widow was empowered by the court at Hartford to give him the title thereto in 1679. In 1722 he deeded his lands in Rye to his son Daniel. Children: Francis, Joseph, Daniel, and a daughter who married Samuel Kniffen. Perhaps Thomas and Samuel were also his sons.

(III) Joseph, son of Francis (2) Purdy, was called Jr. in 1699, implying that another Joseph of greater age was living nearby. He bought in 1699 Richard Ogden's house, on the "highway that goeth to the mill."

(IV) Abraham Purdy, whom the history of Westchester county calls a descendant of the first Joseph, of White Plains, mentioned above, was certainly a descendant of Francis (1) Purdy, either a grandson or great-grandson. He settled in Yorktown. He was born October 10, 1716, died April 17, 1778. He married Phebe Strang, born February 7, 1732, died October 27, 1759, daughter of Daniel Strang. Children: Abraham, born April 9, 1752, died 1769; Frances, July 23, 1753, married Colonel John Drake; Ebenezer, December 6, 1754, married Ebenezer Foote; Alvin, mentioned below.

(V) Lieutenant Alvin Purdy, son of Abraham Purdy, was born at Yorktown, New York, January 1, 1757, died July 16, 1830. He was an American officer in the revolution. He married Lydia Hunt, who died at Yorktown, January 27, 1842, aged eighty-three years. Children: Abraham, of Goshen, Orange county, New York, married Charity Strang and had William Albert, William, Alvin and Howell; Alsop; James, mentioned below; David.

(VI) James, son of Lieutenant Alvin Purdy, was born about 1780-90. He lived at Yorktown and his children were born there.

(VII) Abram Purdy, of this Yorktown

family, descendant of Abraham Purdy, lived at Yorktown, New York, and was a farmer. He married Rebecca ——. Children: Ann, married Caleb McCord, a farmer of Yorktown, and had six children: Minerva, Caroline, Henry, Josephina, Ann, Oscar, all born at Yorktown; Hannah; Simmons, lived at Cortlandt and had four children: Henry, Abram, Adelina, Eugene, all born at Cortlandt; James; Henry S.; Samuel; John; Jacob G., mentioned below.

(VIII) Jacob G., son of Abram Purdy, married Esther S. Sarles, of New Castle, New York. He followed farming in West Somers, New York. Children, all born at West Somers: 1. Rebecca H., married Edwin Kerwins, a tailor, and lived in Jersey City and Paterson, New Jersey; child, Annie. 2. John C., a farmer; married Mary Halstead, of Ossining, and had children: William, Alonzo, Louise, Nellie. 3. Phebe A., married Jonathan G. Birdsall, a farmer of Yorktown, and had three children: Sarah, Edward, Esther, all born in Yorktown. 4. Robert S., married Mary Pardee, of South Salem, New York, and now lives in Brooklyn, New York; children: Mary, Lillie, Della, Alice, DeWitt I., Zella, all born in Brooklyn, and residing at 761 East Thirty-second street, Flatbush, Brooklyn, New York. 5. Maria. 6. Jacob T. 7. Esther A., married James L. Lent (see Lent XI). 8. Theodore.

ELLIS

Charles Ellis died at Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, September 17, 1902. He had been a hotelkeeper at that place. He was one of two adopted sons of William Ellis, a land owner and speculator in the south. William Ellis married Catharine (Hood) Conklin. His other adopted son was named Samuel. Charles Ellis married Sarah J. Lepine, daughter of Patrick and Sarah J. (Macbeth) McGinn, and widow of Joseph Lepine. No children.

(The McGinn Line.)

(I) Austin McGinn, the first member of this family about whom we have definite information, was born and lived in Ireland. For many years he was a miller. He married Helen Molloy, also of Ireland. Children: Mary, Patrick, of whom further; Margaret, Austin, John, Margaretta, Rose, Helen.

(II) Patrick, son of Austin and Helen (Molloy) McGinn, the first member of this family in America, came to this country at the age of fourteen, having run away from home. He was a sailor, and for many years made his home in New York. Afterward, having given up the life of a sailor, he owned a mine at LaGrange, California, and there was engaged in mining. He was killed in a well, at Minneota, Lyon county, Minnesota, and was only fifty-eight years old at the time of his death. He married Sarah J. Macbeth, of Pennsylvania; she also died at Minneota, at the age of forty-nine. Children, born in many parts of the world: 1. Mary E., married Frank Grasberger, a German, living in Brooklyn; he is a baker; children, all born in New York City: Francis J., Walter, Sarah J., Rosebelle, Anna M., Alonzo L., Marian, Victor. 2. Sarah J., of whom further. 3. Margaretta, deceased. 4. James J., now living at Minneota; he is county supervisor of Lyon county; also real estate agent; he married, in the west, and has five children, all born at Minneota: Patrick, Helen, James, Sarah A., Arthur. 5. Margaret A., deceased. 6. Rachel, married Joseph Lumphrey, of Beardsley, Big Stone, Minnesota; children: Ethel and Edmund; Edmund Lumphrey is a merchant at Minneota. 7. Susie, married (first) Samuel Todd, of New York City, (second) George Scheeper, of Scarsdale, Westchester county, New York; he was a superintendent in New York City; children, both by second husband: Alma and George. 8. Rosebelle, married Walter Lynch, of Chicago, Illinois; he is an engineer. 9. Margaret, married (first) Joseph Cassidy, of Minneota; child, Martha; married (second) Walter Walsh. 10. Frances, married John Miltner, of Brooklyn; he is engaged in the bakery business in that borough; no children. 11. Arthur, married Ella Lynch, of Minneota; he lives at that place, has there a cigar factory, and also a farm; child, James.

(III) Sarah J., daughter of Patrick and Sarah J. (Macbeth) McGinn, married (first) Joseph Lepine, a Frenchman, (second) Charles Ellis, of Yorktown, who died at Yorktown, September 17, 1902, and of whom

above. Mrs. Ellis has a farm and now lives at Yorktown Heights. No children.

PURDY

Andrew Purdy, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was a farmer in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York. He and his wife were buried on the old homestead farm which is now owned by the estate. Children, all born in Yorktown: Isaac, referred to below; William, Andrew, Tamer, Elizabeth.

(II) Isaac, son of Andrew Purdy, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, died there aged ninety years. He married Esther Vail, who died aged eighty years. Children, all born in Yorktown: John Vail, referred to below; William H., Emerson L., Antoinette.

(III) John Vail, son of Isaac and Esther (Vail) Purdy, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, about 1817, died there, January 4, 1893, aged seventy-six years. He was a member and for many years a trustee of the Baptist church in Yorktown. He was also a member of the local militia. He married Harriet Carpenter, daughter of Amos and Mary Bugbee Tompkins. Her grandfather, William Tompkins, was born in Yorktown and lived in Ossining. He married Harriet Carpenter, of Yorktown. Children: Amos, referred to below; William, Harriet, Phebe. Her father, Amos Tompkins, married (first) Mary Bugbee, and (second) Maria Benedict, of near Oregon, Putnam county, New York. Only child, Harriet Carpenter, by first marriage, referred to above. Children of John Vail and Harriet Carpenter (Tompkins) Purdy: 1. Cyrus T., died 1905; married Fanny Bennett, of Newtown, Long Island; one child, Harriet, died in infancy. 2. Amos L., born January 22, 1850; married Harriet S. Lounsbury, of New Castle; one child, Grace, living in New York City. 3. Annie E., born January 12, 1855; married Therone B. Dean, of Somers; no children. 4. George J., referred to below.

(IV) George J., son of John Vail and Harriet Carpenter (Tompkins) Purdy, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, July 28, 1859, and is now living there. In early life he was a farmer, but for the past twenty-five years he has been a notary public in New York City and in Yorktown Heights, Westchester county, and is engaged in the real estate business. He is a land appraiser for Westchester county, and for thirteen years, from 1885 to 1898, was town clerk of Yorktown. For fifteen years he has been secretary and trustee of the Amawalk Cemetery Association, and he is secretary and director of the Horse Protective Association. He married Carrie C. Purdy.

GREGORY

Stephen M. Gregory, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, lived in Somerstown, Westchester county, New York. He married Clorinda Phillos. Children: 1. Silas, referred to below. 2. Aaron. 3. Moses. 4. Mercy, married Aaron Miller, of New Canaan; no children. 5. Hannah, married John Merritt, of Katonah; children: James, Norman, Clara. 6. Rhoda, married Ira Washburn; no children. 7. Deborah, married Norman Miller; children: Merritt, Smith, Clay. 8. Nancy, married Thaddeus Whitlock, of Katonah; child, Walter.

(II) Silas, son of Stephen M. and Clorinda (Phillos) Gregory, was born in Somerstown, Westchester county, New York, died at the age of eighty-eight years, buried at Amawalk. He was a farmer, a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, and at one time was supervisor of his town and was nominated for assemblyman from his district, but was defeated. He married Deborah Loda, of Pound Ridge. Children, all born in Somerstown: 1. Isaac D., married Elizabeth Whitney, of Yorktown; child, Silas D. 2. James C., married Abbe J. Frost, of Gold Bridge; child, Gertrude. 3. Silas Jr., married Helen Anderson, of Rahway, New Jersey; children: Ella, Charles, Edward. 4. George, referred to below. 5. Stephen, died unmarried at the age of twenty-five years. 6. Ophelia, married Charles W. Underhill; no children. 7. Henry N., married Belle Cox, of Brooklyn, New York.

(III) George, son of Silas and Deborah (Loda) Gregory, was born September 10, 1841, in Somerstown, Westchester county, New York. He was in the dry goods business in Ossining for twenty-five years, and for a number of years was a farmer, but has

now retired from business. He married Alfretta Reynolds, of Chappaqua, New York. Child, Edna J., married James C. Fowler, a farmer of Yorktown; he was formerly cashier for Sheppard, Knapp & Company, of New York City; no children.

BARRETT

Samuel Barrett, the founder of this family, was settled at Westchester, Westchester county, New York, as early as March 16, 1656, when he and others submitted to the government of New Netherland and asked certain privileges which were granted. He was living October 29, 1685, but died before December 28, 1691. He married (first) Hannah, daughter of William and Alice Betts, who was baptized at Barnstable, Massachusetts, January 26, 1639-40. Her father came to America from England in 1635, and settled first in Massachusetts where he married; he was later a resident and one of the patentees of Westchester county, New York. He married (second) Leah ——. Child of first wife, John, mentioned below.

(II) John, son of Samuel and Hannah (Betts) Barrett, died before October 23, 1722. He is called of "Yonkers" in 1686, and in 1713 he was collector of Lower Yonkers. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; Abraham, died about 1733, married Martha ——.

(III) Samuel (2), son of John Barrett, died in 1759. He married Jemima ——; children: John, Abraham, Joseph, Samuel, mentioned below; Mary, and perhaps another son.

(IV) Samuel (3), son or grandson of Samuel (2) Barrett, was born at Bedford, New York, December 10, 1744. In the revolution he served as a private in the Westchester county militia. He married Abigail Gray. Children: Joseph, mentioned below; Frederick, born August 24, 1782, died February 17, 1857, married Polly St. John; Phinehas, born July 6, 1787, died September 13, 1857; Jessie.

(V) Joseph, son of Samuel (3) and Abigail (Gray) Barrett, was born September 17, 1779, died March 17, 1863. He married Deborah, born February 2, 1779, died November 12, 1866, daughter of Moses and Anna (Clark) St. John. Children: Jotham; Asenath, married Hiram Wooley; Jesse; Abigail; Moses St. John, mentioned below; Rufus; Maria; Emily; Clarissa; Eloise, married David Moger.

(VI) Moses St. John, son of Joseph and Deborah (St. John) Barrett, was born at Bedford, New York. He was a farmer. In politics he was a Republican, and a Presbyterian in religious faith. He married (first) Elizabeth Nexsen, of Brooklyn. Children: Elias, Mary Elizabeth, Joseph, mentioned below. Married (second) Sarah Newell. children: Edward N., Moses St. John, George.

(VII) Joseph (2), son of Moses St. John and Elizabeth (Nexsen) Barrett, was born at Bedford, New York, March 26, 1840, died March 13, 1910. He prepared for college at the Bedford Academy, and graduated from Lafayette College, Easton, Pennsylvania, in 1861. He was a farmer, a man of literary tastes, and a writer on topics connected with agriculture, education and local history. From 1867 to 1875 he was school commissioner for the third district of Westchester county. From 1881 to 1885 was special deputy collector in the New York custom house, for the last part of the time cashier, also under collector of the port, William H. Robertson. He was one of the original members of the Westchester County Historical Society, and for many years secretary of the Bedford Farmers' Club. He was a Republican in politics, and a Presbyterian in religious faith. He married Emma, daughter of Henry Robertson, of Bedford. Children: Elizabeth Nexsen, Henry Robertson, mentioned below; William George, Edward Percy, Robertson Treloar.

(VIII) Henry Robertson, son of Joseph (2) and Emma (Robertson) Barrett, was born at Bedford, New York, August 19, 1860. He attended the public schools at Bedford, the Bedford Academy, and Blair Hall, Blairstown, New Jersey, until 1886, when he entered Lafayette College and graduated in 1890. Having then studied law in the office of Judge Robertson, he was admitted to the bar in 1892 and commenced practice at White Plains, Westchester county, New York. He is a decided Republican in politics, and a Presbyterian in religion. He is a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, at White

Plains, of Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity, Lafayette College Chapter, and of the White Plains Club, also of the Republican Club, both of New York City. He is a trustee of the Home Savings Bank of White Plains, director of the Citizens' Bank of White Plains, and director of the Westchester County Lawyers' Title and Guarantee Company.

Mr. Barrett married, December 6, 1900, Anna R., born February 17, 1877, daughter of Benajah and Deborah (Miller) Parker, of Mount Pleasant, Ohio. Children, all born at White Plains: Henry Robertson, born December 30, 1901; Emily E., February 20, 1903; Irene Parker, January 10, 1906; Donald Pennington, January 10, 1906; Dorothy Anna, June 15, 1908.

MARVIN

The name of Marvin is found in several counties of England as early as the fifteenth century. Of various families bearing the name who are mentioned in the "Visitations of Wilts," Somerset, Hampshire, and others, the most prominent in the fifteenth century was that of Sir John Marvin, of Fonthill Abbey, Wiltshire, who was the grandson of a Richard Marvyn, who died in the seventeenth year of the reign of Henry VI. The fine estate of Fonthill Abbey, in the parish of Hindon, held by Marvins for more than two centuries, has long since passed out of the name. The ancestors of Reinold Marvin were all "Yeomen," owning the lands they occupied or inherited. Many derived incomes from the tenants who held under them, but none of them appear to have used armorial device, although several intermarried with "armorial families."

The first of the name who came with the intention of making his home in New England was Matthew, who arrived in 1635, landing in Boston in June of that year. There had been at least one Marvin in America before him as a "Master Marvyn" was one of Sir Walter Raleigh's colony in 1585, and remained "one whole yeere in Virginia, under the Government of Master Ralph Lane." They appear to have returned to England, June 18, 1586.

(I) Edward, son of Rynalde and Johanna Marvin, was born in Ramsly or Wrabness about 1550 or a little earlier, and died November 13 or 14, 1615. He was one of six children and inherited on his mother's death the corner estate which was his birthplace and which he later bequeathed to his son Edward. His will is dated November 13 and the register has this entry two days later; "Edward Mervin was buried the XVth November." His will was proved January 17, 1616. He married Margaret ——, who survived him. St. Mary's Register under date of May 28, 1633, has: "Margaret Mervin wid. of Edward Mervin dec. buried." Children, as mentioned in the will: 1. Edward, born about 1581?. 2. Thomas, born about 1583 (?), died at Newbury, Massachusetts, November 28, 1651. 3. Richard, born about 1585 (?). 4. Robert, born about 1587 (?). 5. Margaret, born about 1589, died at Great Bentley, January 28, 1595-96. 6. Marie, born about 1591; married, April 19, 1610, John Hays and had a daughter, Marie, baptized March 22, 1611. 7. and 8. John and Reinold, were baptized June 7, 1593, and were buried the following day. 9. Reinold, see forward. 10. Elizabeth, married Robert Edwardes. 11. Matthew, baptized March 26, 1600; he settled in Hartford, Connecticut, a year or more before his brother Reinold left the ancestral home, but he founded a different family.

(II) Reinold, son of Edward and Margaret Marvin, was baptized October 25, 1594, in St. Mary's Church, Great Bentley, Essex, England, and died at Lyme, Connecticut, in the summer of 1662. He inherited from his father the "Lands, Meadows, woodes and pasters called 'Moysses' near 'Mose Hall.'" His home appears throughout as Great Bentley, and he appears as overseer, and in 1633 and 1634 "Reynold Mervin and John Gore" were church wardens. In 1636 he was taxed two shillings and sixpence as his share of the "Essex Ship Money" for fitting an eight-hundred ton ship to be ready from Portsmouth, March 1, 1636-37. This is the last mention of his name and he shortly afterward took ship for America where he appears in Hartford, Connecticut, 1638. He had a "home lot" in Hartford in 1640. He next removed to Saybrook at the mouth of the Connecticut river. He was made a freeman of Saybrook, Connecticut, May 20, 1658, retained his home lot there, and helped in the building of Lyme, and built a house

there and acquired considerable land. His will is dated May 23, 1662, and probated October 28, of that year. He married Marie ——, who died in 1661. Children as per entries on St. Mary's Register: 1. William, baptized November 4, 1618. 2. Elizabeth, baptized April 19, 1621, died young. 3. Marye, baptized October 27, 1622, died young. 4. John, buried March 16, 1626. 5. Elizabeth, born April 29, 1627, married William Waller. 6. Sara Marne, baptized July 22, 1629. 7. "Reinald," see forward. 8. Abigaill, baptized May 4, 1634. 9. Mary, baptized October 23, 1636, died March 5, 1713-14, in Middletown, Connecticut; she married, in 1663, Ensign Samuel Collins.

(III) Lieutenant Reinold (2) Marvin, son of Reinold (1) and Marie Marvin, was baptized in St. Mary's Church, Great Bentley, England, December 20, 1631, died at Lyme, Connecticut, August 4, 16—. He was made a freeman of Saybrook, Connecticut, the same day with his father, May 20, 1658. He owned large tracts of land in Lyme in addition to his inheritance there and in Saybrook. In 1687 his estate in the latter place was "Twenty acres of upland and fourteen acres of meadow," valued at eighty pounds. He also owned two "hundred-found rights" in the "low common of Say Brook," one-half of which was conveyed by his three sons, May 27, 1700, to John Whittlesey, of Saybrook. He represented Lyme in the general court in the October session in 1670, and from 1672 until his death. He was on the committee to divide the town of Saybrook. The two divisions made "a loving parting," February 13, 1666, and he was one of the six who signed the "parting covenant" for Lyme, Connecticut. The first land records after the separation were attested by Reinold Marvin as "town surveyor." Lieutenant Marvin was elected townsman, February, 1672-73, and again in February, 1674-75. He was chosen, February 9, 1673-74, "to review the town's accounts," and, December 17, 1674, was chosen "constable for ye ensuing year." He was appointed "sergeant to ye Band at Sea Brook" by the general court at Hartford, October 3, 1661, and later was commissioned lieutenant, which post he filled until his death. Shortly before this occurrence war was declared against the Dutch, and between 1672 and 1677 he had some exciting experiences.

Lieutenant Reinold Marvin married, about 1662, Sarah Clark, baptized in Milford, Connecticut, February 18, 1643-44. She was the daughter of George Jr. and Sarah Clark, and after the death of Lieutenant Marvin, married Captain Joseph Sill, the famous Indian fighter, and died in Lyme, February 1, 1715-16. Children, all born in East Saybrook, Connecticut: 1. John, see forward. 2. Mary, born 1666. 3. Reinold, 1669. 4. Samuel, 1671. 5. Sarah, 1673.

(IV) John, eldest child of Lieutenant Reinold (2) and Sarah (Clark) Marvin, was born in Lyme, Connecticut, 1664 or 1665, died there, December 11, 1711. He resided in Lyme where his estate, in the list of those taxed under "Andros," shows that as a young man he was in prosperous circumstances, being then in the upper half of the taxpayers. Much of his property was in land at "Grassy Hill," a considerable portion of which still remains in the family. The inventory mentions "parcels of land at Milford," these very probably came to him from the estate of his mother. His estate was appraised at six hundred and ninety-one pounds, eight shillings and six pence. He was chosen constable and in 1700 and 1703 fence viewer. His will was dated February 26, 1711, and recorded March 12, 1712.

John Marvin married, May 7, 1691, Sarah, daughter of Henry and Mary Graham (then spelled Grihme and Grihmes). She was born in Hartford, Connecticut, about 1670, died December 14, 1760, and was buried in the Duck river burying ground near her first husband. She married (second), 1721-22, Richard Sears, whom she survived. Children, born in Lyme, Connecticut: 1. A daughter, born April 12, 1692, died in infancy. 2. Sarah, born February 25, 1693-94, married (first) John Lay, (second) her cousin, Deacon Reinold Marvin. 3. Mary, born July 23, 1696, married Samuel Smith. 4. John, born August 9, 1695, died in April, 1741. 5. Elizabeth, born November 23, 1701, married, December 28, 1727, John Tinker, of Lyme. 6. Joseph, born June 16, 1703, died April 7, 1791. 7. Benjamin, see forward. 8.

Noah Marvin

Olive Ingraham Marvin

Mehitable, born September 12, 1709, died unmarried. 9. Jemima, born July 20, 1711, married, January 25, 1732, Samuel Peck, of Lyme.

(V) Benjamin, son of John and Sarah (Graham) Marvin, was born in Lyme, Connecticut, March 14, 1705, died in the same town, January 21, 1775. He was admitted a freeman, April 27, 1736. He married, November 11, 1742, in Lyme, Deborah Mather, born January 15, 1718, died January 21, 1775. She was the daughter of Dr. Samuel and Deborah (Wade or Champion) Mather. Children, all born in Lyme: 1. Benjamin, see forward. 2. Mehitable, born October, 1745, died August 16, 1818; she married, October, 1764, Uriah Hyde, of Norwich, Connecticut, and had children: Marion, born July 7, 1765; Lois, born April 11, 1767; John, born December 21, 1769. 3. Azubah, born December 23, 1748.

(VI) Benjamin (2), son of Benjamin (1) and Deborah (Mather) Marvin, was born in Lyme, Connecticut, November 7, 1743, where he died, June 12, 1823. As a young man he held some of the minor offices of the town. On November 24, 1777, he "took the oath of fidelity to the state," and on April 13, 1778, the "oath prescribed by law for freemen." His will, drawn November 29, 1822, proved September 17, 1823, says: "and whereas my children and heirs are comfortably situated, and reside at a distance from me, except my son John Marvin, he having returned to live near me and assist me in the decline of life, I devise all my property to him." Mr. Marvin and his wife Phebe joined the church in Lyme. He married (first) October 28, 1767, Phebe Rowland or Roland, born at Lyme in 1745, died there, December 27, 1812. He married (second) May 20, 1818, ——, born 1767, died September 28, 1840. Children, born at Lyme: 1. Abigail, born August 29, 1768, died December 5, 1776. 2. Uriah, see forward. 3. John, born June 8, 1772, died in Albany, New York, May 8, 1853; he removed to Ballston, Saratoga county, New York, and later to Albany where he was an enterprising and successful merchant. 4. William, born April 6, 1775, died in New London, Connecticut, May 19, 1849; he settled in Albany and engaged in the mercantile business with his brothers and acquired a large amount of property; he retired in 1828 and settled in New London. 5. Abigail, born March 27, 1777, died May 14, 1802; she married, October 29, 1797, in Lyme, Captain Ichabod Smith Jr. and their children settled in and about Albany, New York. 6. Phebe, born May 18, 1779, married, February 21, 1802, Uriah Benedict Jr., a native of Norwalk, Connecticut, and a soldier in the revolutionary war. 7. Lois, born May 21, 1781, died in August of the same year. 8. Lois, born July 21, 1782, married October 9, 1803, David E. Gregory, of Norwalk. 9. Alexander, born January, 1785, died September 11, 1864, in Albany; he removed from Lyme to Ballston, and later to Albany, where he was a prosperous merchant and incorporated the Canal Bank of Albany; he married Elizabeth Pepoon and had four children. 10. Richard, born April 19, 1787, died in Albany, August 20, 1840; he was commissioned an ensign in Colonel Trotter's Albany company, May 31, 1809; he was a successful merchant and a lifelong director of the Commercial Bank of Albany; he died unmarried. 11. Edward Lee, born August 16, 1789, died at Lyme, unmarried, October 16, 1820.

(VII) Uriah, son of Benjamin (2) and Phebe (Rowland) Marvin, was born in Lyme, Connecticut, August 8, 1770, died in Albany, New York, November 24, 1848. In early life he removed to Albany, where he was actively engaged with his brothers as pioneer merchants of that place. He was prominent in public life and greatly interested in educational work. He was an elder in the Presbyterian church. He married, January 19, 1794, Olive Ingraham, born at Lyme, September 6, 1774, died at Albany, April 7, 1849, daughter of Francis and Lucretia (Tinker) Ingraham, of Lyme. Children, all born in Albany with the exception of the eldest: 1. Francis Ingraham, see forward. 2. Henry, born November 24, 1797; he was ensign in the Second Regiment, Riflemen, Albany Company, July 1, 1820; he married Harriet Day and had: Emma Day; Walter; Henry, who has a son, Ray De Forest Marvin; Edward; Eliza, later Harriet Eliza; and Harriet Day. 3. George, born September 26, 1800, died at Albany, October 5, 1892; he married Maria Elizabeth

Sickles. 4. Louisa, born November 7, 1802, died October 18, 1864; married (first) November, 1823, Gilbert Devoe, of Albany, who died September 6, 1834; married (second) 1841, —— Swart, of Schenectady, New York. 5. Charles, born August 1, 1804, died July 16, 1889; married, October 1, 1826, Maria, born December 15, 1800, daughter of James and Maria Watrous, of Middletown, Connecticut. 6. Benjamin, born November 7, 1806, died September 23, 1823. 7. Edward, born April 19, 1809, died September 14, 1810. 8. Edward, born January 12, 1811, died April 16, 1813. 9. Phebe, born August 7, 1813, died January 3, 1815. 10. Uriah, born January 8, 1816; he was a graduate of Union and Princeton Theological seminaries; was a licentiate in 1846 and ordained, April 18, 1848, by the Reformed Dutch Classis; he held pastoral charges at Greenwich, New York, 1848-55; Bleecker Street Church, New York City, 1855-58; Nyack, New York, 1860-70; he subsequently resided in Troy, New York, and his son, Frederick Rowland, is a preacher and an author of note in Albany. 11. Frances Ann, born March 8, 1818, died April 2, 1842; she married, June 9, 1840, Rev. John M. Van Buren, of Kinderhook, New York.

(VIII) Francis Ingraham, son of Uriah and Olive (Ingraham) Marvin, was born in Lyme, Connecticut, October 11, 1795, died in Port Jervis, Orange county, New York, May 1, 1864. He came to Albany with his father, and succeeded him in the mercantile business. Later he was engaged in New York City as a wholesale grocer, in which endeavor he was also successful. He removed to Port Jervis in 1846 and remained there until his death. He was an ensign in the Eighty-ninth Regiment Albany Company of Militia, resigning his commission in 1818. He married, August 4, 1823, Mary, born May 28, 1806, died in Port Jervis, April 17, 1868, daughter of Captain Hilard and Keturah (Waterhouse) Hill, of Catskill, Greene county, New York. Children: 1. Julia, born September 2, 1824, died September 4, 1827. 2. Mary, born October 14, 1826, died October 30, 1829. 3. Francis, see forward. 4. Howard, born December 7, 1829, died January 18, 1905; he was a prominent business man of his section and was deeply interested in the affairs of the Presbyterian church of which he was a lifelong member and an elder at the time of his death; he married (first) April 17, 1862, Louisa, born June 10, 1835, died November 1, 1865, daughter of Charles and Esther (Hempstead) Hill; he married (second) April 17, 1871, Mary Ellen, born January 8, 1845, died July 27, 1899, daughter of Martin and Sarah Jane (Ridgway) Graham; children by first marriage: i. Mary Esther, born November 17, 1862, in the old homestead in Port Jervis, which is now (1913) in her possession; she was graduated from the Port Jervis public and high schools and has practically spent her entire life in that town; she gives largely to charity, both financial and moral aid, and has served as vice-president of the Orange County Charity Organization, of which she is a member; she is an ardent member of the Dutch Reformed church, assisting this institution with her time and practical work, and has been a teacher in its Sunday school for many years; Miss Marvin maintains the old homestead along the lines laid down by her uncle, the Hon. Francis Marvin, from whom she received the place; she has in her possession many antiques and heirlooms dating back more than two hundred years, having been handed down from generation to generation, and these she keeps in a fine state of preservation. ii. Louisa, born November 1, 1865, died March 9, 1866. 5. Mary, born January 4, 1832, died April 18, 1834. 6. Louisa, born March 18, 1834, died June 8, 1834. 7. Charles, born March 17, 1835, removed to Port Jervis, where he appears in 1862 as elder in the Presbyterian church; he was a charter member and junior warden of the M. T. Williams Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and in 1867 was a trustee of the village of Port Jervis; soon afterward he purchased a farm and then removed to Matamoras, Pike county, Pennsylvania; he married, June 30, 1858, Emeline Amanda, daughter of Alfred and Hannah (Rhymer) Bullock; children: i. Mary, born April 7, 1862, died May 23 of the same year. ii. Josephine, born December 29, 1863, died March 7, 1864. iii. Francis, born March 17, 1865, died August 11, 1907, in Santa Barbara, California, where he had a large fruit farm; for many years he was

Francis Marion

active in work for the Young Men's Christian Association; he married, February 10, 1898, Mary Frances Almond; children: Charles Frederick and Arthur Howard. iv. Frederick, born June 15, 1868, lives in Orange, New Jersey; now a successful architect with an office in New York City, having taken a course at Cooper Union and having been an assistant to Architect Bruce Price until able to start out for himself; he married, June 2, 1898, Bertha McKergan and has: Lucille and Irene. v. Walter, born September 1, 1870; is a gold miner in the west. vi. Alfred, born April 11, 1873; received his degree from the Law School of Columbia University, New York, has been admitted to practice at the New York and Pennsylvania bars, and is an active member of the Orange County Bar Association; is the secretary and treasurer of the Barrett Bridge Contracting Company, secretary of the Port Jervis Water Works, director of the Port Jervis Telegraph Company and of the Port Jervis National Bank; he is a trustee of the Hope Evangelical Church at Matamoras, in which place he makes his home; he has served three terms in the legislature, being the first Republican elected to that office in Pike county; he married, September 23, 1897, Mary Edna Cole and has one son, Reinold. vii. Amelia, born February 6, 1876, lives on the home farm. viii. Charles, born November 19, 1879, a farmer in Matamoras, married, September 14, 1903, Laura Jordan and has a son, Walter.

(IX) Hon. Francis Marvin, son of Francis Ingraham and Mary (Hill) Marvin, was born in New York City, March 8, 1828, died at his residence, No. 34 Brooklyn street, Port Jervis, New York, August 10, 1905. He removed to Port Jervis with his parents in 1846, and for some years conducted the general store which had been started by his father. In 1847 he became a member of the surveying corps of the Erie railroad, and then became station agent at Callicoon. For one year he acted as disbursing agent for General D. C. McCallum, master of bridges, then returned to Port Jervis, and in association with his brothers conducted a store until 1856. At that time he became bookkeeper for the Bank of Port Jervis, now the National Bank, later being assistant cashier, and his connection with the bank continued until his death. He was elected president of the institution in 1891, held that office until the re-organization in 1894, when he was elected vice-president, an office he held at the time of his death. Prior to acting as president he had served as vice-president and director, having held stock even before he became bookkeeper. In 1861 he was one of the organizers of the Port Jervis Gas Light Company and was president from 1879 until the sale of the property to another company. In 1869 he was one of the incorporators of the Port Jervis Water Works Company, was the treasurer and a director and served as vice-president for many years. In 1869 he also organized the Barrett Bridge Company, was made secretary and treasurer, an office he held until his death. In 1870 he was one of the incorporators of the Port Jervis & Monticello railroad, was made treasurer and director, but later withdrew. Mr. Marvin was elected president of the village of Port Jervis in 1865, for some years served as a member of its board of education, and was supervisor of the town of Deerpark, 1889-90. In 1864 he was nominated for the assembly, but the strong Democratic element caused his defeat. In 1892 he was elected a member of congress, representing the seventeenth congressional district, which included Rockland, Orange and Sullivan counties. While in this office he served on many important committees, and was always one of the strongest supporters of the Republican party. He declined renomination in 1894. Mr. Marvin was public-spirited in the highest degree. He was one of the founders of the Minisink Valley Historical Society, and it was through his insistence that the birthday of George Washington was annually observed. He donated several valuable lots as a site for the Second Reformed Church of Germantown, but by his express wish the name of the donor was not made public. This act was in keeping with all his charitable donations, which were on a large scale, but given in an unostentatious manner. He was a wise counselor in all public and private affairs, and a man of truly sterling worth.

Mr. Marvin married, June 10, 1851, Amelia, born March 18, 1829, died March 7,

1894, daughter of Stephen and Abigail (Horton) St. John. They had no children.

ANDREWS

William Andrews, the founder of the family in this country, emigrated from England in 1859 and settled in Walden, New York, where he died aged sixty-three years. He was a son of Edward Andrews, who died in England, February 20, 1869, aged seventy-seven years. He was a spinner in the woolen mills. He was a Methodist in religion, and one of the trustees of the church in Walden. He married Sarah Ann Harrison. Children: John T.; Samuel, referred to below; Mary, died young; Edward; Sarah; Nelson.

(II) Samuel, son of William and Sarah Ann (Harrison) Andrews, was born in England in 1858. He received his early education in the public schools, and then entered the employ of the Walden Knife Company, remaining with them up to the present time. He has been rewarded with steady advancement and promotion and is now superintendent, treasurer and vice-president of the company. He is a Methodist in religion, and has been for twenty years a trustee of the church in Walden, and for many years also its treasurer. He married (first) Clara Ashbury, of Brooklyn, New York, who died in 1903. He married (second) Alfa Muzzie, of Johnstown, New York. Children by first marriage: Ethel and Alice. Children by second marriage: George and Ralph.

UNDERHILL

Captain John Underhill, the founder of this family, is a descendant of the Underhills of Huningham in Warwickshire, a town four miles east of Kenilworth on the river Learne. His father and grandfather, both named Edward, were men of note in England, and Captain John Underhill himself was one of the most conspicuous and distinguished characters of early colonial days. He was born about 1600, died July 21, 1672. Before emigrating to America he distinguished himself as a soldier under Maurice of Nassau, Prince of Orange, in the Low Countries. He joined Governor Winthrop's party to Massachusetts Bay in 1630 as captain of militia, and soon after his arrival became one of the first deputies from Boston to the general court and was one of the earliest officers of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. In 1637 his friend, Sir Harry Vane, sent him as commander of the colony troops to Saybrook, Connecticut. The same year he was banished from Massachusetts, because his ideas of religious toleration were too liberal, and the following year he returned to England but was banished from that country "for certain religious and moral delinquincies." In 1638 he was chosen governor of Dover, New Hampshire, but was again banished for not fitting in with the religious ideas of his neighbors, so he went to the Dutch and Director-General Kieft employed him in his war with the Indians. In 1644 he came with the Rev. Mr. Denton and others to Long Island and took up his residence at Flushing, but finally settled at Oyster Bay, about 1655. In 1665 he was a delegate from that town to the meeting at Hempstead, called by Governor Nicoll who made him high sheriff of the North Riding of Yorkshire. In 1677 the Matinecock Indians conveyed to him a large tract of their land, a part of which, called Kenilworth or Kellingworth, still remains in the family.

He married (first) Helena ——, who came with him originally from Holland. He married (second) Elizabeth, daughter of Lieutenant Robert and Elizabeth (Jones-Winthrop) Feake, who was the widow of Henry, son of Governor Winthrop. She afterwards married William Hallet, of Flushing. Children, two by first marriage: 1. Elizabeth, baptized in Boston, February 14, 1636. 2. John, born in Boston, April 11, 1642, died October 29, 1692; married, August 1, 1668, Mary Prior, and became the ancestor of the Long Island branch of the family. 3. Deborah, born September 29, 1659, died January 30, 1698; married Henry Townsend, of Oyster Bay. 4. Nathaniel, referred to below. 5. Hannah, born February 10, 1666 died in 1757; married Thomas Alsop, of Newtown, Long Island. 6. Elizabeth, born May 2, 1669; married Joshua Smith. 7. David, of Oyster Bay, born February 1, 1672; married Hannah ——; no children.

(II) Nathaniel, son of Captain John and Elizabeth (Feake) Underhill, was born in

Oyster Bay, Long Island, February 22, 1663, died 1710. He removed to Westchester county. He married Mary, daughter of John Ferris, of Westchester. Children: 1. Nathaniel, of Westchester, born August 11, 1690, died November 27, 1775; married Mary Honeywell. 2. Thomas, of New Castle, Westchester county, married Phebe Davenport. 3. Abraham, referred to below. 4. Benjamin, of New Castle. 5. John. 6. A son who lived at South East. 7. Mary, married —— Horton.

(III) Abraham, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Ferris) Underhill, was born in Westchester county, New York, about 1700, died in White Plains, Westchester county, New York, about 1750. He married Hannah Cromwell. Children: 1. Abraham, of New Castle or Philipsburg, died in 1789; married (first) in 1746, Phebe Hallock, (second) Keziah Farrington. 2. Isaac, referred to below. 3. Jacob, of New Castle, born May 25, 1730, died September 26, 1807; married, January 29, 1747, Amy Hallock. 4. Mary, married Caleb Horton, of White Plains. 5. Hannah. 6. Martha, married Jabez Lockwood.

(IV) Isaac, son of Abraham and Hannah (Cromwell) Underhill, was born in White Plains, Westchester county, New York, June 21, 1726, died in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, December 8, 1814. He married, August 18, 1756, Sarah, born February 6, 1734, died March 20, 1812, daughter of Robert Field. Mrs. Underhill gave Major André his last breakfast. Children: 1. Robert, of Croton Point, born June 16, 1761, died April 26, 1829; married Mary Hallock. 2. Abraham I., of Yorktown, born June 27, 1763, died May 6, 1841; married Rebecca Field. 3. Joshua, of New York City, born July 7, 1765, died February 1, 1839; married, November 13, 1789, Mary Sutton. 4. Caleb, referred to below. 5. Moses, of Cayuga county, New York, born August 20, 1772, died April 23, 1813; married Anne Mekeel. 6. Aaron, died in 1805, unmarried. 7. Isaac, died in 1798, unmarried. 8. Rebecca, born June 23, 1757, died in 1835; married Moses Sutton, of Croton Valley. 9. Mary, born May 31, 1759, died in 1824; married, in 1793, Isaiah Quinby, of New Castle. 10. Hannah, born July 15, 1769, died October 4, 1846; married (first) James Quinby, (second) Isaac Mekeel.

(V) Caleb, son of Isaac and Sarah (Field) Underhill, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, in the "Major André House", June 16, 1770, died November 5, 1834. He married, in 1791, Elizabeth, born January 9, 1774, died September 13, 1847, daughter of Josiah Quinby. Children: 1. William, of New York City, born May 5, 1793, died September 7, 1859; married Phebe Griffin. 2. Josiah J., of Poughkeepsie, born August 28, 1794, died July 29, 1870; married, in 1810, Hannah, daughter of Abraham Underhill. 3. Isaac Quinby, of New Jersey, born July 5, 1798, died November 18, 186—; married Mary Sutton. 4. Charles W., born in 1800; married Mary A. Brower. 5. Willet C., of New Jersey, born March 27, 1802, died August 18, 1829; married Nancy Smith. 6. Henry, died unmarried. 7. Aaron, born March 12, 1806, died February 13, 1874; married, in 1837, Elizabeth Vandevoort. 8. Richard Mott, referred to below. 9. Alexander, of Brooklyn, New York, born June 7, 1809; married (first) Phebe W. Albertson, (second) Caroline Albertson, (third) Emma Conklin. 10. Phebe, married Stephen Wood.

(VI) Richard Mott, son of Caleb and Elizabeth (Quinby) Underhill, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, March 4 or 5, 1808, died April 21, 1877. He was a farmer, a Quaker and a Republican. In 1847 and 1848 he was an assemblyman at Albany, New York. He married, at Purchase street, town of Harrison, Westchester county, New York, in 1838, Hannah, born at Purchase street in 1819, daughter of Leonard and Sarah (Lane) Griffin. Children: 1. Andrew, died unmarried. 2. Aaron Griffin, born June 11, 1841; married Rosa, daughter of Leonard Gale. 3. Charles W., born July 16, 1845; married O. Gregory. 4. Emilie E., born October 5, 1847; married, October 14, 1885, Thomas H. Burgess, of Highland, Ulster county, New York. 5. John Warren, referred to below. 6. Minnie (or Mary) B., born October 28, 1855; married, September 22, 1875, George Griffin.

(VII) John Warren, son of Richard Mott and Hannah (Griffin) Underhill, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, October 7, 1849, and is now living at Peekskill, New York. He received his education

in the Yorktown district school and the Peekskill Military Academy. Afterwards for about seventeen years he turned farmer and for the last seven years has been watchman in a foundry. He is a Republican in politics and was census enumerator of Yorktown in 1900. He is a member of the First Presbyterian Church of Peekskill. He married, in Yorktown, September 20, 1876, Elizabeth, born in Yorktown, December 25, 1852, daughter of Abijah and Jane C. Lee. Children, both born in Yorktown: 1. Richard Mott, referred to below. 2. Walter Lee, born June 28, 1886; educated at the Yorktown district school, the grammar and high school of Peekskill and the Peekskill Business College; clerk of the board of water supply; married Blanche L. Dyckman; child, Audrey Celeste, born November 29, 1912.

(VIII) Richard Mott (2), son of John Warren and Elizabeth (Lee) Underhill, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, September 22, 1880, and is now living at Yorktown Heights. He received his education in the Yorktown district school, and is now employed on the Catskill aqueduct. He married Lilian S., daughter of John Seymour and Anna May (Flewellin) Carpenter, and granddaughter of Jesse Griffen Carpenter, of Yorktown, and of Robert Lyon and Elizabeth (Putney) Flewellin.

JACOBUS

This is a Dutch Christian name used as a surname. It belongs to the category of patronymics that contain such names as Hendricksen, Jansen and the like. The ancestor, from whom the surname is derived, was probably possessed of the Christian name of Jacobus, and "se" or "sen" was probably added to it to indicate his descendants. It is easily seen that Jacobusse or Jacobussen could be conveniently abbreviated to Jacobus, and this is what would appear to have been the method employed. The family bearing the name was here in the seventeenth century, and the descendants of the first ancestor in America are now fairly numerous. The family has intermarried with other Dutch families, such as that bearing the name of Schermerhorn.

(I) Roelof, immigrant ancestor in America of the family here dealt with bearing the name of Jacobus, was born in Holland, probably about 1665, died at Paper Berg, in Essex county, New Jersey. As soon as he came to America he settled on the mountain south of what is now called Singac, but then Paper Berg as given above. He became possessed of land in that neighborhood, and remained there until he died. His children were: 1. Hendrick Roelofse, of whom further. 2. Brant, born in 1692. 3. Catherine, 1706, killed by lightning; married, May 20, 1726, Hendrick Van Ness, born December 2, 1702. 4. James, 1708. 5. Johannes, 1711. 6. Symon, 1713. 7. Garret, 1715.

(II) Hendrick Roelofse, eldest son of Roelof Jacobus, was born in 1690, died in 1762, at Peekman's River, near Little Falls, New Jersey. It was in this neighborhood that he settled early in life. His will was dated May 25, 1760, and proved February 7, 1763. He married Egje ——, her maiden surname being unknown. Children: 1. John, or Jan, died in 1783; a farmer in Essex county, New Jersey; married and had children: Dirck, Hendrick, Jacobus, died about 1786; Altse, Fytie, Catherine, Jannetje. 2. Jacobus, or James, of whom further. 3. Johannis. 4. Adrian, died 1784. 5. Peter, married and had children: Henry Peter, died in 1814; and Garret P. 6. Hendrick, died about 1807; married and had children: John, Dorcas and Esther. 7. Derick, lived at Peekman's River, and died about 1806; married Eleanor —— and had children: Affie, Tunis, Sophia, Mary, Henry and Rachel. 8. Garret. 9. Helena. 10. Jannetje. 11. Fytje. 12. Altie.

(III) Jacobus, or James, second son of Hendrick Roelofse and Egje Jacobus, was born at Peekman's River, near Little Falls, New Jersey, about 1730, died about 1791. His will was dated October 6, 1788, and probated December 27, 1791. He married Jeche, maiden surname unknown. Children: Roelof, of whom further; Esther, Rachel, Jannetje.

(IV) Roelof (2), probably the eldest child of Jacobus, or James Jacobus, was born in New York, May 4, 1767, died in New York City, May 29, 1824. He was wealthy, his father being a landed proprietor of New Jersey, having also kept slaves before the revolutionary war. Roelof Jacobus married,

about 1794, Catherine Galloway, of Orange county, New York. Children: 1. Ann, married William S. Watkins, of New York. 2. James Galloway, married Leah Conklin. 3. Thomas, married Abbie Hallett. 4. John, of whom further. 5. Hannah, married Edward Pye.

(V) John, third son of Roelof (2) and Catherine (Galloway) Jacobus, was born September 27, 1805, died July 16, 1888. He was a lumber merchant in New York City, and retired from business about the year 1861, in favor of his son, Samuel M. He married Mary Amelia Medlar. Children: 1 Samuel M., of whom further. 2. Catherine A., married John P. Schermerhorn, now deceased. 3. Augustus L., married Sarah J. Williamson, also deceased. 4. Emma Louise, married (first) William F. Hibbard, (second) a Mr. Roesler. 5. Edmond G., married Emma C. Winship. 6. Serena Elvira, married David Pyatt Ingersoll. 7. Camilla Matilda, married Hampton Waldron.

(VI) Samuel M., eldest son of John and Mary Amelia (Medlar) Jacobus, was born November 28, 1831, died August 5, 1888. When a young man he engaged in the lumber business with his father, John Jacobus. In 1860, on the latter's retirement, he successfully carried on the business until ill health compelled him also to retire. He resided for many years on Thirty-seventh street in the Murray Hill section of New York City. He married Rebecca Stevens Schermerhorn, who survives him (see Schermerhorn VII). Children: 1. John Schermerhorn. 2. Sarah Louise, married Charles M. Jamieson. 3. Samuel H., died in childhood. 4. Ada Irene, married Spencer C. Judson.

(The Schermerhorn Line.)

The name Schermerhorn is variously spelled in the old records Scher-Hooren, Schermerhooven, Schermerhoren, Schermerhoorn and Schermerhorne. It is not known, however, whether it was a family name in Holland or was adopted as a surname by the emigrant ancestor of the family. The coat-of-arms which has always been used by the family is said to have existed upon one of the stained glass windows of the church at Schermerhorn in Holland as late as 1800, in which year a copy of it was brought out by Captain Joseph Marschalck, a connection of the family by marriage.

(I) Jacob Janse Schermerhorn, the founder of the family in this country, was a direct descendant from one Burgomaster of Antwerp, a man of distinction, and was granted the coat-of-arms borne by the family. He is said to have been born in Waterland, Holland, in 1622. His father was living in 1654 in Amsterdam, and in some of the old records the son is referred to as Jacob Jansen van Amsterdam. The first authentic reference to him in this country is May 29, 1648, when with his brother he was arrested "at Fort Orange (now Albany) by the order of Governor Petrus Stuyvesant upon the charge of obtaining arms and ammunition from the West India Company and selling them to the Indians." His books and papers were seized and with others involved in the same charge he was sent to New Amsterdam and condemned to death, the sentence later being commuted to banishment for five years and confiscation of his property. A month later, August 1, 1648, the banishment penalty was remitted. Schermerhorn rapidly reconstructed his fortunes and apparently suffered no loss of reputation from his trial. Soon after locating in this country he purchased a large tract of land on both sides of the Mohawk river extending twelve miles and running back from the river on each side one mile. In 1652 and 1653, he received patents for grants of land in Beverwyck, and about the same time became one of the commissioners or magistrates of that place. While holding this position in 1654, he paid a visit to his father in Amsterdam and returning he was again nominated, April 8, 1656, and later received the position of commissionary which he continued to fill under both the Dutch and English governments until 1675, if not longer. As a member of the consistory of the Dutch church at Albany, he audited the deacon's accounts in 1665, kept the accounts himself in 1666 and again audited them in 1671-72-85-86. In the summer of 1668 he paid another brief visit to Holland. Soon after the settlement of Schenectady, in 1662, he removed thither and died there in 1688, leaving an estate valued at about $23,000, besides real estate in Albany and Schenectady, a farm at Scho-

dack, much personal property in this country and funds at interest in Holland.

He married, about 1651, Jannetje Segerse, daughter of Cornelis Segerse and Bregje (Jacobsen) Van Voorhondt, whose father had emigrated to Beverwyck in 1642 and succeeded Vande Douch on the farm called "Welysburgh," on Castle Island. Children: 1. Reyer, born in 1652, died February 19, 1719; married, in 1676, Ariantje Arentse (Bratt) Otten, daughter of Arent Bratt and widow of Helmer Otten. 2. Symon Jacobse, of whom further. 3. Helen, married, in 1683, Myndert Harmense Van de Bogart. 4. Jacob, died in 1743; married, about 1684, Gerritje Hendrickse Van Beuren. 5. Machtild, married, about 1683, Johannes Beekman. 6. Cornelis, married (first) in 1695, Marytje Hendrickse Van Beuren, and (second) in 1713, Margarita Albertse. 7. Jannetje, married, in 1695, Casper Sprinystern. 8. Neeltje, married, in 1700, Barant Ten Eyck. 9. Lucas, married, in 1720, Elizabeth Dame.

(II) Symon Jacobse, son of Jacob Janse and Jannetje Segerse (Van Voorhondt) Schermerhorn, was born in Albany, New York, in 1658, died in New York City about 1696. He was living in Schenectady as late as 1690, as on February 9 of that year at 5 a. m. he reached Albany with the first tidings of the French and Indian massacre at that place. He had escaped with difficulty, his horse being wounded and he himself shot through the thigh. In the list of killed are the names of his son Johannes, and three of his negroes, while Arnout and Mary, son and daughter of Arnout Cornelis Viele and brother and sister to Symon Schermerhorn's wife, were carried away by the Indians, Arnout being kept a prisoner for three years. In 1691 Symon J. Schermerhorn removed to New York City and seems to have become owner or commander of some craft navigating the Hudson river. He married, about 1683, Willemptje, daughter of Arnout Cornelise Viele, a man widely known in those days as an Indian interpreter. She survived her husband, and married (second) June 20, 1690, Levinus Winne, and (third) June 19, 1709, Johannes van Hoosen. Children: 1. Johannes, baptized in Albany, July 23, 1684, killed at Schenectady, February 9, 1690. 2. Arnout, of whom further. 3. Maria, baptized in New York, July 5, 1693. 4. Jannetje, baptized in New York, March 24, 1695.

(III) Arnout, son of Symon Jacobse and Willemptje (Viele) Schermerhorn, was baptized in Albany, New York, November 7, 1686, died in New York City, December 2, 1749. It is not known how he and his mother escaped the Indian massacre at Schenectady in 1690, but he seems early to have adopted his father's calling and is styled in the old records "mariner." In 1726-29-30 he bought from his father-in-law three parcels of land or water lots on the south side of Queen (now Pearl) street between Beekman and Fulton streets as they have since been opened and extended. He also owned the land on Fulton street that is occupied by Fulton market which he deeded to the city for the use of a market to be held by the city so long as used for that purpose, otherwise to revert to the family. On part of these lands he built a wharf long known by his name, and on part he built his residence and place of business. January 21, 1733, he executed in Charleston, South Carolina, a full power of attorney to his wife Marytje, in which he is described as "late of the City of New York, but now of Charles Town in the Province of South Carolina," and April 21, 1738, he executed another wherein he is described as "of Charleston, South Carolina, Shop-Keeper." His business was probably that of ship chandler, and like his son John he probably owned a vessel trading between New York and Charleston. He married, about 1710, Marytie, daughter of Johannes Beekman, of New York, and granddaughter of William Beekman, of Overyssel, Holland, and New Amsterdam. Children: 1. Catharina, baptized May 10, 1711. 2. Willemyntje, baptized October 14, 1713. 3. Johannes, of whom further. 4. Aeltje, baptized May 19, 1717. 5. Jannetie, baptized September 20, 1719. 6. Symon, baptized August 6, 1721.

(IV) John (Johannes), son of Arnout and Marytje (Beekman) Schermerhorn, was born in New York City, July 8, 1715, baptized in the Dutch church there the following July 13, and died there, September 10, 1768. There is a family tradition that this John participated in the "Boston tea party." Like his father and grandfather, he was a

seafaring man, master and probably owner of vessels trading between New York and Charleston, South Carolina. In the old records he is styled "mariner" and "merchant." He also engaged in fitting out privateers during the war between England and France. He married, June 10, 1741, Sarah, daughter of John Cannon, a descendant of John and Marie (Le Grand) Cannon and Pierre Le Grand, the Huguenot refugees of New Rochelle. She died December 30, 1762. Children: 1. Arnout, born March 12, 1742. 2. Mary, baptized December 21, 1743; tradition says she hobnobbed with the British officers and secured valuable information which she delivered to General Washington which aided that general materially in his movements; married (first) Joseph Marshchalk, (second) John Byvanck. 3. John, baptized January 15, 1746. 4. Simon, baptized January 20, 1748, died in 1818; married, in 1773, Jane Bussing. 5. Peter, of whom further. 6. Sarah, born October 3, 1751; married, in 1771, James A. Stewart. 7. Catherine, born November 28, 1753. 8. Abraham, born March 27, 1755. 9. Cornelius, born December 10, 1756. 10. Catherine, born March 21, 1750, died March 26, 1848; unmarried. 11. Esther, born July 10, 1761, died July 20, 1761. 12. Hester, born December 18, 1762, died August 17, 1763.

(V) Peter, son of John (Johannes) and Sarah (Cannon) Schermerhorn, was born in New York City, October 1, 1749, died at his residence, No. 69 Broadway, New York City, January 28, 1826. At an early age he adopted the calling of his father and grandfather, but in 1776, after the "Asia" fired upon the town and before the British took possession, he removed with his family to the neighborhood of Hyde Park on the Hudson river and remained there until 1783. His motives for this removal were mostly political but it incidentally saved many of his vessels from seizure. After returning to New York, he established himself in business as a ship chandler, admitting his second son Peter in 1802, and his third son Abraham in 1808, into partnership with him. In 1791 his place of business and residence were at 71 and 73 Water street, in 1794 at 220 and 224 Water street, and in 1799 he transferred his business to 243 Water street and his residence to 68 Broadway. In 1795 he and his brother Simon bought about one hundred and sixty acres at Gowanus (Brooklyn) where they made their summer homes. In 1816 he bought out his brother Simon's interest, and gave the whole property to his son Abraham. A part of the property now lies in Greenwood cemetery. In 1806 he bought about four and a half acres on the East river at the foot of Eighty-second street and used this for his summer residence until his death. January 31, 1809, with Mathew Clarkson, Herman LeRoy, Henry Rogers and Gulian Ludlow, he conveyed to the "Rector, Churchwardens and Vestrymen of Grace Church" the property upon which that church was then being built. In 1796 he was elected a director of the Bank of New York.

He married, September 11, 1771, Elizabeth, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth (Mesier) Bussing, who died in New York City, January 8, 1809. Children: 1. John, of whom further. 2. Peter, born April 22, 1781, died June 23, 1852; married, April 5, 1804, Sarah Jones. 3. Abraham, born April 9, 1783, died February 3, 1850; married, September 12, 1809, Helen White. 4. George, born May 16, 1785, died October 23, 1785. 5. Elizabeth, born June 15, 1787; married Edward R. Jones. 6. Jane, born March 25, 1792; married Rev. William Creighton.

(VI) John, son of Peter and Elizabeth (Bussing) Schermerhorn, was born in New York City, June 13, 1775, and was baptized in Grace Church the following June 25. He died in New York City in 1832. He was a ship chandler and owner of several merchant vessels with an office and warehouse in the neighborhood of Stone and Water streets. He married Rebecca H. Stevens. Among his children were Horatio, of whom further; George S., John, who was a graduate in medicine.

(VII) Horatio, son of John and Rebecca H. (Stevens) Schermerhorn, was born in New York City, in 1805, died there in 1885. In 1837 he removed to White Stone, Long Island, where he lived on a farm until 1854, when he returned to New York City. He and his brother, George S., were engaged in ship chandlery and owned and operated a ropewalk on Schermerhorn street, Brooklyn, New York. He served as warden in

the Episcopal church. He married Sarah, daughter of Dr. John C. Strobel, an eminent physician of New York City, who was born there in 1810. Children: 1. Rebecca Stevens, widow of Samuel M. Jacobus (see Jacobus VI). 2. John Peter, was captain in the Seventh Regiment New York National Guard at the beginning of the civil war; was a Mason, past master of Knickerbocker Lodge of New York City. 3. Emeline. 4. William H., served in the civil war in the Seventh New York Regiment; was also a Mason. 5. Horatio. 6. Howard A., of whom further. 7. Frank. Three of these children survive.

(VIII) Howard A., son of Horatio and Sarah (Strobel) Schermerhorn, was born in White Stone, Long Island, June 2, 1847, and is now living in White Plains, Westchester county, New York. He received his education at President Hunter's School on West Thirteenth street, New York City, and afterwards carried on an extensive hardware business at 215 Chambers street, which he sold out in 1891, as he wished to take up his residence in the country and for that purpose removed to White Plains, residing at Fountain Square. He has also been very successful in the real estate business, which he carries on from his own home. He has done much toward building up the part of White Plains in which he lives, erecting many houses for residential purposes. In 1895 Mr. Schermerhorn presented the city of White Plains with a very much needed drinking fountain cut out from a large piece of Tuckahoe or white marble. This fountain was set up at the junction of Central avenue and the Tarrytown road, within a stone's throw of Mr. Schermerhorn's own home, and thus gave the name to the present Fountain Square. He married, June 5, 1901, Ethie Livingston Stengel, a descendant of the well known family of Hanover, Germany.

POWELL

Thomas Powell, the immigrant ancestor, was the progenitor of all the Long Island, practically all of the New York, and some of the New Jersey, Pennsylvania and Maryland Powells. He was born in August, 1641, and it is supposed that he came from Wales. A great-granddaughter of Thomas Powell, of Bethpage, Nassau Island, New York, told her children that they were related to the Virginia Powells. In 1662 he was recorded as giving written testimony in a suit brought against Joanna Wood, widow of Jonas Wood Haln. In 1669 he was attorney for Mr. Thomas Matthews, and sold land for him in Oyster Bay to Joseph Ludham. In 1663 John Westcoat deeded land to him, and this seems to have been the first record of land he bought, although in 1662 he had a house. In 1663 he was recorder; in 1666 he was one of the "Trustees of the Freeholders of the Town of Huntington"; in 1667 he was constable; in 1679 he was allowed to make an addition to his land; in 1681 he was overseer; in 1682 he refused to serve as constable; in 1684 he and one other obtained a patent from Governor Nichols for the town; in 1686 he was on a committee to go to Southampton for the town; in 1689 he deeded land in Huntington to Thomas and Martha Whitson; in 1692 he was ordered by a writ from the king to appear before the court to give reasons why he should not pay ministers' rates; in 1700 he deeded to Thomas Whitson, one-third of his Bethpage land, and they built houses there where their descendants lived for many years, and to this day they have never left the Powell family. After he sold his property in Huntington, he bought land in Bethpage, where in 1688 he built a house for his son Thomas which is still standing and owned by descendants. He received the deed for this land from the Indians in 1695. He is last mentioned on the records, December 28, 1721, when he died, at Westbury, Long Island, "being well respected as a worthy Friend—and died in unity with Friends."

The name of his first wife is not known. He married (second) Elizabeth Phillips, of Jericho, Long Island, September 2, 1690. She was probably daughter of John Townsend, and widow of Theophilus Phillips, of Flushing; she married him in 1685, and he died in 1686; she was his third wife. Children of first wife: Thomas, mentioned below; Abigail, born April 18, 1668; Elizabeth, John, Jonas, Caleb, Wait, Elisha. By second wife: Hannah, born May 28, 1691; Phebe, June 10, 1693; Rachel; Mercy, 1702; Solomon; Sarah; Amy.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1)

Powell, married Mary, daughter of Thomas and Dinah (Townsend) Willets, of Jericho. They lived at Bethpage, having the first house built in that neighborhood. When they built there were Indian wigwams nearby. He died at Bethpage, September 27, 1731. Children: Thomas, born May 30, 1693; Mary, November 4, 1694, died in February, 1695; Abigail, December 13, 1695; Mary, March 16, 1697; Wait, September 29, 1698; Amos, of Islip, May 9, 1700; Moses, mentioned below; Richard, April 17, 1704; Elizabeth, October 11, 1705; Hannah, July 18, 1709; Isaac, April, 1711; Martha, June 29, 1713; Deborah, October 28, 1715.

(III) Moses, son of Thomas (2) Powell, was born May 4, 1702, died in 1774. He married, in 1732, Catharine, daughter of John and Hannah Hallock, of Brookhaven. His will was dated in 1774, at Northcastle Westchester county, New York. In 1754 he sold his land at Bethpage to Joseph Prior, and moved to Westchester county at that time. Children: Moses, born January 26, 1733, died 1737; John, October 11, 1734-35; Anna, October 26, 1737; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Moses, November 5, 1741; Hannah, November 5, 1743; Obadiah, May 16, 1745; Catharine, March 30, 1746; Edward, March 5, 1748; James, December 25, 1750.

(IV) Nathaniel, son of Moses Powell, was born at Bethpage in 1739, died February 12, 1807. He moved from Northcastle to Saltpoint, Dutchess county, New York, a place twelve miles northeast of Poughkeepsie, July 14, 1772. He married Anna, daughter of Joseph and Deborah Sutton. Children, born at Saltpoint: Stephen, Joseph, mentioned below; Nathaniel, Henry, Anna, Phebe, Elizabeth, Catherine, Emma, Mary, Hannah, Esther, Lydia, Deborah.

(V) Joseph, son of Nathaniel Powell, was born in Northcastle, Westchester county, New York. He married ——. Children: Jacob, Clark, Henry, Nelson, Lydia, Elizabeth.

(I) Joseph Powell, descendant of the Westchester and Dutchess county Powells, mentioned above, lived at Peekskill in the town of Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York, and died there March 29, 1886. He followed farming all his active life. He married, October 20, 1840, Mary J., daughter of Samuel H. and Eliza B. (Welsh) Pennock. Her father was born January 11, 1795; her mother, August 5, 1799, and they had two children: Mary J., born August 1, 1818, mentioned above, and Emily, May 9, 1822. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Powell, all born in Cortlandt: Stephen A., August 9, 1841, resides in New York City; Charles E., September 8, 1845, lives in Elizabeth, New Jersey, married Cynthia Dickerson; Emerson J., July 9, 1847, married Sadie Roe, of Kingston, New York; Floyd F., mentioned below; George B., February 19, 1862, married Alice Horton, of Croton, New York.

(II) Floyd F., son of Joseph Powell, was born at Peekskill, New York, November 6, 1852. He was educated there in the public schools and at Peekskill Military Academy and Scientific Institution under Principal C. E. Searles. Farming was his vocation for many years. Afterwards he was a commission merchant, dealing in fruits and produce. He was also for twelve years in the real estate business, junior partner of the well-known firm of Barger & Powell of Peekskill. In politics he was a steadfast Democrat, but he never cared for public office. He was a communicant of the Dutch Reformed church. He was a musician of skill and ability and played for two years in the Peekskill City Band. He married, November 15, 1894, Carrie H., daughter of Bruce and Mary E. (Hancock) Scribner. William Hancock, father of Mary E. (Hancock) Scribner, married in England, Susie Speare and they had three children: 1. John B., born in England; married Annie Denike, Annie Brotherton and Kate Hearst. 2. George, born in Peekskill; married Susie Tompkins, of Peekskill, and had two children, born in Chicago; Lillie and Hattie. 3. Mary E., born in Peekskill; married Bruce Scribner and had four children: George, Fred, Walter T., Carrie H., mentioned above. The Hancocks were all Methodists in religion.

PURDY

Alvin Purdy, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born January 11, 1757, died in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, July 16, 1830. He married Lydia Hunt, born about 1759, died January 27, 1842. Children, all

born at Yorktown: Abram; Betsie A.; Alsop, died February 3, 1802; David, died March 24, 1813; Alvin, referred to below.

(II) Alvin (2), son of Alvin (1) and Lydia (Hunt) Purdy, was born in New York, died there aged seventy-three years, buried at Yorktown. He was a member of the Presbyterian church there. He married Jane E., daughter of Gilbert and Mary (Schriber) Tompkins, of Hyde Park, Dutchess county, New York. Her brothers and sisters were: Hannah, Mary, Gilbert, Elias and Ellen. Children of Alvin and Jane E. (Tompkins) Purdy: 1. Anna E., born January 16, 1830, died December 24, 1912. 2. Ezra L., born in August, 1831; living in Peekskill, New York; married Augusta Stansbury, of Somers; children: Elida, married Alonzo R. Hart, of Peekskill; Marian, married George B. Rich, of Shruboak, New York. 3. John, referred to below. 4. Mary, married Alexander Titus; child, Mary, living at Montrose, New York, married Jackson Odell. 5. Harriet S. 6. Martha J., born December 25, 1835. 7. James A., living at Amawalk, New York; married Mary E. Higgins, of Shruboak; no children. 8. Howell T.

(III) John, son of Alvin (2) and Jane E. (Tompkins) Purdy, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, February 26, 1832, and is now living there on the old homestead farm, with his sister, Martha J. He is a farmer, and for many years was a carpenter and builder.

BARNES

Ezra Barnes, born 1730, died 1805, was the progenitor of the Barnes family of Preston, Connecticut. His ancestry has not been traced and he may have been a first settler.

(II) Ezra (2), son or grandson of Ezra (1) Barnes, was born in Preston, educated there, and followed farming during his active life in his native town. He married Judith Palmer, of Preston. They had twelve children: 1. James, born at Preston, August, 1807, died March 28, 1880; resided in Mobile from 1834 to 1860, in Connecticut the next five years, and in Mobile and Hot Springs, later living in Brooklyn, where he died; married at Mobile, February 26, 1845, Mary Richeson, born June 5, 1825, daughter of Frederick Cleveland. 2. Reuben, mentioned below. 3. Tyler. 4. Clarissa. 5. Anna. 6. Esther. 7. Fanny. 8. Olive; four others not on record.

(III) Reuben, son of Ezra (2) Barnes, was born in Preston, Connecticut, in 1810, died in 1891 at the advanced age of eighty-one years. He was educated in the public schools. He learned the trade of carpenter and for many years was in business in Yonkers, New York, as a carpenter and builder. He was a quiet, kindly man, capable in business and characterized by sound common sense and sterling qualities. In politics he was a Republican, but he never sought or held public office. In religion he was a Methodist and he was a member of the First Methodist Episcopal Church and also a charter member of the Central Methodist Episcopal Church of which he was a trustee. He married for his second wife Nancy R., daughter of William Sample (see Sample).

(The Sample Line.)

William Sample was born March 20, 1804, in Beaver county, Pennsylvania. He was educated in the public schools and followed the trade of tanner. He resided in Williamsburg, Massachusetts, and New Haven, Connecticut. He and his wife were both members of the Methodist Episcopal church of New Haven and were active in the Washingtonian movement and other temperance organizations. In his later years he was a Republican in politics. He married, at North Hampton, Massachusetts, Mary Eliza Root of Roberts Meadow, Massachusetts, born March 7, 1812. They had six children: 1. Jane A., born November 29, 1832; married William H. Hulsappie of Albany, New York; no children; now living with Mrs. Nancy R. Barnes, Yonkers, New York. 2. Mary L., born September 27, 1834; married Noyes Wilmot of Connecticut; no children. 3. Nancy R., born September 2, 1837; died young. 4. Nancy R., born September 26, 1839; married Reuben Barnes (see Barnes.) 5. Lyrtia R., born April 3, 1843; married Rev. William H. Barton, now living at Huntington, Long Island, where he has a pastorate; sons: Oliver S. and Bernard G., born in New Haven, Connecticut. 6. William A., born June 1, 1849, died young. Only two, Jane A. and Nancy R., are living (1912); the others are buried at New Haven, Connecticut.

(The Root Line.)

(I) John Roote, the immigrant ancestor, came from Badby parish, Northamptonshire, England, and settled in Farmington, Connecticut. He married about 1600, Ann Russel. It is supposed that he returned to England and died at Badby. Children: Mary, baptized December 21, 1600; Susanna, baptized October 18, 1603; Thomas, mentioned below; John, February 16, 1608.

(II) Thomas, son of John Roote, was baptized January 16, 1605, in Badby, Northamptonshire, England, and came to this country about 1637. He was among the first settlers of Hartford, Connecticut, where he lived for about fifteen years, and where all his children were born. His name appears on the Founders' Monument there, and in 1639 he is called a "considerable" landholder. On May 9, 1654, he removed with his family to Northampton, Massachusetts, and became one of the eight planters of what was then called Nonotuck. He was selectman, and is supposed to have been a deacon of the church there. By occupation he was a farmer and weaver of cloth. He was a soldier in the Pequot war. He died July 17, 1694, and left a will, in which he mentioned all his children and the fact that he lived with his son Jonathan at the old homestead. His wife's name is unknown. Children, born at Hartford: Joseph, mentioned below; Thomas, about 1644; John, January 10, 1646; Jonathan, died December 25, 1741; Hezekiah, died September 29, 1690; Jacob; Sarah.

(III) Joseph Root, as the name is now spelled, son of Thomas Roote, was born in Hartford about 1640, and removed in 1654, with his father, to Northampton, where he lived the rest of his life. His record of land at Northampton was dated February 29, 1659, and he died there April 19, 1711. He married (first) December 30, 1660, Hannah, daughter of Edmund Haynes, of Springfield, Massachusetts. She died January 28, 1691, and he married (second) Mary, daughter of William Holton, and widow of David Burt. She died in 1713. Children: Hannah, born July 9, 1662; Joseph, January 15 or 20, 1664; Thomas, April 13, 1667; John, September 11, 1669; Sarah, March 4, 1672; Hope, September 25, 1675; Hezekiah, mentioned below.

(IV) Hezekiah, son of Joseph Root, was born at Northampton, January 1, 1677, died in 1766. He married, March 23, 1713, Martha, daughter of John and Mary (Sheldon) Bridgman. She died June 4, 1766. Children, born at Northampton: Hezekiah, January 29, 1714; Dorothy, October 7, 1715; Simeon, April 20, 1718; Martha, married John Miller; Jemima, April 1, 1722; Hannah, died unmarried; Miriam, born February 20, 1726; Joseph, mentioned below; Esther, died September 14, 1747; Orlando.

(V) Joseph, son of Hezekiah Root, was born at Northampton in 1728, died there November 4, 1802. He married, May 9, 1754, Eunice Clapp, of Northampton, who died April 21, 1802, aged sixty-nine years. Children, born at Northampton: Eleanor, born December 31, 1755; Eunice, December 1, 1757; Simeon, mentioned below; Almira, 1764; Martha, 1766; Amelia, 1768; Joseph, February 28, 1769; Sarah R., September 15, 1773; Dorothy, 1775.

(VI) Simeon, son of Joseph Root, was born in Northampton, March 25, 1760, died at Roberts Meadows, Northampton, June 8, 1813. He was a soldier in the revolution from Northampton, a private in Captain Jonathan Stearn's company, Colonel Dickinson's regiment under the command of Major Jonathan Clapp, July 9 to August 12, 1777, at Ticonderoga; also in Captain Samuel Fairfield's company, Colonel Nathan Sparhawk's regiment. At the age of twenty, July 2, 1780, he enlisted in the continental army for six months. In the revolutionary records of that date he is described as five feet five inches in height and of light complexion. His service was credited to Northampton. He married at Northampton, June 27, 1782, Elizabeth Clark, who was born in 1759. Children: Child, died April 7, 1785; John, mentioned below; Nancy; Child, died July 31, 1797; Child, died December 4, 1800; perhaps other children.

(VII) John, son of Simeon Root, was born about 1790, in Roberts Meadows, Northampton, Massachusetts. He was a farmer. He married Rosina Knapp of Thompson, Connecticut. She died at Roberts Meadows aged eighty-two years, in 1870. Children, born at Roberts Meadows: 1. Jonathan Dwight, married Lucia Todd of Chesterfield, Massachusetts, and had one son, Leonidas.

2. Mary Eliza, married William Sample (see Sample). 3. Julianna, married Ira Todd, and had six children: Juliaette, Ira, Irene, Caroline, Rosina, and Josephine Todd. 4. Rosina. 5. John Alfred, mentioned below.

(VIII) John Alfred, son of John and Rosina (Knapp) Root, was born at Roberts Meadows, Massachusetts, and later removed to Haydensville, Massachusetts, where he died. He married Arrietta Hill of Williamsburg, Massachusetts, and they were the parents of ten children, only two of whom are living at the present time; they are: Anna, who married Henry Wentworth, and lives in Northampton, Massachusetts; Eloise, married Charles Stone, of Athol, Massachusetts, where she now resides.

ROBINSON

Zelotus Robinson was born February 5, 1755, and settled in Danbury, Connecticut. A careful search has failed to reveal the names of his parents, but without doubt he was of one of the early New England families of this name. The history of Danbury (p. 162) describes his residence on the east end of Elm street, the first house on the north side. He was a butcher by trade. In the census of 1790, he is reported from Danbury having five sons under sixteen and two females in his family. His name is spelled "Roberts" in the lists. From family records we have his birth date and the following facts. He married, in 1776, Anna Walley, of an old Fairfield county, Connecticut, family. She was born August 10, 1758, died in 1832. He died July 16, 1845. Children, born at Danbury or vicinity: Lewis, April 4, 1777; Joseph, October 16, 1779; John, February 11, 1782; William, December 17, 1784; George, May 31, 1787; James W., mentioned below; Annie, October 21, 1792; Hulda, 1794.

(II) James W., son of Zelotus Robinson, was born at Danbury, Connecticut, May 27, 1790. In early life, after receiving his education in the common schools and learning his trade, he engaged in business as a merchant tailor in New York City where he became a prominent and successful citizen. He acquired a substantial fortune and invested it shrewdly in real estate. He bought large tracts of land at Ossining and in the course of time this land became very valuable for building sites. One tract of his land extended from Broad avenue to the top of Sparta Hill, and when his property was developed he named James, William and Edward streets for his three sons. They were born in a house on the present site of the Mangam House on South Highland avenue, Ossining. A few years after he came to Ossining he built a handsome stone house in which he lived during his later years and which is now known as the Helm House. He married, July 13, 1815, Hannah, daughter of Peter Dobb, of New York City. Her father was born in New York, December 2, 1760, died in 1818. Her mother, Charity (Cox) Dobb, was born March 5, 1768. Children of Peter and Charity Dobb: Mary, born October 2, 1785; Peter, April 6, 1788, died 1789; Jordan, February 8, 1790, died 1793; Charlotte, September 28, 1792, died in 1862; Hannah, July 27, 1795, died in 1884; Eliza, 1797. Children of James W. and Hannah Robinson, born in New York City and Ossining: Mary A., November, 1817; Mary J., May 1, 1819; Eliza C., March 14, 1821; Julia A., May 4, 1823; Hattie N., August 16, 1825; James W., August 13, 1827; William H., December 29, 1829; Emma P., December 30, 1831; Angeline S., February, 1834; Edward Augustus, mentioned below; Charlotte M., March, 1838; Pierce A., November 20, 1839.

(III) Edward Augustus, son of James W. Robinson, was born in Ossining, New York, July 30, 1836, died there November 14, 1909. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. When a young man he was for a time employed as bookkeeper by Stephen M. Sherwood. In later years, in partnership with his son, Edward Augustus Jr., now deceased, he engaged in the tea business, having a Japanese store on Spring street for a short time. During most of his active life Mr. Robinson devoted himself to the management of his father's real estate and to the development of various properties. He served as volunteer fireman in the old Ossining Hose Company when a young man. He was a member of the Highland Avenue Methodist Episcopal Church and at one time its treasurer. In politics he was a Republican. He took an active part in public affairs for many years. In 1880 he was elected a member of the board of trustees of the Dale Cemetery Association, an office his

father held before him, and in 1897 he was chosen superintendent of the cemetery, succeeding Oscar Ressegine. Up to the time of his death he performed the duties of this office faithfully and efficiently, making daily visits to the cemetery as a part of his routine work. During his last years he suffered from heart disease, but he continued at his post of duty. He died suddenly without warning while at work in his own yard. He was highly respected in the community and during his long residence in his native town made a host of friends. Rev. Wallace Harold Finch, pastor of the Highland Avenue Methodist Episcopal Church, officiated at the funeral, the interment was in Dale Cemetery. Two sisters survived him, Mrs. William Stanton, of Brooklyn, and Miss Emma Robinson, who is connected with the work of an Episcopal institution in the west.

He married, March 23, 1861, in the Briar Cliff Church, Josephine Adelia, daughter of David Cook Coddington (see Coddington VII). Children: 1. William Waller, born August 31, 1862, died April 19, 1863. 2. Josephine Bowles, December 1, 1866, died April 7, 1903. 3. Ella Dobb, May 14, 1868; married, April 28, 1891, Griffin Silas Hilliker, of Ossining, New York, at 53 Spring street, (by Rev. W. N. Searls); they reside at Ossining, where Mr. Hilliker is a dry goods merchant; child, Edward Roy Robinson Hilliker, born November 2, 1892. 4. Edward Augustus Jr., December 5, 1870, died May 4, 1894. 5. Charles P., June 5, 1873, died January 15, 1874. The widow resides in Ossining at 53 Spring street.

(The Coddington Line.)

The Coddingtons were among the early settlers of Massachusetts. Mr. William Coddington, afterwards governor of Rhode Island, was from Boston, England, and of gentle birth as shown by the records. While in England he refused to contribute to the Royal loan, March 9, 1626 (New England Register, vol. XXXVI, p. 128); was one of the assistants of the Massachusetts Bay Company in England, March 18, 1629-30, and soon afterward came to this country. He was a member of the Boston Church in 1630, and was admitted freeman, May 25, 1636. He was elected to various town offices and served as assistant of the colony. In 1638 he favored Mrs. Hutchinson at the time of the religious schism and was banished by the Puritan authorities on account of his religious beliefs, removed to Newport, Rhode Island, and became a distinguished citizen and governor of the colony. He sold his lands at Boston and Braintree in 1639. His first wife died in July, 1630, at Boston, New England. His second wife Mary was admitted to the church in 1633 and she had children, Mary, baptized March 2, 1634, and Bedaiah, baptized May 1, 1636. There is little doubt that William Coddington was related to those mentioned below.

(I) Stockdale Coddington settled in Roxbury, adjoining Boston, before 1643, when he and his wife received from Elizabeth Hobbert a legacy. His wife Hannah, "an ancient woman" (doubtless meaning about eighty years), was buried July 20, 1644, in Roxbury. Stockdale Coddington bought land at Hampton, New Hampshire, in 1648 and removed thither, but died in 1650. His son, John Coddington, of Boston, was appointed administrator and sold the Hampton land, April 15, 1650.

(II) John, son of Stockdale Coddington, was born before 1630, probably in England, died at Boston, June-August, 1655. He lived in Boston and married Emma ——, who after his death was married (by Major Humphrey Atherton, magistrate) to her second husband, John Jepshon (Jefferson), and had by him a son, John Jefferson, who married Ruth Gardner. The name Coddington is variously spelled Coddington, Cordington, Cuddington, and even Carrington. Children: 1. Sarah, born October 4 or March 29, 1651, died August 9 or September 8, 1656. 2. John, mentioned below. 3. Henry, probably born before 1651, and was living in Boston in 1670.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Coddington, was born in Boston, February 9, 1653-54. He purchased land at Woodbridge, New Jersey, in 1683-84-91, of Jonathan Dennis and William Bingley. Governor William Coddington of Rhode Island was one of the original purchasers of Monmouth county, New Jersey, which at first included Woodbridge, but he did not come to settle. It is fair to presume that John Coddington, of Boston, a cousin or nephew, came to New Jersey in the interests of the governor, how-

ever. He was in Woodbridge as early as 1692, when he was elected constable. His wife Mary joined the Presbyterian church at Woodbridge, October 3, 1710, or, according to another account, in 1707-08. His will has not been found. He was a soldier in King Philip's war and was paid for garrison duty at Groton in 1675. He married (first) Hannah, daughter of Richard Gardner. Richard Gardner settled in Woburn, and after 1661 removed to Charlestown, Massachusetts; married Anna Blanchard, of Acton, widow of Thomas Blanchard, of Malden. His will, dated March 15, 1697, mentions his children, among whom were Hannah, wife of John Coddington. Hannah (Gardner) Coddington died September 20, 1690. He married (second) May 1, 1691, Mary White. Children: John, born November 8, 1677; Benjamin, mentioned below; Hannah, May 27, 1683; Sarah, March 28, 1687; Joseph, March 22, 1689; there were probably other children, also.

(IV) Benjamin, son of John Coddington, was born October 8, 1680, died April 18, 1753. He probably married twice. He was buried in the Presbyterian cemetery at Woodbridge, where in 1892 the following inscription was copied from his tombstone: "Here lyes ye Body of Ben Jamin Codington, Aged 73 years, Dec'd April ye 18th 1753." Beside this stone is another with this inscription: "John, son of Benjamin and Mary Codington, dec'd July ye 20th 1733, Aged 14 years 4 mos & 20 Ds." Near these is still another with the following inscription: "* * * lyeth Ye —— of Isaac —odington who departed this life May the 31st 1729". Benjamin Coddington married Mary ——. Children: Anna, born May 6, 1705, probably died young; Margaret, May 7, 1706; Sarah, married William Oliver; Mary, married William Pangburn; Martha, married Jonathan Frazee; Elizabeth, married Solomon Bycount; Lydia, married Job Conger Jr.; Zillah, married Enoch Conger; Rebecca; Mary; Elizabeth, probably died young; Benjamin; Thomas, born November 27, 1712; Isaac; John, died July 20, 1733, aged fourteen; Ashur; Reuben, married Sarah ——; Sabra; John (?); Uzziah, born 1739; Jotham, mentioned below. These children were all legatees in his will dated May 6, 1750, recorded May 24, 1753, proved May 19, 1753. The last six children were not of age when the will was made; the land was to be sold after six years and divided among the children, according to the will.

(V) Jotham, son of Benjamin Coddington, was born at Woodbridge, New Jersey, August 7, 1743, died there August 12, 1820, being buried in the Presbyterian cemetery. He was a farmer and brick-maker. His will was dated July 23, 1805, and recorded at surrogate's office, New Brunswick, New Jersey, his sons David and Millard being executors, they receiving one-half each of the dwelling house, besides seven acres of land. To his wife he bequeathed household furniture, providing that his sons were to pay her $25 each, every year. He married, December 16, 1764, Mary Millard, born February 23, 1740, died December 26, 1824. Children: Sabra, born September 6, 1765; David, August 25, 1767; Ann or Nancy, December 9, 1769; Lydia, June 3, 1773; Millard, mentioned below.

(VI) Millard, son of Jotham Coddington, was born in 1779, died in Rockland county, New York, April 6, 1862. He was a farmer, and in early years was a carman and carpenter in New York City. He married, March 28, 1801, Phoebe Cook, born November 27, 1778, died February 8, 1825, daughter of John Cook, born January 28, 1872, and his wife, Mabel (Johnson) Cook, who died February 25, 1817, aged fifty-nine years; they were of Hanover, Morris county, New Jersey. Children: Margaret, born January 15, 1802; David Cook, mentioned below; Daughter, April 2, 1806, died in infancy; Mary, December 25, 1807; Sarah Ann, September 14, 1809; William, September 16, 1811; went to California in 1849 and made a fortune, was for a time a partner with John W. Mackay, the capitalist; John Wells, November 11, 1813, died in infancy of smallpox; Charles Millard, January 24, 1816, died in infancy of smallpox; Lydia, April 17, 1818; Eliza Halsey, August 1, 1820.

(VII) David Cook, son of Millard Coddington, was born March 22, 1804, died May 14, 1887. He was a class leader and trustee of the Spring Street Methodist Episcopal Church of Sing Sing, New York, from August 1, 1837, for nearly fifty years, and for over forty years he served as treasurer of

the church; for a number of years he was president of the board of trustees of the church, and at one time he was a trustee of the village. The pulpit Bible in the Highland Avenue Methodist Episcopal Church at Ossining, New York, is a memorial of him. He was born on Chambers street, New York City, near the corner of Chapel, now West Broadway, and in early life he was a hatter, later keeping a market in Sing Sing, New York, until he retired from business. He married, March 4, 1825, Hannah, born January 19, 1807, died April 9, 1880, daughter of John and Mary (Gilchrist) Perry, of Rockland, New York. Children: 1. John Millard, born August 17, 1826, at Sing Sing; married (first) February 29, 1848, Fanny Raymond Rickers, (second) Mrs. Elizabeth Black; had by first wife, Henry Atwood and Fannie Raymond. 2. William Henry, born March 23, 1828, died June 3, 1903, at Berkeley, California; lived in San Francisco and Alameda, California; married (first) Hannah Matilda Kinsman, who died April 2, 1875, aged thirty-five years, (second) February 8, 1876, Mrs. Sophia Johnson (Fernall) Crosby; had by first wife: William Edward, Charles Frederick, Frank Perry, Arthur David, Lida and Ella. 3. Mary Ann, born November 22, 1829, lived in Sing Sing; married John Yates Johnson, September 17, 1854, and had child, Charles Willis Johnson. 4. David Cook, born February 16, 1832; married Kate L. McMillan, who died April 26, 1868, aged thirty-two. 5. Andrew Harris, born January 25, 1834, in Sing Sing; married (first) Violetta Girard Van Velsor, (second) June 14, 1888, Mrs. Isabelle Hope, daughter of George and Harriet (Darrien) Hallenbeck; children by first wife: William Henry, Emery, Violetta, Andrew Harris, Iona Estelle. 6. Hannah Maria, born September 20, 1835; married William Groves Johnson, May 19, 1853; children: David Perry, Jennie Louise, John Millard. 7. Charles Pitman, born July 7, 1838, at Sing Sing; married (first) Mary E. Cathcart, died September 15, 1878, aged thirty-three, (second) November 26, 1879, Laura Hill; children by first wife: William Pitman; boy, died in infancy; adopted daughter, Mary Elizabeth; children of second wife: Hannah Grace, Charles Ernest. 8. Wesley (or Wellesley) Perry, born October 23, 1840; has been for twenty years a professor in Syracuse University; he has written a complete history of the Coddington family; married Louisa, daughter of Louis Guibord; children: Herbert Guibord, Gertrude Louisa, Winifred and Ethel. 9. Josephine Adelia, born October 23, 1842; married Edward Augustus Robinson (see Robinson III). 10. Hiram Rowell, died September 1, 1848, aged eight months, eleven days.

VANDERSLICE

Reynier Vandersluyse, the founder of this family, came from Harlingen, North Friesland, Holland. He emigrated soon after the settlement by Penn, settling in Germantown, Pennsylvania. His will was proven July 13, 1713. After several years' delay in acting on their petition, he, his wife, his son Adrien and other aliens were naturalized by a special act of the provincial council, September 29, 1709. He married, in Holland, Anna ——, also a native of Harlingen, who survived him. Children: Adrien, also called Arnold; Henry; Johannes, died in 1742, married Frances ——; Anthony, referred to below; Anna; Elizabeth.

(II) Anthony Vanderslice, son of Reynier and Anna Vandersluyse, died in November, 1751. He settled in Providence township, Pennsylvania, where he owned one hundred acres of land before 1734. He married Martha, born June 15, 1700, died September 16, 1761, daughter of Hendrick and Eve (Umstat) Pannebecker. Hendrick Pannebecker was an emigrant from Flombora, on the Rhine, near Worms; he was, however, of Dutch lineage. He is an ancestor of the Pennypacker family, of Pennsylvania, Virginia, Kentucky and Tennessee. Child: Henry, referred to below.

(III) Henry, son of Anthony and Martha (Pannebecker) Vanderslice, was born in Providence township, Pennsylvania, March 29, 1726, died at Reading, Pennsylvania, February 10, 1797. He lived on a plantation in Providence township, inherited from his father, and also operated a large flour and grist mill there. About 1760 he removed to Reading. From 1774 to 1777 he was high sheriff of Berks county. In this capacity he read the Declaration of Independence from the court house steps at Reading, July 8, 1776, by order

of the continental congress. He also served in the continental army; in 1777 he was in command of the wagon train of the army in New Jersey, and in 1781 he was quartermaster-sergeant of the Pennsylvania troops. He became a well-known surveyor, having studied under his grandfather, Hendrick Pannebecker, for whom he was named. In 1789 he was appointed deputy surveyor, and the surveyor-general of Pennsylvania. He married, October 23, 1750, Catharine Sassemanhausen, born April 14, 1732. Children: John; George W., referred to below.

(IV) George W., son of Henry and Catharine (Sassemanhausen) Vanderslice, was born at Reading, Pennsylvania, October 8, 1771, died in Philadelphia, February 22, 1842. He was one of the first to practice dentistry in Philadelphia. He married (first) March 22, 1794, Elizabeth Cuming, (second) September 18, 1806, Janette, daughter of Thomas and Jane (Pyatt) Roberts, born in Blockley township, Pennsylvania, February 28, 1785, died January 20, 1874. Children: 1. Edward, born July 19, 1807, died May 9, 1883; married, February 16, 1842, Clementine Schulze. 2. Thomas. 3. James. 4. Rebecca K. 5. Emily. 6. Deborah Lavina, born February 18, 1820, died October 3, 1905; married, June 20, 1839, Samuel Mickle Hopper. 7. William K., born in 1824, died March 12, 1899; married, August 31, 1847, Catharine Sherman. 8. Joseph Henry, referred to below. 9. Catharine, married Thomas MacClement.

(V) Joseph Henry, son of George W. and Janette (Roberts) Vanderslice, was born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, June 29, 1828, died at Peekskill, New York, February 27, 1894. He enlisted as a private in the United States army, Company A, Battalion of Engineers, January 30, 1851; became corporal, July 1, 1855; sergeant, October 1, 1856; he was made second lieutenant, and first lieutenant in 1861; brevetted captain, September 17, 1862 "for gallant and meritorious service in the battle of Antietam"; and in March, 1866, he was promoted to be captain of the Fourteenth Infantry. He took part in many principal battles in the civil war, and numerous engagements with Indians in the west. In 1879 he was retired for disability, after which time he resided at Peekskill. He was buried at West Point with military honors. Captain Vanderslice was, and his widow is a Methodist. He married Hester A., daughter of Peter Meeks (see Meeks III).

(The Meeks Line.)

(I) Edward Meeks, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born in Phillipstown, Putnam county, New York. He was the father of Peter, referred to below.

(II) Peter, son of Edward Meeks, was born in Phillipstown, Putnam county, New York, in 1791, died March 7, 1838. He was a farmer, and a Whig in politics. He married ——. Children: Nicholas, Harum L., Mary C., Isaac H., Matilda, Edward P., Hester A., referred to below. Except the last named, all are deceased.

(III) Hester A., daughter of Peter Meeks, was born in Orange county, New York, April 9, 1836. She was educated at Highland Falls, and for the last twenty-five years has lived at Peekskill. She married Joseph H. Vanderslice (see Vanderslice V).

CURREY

There are numerous families of this name scattered over the United States, north, east, south and west, and all seem to be of Scotch or Irish origin. Many spelled the name Currie, some Curry and still others Currey, and all are composed of people who do credit to themselves and the countries of their origin and adoption. Distinguished often by keen intellect, they have made honorable records in the various professions as well as in industrial life.

(I) Richard Currey, a native of Scotland, came to America about 1690, and settled in the town of East Chester, Westchester county, New York. There he married in the year 1706, and among his children was Richard, mentioned below.

(II) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) Currey, was born in November, 1709, and when a young man located in "Peekskill Hollow" about six miles from the village of Peekskill at a place now called "Adams Corners." This was then in the extreme southern part of Dutchess county, now on the southern border of Putnam county. The country was then inhabited chiefly by Indians. Subsequently Richard Currey moved down the valley toward the village of Peekskill, and purchased a farm about half a mile above the

present entrance of Hillside cemetery. He was industrious and became a large land holder; was noted as a man of enterprise, common sense and excellent character. He married and among his children, all of whom were born after his removal to Cortlandt township, was Stephen, mentioned below. He died in March, 1806, at the age of ninety-six years and four months. His wife passed away before then not having attained to the age of seventy years.

(III) Stephen, son of Richard (2) Currey, was born in 1743, in Cortlandt, and was a farmer all his life in that town. He married Frances Moore and among his children was Thomas, mentioned below.

(IV) Thomas, son of Stephen and Frances (Moore) Currey, was born September 23, 1773, in Cortlandt, New York. He was reared there and received such education as the rude frontier schools afforded. He was a prosperous and successful farmer, and died there at the age of eighty-nine years. He married Rebecca, born February 3, 1776, died August 31, 1864, daughter of Benjamin Ward, a farmer in Cortlandt. Among their children was John, mentioned below.

(V) John Currey, LL.D., youngest and only surviving child of Thomas and Rebecca (Ward) Currey, was born October 4, 1814, in Cortlandt, New York, died December 18, 1912, in California. He received an academic education. After spending some time in Wesleyan University, in September, 1839, he entered the office of Hon. William Nelson at Peekskill, New York, as a student of law, and after three years' preparation was admitted as an attorney before the supreme court of the state, and also a solicitor in chancery. Thus equipped he entered upon the practice of his profession in association with the late Edward Wells at Peekskill. This arrangement continued nearly five years, after which Mr. Currey joined Theodoric R. Westbrook at Kingston, Ulster county, New York, and continued nearly two years in this association. In the summer of 1849 he sailed for California by way of the Isthmus of Panama, and arrived at San Francisco on the eighteenth day of August of that year. From that time until his death he was almost continuously a resident of California, and took a conspicuous part in the jurisprudence of the state. While a law student and also while in practice at Peekskill and Kingston, he diligently pursued a study of the law of pleadings and evidence, which, he said, was of great service to him in all his professional life. A short time after reaching California he opened an office in San Francisco, and was highly successful as a lawyer. In the summer of 1851, after the great fires of that year which destroyed the city, he removed to the country, establishing himself at Benicia, one of the most important centers of the seventh judicial district, which comprises a territory as large as the four counties of Westchester, Putnam, Dutchess and Columbia, in this state, where he enjoyed a large practice, including much of the stormy litigation against the trespassing class called squatters. In the removal of such trespassers from the lands of the great ranches in that district he was eminently successful, and was constantly before the court and jury for ten years. He was active in securing the settling and confirmation of the Mexican land titles of the district, one of which embraced a tract of thirty-five thousand acres and another forty-four thousand. In these lines of controversy and investigation he made himself thoroughly acquainted with the Mexican laws relating to the grants of lands under its colonization system, and also its laws relating to possession, use and occupation. At the same time his general practice was large, requiring constant demands upon his time and strength. Laborious as it was he greatly enjoyed his work in which he was pitted against many of the strongest members of the state bar. In 1859, much against his will, he was made a candidate for governor by the party opposed to the extension of slavery, especially north of parallel thirty-six degrees, thirty minutes, north latitude. This party was composed of both Whigs and Democrats, and was led by Senator Broderick, but pro-slavery sentiment of the state prevailed in the election, and soon after this Senator Broderick was killed in a duel as a fitting finale of the furious and rancorous campaign. Many years after the duel when passions had cooled, Judge Currey wrote a history of the duel which Justice Field caused to be published in Washington, D. C. In 1862 the Union party was formed in California by the amalgamation of the Anti-Slavery Democrats and Republicans, and the next year Mr. Currey was elected by a large majority as a justice of the supreme court, the

body of last resort in that state, for the term provided by law, beginning January 1, 1864. During the last two years of this term Judge Currey was chief justice of the court, and rendered nearly all the decisions in the currency and legal tender cases, and in many of the California-Mexican land cases he was designated to prepare the opinions of the court, only one of which decisions was over-ruled in the supreme court of the United States. This he reviewed in his history of the treaty of Guadalupe-Hidalgo, printed in a work entitled "Bench and Bar of California." After his retirement from the bench, Judge Currey continued the practice of law in San Francisco, but was finally compelled to retire because of impaired eyesight.

He was twice married. He had two sons who grew to manhood, the oldest of whom graduated at Williams College, Massachusetts, in 1867, and afterward studied law at the Law School of Albany, New York, and was admitted to the bar upon graduation at Albany, and afterwards admitted to the bar of California, but because of ill health was never able to practice his chosen profession. He possessed remarkable linguistic capacities and a memory which was the storehouse of all he read or observed. For more than twenty years he resided upon his farm of six hundred and fifty acres in the northern part of Solano county, California. He died at the age of fifty-one years and six months. Judge Currey's other son, Robert J. Currey, graduated at Yale College in the year 1873, and after that spent one year under Professor George Davidson in charge of the coast and geodetic survey of California. He was not inclined to professional life, but chose to be a farmer, and assumed this occupation in 1876, and has proved himself a success in this department of work in an eminent degree. Unlike most of college graduates who adopt other than professional careers, he has kept up his studies and still continues to be a devoted student.

MURNIN

William H. Murnin, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, married Bridget Trainor. Children, all born at Peekskill: 1. John, married Kate Mooney; children, all born at Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York: James, John, Kate, Archie. 2. Kate. 3. Rose, married William Maher, of New York City; child, born and now living in New York City, John. 4. William, referred to below. 5. Peter. 6. Edward. 7. James. 8. Frank. 9. Minnie, married Thomas Coyle, of New York City; children, all born and now living in New York City: Thomas, William, Josephine, Eli.

(II) William, son of William H. and Bridget (Trainor) Murnin, died September 16, 1910. He was an engineer on the New York Central and Hudson River railroad. He married Anne, daughter of Frank and Josanna (Cushing) Wynne, who was born at Croton, Westchester county, New York. Her parents were both born in Ireland. Her father was in the hotel business. Children of Frank and Josanna (Cushing) Wynne, all born at Croton: Anne, Nora, Mary. Children of William and Anne (Wynne) Murnin, all born at Croton: Frank, Kate, Mary, Anne.

MILLER

Elias Quereau Miller, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, lived at Croton, Westchester county, New York, and was a farmer. He married Sarah T. McCord, of Croton. Children, all born in the town of Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York: 1. Maunsell F., married Alvira Adaline Lancaster, of Connecticut; they live at Yorktown, Westchester county, New York; children, all born in Cortlandtown: Lucy E., Mabel, Elbert, Robert. 2. Catharine E. 3. William J. 4. John H., married Elizabeth Briggs, of New York City; now lives at Mount Vernon, New York; children: Mary and Sarah. 5. Anna A., married Henry Wells, of Connecticut; child, Jacob, now living at Hartsdale, Westchester county, New York. 6. Fowler. 7. Jacob R., referred to below.

(II) Jacob R., son of Elias Quereau and Sarah T. (McCord) Miller, was born in the town of Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York. The family now live at Croton, and attend the Methodist church of that place. He married Philena H. Chase. Her grandfather, John Chase, lived at Furnace Woods, Westchester county, New York; he was a farmer and school teacher. He married Elizabeth Haight. Children of John and Elizabeth (Haight) Chase, all born at Furnace Woods: Oliver, married Catharine Gardiner; John D., married Rebecca Peterson; Herman B., married Emeline Losey; Eliza Ann, married Rob-

ert McCord, of Peekskill, Westchester county, New York; Rosetta, married William Wood, of Peekskill; Sarah, married Samuel Peterson, of Peekskill; Benjamin, married Elizabeth Launsbury, of Yorktown; Daniel H., married Rebecca H. Clark; Amos, married Sarah Hunt, of Ossining, Westchester county, New York. Children of Jacob R. and Philena H. (Chase) Miller, all born at Cortlandtown: 1. William J., married Jennie McCord, of Mount Airy, Westchester county, New York; now lives at White Plains, Westchester county, New York. 2. Mary I., married Samuel H. Brown, of Brooklyn; children, all born on the farm at Cortlandtown: William H., Frank M., Robert R. 3. Catharine E. 4. Edwards R. 5. Herbert L.

FARRINGTON

Edward Farrington, the founder of this branch of the family, was a magistrate in Flushing, Long Island, in 1657. He was a brother to Thomas Farrington, one of the patentees of Flushing in 1645, and also probably of Edmund Farrington, who settled in Lynn, Massachusetts, in 1635, and was one of the founders of Southampton, Long Island, in 1640. Among his children was Matthew, referred to below.

(II) Matthew, son of Edward Farrington, married Hannah ——, of Flushing, Long Island. Children, all born in Flushing: Sarah, November 18, 1689; Matthew, July 4, 1693; Edward, December 30, 1695; Hannah, November 14, 1698; Mary, June 6, 1701; Joseph, December 21, 1703; Benammi, November 14, 1706; James, November 10, 1709; Thomas, referred to below.

(III) Thomas, son of Matthew and Hannah Farrington, was born in Flushing, Long Island, May 29, 1712, died in Westchester county, New York, about 1793. His grave and that of his second wife are at the junction of Farrington's lane, which ran through his farm, with the White Plains road. He removed from Flushing about 1750, settled first in Yonkers, afterwards at Hunt's Bridge and finally at Long Reach. April 15, 1774, he was one of the overseers of roads for East Chester. He married (first) —— Norris, and (second) Margaret Mastin. Children, four by first marriage: Robert, married Charity Hunt; Sarah, married Anthony Valentine; Thomas, married —— Taylor; Benjamin, married Susanna Tompkins; Jonas, referred to below; Mastin, died unmarried; Hannah, married Joseph Oakley; Penelope, died October 10, 1838, unmarried; George, died April 16, 1830, married Frances Guion.

(IV) Jonas, son of Thomas and Margaret (Mastin) Farrington, was born in East Chester, Westchester county, New York, May 26, 1754, died September 22, 1822. He married Euphemia Lawrence, born January 20, 1764, died March 21, 1830. Children: Mastin, referred to below; Jane, born April 16, 1785, died in 1838, married Anthony Valentine; George, born August 10, 1787, married —— Morgan; Jonas, born May 3, 1790, married Sarah Wollf; Hannah, born May 3, 1793, died in infancy; Charles, born April 2, 1796, married Catharine Boyce; John Rich, born December 23, 1798, married Hannah Barker; Rebecca, born November 10, 1801, married John P. Angevine.

(V) Mastin, son of Jonas and Euphemia (Lawrence) Farrington, was born in East Chester, Westchester county, New York, February 2, 1782, died March 19, 1823. He married Keziah Oakley, born July 25, 1782. Children: Oakley, referred to below; Mary, born October 27, 1803, married —— Munn.

(VI) Oakley, son of Mastin and Keziah (Oakley) Farrington, was born November 2, 1801. He married, May 8, 1825, Mary Ann Boscawen. Among their children was Joseph Oakley, referred to below.

(VII) Joseph Oakley, son of Oakley and Mary Ann (Boscawen) Farrington, was born in Yonkers, New York, died there aged sixty years. He was engaged for the greater part of his life in the fire insurance business in Yonkers. He married Rebecca Lawrence, of Yonkers. Children: James, Samuel L., referred to below; Thomas, Alice, Mary.

(VIII) Samuel L., son of Joseph Oakley and Rebecca (Lawrence) Farrington, died in Yonkers, Westchester county, New York, in 1902. He was an insurance man in Yonkers, a Democrat in politics, and a communicant of St. John's Protestant Episcopal Church in Yonkers. He married Emma L. Weeks, of Yonkers. Children: Benjamin Weeks, born February 11, 1878; Jessie L., November 10, 1889.

FLECK

Among the German-American residents of Yonkers none was more respected than the late Henry Fleck, for more than a quarter of a century a well-known business man and proprietor of a popular and admirably conducted hotel. Mr. Fleck was long identified with many of the best interests of his home city and was always zealous in the cause of progress and improvement.

Henry Fleck was born June 23, 1835, in Germany, and came as a young man to the United States, settling in Yonkers, which he made his home and the center of his business interests, building up, in the course of years, a reputation for sagacity, far-sighted judgment and honorable dealing which secured for him high standing as a business man. The hotel of which he was for twenty-five years the proprietor was one of the best known and most finely equipped in Yonkers. The smooth working and perfect efficiency of all its departments were due to the capable management and rare administrative ability of Mr. Fleck and obtained for the house a well deserved popularity and extensive patronage. Mr. Fleck was also interested in real estate and in that, as well as in all his other business enterprises, displayed ability and energy which were crowned with success. As a citizen Mr. Fleck was no less respected and esteemed than as a business man, ever ready as he was to cooperate to the utmost of his power in any project having for its ultimate end the improvement and betterment of his adopted city. He was moved by a generous desire to assist those less fortunate than himself and no good work done in the name of charity or religion ever appealed to him in vain.

Mr. Fleck married Caroline E. Engle, like himself a native German (see Engle II). Mr. and Mrs. Fleck had no children, but many years after their marriage they received into their household a boy who was brought up in every respect as their adopted son. Mrs. Fleck was ever a true and sympathetic helpmate to her husband and their life together was one of unbroken harmony and helpfulness.

By the death of Mr. Fleck, which occurred January 31, 1905, his home city sustained a distinct loss. Six years before he had withdrawn from the activities of business, but his interest in public affairs remained unabated and to the last he was earnest in the discharge of the duties of citizenship and in all kind offices toward his neighbors. His genial nature and the cordiality with which he met all who approached him had surrounded him with friends who sincerely lamented his loss and who now cherish his memory.

(The Engle Line.)

(I) Frederick Engle, father of Mrs. Caroline E. (Engle) Fleck, was born in Germany, as was his wife, Elizabeth Wenz (see Wenz II). Mr. and Mrs. Engle were the parents of the following children: Louis, Hermersteine, Johan, Wilhelmina, Wilhelm, Caroline E., mentioned below. All these, with the exception of the youngest, remained in their native land.

(II) Caroline E., sixth and youngest child of Frederick and Elizabeth (Wenz) Engle, was born in Germany, and after coming to the United States became the wife of Henry Fleck, of Yonkers. Since her husband's death Mrs. Fleck, who is a woman of remarkable business ability, has been actively engaged, in association with her adopted son, in real estate transactions, in which she has been uniformly successful, being now the owner of considerable landed property in Yonkers.

(The Wenz Line.)

(I) Christopher Wenz, grandfather of Elizabeth (Wenz) Engle, was born in Germany, where he passed his entire life as a farmer and baker. He was the father of three children: Christopher, mentioned below; Margaretta, married —— Merker, a miller, and had five children, all of whom were born in Germany, Erhard, Caroline, Julia, Louise and Amelia; Annie M., married Joseph Wenz, a farmer of Baden, Germany, and had three children, Joseph, Jacob and Christopher, all born in Germany.

(II) Christopher (2), son of Christopher (1) Wenz, like his father, followed the occupations of a farmer and baker. He married Eva Kusmaul, also a native of Germany, and their children were: Jacob, born December 23, 1824; Philipina, December 24, 1825; Elizabeth, November 26, 1828, became the wife of Frederick Engle, as mentioned above; Eva, August 28, 1830; Frederick, February, 1832; Carolina, January 10, 1834; Charles, February 8, 1836; Frank, October 18, 1840; Julia

Ann, October 26, 1842. The father of the family died at the age of forty-six, and his widow, with her children, emigrated to the United States. Mrs. Wenz died in New York City at the venerable age of eighty-three years.

RAU

This family, which is of German origin, was for more than forty years represented in Yonkers by Frederick Rau, a well known business man, proprietor of a popular hotel of good standing and the incumbent of municipal offices of honor and responsibility. Mr. Rau was born in 1845, in Germany, and in 1860 emigrated to the United States, settling in Yonkers, where the remainder of his life was passed. He was one of a family of three sons and two daughters, all of whom came to this country. His two brothers, Charles and Amiel, are now of Boston, Massachusetts, and one of his sisters, Jacobphine, wife of Philip Eckhard, lives in Linden, in that state. The other sister, Minnie, resides in Yonkers.

Frederick Rau was for eighteen years proprietor of one of the best conducted and equipped, and consequently one of the most liberally patronized hotels in Yonkers. He also dealt in real estate, proving himself to be a sagacious and far-sighted business man, strictly honorable in all his transactions. As a citizen he was highly esteemed as one who always had at heart the well-being and progress of his home city, and was ever ready to lend his aid and influence to any project which in his judgment would tend to further these ends. He took an active interest in politics, affiliating with the Democratic party, and his fellow citizens testified to their confidence in his abilities and character by twice calling upon him to serve them in important capacities. For a number of years he held the office of assessor and for five years was deputy sheriff of Yonkers. The duties of both these responsible positions were discharged by him in such a manner as to justify the expectations of his constituents and to benefit the city by improving the administration of many of its departments. Unostentatiously charitable, Mr. Rau was instrumental in the organization and conduct of a number of benevolent enterprises, and was endeared by his genial disposition and affable, courteous demeanor to a large circle of warmly attached friends. He was a member of the German Lutheran church and a liberal contributor to the advancement of its philanthropic work.

Mr. Rau married Caroline Wenz, like himself a native of Germany (see Wenz III). Mr. and Mrs. Rau had no children, but their union of many years was a most happy one, rendered so by sincere affection and mutual helpfulness. Mrs. Rau, like her husband, possessed many friends, and the home over which she presided was noted for its hospitality. The death of Mr. Rau, which occurred December 23, 1903, deprived Yonkers of a most valuable and public-spirited citizen, a man who was universally respected and beloved for his many sterling and winning traits of character, and one whose memory is still green in the hearts of his friends.

(The Wenz Line.)

(I) Christopher Wenz, grandfather of Mrs. Carolina (Wenz) Rau, was born in Baden, Germany, where he spent his entire life as a farmer and baker, these callings being hereditary in his family. The name of his wife is unknown, and his children were: Christopher, mentioned below; Margaretta, married —— Merker, a miller of Baden, and had five children, Erhard, Caroline, Julia, Louise and Amelia; Annie M., married Joseph Wenz, a farmer of Baden, and had three children, Joseph, Jacob, Christopher. These children and grandchildren of Christopher Wenz, with one exception, lived and died in the Fatherland.

(II) Christopher (2), son of Christopher (1) Wenz, was born in Baden, Germany, where he passed his life, engaged in the pursuits of a farmer and baker. He married Eva Kusmaul, also of Baden, and the following children were born to them: Jacob, born December 23, 1824; Philipina, born December 24, 1825, married Charles Mullenberger, of New York City, and has four children, Fritz, Caroline, Charles, Philipina, all of whom were born and are still living there; Elizabeth, born November 26, 1828; Eva, born August 28, 1830; Frederick, born February, 1832; Caroline, mentioned below; Charles, born February 8, 1836; Frank, born October 18, 1840, married Catherine Wiensfaop, and had five children, Charles, Carrie, Frank, Rose, Theodore, all of whom were born in Yonkers and are still living there; Julia Ann, born October 26, 1842. Of these children, Jacob,

Elizabeth and Eva died in Germany. The father of the family died at the comparatively early age of forty-six, and his widow, with her children, emigrated to the United States. Mrs. Wenz died in New York City at the advanced age of eighty-three years. Frank, her youngest son, was the proprietor of a hotel in Yonkers, where he died in 1909. Frederick, an elder son, mentioned above, is still living in New York. He married and became the father of two children, both of whom are deceased.

(III) Caroline, sixth child and fourth daughter of Christopher (2) and Eva (Kusmaul) Wenz, was born January 10, 1834, in Baden, Germany, and after the death of her father accompanied her mother to the United States, where she became the wife of Frederick Rau, of Yonkers, as mentioned above. Mrs. Rau, since her widowhood has continued to reside in the city which was her home during the lifetime of her husband.

STEWART

For about three-quarters of a century this family has resided in Yonkers, the representatives of three generations having been well known and prosperous builders. One of the most prominent among them was the late John Stewart, son of the progenitor of the family in this country, whose history, with that of his descendants, is traced below.

(I) David Stewart was born at Thorne Hill, Scotland, and followed the calling of a mason. He married Marian Kay, also a native of Thorne Hill, and they were the parents of the following children: 1. Jane, married John Moffatt, of Yonkers, and had three children: Marian, James and Nellie, all of whom are deceased. 2. William, owner of a farm on the present site of North Broadway; he married Mary Doty, of Yonkers, and their children, Mary E., Jennie and Catherine, were born there. 3. Robert, farmer at Newburg, New York, married Eliza Gardner, and their children were: Mary, Jennie, William, Belle, Jessie, Elizabeth and Charlotte, all of whom were born at Newburg. 4. David, mason of Yonkers; married Olive ——, and had one son, George, born in that place. 5. John, mentioned below. 6. George, also a mason; married Harriet Weeks, of New York City, and had four children: Ida, Clarence, Calve and Edward, all of whom were born in Yonkers and are still living there. 7. Jessie, married Samuel Stillwell, a farmer of Ohioville, Ulster county, New York, and had two sons, William and David, who are now living on the farm. 8. James, married Nancy Porter, of New York, and their children were: Grace, Marian, Robert, James, David, Mary E. and Alfred, all of whom were born in Yonkers and are still living there, Grace being now the wife of John W. Alexander, a wealthy lawyer. David and Marian (Kay) Stewart, the parents of these eight children, all of whom were born at Thorne Hill, Scotland, emigrated to the United States in 1832, bringing with them their entire family.

(II) John, fifth child and fourth son of David and Marian (Kay) Stewart, was born about 1825, at Thorne Hill, Scotland, and was about seven years old when brought by his parents to the United States. Following the tradition of his family, he learned the trade of a mason and builder, which he practised with ability and success for many years, becoming widely and favorably known as an able and enterprising "captain of industry" and an astute and sagacious business man. He was a public-spirited citizen, ever ready and willing to do all that lay in his power for the welfare and advancement of his home town of Yonkers. He was an active member of the Presbyterian church and a liberal contributor to its work. Mr. Stewart married Margaret Moore (see Moore III). Mr. and Mrs. Stewart had no children, but their union of many years was rendered happy by congeniality of tastes and community of sympathies. They were rich in the warm and steadfast attachment of many friends and their home was a most attractive social center.

Mr. Stewart died in October, 1910, at his home in Yonkers, having attained the venerable age of eighty-five years. In the city of which he had been a resident nearly all his life he left an unsullied reputation both as a business man and a citizen. By honorable means he acquired a handsome competence of which he made wise and beneficent use, and his death was deeply lamented, not only by his family and personal friends, but by the many who knew him to have been a man truly admirable in all the varied relations and numerous responsibilities of a long and useful life, a life devoted to the conscientious discharge of duty toward his family, his friends

and his fellow citizens. His memory will long be revered in the city in which he dwelt.

(The Moore Line.)

(I) Thomas J. Moore, grandfather of Mrs. Margaret (Moore) Stewart, was born October 7, 1784, and was of Creesville, New Jersey, where he practised the trade of a carpenter and builder. He married Eleanor Ferdon, born July 8, 1787, in Creesville, and their children were: Jacob T., mentioned below; Henry, Maria, Ann, Jane, Helen. All were born in Creesville. The father of the family died September 9, 1852, and his widow passed away January 21, 1872.

(II) Jacob T., eldest child of Thomas J. and Eleanor (Ferdon) Moore, was born October 31, 1812, in Creesville, New Jersey, and during the greater part of his life was a resident of Jones Point, New York, where he followed the trade of a cooper. He married Catherine Kaster, of Jones Point, born April 11, 1811, and they became the parents of the following children: 1. Thomas J., born March 16, 1836; carpenter and builder of Haverstraw, New York; married Eliza Knapp and had two children, Jacob T. and Eva, both born at the above place. 2. Euphemia, born August 17, 1837; married John W. Chard, a shipbuilder of Haverstraw, New York; had one child, Catherine, who is now the wife of James K. Seeley, a music teacher of Jersey City Heights. 3. Henry J., born October 27, 1839, died November 2, 1851. 4. Albert J., born December 16, 1841; married Esther Voorhees and had three children, Oakley, Catherine and Abraham, all of whom were born in Yonkers. 5. Margaret, mentioned below. 6. Bradley J., born June 4, 1846. 7. Helen, born January 22, 1849, died November 12, 1860. 8. Zachary, born September 1, 1850, died November 2, 1850. 9. Emily, born January 16, 1853; married Edmond Seymour, of Nyack, New York; has one son, Walter Stewart, born April 19, 1877. 10. David J., born October 7, 1856, died December 22, 1856. The Moore family are, without exception, members of the Presbyterian church, the preceding generations having also belonged to that communion.

(III) Margaret, fifth child and second daughter of Jacob T. and Catherine (Kaster) Moore, was born June 20, 1843, at Creesville, New Jersey, and became the wife of John Stewart (see Stewart II). In the solitude of her widowhood Mrs. Stewart is cheered by the presence and companionship of her sister, Mrs. Seymour, who resides with her. Mrs. Seymour's son, Walter Stewart Seymour, a well-known engineer, is also an inmate of the home.

McNEAL

This is a well-known Scotch name, though more often spelled by the Scotch MacNeal. It has also become a fairly common name in the United States.

(I) Sylvester McNeal, the first member of this family about whom we have definite information, was born at Low Point, New York, about 1816, died in 1881. He lived at Ossining, Westchester county, New York, and was by trade a carpenter and builder. He and his wife were members of the Presbyterian church at Ossining, of which for many years he was a deacon. Both are buried at Dale cemetery, Ossining. He married Anna Dingee, of Katonah, New York, who died at Ossining at the age of seventy-eight. Children: 1. Alonzo S., of whom further. 2. Sylvester, died in 1908; married Isabelle Foster of Ossining; children: Martha, Anna, John. 3. Franklin. All born at Bedford, Westchester county, New York.

(II) Alonzo S., son of Sylvester and Anna (Dingee) McNeal, was born at Bedford, New York, about 1839, died December 25, 1904. He served for three years in the army during the civil war. Being badly wounded in the feet, he was afflicted with lockjaw, and for two years walked with crutches. For a time he was engaged in the cigar business. He was chief of police at Ossining for thirteen years, and for some years was constable; he also served as justice of the peace for two years, and police justice for five years. He was a Republican. While not a member of any church, he usually attended the Methodist Episcopal church. He married (first) Nancy Wilson, of Green Island, Albany county, who died in 1879; (second) Mary Wheeler, of Ossining. Children of Alonzo S. McNeal, three first named by first, others by second wife: William, born at Ossining; Florence, born at Ossining; Nettie, born at Ossining; Cornelia, married John A. Townsend, of Connecticut, they have one child, Wheeler M.; Alonzo, died in infancy.

FINCH

Miles Finch, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, died about 1900. He lived in New York City. He was a banker, and at one time principal of a school. He married Jane M. Thompson, of New York, a school teacher. Children: Emma, married Albert Soule, of Passaic, New Jersey, children: Helen, married William Swan, of Passaic, and Ada; Ida M.; Walter L., referred to below.

(II) Walter L., son of Miles and Jane M. (Thompson) Finch, was connected with the Lawyers' Title Insurance and Trust Company of New York City. He was a Republican in politics; he was at one time city clerk at Passaic, New Jersey, and also held there the office of councilman, and was a member of the fire department. For many years he and his family were members of the Central Park Baptist Church of New York City. He married Anna F. Sparks, of New York City. The family name was formerly spelled Spock. Mrs. Sparks and the unmarried children now live on their large farm on the state road in Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York. Children, all born in New York City: Schuyler W., married Mary Farrell, of Passaic, where they now reside; Herbert M.; Arthur S.; Emma M.; Edith L., married Harry Mittelstaedt; he is connected with the National City Bank of New York, and lives at Richmond Hill, Long Island; Everett L., married Ella Hauck; he is employed by the New York Central and Hudson River railroad, and lives at Sunset, New York; Walter F.; Grace A.

WINNER

Colby Winner, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, came to Liberty, Sullivan county, New York, from Rochester, Ulster county, New York. Later he had a farm at Sheldrake, Sullivan county, New York. In 1843 he removed to Binghamton, taking all of his family except Benjamin. He married Betsey Lawrence. Children: Benjamin and others.

(II) Benjamin, son of Colby and Betsey (Lawrence) Winner, was born about 1825, died about 1909. When his father removed to Binghamton he was eighteen years old; until he reached the age of twenty-one he sent his father all his earnings, received by helping the farmers. He was educated at the district schools of Sheldrake. For twelve years he was sheriff of Sullivan county. He was a Democrat in politics, and a Methodist in religion. He married, in 1851, Belinda, born in 1837, daughter of Philip and Betsey (Bloomer) LeRoy. Her grandfather, Philip LeRoy, came from Rochester, and married Giddie Quick. Her father, Philip LeRoy, had a farm in the Naversink valley, Sullivan county, New York; he was born in 1796, died on his farm in 1864. Her mother, Betsey (Bloomer) LeRoy, was born in 1800, died in 1896. Children of Benjamin and Belinda (LeRoy) Winner: 1. Louise born in 1852, died in 1887; married William Brown, of Monticello; children: Jennie and Kay. 2. Bruce, born in 1854; he was educated at Monticello Academy, Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, and studied law for two years with General A. C. Niver, and for two years with Benjamin Reynolds, of Peekskill, Sullivan county, New York. In 1876, he was admitted to the bar in Albany; he practices law at Liberty, where he lives with his mother; married Mary Ann Champlin, of Liberty, who died in 1901. 3. Elmer, referred to below. 4. Ellie, born 1859, lived three years. 5. James Franklin, born in 1864; he entered the United States army.

(III) Elmer, son of Benjamin and Belinda (LeRoy) Winner, was born in 1857. He was educated at Monticello Academy. At this time (1912) he is a sheriff of Sullivan county, New York. He married, in 1878, Isabella, daughter of C. Messiter, of Liberty. Children: Edith and Mabel.

TOMPKINS

The family of Tompkins has been identified from a very early day with Westchester county, New York, and has thence spread out over a wide area. The name is probably of Scotch origin, and presumably it came from England to this country, being first established in Massachusetts. It has furnished one of the most distinguished and able governors of the state of New York, who afterward occupied the vice-presidential chair.

(I) John Tompkins appears in Concord,

Massachusetts, in 1640. Diligent investigation makes it seem improbable that he was nearly related to those of the name in Salem about the same time. There were other early immigrants in Wethersfield, and at other points in New England bearing the name. It is supposed that John Tompkins came about 1630 and located first in Boston. In September, 1644, he was a member of the colony which went with Rev. John Jones from Concord to Fairfield, Connecticut, and from that time until 1688 his name appears very frequently in the land and town records of Fairfield. As this is the last record it is supposed that he died about 1688. In his will he mentions his brother, Samuel Tompkins, of Bridgewater, Massachusetts. His home lot was west of Hydes Pond. Record of only two children was found and these appear in Boston, namely; Ruth, born July 4, 1640, and John, of whom further. He also had a son Nathaniel, probably older than either of these, who died September 6, 1684, at East Chester, New York. No record of his wife is found.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Tompkins, was born September 25, 1642, in Concord, and removed with his father to Fairfield, remaining there but a short time. He was in East Chester as early as 1649, and received a grant of a farm there, June 2, 1664, from Thomas Bell, and the title of this was confirmed in 1668 by royal patent. John Tompkins was living there in 1682, when he last appears in the records. In that year he was rated for taxing purposes on twenty-four acres of land. On March 31, 1678, he paid charges for the year of eight shillings. He had children: Joseph, John, of whom further; Edmund, of Scarsdale, Nathaniel, of whom further; Hannah.

(III) John (3), second son of John (2) Tompkins, was residing in East Chester in 1684, and on November 30, 1692, paid three pounds for the support of the minister. On April 3, 1702, he was appointed, "To beat the drum constantly, every Lord's day, if occasion require, and at other times when it is needful, and to keep the drum in repair; and the said inhabitants do promise to pay him therefor nine pence a piece every one." He had children: John, of whom further; Nehemiah, Nathaniel, Thomas, Mary, married Joseph Appleby; Ann, Ruth.

(IV) John (4), eldest child of John (3) Tompkins, removed from East Chester to Greenburg in 1731, and purchased a large tract of land on the hills south of Hartsdale. He was known as a friend of the Indians, who treated him kindly, and his farm was until recently held by his descendants. He married Mercy, daughter of James Jones, and had children: John, whose sketch follows; Moses, Nathaniel, Absalom, of whom further; Isaac; Tamar, married Abraham Tompkins; Hannah; Ruth, wife of Colonel Gilbert Drake; Elizabeth, married Aaron Smith; Mary, wife of Elijah Tompkins.

(V) Absalom, fourth son of John (4) and Mercy (Jones) Tompkins, resided in Greenburg. He married Deborah McChain, and had children: John, Thomas, of whom further; James, Mary, Deborah.

(VI) Thomas, second son of Absalom and Deborah (McChain) Tompkins, was born about 1760, in Greenburg, where he engaged in farming, and died April 10, 1846. His wife, Hannah, survived him five years, dying October 16, 1851. Children: Anthony, of whom further; Gilbert, Bishop, Susan, Jane, Julia, Nancy.

(VII) Anthony, eldest child of Thomas and Hannah Tompkins, was born in Greenburg, died there December 8, 1856. He was a farmer and Presbyterian. He married, September 20, 1842, Hannah E., daughter of John and Hannah Burns, of New York City. After his death she married Jacob Hunt, of the same town.

(VIII) Edward Tunis, only son of Anthony and Hannah E. (Burns) Tompkins, was born August 18, 1843, in Greenburg, died July 11, 1902, in White Plains, in his fifty-ninth year. He was educated at Professor Lockwood's Academy at White Plains, and took up the study of law with Mr. Purdy of that town. He was admitted to the bar in 1866, and continued in the practice of law at White Plains until his death, carrying on a general practice. He was an active member of the Presbyterian Church, a consistent Democrat in political principle, and served as justice of the peace. In early life he was a member of a military company. He married, October 6, 1868, Hannah, born June 19, 1844, daughter of John and Harriet (Cole) Woglam, of an old Dutch family of Staten Island. She sur-

vived him and now resides in White Plains. They had three sons: 1. Jerome, born July 20, 1869; has been for thirty years connected with the firm of Borum, Pease & Company, New York City. 2. Irving N., of whom further. 3. Wilmer Eugene, born July 18, 1877; is an expert title searcher, residing at White Plains.

(IX) Irving Newton, second son of Edward Tunis and Hannah (Woglam) Tompkins, was born May 8, 1872, in Greenburg, New York. He received his education in the public schools. Early in life he became interested in journalism and for one year was a reporter on the Yonkers *Daily Herald*. He took up the study of law with Monmouth G. Hart, Esq., of White Plains, and was admitted to the bar in March, 1897, at a term of the appellate division, second department, and has since been continuously engaged in the practice of law at White Plains. Besides a general practice he gives considerable attention to real estate, loans and equity cases. Mr. Tompkins has been long active in the Masonic fraternity, having been raised in White Plains Lodge, No. 473, Free and Accepted Masons, of which he was for two years master. During this period the Masonic Temple at White Plains, the first in Westchester county, was constructed, and Crusader Commandery, No. 56, of Brewster, was removed to White Plains. Mr. Tompkins is now high priest of Tabernacle Chapter, No. 360, Royal Arch Masons, the youngest chapter in the state of New York. He has passed through the various degrees of the Ancient Arabic and Scottish Rites, having attained the thirty-second degree, and is a member of Mecca Temple of the Mystic Shrine of New York City, Crusader Commandery, No. 56. He is a member of the Masonic Club of New York, the White Plains Club, Dutchess Club of Poughkeepsie, of the Society of Medical Jurisprudence of New York and the Bar Association of Westchester county. With his family he is an attendant of the Presbyterian church.

He married, December 12, 1898, Gertrude Gribble, born in Council Bluffs, Iowa, daughter of William and Laurinda (Logan) Gribble, natives respectively of England and Kentucky, the last named being a cousin of General John A. Logan, of Illinois. Mr. and Mrs. Tompkins have a son, Edward Giberson, born August 12, 1903.

(III) Nathaniel, fourth son of John (2) Tompkins, was born 1684, in East Chester, died 1733. His wife's baptismal name was Elizabeth, and they had children: Edmund, Nathaniel, Stephen, of whom further; Elizabeth, Mary, Rebecca.

(IV) Stephen, third son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Tompkins, resided in East Chester. His wife's baptismal name was Anne and they had children: Jonathan Griffin, of whom further; Sylvester, of Croton; Stephen; Elijah, of Coeymans; Hannah, married Thomas DeVoe.

(V) Jonathan Griffin, eldest child of Stephen and Anne Tompkins, was born June 8, 1736, in East Chester, died May 22, 1823. He was adopted by Jonathan Griffin, to whose estate he succeeded. This property was known as the Fox Meadows and is among the finest in the locality. Jonathan G. Tompkins was a member of the committee which adopted the Declaration of Independence and the first Constitution of the state of New York. He was a member of the state legislature throughout the revolution, and the first judge of the court of common pleas for Westchester county, which office he held many years. He married Sarah Hyatt, who died April 22, 1816. Children: Caleb, born December 22, 1759; Dorothy, January 21, 1762; Jonathan, April 3, 1763; Elijah, whose sketch follows; John, November 8, 1767; Phebe, July 24, 1769; Enoch, August 21, 1771; Daniel, of whom further; George W., 1777; Anne, October 13, 1779; Sarah, August 11, 1782.

(VI) Daniel, sixth son of Jonathan Griffin and Sarah (Hyatt) Tompkins, was born June 21, 1774, at Scarsdale, died June 11, 1825, at his residence on Staten Island. He was educated at Columbia College, graduating in 1795, and to distinguish himself from another Daniel Tompkins, a classmate, he inserted a second initial D, and is known in history as Daniel D. Tompkins. He was for ten years governor of New York, and vice-president of the United States from 1817 to 1825. He prepared for the practice of law and was admitted to the bar before the supreme court of New York, August 5, 1797. He very early took an active part in public affairs, and in 1801 represented the

city of New York in the convention for revision of the constitution. In 1802 he was elected representative in the state legislature, and in 1804 was made a judge of the supreme court of the state to fill a vacancy. In the same year he was elected to congress. In March, 1805, he was made a judge of the district court, and in 1807 became governor of the state, continuing through successive elections for a period of ten years, including the troublesome times of the second war with Great Britain. He was active and persistent in the effort to abolish slavery in New York, which was achieved during his administration; was a warm friend of education, and as early as 1811 began active agitation for the encouragement of manufacture. During the war with Great Britain this state was especially exposed through the danger of naval attacks on the coast and of invasion across the Canadian border. One house of the legislature was opposed to the national administration, and his hands were largely tied by the failure of legislative co-operation. In October, 1814, he was appointed by the president in command of the third military district, and by the use of his personal credit he raised three hundred thousand dollars, which was used in driving the British out of Maine. At other times it was his personal following and commercial standing that carried forward successful operations in defending the state against insurrections from Canada. He was offered an appointment to the United States senate to fill a vacancy, but declined. He relinquished the office of governor in February, 1817, to accept the higher position of vice-president in the following month, and filled this position eight years, dying very soon after the expiration of his term. He was chancellor of the State University, and was elected grand master of the Masons for the state of New York in June, 1820. In 1821 he was a delegate representing Richmond county in the convention for forming a new constitution and served as president of this body. Governor Tompkins was a man of much dignity, with affable manners, kindly and generous nature, and was one of the ablest executors at the head of the state in its history.

His wife was a daughter of Mangle Minthorne, and they had sons, Minthorne, Ray, Daniel, Clinton, Griffin.

TOMPKINS

(V) John (5) Tompkins, son of John (4) (q. v.) and Mercy (Jones) Tompkins, was born about 1739, died March 2, 1825. He was a blacksmith. His home was at Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, near the site of the Croton dam. He married Sarah, born September 19, 1743, died September 1, 1831, daughter of John Barker. Children: John (6), of whom further; Gilbert, born about 1766, died in 1838, married, December 2, 1795, Phebe Griffin; Thomas, married Jane Bennet; William; Samuel; Moses; Sarah; Jane, married —— Ryder.

(VI) John (6), son of John (5) and Sarah (Barker) Tompkins, was born August 19, 1763, died August 24, 1846. Like his father he lived at Croton. He married Catherine Gerow, born June 20, 1759, died July 14, 1835. Children: Gilbert, of whom further; Solomon.

(VII) Gilbert, son of John (6) and Catharine (Gerow) Tompkins, was born June 3, 1795, died March 18, 1878. He lived at Croton, but in 1840 removed to a farm near the railroad station at Yorktown, and was miller at Tompkins mill. He married, December 30, 1813, Perlina Griffin, born June 20, 1794. Children: John Bailey, of whom further; Phoebe J.

(VIII) John Bailey, son of Gilbert and Perlina (Griffin) Tompkins, was born at Yorktown, September 20, 1821, died April 8, 1897. He was educated in the common schools and the Peekskill Academy. He was a farmer, and for some years a slater and roofer. He was one of the first incorporators and a member of the first board of directors of the New York and Boston Railroad Company. Many town offices were held by him. He was a member, also an elder and trustee, of the Yorktown Methodist Church. He married, November 4, 1846, Susan P. Gerow, who died April 14, 1900. Her home had been at Somers, Westchester county, New York. Children: Mary Etta, born October 28, 1850, married Bailey Jordan, a farmer of Croton; Theodore F., of whom further; Josephine, born November 18, 1859, deceased, married Oscar C. Reed,

of Brewster, Westchester county, New York; child, John, born August 10, 1888.

(IX) Theodore F., son of John Bailey and Susan P. (Gerow) Tompkins, was born December 31, 1852. He attended private schools and the old Hudson River Institute. He engaged at first in mercantile business at Yorktown Heights. Leaving this he was an active farmer. About 1860 his father bought the farm adjoining his former holding, and on this he still resides. The house was built in 1877. He is president of the Yorktown Telephone Company, of which he was one of the organizers. He has been supervisor of the town of Yorktown, and for two terms town clerk. For fourteen years he was postmaster. He is president of the Amawalk Cemetery Association. He married, October 19, 1876, Mary E., daughter of Dr. Hosea Fountain, of Yorktown. Her grandfather, James Fountain, was born January 30, 1790, died May 19, 1869. He married, September 17, 1811, Charlotte Husted, who died February 7, 1866. Children of James and Charlotte (Husted) Fountain: Mary E., born June 8, 1812, died April 17, 1818; Hosea, born July 24, 1817; Elias, twin of Hosea; Jabez, born November 17, 1819; Cyrus H., born February 10, 1825; Ezra J., died March 27, 1861. Child of Theodore F. and Mary E. (Fountain) Tompkins: Albert F., born August 1, 1881, married Ethel Farnham; they have two children: Evaline Fountain and Helen Atherton. The family affiliate with the Presbyterian church.

TOMPKINS

(VI) Elijah Tompkins, third son of Jonathan Griffin (q. v.) and Sarah (Hyatt) Tompkins, was born July 19, 1765, at Fox Meadows, died December 19, 1813. He was a farmer in the town of Greenburg. He married Sarah Barker and their children were: Stephen, Gilbert, Augustus, Elijah, Alexander Church, of whom further: Clinton, Gabriel, Nancy, Phebe, Mary, Jane, Sarah.

(VII) Alexander Church, fifth son of Elijah and Sarah (Barker) Tompkins, was born January 3, 1795, in Greenburg, where he grew up. In 1848 he established the first lumber and coal yard in White Plains, and there resided until his death in July, 1865. He was a member of the Fourth Division of Infantry of New York militia and was appointed quartermaster by Governor DeWitt Clinton. Politically he was a Democrat was much interested in politics and was often a member of the councils of his party. He married, February 21, 1831, at the Greenburg church, Harriet Van Wart, born January 11, 1810, in Greenburg, died January 14, 1892, daughter of Abram Van Wart, a farmer of that town, and his wife, Phebe (Forster) Van Wart. Abram Van Wart was a son of Isaac Van Wart, one of the three men who captured the unfortunate Major Andre during the revolution. Alexander C. Tompkins' children were: William Barker, Phebe J., Elijah, Alexander Church, Harriet Van Wart, Sarah Forster, Daniel D., Adelia Van Wart.

WEDEMEYER

Frederick Wedemeyer, the first mentioned German ancestor, was born in Hanover, Germany, and was an officer in the Hanoverian army. He had three children: Frederick William, mentioned below; Eleanor, Henry.

(II) Frederick William, son of Frederick Wedemeyer, was born in Hanover, Germany, in the year 1800. He married Adelaide Elizabeth Stuerken, having six children: 1. Claude H., born in 1830, died in 1906, married a New York girl and had three children, names not known. 2. Albert, born in 1836, deceased. 3. Frederick William, born in 1839, deceased. 4. Hannah Sophia, died when an infant. 5. Ustina, married a Mr. Bush, of New Jersey, having three children, two daughters and one son, names not known; she died in 1905. 6. Arnold J. D., mentioned below.

(III) Arnold J. D., son of Frederick William Wedemeyer, was born in Hanover, Germany, in the year 1841. He came to Augusta, Georgia, in 1855, being then a boy of only fourteen years of age. He remained here during the civil war of 1861-65, returning to Germany at its close, and for a year and a half studying modern languages and pursuing a course in commercial studies. At the end of this time he again came to the United States, settling in New York City, where he started in the wholesale grocery business, continuing therein very successfully for a period of twenty-five years.

He then removed to Liberty, Sullivan county, and put up a number of houses. In the year 1901 he built his present residence, Revonah, which many years ago was known as Blue Ridge Mountain, and in a most beautiful place. Closely adjoining his residence is the old colonial cemetery in which many of the first settlers of the town now lie buried; Mr. Wedemeyer has built a wall about the old spot, so sacred in the eyes of the descendants of those early families, and keeps the place in beautiful repair. He possesses the esteem of the entire country-side, and is a most prominent and public-spirited citizen. He was the first president of the Sullivan county National Bank of Liberty, holding that position from the year 1893 until 1896. In his religious views Mr. Wedemeyer is a Methodist. In the year 1880 he married Hannah Stateman of New York City, and has two children. 1. Frederick Edward, born in 1882; married Mary C. Thorne, of Liberty, in 1908; two children. 2. Adelaide Matilda, born in 1887.

WOOLSEY

This is a very old English name, one of its most distinguished representatives being the famous Cardinal Woolsey, who had a relative named Thomas. The latter had a son Benjamin, whose son George was the immigrant ancestor in this country. The family did excellent service during the revolution and has been conspicuously identified with the history of New York state from a very early period.

(I) George Woolsey, born October 27, 1610, in England, resided with his father in Holland, and in 1623 came with the Dutch immigrants to New Netherlands, where he resided many years and where his father joined him in his old age. He purchased land for a plantation at Flushing, October 10, 1647, but was engaged as a trader in New Amsterdam, now New York City, until 1664. In that year, on February 15, the town of Jamaica deeded to him land and he was one of the first settlers there, where he continued to reside until his death, August 17, 1698, in his eighty-eighth year. He was chosen town clerk of Jamaica in 1673, and his writing on the records there is still plainly legible. His will, made November 2, 1691, proved February 22, 1699, gave his son George land at Beaver Brook; to Thomas fifteen acres; to John thirty acres, two oxen and his wearing apparel; to daughter Mary he bequeathed household stuff and a cow; to wife Rebecca he left the residue of his land, his tenements and other property during her life, after which the lands were divided among the three sons. Children: Sarah, wife of —— Hallet; George; Thomas; Rebecca, wife of —— Wiggin; John; Mary.

(II) Thomas, second son of George and Rebecca Woolsey, was born 1665, in New York, and after 1712 settled at Bedford, Westchester county, New York, where he was a large landholder. His wife's name was Ruth, and they had sons, Richard, William, Thomas.

(III) Richard, eldest son of Thomas and Ruth Woolsey, was born in 1697, died in 1777, at Bedford, New York. He married Sarah Fowler and they had children: Josiah, married Mary Owen and died in 1778; Thomas, settled in Virginia; Daniel, resided in Bedford; Benjamin; John; Richard, of whom further; Henry, killed by lightning; Joseph, married Mary Haight; Mary, married —— Loton, of Albany; Sarah, died in Ulster county; Ruth, wife of James Griffin, of Fishkill, New York; Hannah, married Joseph Sarles, and resided in Bedford.

(IV) Richard (2), sixth son of Richard (1) and Sarah (Fowler) Woolsey, was born about 1730, in Bedford, New York He settled after the revolution in Vermont. He was a member of the Sixth Regiment of Dutchess County Militia, and in 1780 was a subscriber to the loan made by individuals to the state for the purpose of carrying on the revolutionary campaign. He married, and among his children was Richard, of whom further.

(V) Richard (3), son of Richard (2) Woolsey, was a Baptist clergyman and a pioneer settler in Delaware county, New York, residing in the town of Andes. For some time he held meetings at the residence of William Ackerly at Pleasant Valley in that town, and after 1809 held services in the school-house then just completed. He married and among his children was Richard, of whom further.

(VI) Richard (4), son of Richard (3) Woolsey, kept a tavern at Shavertown as

early as 1827, and in 1856 was conducting a store at the Clove. He married Catherine Dickson and had children: Philip, of whom further; John D.; Dickson, went to Polo, Illinois, remaining until his death; Fanny, married Andrew Finkle and lived at Shavertown.

(VII) Philip, son of Richard (4) and Catherine (Dickson) Woolsey, was born February 20, 1833, in Shavertown, Delaware county, New York, died January, 1903, at Livingston Manor, Sullivan county, New York. He was born up in Delaware county, New York, and assisted his father in his store while a boy. At the age of seventeen years he entered the lumber business and became one of the pioneers in that industry in this part of the state. He ran his first raft of logs down the Delaware river, and this was the beginning of what proved to be for him a business of considerable magnitude. He continued to operate in Delaware county until about 1855, when he removed to Debruce and purchased a large tract of hemlock on the Willawemac, then one of the famous trout streams of Sullivan county. This timber he cut and marketed, rafting his output into the Delaware and on to the markets. He continued the lumber business at that point and sent his product to market by the water route until about 1874-75, when the Ohio & Western railroad was put through. In order to be better equipped as to the disposal of his lumber, he built a road from Debruce to what is now Livingston Manor, so as to connect with the railroad at that point. This road has become one of the most prominent highways through that section, a distance of six miles; this route he cut through the forest, and it has remained practically the same as to location to the present time. In his lumber operations he cleared many hundreds of acres of the hemlock timber it contained. While up in the woods near Debruce, realizing the need of better facilities for getting out and finishing the shingles he was cutting, he invented a planer for finishing his output which added materially to his product. When he left Debruce he went to Middletown, where he spent about two years, after having sold out his lumber business to Peter Millspaugh, and in 1874 he located at Livingston Manor and again engaged in the lumber business, not as a manufacturer but as a wholesaler and retailer of hemlock lumber. From the time he located in Livingston Manor, he became one of, if not the dominant factor in the development of that village, which position he held until his death in 1903. When he located there the valley was called Morsston. He continued to handle the hemlock lumber until it became exhausted, after which he engaged in the manufacture of doors, blinds, etc., and the operation of a planing mill, as well as the conduct of completely equipped lumber yards and supply house, which he continued until his death, and which is now being conducted by his son, Wellington Richard. He was not only the founder of the Presbyterian church at Livingston Manor, but was the leading elder from 1883 until his death, and it was he who always took upon himself the burdens of the society when there was a shortage in the contributions. He also found time to minister to the people for miles adjacent, by filling the pulpits as well as school houses, preaching the Gospel to those seeking the word of the Master. He was a self-educated man and his knowledge covered a wide range, and when opportunity afforded he always took advantage of broadening his intellect.

He married Amy Ann Campbell, a native of West Bangor, Maine, who died February 10, 1905, at Livingston Manor. They had children: Wellington Richard, of whom further; Charles Madison, of whom further; George Samuel, of whom further; Sylvia, born September 5, 1881, at Livingston Manor, died in 1894.

(VIII) Wellington Richard, eldest son of Philip and Amy Ann (Campbell) Woolsey, was born April 4, 1867, in Debruce, New York. He was educated in the public schools of Livingston Manor, and at Port Jervis. He was early employed in the business conducted by his father, and when seventeen years old he became interested in the lumber business with his father. He is now secretary and treasurer of the Livingston Manor Electrical Company. In religion he is a Presbyterian. Mr. Woolsey is one of the most active and useful citizens of Rockland; a Democrat in politics, and affiliated with Highland Park Lodge, No. 67, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and Livingston

Manor Lodge, No. 791, Free and Accepted Masons. He married, in 1890, Clara L., born June 1, 1872, daughter of Brewster and Cecelia (LeRoy) Burr, of Neversink. They have a daughted Laverne, born June, 1897.

(VIII) Charles Madison, second son of Philip and Amy Ann (Campbell) Woolsey, was born February 24, 1871, at Debruce, New York. He was educated at Livingston Manor. He now resides in the house built by his father in 1876, and conducts a farm of two hundred acres belonging to the estate. He, in connection with his brother George S., owns and conducts the water system at Livingston Manor He is also one of the company who own and conduct the Livingston Manor Electric Company. He is a member of the Presbyterian church, and in politics is a Democrat. He married, in 1894, Lillian, daughter of George and Arminta (Wallace) Ross, born in 1872, at Westford, Connecticut. She removed with her parents to Honesdale, Pennsylvania. Children: Ruth Marie, born August 9, 1895; Hilda Wallace, July 30, 1902.

(VIII) George Samuel, youngest son of Philip and Amy Ann (Campbell) Woolsey, was born January 16, 1875, at Middletown, Orange county, New York. He was educated at Livingston Manor, and the Moody Institute, Mt. Hermon, Massachusetts, from which he graduated in 1895. For three years he was engaged in teaching at Livingston Manor and Rockland, and for three years served as school commissioner of the second district of Sullivan county, having been elected to the office on the Democratic ticket. For two years he was in Young Men's Christian Association work, and one year assistant in the West Side Branch at New York City, also one year as general secretary at Cortlandt, New York. He is now superintendent of the Water Company at Livingston Manor, and acting editor of the *Liberty Register*. He is also a director of the Electrical Light Company. He is a member of the Presbyterian church, past master of Livingston Manor Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and for four years patron of the Eastern Star Chapter. He married, June 28, 1899, Nellie, daughter of Montgomery and Janette (Maybee) Dodge, of Rockland village, and they have a daughter, Janette, born December 11, 1904.

BILLINGTON Two pioneers of the surname Billington came to this country among the early settlers. Thomas Billington settled at Lynn, Massachusetts, and was a workman in the Lynn iron works and a witness in court in 1647. Of him we have nothing further and he probably returned to England. The other pioneer was John Billington, who came from London, England, with the Pilgrims in the "Mayflower" and was one of the signers of the compact. In 1630 he was charged with the murder of John Newcomin, a young man of the Plymouth colony. That he was unjustly condemned and executed appears in a work entitled "The Plymouth Martyr" by George Prince. Many trace their ancestry to him with pride, being convinced that he was blameless. His wife Eleanor who came with him in the "Mayflower" afterward married, in 1638, Gregory Armstrong.

Under date of July, 1621, Governor Bradford in his history of the colony relates: "Aboute ye later end of this month, one John Billington lost him selfe in ye woods & wandered up & downe some 5 days, living on berries & what he could find. At length he light on an Indian plantation 20 mils south of this place, called Manamet, they conveyd him furder of, to Nawsett, among those peopl that had before set upon ye English, when they were costing, whilst ye ship lay at ye Cape, as is before noted. But ye Gover. caused him to be enquired for among ye Indians, and at length Massassoyt sent word wher he was, and ye Gover. sent a shalop for him, & had him delivered."

Governor Bradford's history shows that Billington was not a Puritan and he was at odds with the strict rules of the colonial church. As early as 1621, he was punished for "opprobrious speeches!" and his independence doubtless cost him his life later. Billington brought two sons to this country, John, who died before his father, and Francis, mentioned below.

(II) Francis, son of John Billington, was born in England, probably in London, and came over with his parents in the "Mayflower" in 1620. He settled at Middleborough, Plymouth county, Massachusetts, and died there December 13, 1684. He married, at Plymouth, in 1634, Christian (Penn)

Eaton, widow of Francis Eaton, another "Mayflower" passenger. Christian Penn came to Plymouth in 1623 and had a lot assigned to her, was doubtless related to James Penn, who came in the first company to Plymouth. She died about 1684. Children of Francis Billington: Martha, married Samuel Eaton; Elizabeth, married —— Patte, of Providence; Rebecca, born 1647; Mary, married Samuel Sabine, of Rehoboth; Isaac; Mercy, married John Morton; Desire; Joseph, mentioned below; Francis.

(III) Joseph, son of Francis Billington, was born 1640-45 at Plymouth, Massachusetts. He settled in Rhode Island, and under date of October 31, 1666, we find an account of litigation he had with Edward Gray, who had frequent trouble with his neighbors. Evidently Gray's cattle were bothering Billington. The court awarded Gray "twenty shillings from Joseph Billington for hunting his ox with a dog and for wrong done swine and fences" and he (Gray) was to have returned to him the scythe used by Billington without Gray's leave. Billington may have moved to Block Island. Traces have been found by the writer of but one son, Joseph, mentioned below.

(IV) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Billington, was born about 1670. He married at New Shoreham (Block Island) Rhode Island, September 26, 1692, ——. Their daughter Mary was born at New Shoreham, September 26, 1694, and they had doubtless other children.

Joseph Billington, of South Kingston, Rhode Island, was son or grandson of Joseph (2) Billington. According to the state census of 1774, he had in his family two males over sixteen, two under that age and two females. Daniel, presumably a brother, had two sons under sixteen and three females, living at South Kingston. Joseph and Abigail Billington had at South Kingston: Jane, November 13, 1762; Elisha, June 24, 1768, married, at Middleborough, December 1, 1796, Abigail Brown; Abigail, June 24, 1768, twin of Elisha. They had other children also.

James Billington, of this Rhode Island family, settled in Tyron county, New York, and was first lieutenant of the Tyron county militia under Captain Christian Getman, Colonel Samuel Campbell's battalion. Elias Billington, also of this family, settled in New York City and also served in the revolution. He was in the First New York Regiment under Colonel Goose Van Schaick. Elisha Billington of Newport, and Thomas Billington, of South Kingston, were the only heads of families of this name in Rhode Island in the census of 1790.

Edward Billington, descendant of the family given above, learned the trade of stone cutter and while working at his trade in the quarry at Tuckahoe, New York, he lost an arm as the result of a premature blast. His later years were spent at Rye, New York, where he died. He married Hannah Adams, of English ancestry: Children: Harriet B., born February 14, 1838; Edward, February 27, 1843, died at the age of fifty-six years; John A., mentioned below; James A., born January 6, 1851; Minnie A. and Sarah A., twins, August 9, 1852. In 1911 John A., Minnie A. and Harriet B. were the surviving children.

John A., son of Edward Billington, was born at Rye, New York, January 29, 1844. He was educated in the public schools of Rye, and when a young man learned the trade of stone cutter. At the age of eighteen years he laid aside his tools to enlist in the Union army, as a private in Company E, Sixth New York Heavy Artillery Regiment, and he continued in the service to the end of the civil war. He took part in the battles in which his battalion was engaged, and saw much active and honorable service. He was mustered out as corporal, July 28, 1865. Since the war he has been during most of the time a general contractor and builder, making his home in Rye, New York. He has had charge of the construction of most of the good roads for which the town of Rye is famous, and in the course of his career has erected nineteen houses. He has been prominent in public life and has made a specially creditable record as road commissioner. He has been one of the trustees of public lands of Rye. In politics he is a Republican, in religion a Presbyterian. He is a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks.

He married, August 31, 1865, Adelia Golden, born May 12, 1844, daughter of

DANIEL D. TOMPKINS.
Governor of New York 1807-17. Vice-President of United States 1774-82.

Henry Golden, a resident of Tuckahoe, New York, a stone cutter by trade. Her mother was of the old Quaker Carpenter family; died at the age of eighty-five years in 1899. Henry Golden was married three times. His children were: Maria, Thomas, Sarah and Adelia, the two latter being the only survivors in 1911. Children of Mr. and Mrs. John A. Billington: 1. Wilbur B., born July 19, 1866, killed at the age of ten years by a horse. 2. John, born April 25, 1868, married, November 16, 1892, Nellie Murphy; children: Lambert, Norman and Blanche. 3. Clinton, born February 4, 1872. 4. Harry. 5. Grace C., born April 16, 1874; married John H. Fetherston, a druggist, now deceased. 6. Arthur M., born October 16, 1876; married Helen Evans and had children: Thelma, Kenneth, Dorothy and Stanley. 7. William, born September 4, 1878; married Susan Hohalan, June 11, 1902, and had children: Viola, Ruth and Doris. 8. Mary, born September 3, 1879; married, June 18, 1902, George L. Henderson. 9. Chester E., born December 14, 1882; married, June 11, 1905, Carrie Vogel. 10. Mortimer, born March 10, 1884. 11. Myrtle Ruby, born January 7, 1889; married Ferris Holmes, of New York, and has Robert Billington Holmes.

TOMPKINS

The family of Tompkins has been identified from a very early day with Westchester county, New York, and has spread out thence over a wide area. The form of the name would suggest a Welsh origin, but this is not undisputed. The immigrant ancestor settled in Concord, Massachusetts, and afterward in Fairfield, Connecticut. In the next generation the family is found in Westchester county. One of its members served in congress, as governor of New York, and as vice-president of the United States.

(I) —— Tompkins, the first member of this family about whom we have definite information, was born in Putnam county, New York, in 1799, died in 1845. He came to Ossining when he was ten years old, and he was for many years an officer in the prison. He was a farmer. In religion he was a Methodist, a member of the congregation on Spring street. He married Fanny Ann Halfield, born at New Castle, Westchester county, New York, in 1802. Children: Lucita, Martha, Daniel H., Homer A., May B., Louisa, J. Arthur, of whom further, Calvin, Gilbert, died in infancy.

(II) J. Arthur, son of —— and Fanny Ann (Halfield) Tompkins, was born March 22, 1844. He has been for forty years engaged with the American News Company, in New York. For three years he was sergeant at Sing Sing. In 1864 he enlisted in the Sixth New York Heavy Artillery, and served under Generals Sheridan and Otis, being mustered out in July, 1865. He is a member of the Westchester Masonic Lodge and toastmaster of the Royal Arcanum. He married Sarah L., daughter of Samuel and Mary (Edwards) Baker, of Ossining, who died June 1, 1911. Her father came from Colchester, Connecticut, and was a communicant of St. Paul's Episcopal Church. Child: Daniel D., of whom further.

(III) Daniel D., son of J. Arthur and Sarah L. (Baker) Tompkins, was born at Ossining, May 6, 1875. He graduated from the high school, and in 1897 from the University of New York. He is teller in the First National Bank at Ossining, a member of the board of education and a fireman, and was, in 1900, a member of the library board. He is a Mason and a member of the Royal Arcanum, also of the Sons of Veterans and of a Greek letter society. Active in politics, as a Republican, he is a member of the town and county committees of the party. He married Mary Cartwright, daughter of Chester D. Swain, of Ossining. The family now lives in the old house of George W. Cartwright. Children, all born at Ossining: Daniel D., Theodore S., Florence L.

NAVIN

John Navin, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was a native of Ireland, where he lived and died. He married, in Ireland, Mary Wall. Children: Joseph, Mitchell, John, Elizabeth, Stephen, referred to below.

(II) Stephen, son of John and Mary (Wall) Navin, was born in Ireland, February 2, 1826, and is now living in Peekskill,

Westchester county, New York. He emigrated to America in 1851 and settled in Peekskill, New York. During the civil war he enlisted in the United States navy, serving for fourteen months on the battleship "Vanderbilt," and participating in the battle of Fort Fisher. After the close of the war he entered the employ of the New York Central & Hudson River railroad, and after a service of over fifty years was retired with a pension. He also receives a pension from the federal government for his civil war service. He is a Republican in politics, and was for many years an active and prominent member of the party in Westchester county. He is a communicant of the Roman Catholic church, and has been for over sixty years an active worker in the parish in Peekskill, of which he was one of the founders. He married Margaret, daughter of James and Hannah (Brennan) Dillon, of New York, who emigrated to this country from Ireland, where they were born, died in New York City; children: James, Mary, Margaret, Ellen, Elizabeth, Joanna, Ann, Stacia, Catharine. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Navin, all born in Peekskill: 1. Stephen, referred to below. 2. Catharine, married John Cummings of Peekskill, formerly a grocer, now employed by the New York Central & Hudson River railroad; children, all born in Peekskill: Kenneth, August 11, 1896; Margaret, December 9, 1900; Elinor, September 9, 1905. 3. John, deceased. 4. James, removed to Chicago, engaged in the cattle business and became quite wealthy. 5. Margaret, deceased. 6. Margaret, deceased. 7. Elizabeth, unmarried, living with her parents in Peekskill. 8. Hannah, deceased. 9. Ellen, deceased. 10. Mary, deceased.

(III) Stephen (2), son of Stephen (1) and Margaret (Dillon) Navin, was born in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York, and is now living in Bedford Park, Bronx borough, New York City. He is a clerk in the appellate division of the supreme court of New York. He married Louise, daughter of the Hon. Victor C. Dowling, justice of the appellate division of the supreme court of New York. Children, all born in Bedford Park. Stephen J., Louise, Victor C., Cecilia, Gertrude.

LEVERICH

John Leverich, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was a farmer in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York. His wife's name is unknown. Among his children was Benjamin, referred to below.

(II) Benjamin, son of John Leverich, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, and died there at the age of eighty-four years. He was a farmer. He married —— Outhouse. Children: Hettie, John W., referred to below; Caleb, Jane, William, Susan, Benjamin, George.

(III) John W., son of Benjamin and —— (Outhouse) Leverich, was born in Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, in 1819, died about 1880. He was a farmer in Yorktown. He married Elizabeth Ryder, of Croton, Westchester county, New York. Children, all born in Cortlandtown: Horace, November 12, 1841, died in infancy; Charles W., referred to below; Edgar B., born July 23, 1849, married Sarah Niffen, of Somers, fourteen children: Frank G., born May 13, 1851; Pierre B., born August 1, 1853, married Sadie Lent, of Yorktown, child, Ernest; Clinton C., born August 12, 1855, married Eliza Rapp, of Yorktown, children: Henry, Flora, Elizabeth, Bennet.

(IV) Charles W., son of John W. and Elizabeth (Ryder) Leverich, was born in Cortlandtown, Westchester county, New York, May 10, 1846, and is now living at Lake Mohansic, town of Yorktown, Westchester county, New York. He is a farmer and stone mason and now rents summer cottages and boats at Lake Mohansic. He married Belle Hallman of Yorktown. Children: Cora, died in infancy; Leona, married George T., son of the Rev. David Dean and Mary Jane (Travis) Ferris.

HOLBROW

The surname Holbrow appears to be a contraction of Holy Brow, applied to a person in the ecclesiastical state, or connected with some church, or possessing a saintly appearance. Another derivation that is suggested is the "whole brow", applied to a man of considerable learning or great sagacity. This latter derivation appears the more plausible when it is remembered that in mediæval English the word "whole"

was spelled without the use of the preliminary letter "w", being usually written "hole" or "hol". Names possessing the prefix "hol", and used in both the senses given above, are fairly prevalent in various parts of England.

(I) James Holbrow, the first American ancestor of the family of the Holbrows here dealt with, was born in England, October 9, 1804, died at Walden, New York, March 8, 1891. He came to America in 1825 and was the first Englishman to settle in Walden. He engaged in various lines of business for a number of years and finally took up the woolen business, in which he remained throughout the active years of his life. For a time he was trustee of the village and was also a school trustee. He was a member of the Baptist church by inheritance, but he was broadminded in his religious sympathies and usually attended the Dutch Reformed church. He married Mariam Vanarsdale, of Orange county, New York, born July 1, 1800, died November 4, 1873. Children: 1. John W., born July 6, 1834. 2. Tunis V., mentioned below. 3. John C., born at Walden, New York, August 30, 1839; for eight years he was a justice of the peace and has held the position of police justice for the past fifteen years as he does at the present day; previously he was a carriage maker in Walden, New York; he is a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, Freemen's Lodge, No. 170, Walden; he is a member of the Episcopal church and is a vestryman, and was a member of the building committee of 1871; he married Hannah Blake, of Montgomery, New York; they had four children: Elizabeth, born in Walden, New York, died and was buried there at the age of twenty-nine years; J. H. Hobert, born in Walden, died there in 1910; Margaret, born in Walden, died in 1898; Mary H., born in Walden, died in 1896. 4. James W., born in Walden, New York, July 7, 1841, married Julia Blanchard, and by her had two children: Nellie and James W., now living on Long Island.

(II) Tunis V., second son of James and Mariam (Vanarsdale) Holbrow, was born at Walden, New York, August 3, 1836. He was originally a cabinetmaker, but from the year 1862 to the year 1900 he was on the police force in New York City. In the latter years of his service he was a lieutenant, but he is now retired. He is a member of the Masonic Lodge, No. 678, Brooklyn. He married Josephine, daughter of William Collier, who was a shipbuilder in New York. Children, all born in Brooklyn, New York: Mariam V., Lucy S., Edith, Herman, Joseph, Alice.

GALLAGHER

John Gallagher, the founder of this family, was born in Ireland, died at Montrose, Westchester county, New York. He was a farmer. He married Catharine Garrity. Child, William H., referred to below.

(II) William H., son of John and Catharine (Garrity) Gallagher, was born at Verplanck Point, Westchester county, New York, died there February 10, 1910. For twenty-five years he was employed as a telegrapher by the New York Central & Hudson River railroad. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Matthew and Margaret (Springstead) Daily. Her grandfather, Matthew Daily, was born in Ireland and emigrated to this country with his two sons, Matthew and Bernard. Matthew (2) Daily, married Margaret Springstead. Children, all born at Montrose: Bernard, married Catharine Currin, of Verplanck Point, child, Frank; Elizabeth, referred to above; Jane; James; Francis; John, married Mary Murphy, of Verplanck Point, no children; Matthew, unmarried; William, unmarried; Henry, unmarried; Francis, unmarried; Robert, unmarried; Joseph, unmarried. These children are all living at Verplanck Point. Children of William H. and Elizabeth (Daily) Gallagher, all born at Montrose: Catharine, September 3, 1901; William, December 19, 1902; Bernard, February 7, 1904; John, August 6, 1905; Matthew, October 30 1906; James, October 20, 1908; Raymond, November 15, 1909.

ENGLISH

Michael English, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was a native of Ireland, where he was born and died. He married Mary Duffy. Children: Edward, referred to below; Patrick, Peter, Mary.

(II) Edward, son of Michael and Mary

(Duffy) English, was born in Ireland and died there. He married Mary McElroy. Children: Patrick, Arthur, Peter, referred to below; Michael, James, Rose.

(III) Peter, son of Edward and Mary (McElroy) English, was born in Ireland. He married an English woman. Children, all born in England: Arthur, married Theresa O'Hara, nine children; James, married Bridget McCourt, of Ireland, children: Elizabeth and James; Michael, referred to below; Annie.

(IV) Michael (2), son of Peter English, was born in England, August 31, 1855, died in Yonkers, Westchester county, New York, April 20, 1911. In early life he was a bookkeeper and later a contractor. He was an Independent in politics, a communicant of the Roman Catholic church in Yonkers, and a member of the Holy Name Society. He married Margaret, daughter of John and Catharine (McKeown-Carraher) McCudden. Henry McKeown, her grandfather, was born in Ireland and married Mary Murphy. Children: Felix, died unmarried; John, died unmarried; Thomas, married Margaret Corbett, of Dublin, Ireland, children: Bridget, George, Alexander, Peter and Mary Ann; Catharine, referred to above. Catharine, daughter of Henry and Mary (Murphy) McKeown, was born in Ireland, and married (first), Patrick Carraher, a farmer at Ballybinavie, Ireland, and (second) John McCudden; children, five by first marriage: Mary, Ann, John, James and Catharine, all born in Ireland, Helen, Margaret, referred to above. John McCudden, second husband of Catharine McKeown and father of Margaret McCudden, moved to Steamtown Station, Ireland, where he owned a flax mill and a large farm. His father and grandfather were weavers. Children of Michael and Margaret (McCudden) English, all born in Yonkers: Hannah E., born August 21, 1889, a school teacher in Yonkers; Elizabeth C., born November 1, 1891, a school teacher in Yonkers; Gifford A., born December 26, 1893; Eva A., born October 14, 1896.

TOMPKINS

The family of Tompkins has been notable from a very early date in Westchester county, New York, and has spread out thence over a wide area. The form of the name suggests Welsh origin, but this is not a certain conclusion. The immigrant ancestor, John Tompkins, settled at Concord, Massachusetts, and later at Fairfield, Connecticut; in the next generation the family is found in Westchester county. Daniel D. Tompkins, of this family, was a member of congress, governor of New York, and vice-president of the United States.

(I) Thomas Tompkins, the first member of this family about whom we have definite information, lived in Putnam county, New York, and served in the war of 1812. He was a blacksmith. He married Catherine Knapp, of Yorktown. Children: Joseph, Ferrie, George, Isaac, Daniel, Moses H., of whom further; David.

(II) Moses H., son of Thomas and Catherine (Knapp) Tompkins, was born August 7, 1817, died June 28, 1894, buried at Dale cemetery. He was a carpenter and builder at Ossining, Westchester county, New York. At that place he was a charter member of the Odd Fellows' lodge. For several years he was trustee of the village. He married Catherine, born May 15, 1829, daughter of James and Ann (Croford) Nelson, who lived at Ossining; Mrs. Nelson was daughter of a colonel in the British army. Children of James and Ann (Croford) Nelson: Joseph; William, died in the East Indies; John, died in Brooklyn, buried at Dale cemetery; Richard, born July 1, 1835, died November 25, 1907; Ann; May; Eliza; Ellen; Catherine, referred to above; George, died May 11, 1852; and one other. Children of Moses H. and Catherine (Nelson) Tompkins: 1. George, died at Croton, Westchester county; married Lucinda Ryan; two children, deceased. 2. Clarence, married Phoebe Van Norton, of New Rochelle. 3. Adrian H., married Harriet E. Goodwell, of New York; children: Howard S., Catherine G., Marian E., Harriet, all born at Ossining. 4. Theoryn F., died November 16, 1860. 5. Albert T., has been employed in the Brandulk Works for forty years and is now shipping clerk; he married Elizabeth E. Trotter, of Ossining; children, all born at Ossining: Frederick, George, Franklin Ball. 6. J. Frank, a prominent business man at Norwich, Connecticut. 7. Catherine N.

DEPUY

Nicholas Depuis, the founder of this family, died in 1691. He was a brother of Francis Depuis. In October, 1662, he set sail in the vessel "Purmerland Church," emigrating from Artois, France, to New Amsterdam. Whether he was a refugee on account of religion is not known; the date of emigration is long before that of the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes. He held office in New York under the English. Decidedly a rover, he appears to have been active and successful in business. It is known that he resided at different times at New York City, New Utrecht, Long Island, and Bergen, New Jersey; he visited Kingston, New York, on various occasions and is recorded as having been there engaged in the packing of fish. He married, in Europe, Catharina de Vos. Children: John, born about 1655, died about 1732, married (first) Elizabeth Tysen and (second) Petronella ——; Moses, referred to below; ——, born about 1660; Joseph, baptized February 5, 1663; Aaron, baptized November 30, 1664; Magdalena, baptized February 16, 1667; Susanna, baptized April 7, 1669, married (first) Obadias Winter, and (second) John Pamerton; Nicholas, baptized July 11, 1670; Paulus, baptized August 11, 1675.

(II) Moses Depuy, son of Nicholas and Catharina (deVos) Depuis, was born in Europe about 1657. About 1680 he made his home at Kingston; later he moved into a less settled district in the same county of Ulster; he and his sons were substantial farmers and good citizens in Marbletown and Rochester. He is one of the original trustees named in Queen Anne's grant of the town of Rochester in 1703. He married (first) about 1680, Maria, born in Albany in 1660, daughter of Cornelius Wynkoop, and (second) October 17, 1724, Peterneltje (De Pree) Van Aken, who married (first) Marinus Van Aken. Children, all by first marriage, with dates of baptism: Marwitje, April 24, 1681; Nicholas, December 3, 1682, married, March 22, 1707, Weyntjen Roosa; Catharina, April 6, 1684; Magdalena, March 14, 1686; Cornelis, January 8, 1689, married, May 6, 1713, Catrina Van Aken; Catrina, May 25, 1690; Moses, September 27, 1691, married, February 14, 1716, Margrietje Shoonmaker; Benjamin, referred to below; Susanna, January 9, 1698; Catharina, November 30, 1701, married, May 10, 1722, Benjamin Shoonmaker; Jacobus, September 19, 1703, married, August 26, 1725, Sara Shoonmaker.

(III) Benjamin, son of Moses and Maria (Wynkoop) Depuy, was baptized at Kingston, October 13, 1695. He married (first) September 3, 1719, Elizabeth, baptized at Kingston, February 18, 1700, daughter of Jocken Hendricksee and Anna (Hussey) Shoonmaker, and (second) December 13, 1735, Eicke DeWitt. Children, all but the last named by first marriage, with dates of baptism: Benjamin, July 3, 1720; Maria, January 28, 1722; Johannes, January 19, 1724; Johannes, March 26, 1727; Benjamin, referred to below; Sara, December 25, 1737.

(IV) Benjamin (2), son of Benjamin (1) and Elizabeth (Shoonmaker) Depuy, was baptized at Kingston, January 29, 1729. He is probably the Benjamin Depuy who was living in the precinct of Mamakating, Ulster county (then much more extensive than the present town of this name) in what is now Sullivan county, by 1766. He was a prominent citizen, a commissioner of highways of the precinct, and one of the committee of safety in the time of the revolution.

(VI) Elias, probably grandson of Benjamin (2) Depuy, lived at Woodbourne, Sullivan county, New York. He was engaged in farming and had a sawmill, cutting the timber, hauling it, and converting it into lumber. He married Helen Broadhead, born at Wawarsing, Sullivan county, New York. Among his children was Moses, referred to below.

(VII) Moses, son of Elias and Helen (Broadhead) Depuy, was born at Woodbourne, New York, January 28, 1840, died at Port Jervis, Orange county, New York, July 15, 1907. He worked on his father's farm in boyhood, also helping to cut logs in the winter and being employed in the mill in the summer. In 1861 he went to Port Jervis, where he worked for his brother, Ten Eyck Depuy, in a sash and blind factory. Five years later he and Frank Broadhead purchased the business, and in two years more he bought out his partner. In 1881 he sold his lumber interests, entered into the coal business and was located on what is now the present site of the Erie station. He

also dealt in lumber, clearing woods by contract, furnishing wood to brick yards and ties to railroads. In these lines he prospered until he retired in 1898. He was a member of Ustayantha Lodge, No. 143, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Port Jervis Lodge, No. 328, Free and Accepted Masons, of Neversink Chapter, No. 186, Royal Arch Masons, of Delaware Commandery, No. 44, Knights Templar. He was an active Democrat in politics, being at one time president of the Deerpark Democratic Club. He held the offices of president of the village twice; trustee of the village; member of the board of education six years, being president for one year. Frequently he was sent as a delegate to political conventions. He and his family attended the Presbyterian church.

He married (first), in 1859, Margaret Westbrook, of Sullivan county, New York, (second) Mary Van InWegen, daughter of James and Catharine (Van InWegen) Ketchum, of Oakland Valley, Sullivan county, New York, where her father was a lumber merchant. Children: Minnie Catharine and Ketchum Moses, referred to below.

(VIII) Ketchum Moses, son of Moses and Mary Van InWegen (Ketchum) Depuy, was born November 12, 1886. He was educated in the public schools of Port Jervis and Eastman's Business College, at Poughkeepsie, from which he was graduated, class of 1905. In 1907 he started on his own account in the local and cordage business, which had previously belonged to his father, and has been successful in this enterprise.

IRISH

This family, it is said, is of French origin, bearing originally the name D'Irey. They served in the First and Second Crusades. Afterward settling in Germany, the family dropped the preposition, appearing as Irey. Again its members were distinguished in war, fighting on the side of England against Germany; one was knighted on the field of Flodden. In England, to which the family was transplanted, the name took its present form, and one of the family was sheriff of London for five years.

The English residence of this family appears to have been Somersetshire. From an early time in the American history, many of the family have been Quakers; this may have been the reason for removing from Massachusetts to Rhode Island.

(I) John Irish, the founder of this family, died before March 5, 1678. An indenture dated April 20, 1629, is recorded in the Taunton, Massachusetts, records, July 12, 1697, by which John Irish, of the parish of Clisdon, county of Somerset, England, laborer, agreed with Timothy Hatherly, of the parish of St. Gloves, Southwark, county of Surrey, England, feltmaker, to abide with him five years at Plymouth, New England, having meat, drink, lodging and five pounds a year, and at the end of the time twelve bushels of grain and twenty-five acres of land. At a later time he removed to Duxbury, Massachusetts. Children: John, of whom further; Elias.

(I) John (2), son of John (1) Irish, was born in 1641, died February 21, 1717. From Duxbury he removed and he settled finally at Little Compton, Rhode Island. He married (first), in 1672, Elizabeth ——, born in 1654, died March 8, 1707; (second) in May, 1708, Priscilla Church. Children, all by first wife: 1. David, born in 1673, died in March, 1748; married, January 4, 1699, Martha Nelson. 2. Elizabeth, born in February, 1674. 3. Jonathan, born June 6, 1678, died in 1732; married, in 1702, Mary Taylor. 4. Joanna, born June 6, 1681; married, October 11, 1708, Edward Robertson. 5. Sarah, born in January, 1684, died October 24, 1739; married, December 4, 1712, William Shreich. 6. Priscilla, born April 30, 1686, died in 1715. 7. Jedediah, of whom further. 8. Content, born in September, 1691; married, January 4, 1715, Joseph Lawton. 9. Mary, born April 9, 1695. 10. John, born May 1, 1699, died in July, 1773; married, May 10, 1720, Thankful Wilbur.

(III) Jedediah, son of John (2) and Elizabeth Irish, was born at Little Compton, Rhode Island, October 7, 1688. Afterward he lived at Kingstown, Rhode Island. He was a freeman of Westerly, Rhode Island, in 1741. In 1754 he was living at Stonington, Connecticut. He married (first) Mary ——; (second) at South Kingstown, Rhode Island, December 10, 1732, Thankful Lamphere. Children, all, except perhaps the last named, by first wife: Jedediah, born No-

vember 16, 1711; Mary, January 22, 1713-14; Elizabeth, November 4, 1715; Lydia, November 6, 1718; John, June 9, 1720, married, in 1764, Mary Peckham; Thankful, August 24, 1722; Joseph, of whom further; Job, married, May 3, 1753, Mary Weaver.

(IV) Joseph, son of Jedediah and Mary Irish, was born April 20, 1724. He probably removed to Quaker Hill, Dutchess county New York, where in 1775 Joseph Irish was a prominent Quaker. Others of the family seem to have come before him; Jesse Irish was one of the first settlers in the Oblong, by 1741; there were also, in 1755, David and William Irish, adults. Joseph Irish married (first) "tenth month," first day, 1748, Dorcas, widow of Nathan Sheffield, who died on the twenty-fourth day of the "seventh month," 1752; (second) February 7, 1754, Sarah Anthony. Children, two by first, three by second wife: Benjamin, born "third month," sixteenth day, 1750; Mary, born "sixth month," twenty-fourth day, 1751; Dorcas, born July 20, 1755; Assa, born July 20, 1755; Amos, of whom further.

(V) Amos, son of Joseph and Sarah (Anthony) Irish, was born at South Kingstown, Rhode Island, May 20, 1757. (It has been stated that the Amos Irish, of our line, was born at Pawling, Dutchess county, New York; the authority for this statement also avers that he was born on the date here given, that his father's name was Joseph, and his grandfather's Jedediah, also that he was of Rhode Island ancestry; it seems improbable that two of this name were born on the same day, meeting all these conditions, and more natural to suppose that the Amos whose birth is duly recorded in the Rhode Island records as here given went with his family in early life to Pawling. If there really were two persons, the ancestor here desired would be most easily placed as a grandson of Jedediah, son of Jedediah, of whom above, under (III).). He was educated at Pawling. In the revolution he was like most of the Quakers, a Loyalist, and suffered severely. He was a farmer. He married Esther Irish, born May 2, 1757. Children: Jedediah, of whom further; Ruth, born July 4, 1782, married Abram Wing; Rachel, May 27, 1784, married Warren Giles; Joseph, March 22, 1786, married (first) Phoebe Dorland, (second) Jane Stevenson; Charles, April 14, 1788, married Rhoda Ketcham; Cynthia, May 20, 1790, died young; David, June 20, 1792, married Martha Titus; Jonathan, August 23, 1794, probably died in June, 1886, married (first) Ruth Chase, (second) Hannah Tallman, (third, probably), in 1862, Melissa Cook; Esther, February 22, 1797, died October 3, 1838, married, in June, 1825, Ebenezer Wanzer; Sarah, September 13, 1799, died in December, 1823, married, in February, 1820, Ebenezer Wanzer.

(VI) Jedediah (2), son of Amos and Esther (Irish) Irish, was born at or near Pawling, New York, August 31, 1780, died September 4, 1818. He was educated in the common schools of Pawling and taught school many years. He married Lydia Hoag, born September 20, 1792. Children: Amos, married Matilda Giles; Cynthia, married Nathan O'Banks; Almira, married Nicholas Wanzer; Martin, married Mary A. Haviland; Rebecca, married Gilbert Jennings; Jane, married John Lawrence; Willis, of whom further.

(VII) Willis, son of Jedediah (2) and Lydia (Hoag) Irish, lived at Patterson, Putnam county, New York, and died at the age of twenty-eight. He ran a stage from Patterson to Peekskill, and carried mail, produce, etc. He married Phebe H. Haviland, of Patterson. Child, James V., of whom further.

(VIII) James V., son of Willis and Phebe H. (Haviland) Irish, died December 30, 1898. He lived at Yorktown, Westchester county, New York. He and his wife were Quakers. He married Amie Anna, daughter of Joseph T. and Sarah (Horton) Hallock, who died November 27, 1911. Her father was born at Yorktown, and her mother was of Westchester county. They had three children: Phebe M., married David A. Irish, a farmer of Quaker Hill, and died childless; Henrietta H., married David A. Irish, had son, David A.; Amie Anna, married James V. Irish, of whom herein. After the death of Sarah (Horton) Hallock, Joseph T. Hallock married Phebe Irish, and had one child, E. Josephine. Children of James V. and Amie Anna (Hallock) Irish: 1. Sarah H., married Theodore Purdy. 2. Willis, married Edna Underhill, of New York City, he is in the dry goods business in New

York; two children, Everett U. and Egbert M. 3. David J., of whom further. 4. Edith M., died at the age of nineteen. 5. Howard H., married Anna Emerick; he is a banker; two children, Edna M. and Howard Halsted.

(IX) David J., son of James V. and Amie Anna (Hallock) Irish, was born at Yorktown Heights, New York. For two years he was engaged in undertaking with his brother-in-law, Theodore Purdy. He now lives at Yorktown Heights, on the place which was formerly the Hallock farm. He has one hundred and thirty acres of land, and conducts a large dairying business. He is also a dealer in agricultural implements and represents the Glens Falls Fire Insurance Company. He is a member of the Grange. He married Viola, born at Wheaton, Kansas, June 7, 1881, daughter of Rufus C. and Aurelia W. (Johnson) King. Her father lived in Kansas, in which state he died in 1893; her mother came from Yorktown. Their children were: Viola, of whom herein; Simeon, born December 3, 1882, died December 7, 1882. Mr. King married (second) Etta May Shrontz, of Kansas. Children by second marriage: Clancy, born February 8, 1886; Mabel, August 16, 1888; Rufus, August 19, 1889; Pleasant, May 11, 1893. The mother of these children is living at Onaga, Kansas. Children of David J. and Viola (King) Irish: Aurelia, born June 24, 1901, died in infancy; Amie Anna, born November 24, 1902; Helen Henrietta, September 16, 1905; James Rufus, March 9, 1907, died August 9, 1907; Ellsworth, April 4, 1908, died May 15, 1908.

BARKER

The Barker family was prominent among the early settlers of Lanesborough, Massachusetts. Many of the settlers of this town came from Connecticut, but it has not yet been proved whether this family was from Connecticut, from the Scituate (Massachusetts) branch, the Andover (Massachusetts) branch, or Rhode Island, where the Barkers were prominent Quakers.

(I) John Barker was born, according to the family record, August 30, 1732. He was a soldier in the revolution in Captain David Wheeler's company, Colonel John Brown's regiment, from June 30 to July 25, 1777, and served at Fort Ann. From Lanesborough went also Ezra Barker, James Barker, David Barker, Gershom Barker, Pitts Barker and Newell Barker. Some of these were his sons, others probably brothers. According to the first federal census, Newell, James, Jr., James and Silas Barker had sons over sixteen in 1790. Pitts and Paul Barker also had families in Lanesborough. John Barker married Lucretia Newhall. He, or another John, married, October 17, 1792, at Lanesborough, Betsey Leland. Among his children was Gardner Thurston, mentioned below.

(II) Gardner Thurston, son of John Barker, was born in 1779, died in West Pittsfield in 1873. He married, June 7, 1806, Harriet Lyon, born in 1790, died at Moriah, New York, in 1859. Her father, John Lyon, was a soldier in the revolution. They had nine sons and three daughters, all of whom, excepting one son who died in infancy, grew to maturity. Children, all except the eldest, it is thought, born at Moriah, New York: 1. John Vanderburgh, removed to West Pittsfield, where he operated a woolen mill in partnership with his brothers, Charles G. and Otis R. Barker, under the name of J. Barker & Brothers. 2. Charles G. 3. Otis R. 4. Isaac Lockwood, mentioned below. 5. Luther Hall, settled in later life in Illinois. 6. Gardner Thurston, resided in Peoria, Illinois, and died there. 7. Benjamin Franklin, resided at Curtisville, near Stockbridge, Massachusetts. 8. George Washington. 9. Son, died in infancy. 10. Mary Ann, married Christopher C. Allen, of Burlington, Vermont, and she died there. 11. Elizabeth, died aged eighteen years. 12. Harriet, married Charles S. Sumner, of Burlington, Vermont, and died there.

(III) Isaac Lockwood, son of Gardner Thurston Barker, was born at Moriah, New York, August 31, 1820, died in Jacksonville, Florida, February 10, 1878. He lived at Cheshire, Massachusetts, whence he moved to Hancock, Massachusetts, and engaged in the business of woolen manufacture in partnership, first with his brother, Luther H., and afterward with his brother, George Washington; early in life he was in the employ of his elder brothers in the same line

of business. He married Mary Adelia, born November 28, 1825, died in Springfield, Massachusetts, January 11, 1890, daughter of Stephen Carpenter. Children: 1. William Henry, afterward known as Henry William, mentioned below. 2. Ellen Laura, afterward called Laura Ellen, unmarried, lives at Saint Monica, California (to her the writer is indebted for much of the family data here recorded). 3. Mary, died aged three years.

(IV) Henry William, son of Isaac Lockwood Barker, was born December 2, 1849, died September 9, 1899. He resided in various towns in Southern New York. He received a common school education. He was an upright, capable and successful business man. In politics he was a Democrat, in religion a Baptist. He married, February 11, 1874, Fanny M. White, of Hancock, Massachusetts, born May 29, 1853, daughter of Manaen L. and Sarah Ann D. (Hull) White. She was one of nine children, the others being: Daniel, Ferdinand, Egbert, Halbert, Pardee, Alexander Hamilton, Sarah A., Roby G., married Thomas Philips, of Hancock; Laura E., all born at Berlin, New York. Jason White, her grandfather, lived at Hancock, Massachusetts, where he followed farming; married Patience Cole, and had children: Manaen L., mentioned above; Franklin, married Jane White and had two children, Nellie and Minerva, born at Hancock; Daniel, married Susan Brockway and had one child, Jennette, born at Hancock; Celestia, married William H. Lapham, of Hancock, and had three children, Charles Lloyd, Lillian, Louise, all born at Hancock; Laura A., married Pardee Lapham and had two children, George and Judith Jeanette. Mr. and Mrs. Barker had six children: 1. Harry L., born July 19, 1875, died September 29, 1903. 2. Arthur M., born January 1, 1878, died September 13, 1883. 3. Otis M., born October 19, 1881; purchasing agent for Mr. Goldborough, subway contractor; member of Croton Lodge, Free Masons; resides with mother at Croton, New York. 4. Nellie A., born September 3, 1887; a school teacher at San Augustine, Texas. 5. Iva A., born September 18, 1889; stenographer, living with her mother at Croton. 6. Gardner Thurston, born May 28, 1896.

OSBORNE

Richard Osborne, the founder of this family, came from England, and lived in Rockland county, New York. He married ——. Child, William, referred to below.

(II) William, son of Richard Osborne, was born and lived at Vernon, Sussex county, New Jersey. He married ——. Child, Abaslom, referred to below.

(III) Absalom, son of William Osborne, was born in New Jersey. He moved to Seneca county, New York, where he was a blacksmith; in 1830 he moved to Sullivan county. He married (first) Ann Van Campen, of Vernon, and (second) Elizabeth Bross, of Vernon, an old sweetheart. Children, first four by first marriage: William, died in 1826; Esther; John; Susan; Harrison, born in 1830, married Sarah Gordon, of Fallsburg, Sullivan county, New York, children, born at Centerville, Ulster county, New York: Melvin, Mazette, Frank, Seth; David A., born at Otisville, Orange county, New York, in 1833, married Phebe Gardner, of Greenfield, Ulster county, New York, children: David, Julia; Lewis Vultie, referred to below; Emily, born in 1837, died about 1840.

(IV) Lewis Vultie, son of Absalom and Elizabeth (Bross) Osborne, was born at Otisville, New York, in 1833, twin of David A. He was brought up at Centerville, and attended the common school. He owned and operated boats on the Delaware and Hudson canal and was the owner of three farms. He married, in 1856, Harriet Elizabeth, daughter of John and Apha (Seeley) Gardner, of Fallsburg. Children, all born at Centerville, and all living. Emma, born May 7, 1858, resides at Monticello, Sullivan county, New York; Alva Lewis, born October 3, 1861; Grant; Susan, married A. M. Scribner, editor of the local newspaper called *The Watchman;* Grace; Elizabeth, married George Senschlecker, of Glenwild, Sullivan county, New York; Nellie Esther.

STODART

The ancient coat-of-arms of the Stodart family of Scotland is described: Argent a fesse nebuly between three stars sable. Crest: A star issuing from a cloud proper. Motto: *Post nubes lux.* The seat of the

family was at Southhouse, county Edinburgh, and the arms were confirmed in 1672. Another branch of the family had its seat at Karlgie, county Peebles, and Ormiston, county Edinburgh, and it has the Stodart coat-of-arms quartered with the arms of Turnbull. The crest is similar to that described above and the motto, *Post nubes lux*. The American Stoddard families are mostly descended from the Stoddart and Stodder families of England. The Stoddart family of London, according to Burke, bears: Sable three estoilles argent a border of the last. The home of the English Stodder family is in county Kent.

The early Scotch records show that the Stodart family was located as early as 1600 in Selkirkshire. Sometimes the spelling is Stoddart. The surname is derived, according to some authorities, from the word standard; according to another account, from the word stout-heart.

(I) William H. Stodart, the American immigrant of this family, was born in Scotland. He came to New York City when a young man and engaged in business as a dealer in hat body supplies. He was a member of the St. Andrews Society. He married, in New York City, Sophia Elizabeth Cook. Children: William H., mentioned below; Mary and Martha.

(II) William H. (2), son of William H. (1) Stodart, was born in New York City, June 8, 1835. He was educated there in Wallace's School, attached to the Scotch Presbyterian Church. He entered the employ of the Tiffany Company when a young man and worked his way to a position of great responsibility. He remained with this concern for a period of forty years, when he retired from active business. For many years he was in charge of the diamond department of Tiffany's, and he became a stockholder in the corporation. In his younger days he was an active member of the New York volunteer fire department, and he was foreman of the Oceania Hose Company, No. 36, member of the firemen's ball committee. He is a member of the Harlem Club, the New York Republican Club and other social organizations. In politics he is a Republican. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married, in New York City, October, 1865, Phebe Ann, daughter of Richard and Abbey (Haight) Cornwell. Her father was a wholesale flour merchant of New York. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Stodart: Edith, born August 26, 1870, married Francis B. De Grass; William Richard, mentioned below.

(III) William Richard, son of William H. (2) Stodart, was born October 25, 1873, in New York City. He became a student in the Greenwich Academy in Connecticut when nine years old. He studied afterward at the Mount Pleasant Military Academy at Ossining, but returned to complete his course at Greenwich Academy. At the age of nineteen years he removed to Sullivan county, New York, and engaged in various business enterprises on his own account. He bought a farm of three hundred and sixty acres at Divine Corners. After selling this farm he bought a smaller place of forty acres and set to work to improve it. In turn, he sold this farm to advantage and bought more land. He built a house at Hurleyville, New York, and repurchased the farm at Divine Corners. He was appointed United States loan commissioner for a term of six years. He has served a term of four years as justice of the peace, and in November, 1911, was elected supervisor of the town of Fallsburg, New York. He is treasurer of the Republican Publishing Company. In religion he is a Congregationalist. He married, October 30, 1894, Mary De Puy Curtis, born at Callicoon Station, New York, October 18, 1874, daughter of William Henry and Mary (Bush) Curtis. James Clark Curtis, father of William Henry Curtis, was a native of Vermont. Mary Bush's mother before marriage, was Annab Hasbrouck, daughter of Anthony and Rachel (De Puy) Hasbrouck (see Hasbrouck and Hardenbergh). Children of William Richard and Mary De Puy Stodart: William Curtis, born August 11, 1895, student in the Liberty high school; Edith Elizabeth, April 13, 1898; Martha Hardenburg, October 16, 1902.

(The Hasbrouck Line.)

The Hasbrouck family is of French origin. There were two brothers, Abraham and Jean (John) Hasbrouck (or Broecq, as the name sometimes was spelled), of Calais, France. They went first to Mannheim, in the

Palatinate, where so many Huguenots went for refuge from persecution.

Abraham Hasbrouck, the American immigrant, probably lived in Holland, and it is quite certain that he lived for a time in England, serving in the English army. On August 30, 1685, he received his commission as lieutenant of a company on foot for New Paltz and Kingston, New York, and in 1689 he was captain of the foot company of New Paltz, Ulster county. He was one of the patentees in the Hardenbergh Patent. He married, 1676, Marie Deyo, daughter of Christian Deyo, of Moeterstat, in Duyslant. He was justice of Hurley, New York, before coming to New Platz. It is said that he was in the English army with Governor Edmund Andros and that he influenced the governor to give the Huguenots the large tract at New Paltz. According to his grandson he left Mannheim, where he was with his father, and went to Rotterdam, then to Amsterdam, going to England in April, 1675. After coming to Boston he first went to Esopus, where his brother Jean was situated, arriving in July, 1675. His home was just across the street from the present Reformed (Dutch) church. The house now there may have been built by him or by his son Daniel, who inherited the place. It is still occupied and owned by the family. He died March 7, 1717, in an apoplectic fit, and his wife died March 27, 1741, aged eighty-seven years. Their children were as follows:

1. Joseph, born in 1684; lived in Guilford on a tract of two thousand acres; in 1722 was one of the justices of the county of Ulster; married, in 1706, Ellsje Schoonmaker; his son's diary gives the following: "He was a gentleman much respected by those with whom he was acquainted and he served in several public stations in Ulster county. He was very affable and agreeable in company, eloquent in speech, spoke French, Dutch and very tolerable English." 2. Solomon, born in 1686; lived near the Springtown bridge; married Sarah Van Wagenen and had a large family. 3. Daniel, born 1692; was on the list of freeholders in 1728, and a slave owner in 1755; remained on the homestead; married, when forty-two years of age, Wyntje, daughter of Abraham Deyo and granddaughter of Pierre Deyo, and they had a large family. 4. Jonas, probably died young. 5. Benjamin, married Jannitje Delong and moved to Dutchess county, New York. 6. Rachel, married Louis Dubois, Jr.

(The Hardenbergh Line.)

The Hardenbergh family is of German origin, and in Ulster county, New York, has been one of the most prominent for years, although lately there are but few of the name left in the county. Near Nordheim, Germany, the ruins of the Hardenbergh Castle are still to be seen. Sir Johannes (Hardenbergh), at the recommendation of the Duke of Marlborough, was knighted by Queen Anne for his gallantry at the battle of Blenheim, and with the order of Knighthood he received the patent which took in the counties of Ulster, Delaware and Sullivan, New York.

(I) Gerrit Jans Hardenbergh, who was the first of the name in Ulster county, came to America with his father from Maarden, near Utrecht, in the Netherlands, and is first found on record at Albany in 1667. He married Jeapie Schepmoes.

(II) Johannes, son of Gerrit Jans Hardenbergh, owned real estate in Kingston in 1689, and was commissioned high sheriff of Ulster county by Governor Leisler in 1690, and again in 1709 by Governor Lovelace. In 1728 he received the commission as major in the Ulster county regiment, and was later colonel. He was a patentee of the immense Hardenbergh patent, estimated to have taken two million acres, and granted by Queen Anne in 1708, in the present counties of Ulster, Orange, Greene, Delaware and Sullivan. For years the Indians were against giving up such a large tract of land, but finally, being paid more, they became satisfied. Johannes Hardenbergh married Catharine Rutzen and had a large family of sons and daughters. Two of his sons married women in New Paltz, where the family lived, and settled there, although Abraham was the only one who lived in the New Paltz precinct proper, he being at Guilford. The brother Johannes lived at what is now Rosendale Village, and the others of the family were scattered.

(III) Abraham, son of Johannes Hardenbergh, was born in 1706, died in 1771. He was a wealthy and influential man; super-

visor of the town from 1751 to 1761 and in 1770; justice of the peace in 1776; owned seven slaves, recorded in 1755, being one of the largest slave owners in the town; elder of the church, 1759. He married (first) Marytje, daughter of Nicholas Roosa, who had come from Hurley to New Paltz. He married (second), in 1752, Mary, daughter of Joseph Hasbrouck, of Guilford, and widow of James Gasherie. Children by first wife: Johannes, baptized at Kingston, 1743; Sarah, baptized at Kingston. By second wife: Nicholas, Elias, Maritje, Rachel, all baptized at New Paltz from 1753 to 1758.

(III) Colonel Johannes (2) Hardenbergh, brother of Abraham Hardenbergh, was for twenty years colonel of the First Regiment of Ulster county; member of the colonial assembly from 1743 to 1750; of the state legislature in 1781 and 1782; member of the first provincial congress; served frequently as elder in the New Paltz church, acting as delegate to the conference in New York, when the differences between the Coetus and Conferentie parties were settled. In June, 1783, he entertained General and Mrs. Washington and Governor and Mrs. Clinton at his residence in Rosendale. He married Maria Dubois, born in 1706, daughter of Louis Dubois, Jr., of Nescatack, New Paltz. Children: Johannes, born 1729; Lewis, 1731; Charles, 1733; Jacob Rutze, 1736; Rachel, 1739; Catharine, 1741; Gerardus, 1744.

STODDARD

Anthony Stoddard, the founder of this family, died March 16, 1686-87. He came to Boston about 1639. He is described as a linen draper. In 1640 he was admitted a freeman, and the next year was chosen constable. Among many public offices afterward held by him was that of representative to the general court, to which he was chosen more than twenty times. He was one of the most prominent men in the colony, and prospered also in his business. He married (first) Mary, daughter of Emanuel and Anne (Ware) Downing, who died June 16, 1647. She had come to the colony in 1633, and was half-sister to Sir George Downing, Baronet. He married (second) in 1647, Barbara ——, who died April 15, 1655. She married (first) Joseph Weld. He married (third) Christian ——, and (fourth) Mary ——, who married (first) Thomas Savage. Children, three by first, five by second, nine by third marriage: Benjamin, baptized August 28, 1640; Solomon, referred to below; Samson, baptized December 3, 1643, died November 4, 1698; Grace, born September 14, 1648; Samuel, born January 14, 1650; Simeon, born May 25, 1651, died October 15, 1730, married (first) ——, (second) May 31, 1709, Elizabeth Shrimpton, and (third) Mehitable Sargeant; Sarah, born October 21, 1652; Stephen, born January 6, 1654; Anthony, born June 16, 1656; Christian, born March 22, 1657-58, married Nathaniel Peirse; Lydia, born March 27, 1660, married Samuel Turell; Joseph, born December 1, 1661; John, born April 22, 1663; Ebenezer, born July 1, 1664; Dorothy, born November 24, 1665; Mary, born March 25, 1668; Jane, born July 29, 1669.

(II) Rev. Solomon Stoddard, son of Anthony and Mary (Downing) Stoddard, was born about September, 1643, died February 11, 1729. He graduated from Harvard in 1662, was elected a fellow, and became the first librarian of the college, serving from 1667 to 1674. He accompanied the governor of Massachusetts to the Bardadoes, as his chaplain, and remained there about two years. In 1672 he was settled as minister at Northampton, Massachusetts. He was a prolific author and generous giver to religion. He married, March 8, 1670, Esther (Warham) Mather, born about 1640, died February 10, 1736; she married (first) the Rev. Eleazer Mather. Children: Mary, born January 9, 1671, married, October 2, 1695, Rev. Stephen Mix; Esther, born June 2, 1672, died January 19, 1771, married, November 6, 1694, the Rev. Timothy Edwards, she was the mother of the great Jonathan Edwards; Samuel, born February 5, 1674, died March 22, 1674; Anthony, born June 6, 1675, died June 7, 1675; Aaron, born August 23, 1676, died August 23, 1676; Christian, born August 23, 1676, died April 26, 1764, married the Rev. William Williams; Anthony, referred to below; Sarah, born April 1, 1680, married, March 19, 1707, the Rev. Samuel Whitman; John, born February 17, 1682, died June 19, 1748, married, December 13, 1731, Prudence Chester; Israel; Re-

becca, born in January, 1686, died in January, 1766, married, November 16, 1722, Joseph Hawley; Hannah, born April 21, 1688, died December 29, 1745, married the Rev. William Williams.

(III) Rev. Anthony (2) Stoddard, son of Rev. Solomon and Esther (Warham-Mather) Stoddard, was born August 9, 1678, died September 6, 1760. He graduated at Harvard in 1697 and was for nearly sixty years, from 1702 to his death, minister at Woodbury, Connecticut. The churches in New England were in general, during this period, in a low state, but Woodbury afforded an exception. He was also a physician and a lawyer, and held the office of clerk of probate for forty years and was also a farmer. From 1738 he was a trustee of Yale College. He married (first) October 20, 1700, Prudence Wells, born about 1682, died April 16, 1715; (second) January 31, 1716, Mary Sherman, born about 1691, died January 21, 1721; (third) Hannah ——, who died November 26, 1747. Children, eight by first, three by second marriage: Mary, born June 19, 1702; Solomon, born October 12, 1703, died May 23, 1727; Eliakim, born April 3, 1705, died in 1750, married, in 1729, Joanna Curtis; Elisha, referred to below; Israel, born August 7, 1708, died May 30, 1727; John, born March 2, 1710; Prudence, born October 12, 1711, married Joseph Curtis; Gideon, born May 27, 1714, died May May 21, 1780, married, January 24, 1733, Olive Curtis; Esther, born October 11, 1716, married Preserved Strong; Abigail, born February 28, 1718, married, April 4, 1739, Eunice Curtis; Elizabeth, born November 15, 1719, married Daniel Mann.

(IV) Elisha, son of Rev. Anthony (2) and Prudence (Wells) Stoddard, was born November 24, 1706, died in 1766. He lived all his life at Woodbury, Connecticut. He married Rebekah Sherman. Children: Solomon, born December 29, 1728, died September 24, 1798, married Mary Gurnsy; Mary, born March 29, 1733; Elisha, referred to below; David, born January 29, 1738; Dameris, born June 21, 1741; Jotham, born July 24, 1743; Daniel, born April 11, 1746; Rebekah, born August 14, 1748.

(V) Elisha (2), son of Elisha (1) and Rebekah (Sherman) Stoddard, was born November 4, 1735. He married, May 29, 1760, Ann Hunt. Children: Simeon, born December 12, 1761; Thomas, born June 21, 1763; Elisha, referred to below; Elihu, born April 26, 1767, died June 9, 1847, married —— Bloise; Esther, born March 6, 1769, married Erastus Brown; Samuel, born August 6, 1771, died August 16, 1845, married Anna Cogswell; Abel, born in 1773; Anna, born in 1775, married Nathan Husted; Olive, born in 1777, married Thaddeus Cramer.

(VI) Elisha (3), son of Elisha (2) and Ann (Hunt) Stoddard, was born May 1, 1765, died February 8, 1833. He married, November 22, 1791, Mary Crane, born August 7, 1767, died September 11, 1843. Children: Nancy, born October 10, 1792, died August 31, 1796; Betsey, born April 25, 1795, died September 4, 1796; Phineas, referred to below; Nathaniel, born July 14, 1799, died August 20, 1833; William, born July 21, 1801, married, November 1, 1827, Elizabeth Emigh; Mary C., born October 9, 1804, married, April 10, 1823, Samuel Millard; Celina, born June 19, 1807, married, November 29, 1836, William Sperry; Augustus, born June 10, 1810, married, September 23, 1832, Harriet Toby.

(VII) Phineas, son of Elisha (3) and Mary (Crane) Stoddard, was born at Alford, Berkshire county, Massachusetts, July 7, 1797, died at Sandbury, Ulster county, New York, August 17, 1879. When he was about seventeen years old he came with his Uncle Simeon to Wawarsing, Ulster county, New York, with the agreement that he should remain with him and assist him, and receive half his fortune. He was a farmer, and also dealt in bark, lumber, cordwood and glass, and at times in real estate. His wife was a Quaker, and he is believed to have preferred this religion. He married, October 18, 1815, Marilda, born October 20, 1798, died October 30, 1848, daughter of John Fair. Children: Mary E., born October 29, 1819, died May 29, 1839; Elisha, referred to below; John F., born July 20, 1825, married, October 18, 1865, Eliza Ann Platt; Perry C., born October 30, 1827, married, July 15, 1850, Hannah W. Southwick; Henry R., born March 5, 1831, died June 19, 1852; Sarah, born October 26, 1835, married, October 23, 1856, John F. Norbury; William, born March 8, 1841, died March 9, 1841.

(VIII) Elisha (4), son of Phineas and

Marilda (Fair) Stoddard, was born June 2, 1823. He was a farmer at Greenfield, Ulster county, New York. He married, September 2, 1844, Mary Frear. Children: Mary E., born July 15, 1845; Phineas, referred to below.

(IX) Phineas (2), son of Elisha (4) and Mary (Frear) Stoddard, was born January 24, 1847. He married Ella O'Neil. Children: Floyd J., referred to below; Nellie, Edith, Frank, Elizabeth.

(X) Floyd J., son of Phineas (2) and Ella (O'Neil) Stoddard, lives at Croton, Westchester county, New York. He married Annie E., daughter of Michael and Julia (McMann) Walsh, of Croton. She is the only survivor of their four children, the others being: Susan, Mary and James. Children, all born at Croton: Thelma, Millie, Margaret, Phineas.

FLOCTON

Benjamin Flocton, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was a native of Yorkshire, England. His wife's name is unknown. Children: John, referred to below; Benjamin, William, Thomas, Sarah.

(II) John, son of Benjamin Flocton, was born in Yorkshire, England, and died there. His wife's name was Frances Morly. Children: Benjamin, John, William, Mary; Thomas, referred to below; Joseph, emigrated to America; Jane.

(III) Thomas, son of John Flocton, was born in Yorkshire, England, and is now living in Peekskill, Westchester county, New York. During the civil war he served with the following record: Enlisted in company F, Ninth New York Volunteer Infantry, Hawkins Zouaves, May 4, 1861; sounded the call for the assault on Roanoke Island, North Carolina, February 8, 1862; detailed to service as brigade bugler, during the Maryland campaign, September 6 to 20, 1862; mustered out, at expiration of service, May 20, 1863. He served in the Department of Virginia and the Coast Division of the Army of the Potomac from June, 1861; in the Third Brigade of Burnside's Expeditionary Corps, Department of North Carolina, from September, 1861; in the Fourth Brigade of the Coast Division of the Ninth Army Corps, Department of North Carolina, from March, 1862; in the First Brigade of the Third Division of the Ninth Army Corps of the Army of the Potomac, from July 1862; in the First Brigade of the Third Division of the Seventh Army Corps, Department of Virginia, from February, 1863. Service: On duty at Newport News, Virginia, June 8, 1861; in skirmish at Baker Lee's, June 29, 1861; in action Newport News, July 5, 1861; in action near Bethel, July 8, 1861; in the expedition to Hatteras Inlet, North Carolina, August 26 to 27, 1861, and at the capture of Fort Clark and Hatteras, August 28 and 29, 1861; in action near Chicamonica, October 1, 1861; at the capture of Roanoke Island, North Carolina, February 7 and 8, 1862; in the expedition up the Chowan river and the destruction of the railroad bridge, February 18, 1862; in the skirmish at Winton, February 19 and 20, 1862, and at Cape Hatteras Inlet, February 20; in the expedition to Elizabeth City, Virginia, and the surprise of the camp on the Pasquotank, April 7 and 8, 1862, in the battle of Camden, South Mills, April 19, 1862; in the skirmish at Catharine's Creek and the Chowan river, May 9, 1862; moved to Virginia July 6 and 7, 1862, Company F remaining in North Carolina; participated in the expedition to Hamilton, July 8 to 10, 1862; in action at Plymouth, July 30, 1862; in the expedition from Fredericksburg to Port Royal, Virginia, August 15, 1862; in the campaign, September 6 to 20, 1862; at the occupation of Frederick City, September 13, 1862; in action near Jefferson, September 13, 1862; in the battle of South Mountain, September 13, 1862; supported Battery E of the Fourth United States Artillery in the battle of Antietam, September 16 and 17, 1862; in action near Sharpsburg, September 18, 1862; at Bolver Heights, September 23, 1862; in action near New Orleans, Virginia, November 6, 1862; in the skirmish near Varrington, November 15, 1862; in the battle of Fredericksburg, December 12 to 15, 1862; supported the Fifth Massachusetts Volunteer Battery, December 13, 1862; in Burnside's second campaign, January 20 to 23, 1863; at the seige of Suffolk, April 11 to May 4, 1863; in the operations on the Nansimond river, April 12 to 13, 1863; in the defense of Fort Nansimond and the defense of Suffolk, April 15 to May 3, 1863; re-enlisted in Company F, Sixth New York

Heavy Artillery, September 2, 1864; mustered out with the company June 28, 1865, at the close of the war; served in the railroad division of the Eighth Corps of the Ninth Department from September, 1862; in the Second Brigade of the First Division of the Eighth Corps from March, 1863; in the First Brigade of the First Division of the Eighth Corps from June, 1863; in the battle of Cedar Creek, Virginia, October 19, 1864; on duty in the Shenandoah Valley until December, 1864; at the seige of Petersburg and Richmond, from December, 1864, to April, 1865; at the fall of Petersburg, April 2, 1865; on duty at and in the vicinity of Petersburg until July, 1865; mustered out at Petersburg, June 28, 1865.

For over fifty years he was bandmaster of the Peekskill band, and for fifty-four years he has been a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He is also a member of the Cryptic Lodge of Peekskill.

He married Esther, daughter of Emmanuel and Mary (Lester) Perry of Alton, England. Their children were: 1. Frances, born October 2, 1859, married Frederick H. Southard, of Mount Vernon, New York; children: Charles F., born September 24, 1889; Gladys L., born April 3, 1892. 2. William, born May 31, 1864, married Emma, daughter of James Green, of Peekskill, who is now deceased; child, Marian S., married George B., son of W. R. Creed, of Scrub Oak, New York, a lumber dealer in New York City. George B. Creed is a lumber dealer in Peekskill, New York.

VARCOE

The ancestry of Dr. Edwin R. Varcoe, of Goshen, New York, is traced to Richard Varcoe, an English gentleman and landed proprietor, who resided at Trerank in the parish of Roche, county Cornwall, England. He died November 11, 1812. His wife, Phillipa (Pharo) Varcoe, was born in 1746, died August 29, 1823. They had four sons and four daughters, the married names of the daughters being as follows: Mrs. Truscott, lived at Trelearer, St. Stephens; Mrs. Oliver, of St. Heyne; Mrs. R. Varcoe (married presumably a cousin); Mrs. Webb, of Roseman. Concerning the sons the following information has been obtained: 1. John, lived at Restormel, a lovely farm near Lostwithiel in county Cornwall. He married a Miss Cowling and had children. The sons went abroad and the daughters married and settled in England. 2. Richard, succeeded to his father's estate at Trerank. He married a Miss Peter, by whom he had children: William, married a Miss Johns; John, married a Miss Worth; Jane, married a Mr. Andrew. 3. Charles, resided at Lombard in Lautegloss parish, near Fowey. He married a Miss Littleton, by whom he had six children: Jane, married a Mr. Couch; Elizabeth Ann, married a Mr. Cowling; Selina, married Captain Beale; Mary, lives at Fowey, unmarried; Charles, married late in life; son, died in childhood. 4. Samuel, mentioned below.

(II) Samuel, son of Richard and Phillipa (Pharo) Varcoe, was a resident of county Cornwall, England. He married Mary, only daughter of Rev. Charles Hicks, a clergyman of the Church of England. Children: 1. Mary P. F., married, February 24, 1825, Joseph Blake; children: John V., born January 15, 1826, died October 14, 1905; Mary H., born March 26, 1827, died 1896, married George Auguin; Samuel V., born January 19, 1830, died unmarried, June, 1851; Francis V., born September 10, 1835, died young; Charlotte F., born April 14, 1846, died 1902, married George Black. 2. Ann Hicks, died young. 3. Amelia, born 1810; married, 1840, James E. Best, who with his wife and four children came to America in 1848, enlisted in the Union army, died defending his country in civil war in 1863; children: James, born July 4, 1841, married Elizabeth G. Shuman, of Pennsylvania; John, born October 26, 1842, died in Libby Prison; Samuel, born July 21, 1845, died in Herkimer county, New York; Amelia, born September 17, 1847, died October, 1895. 4. Anna Maria, unmarried. 5. Selina Louisa, unmarried. 6. Sophia, unmarried. 7. Caroline H., married Charles Hicks. 8. Samuel, married a Miss Hill, no children. 9. John H., born November 4, 1813, died October 1, 1890; married Susanna Harris; children: Anna, born July 27, 1840, died November 24, 1883, married Thomas B. Marshall; John H., born November 5, 1841, died unmarried, October 25, 1910; William, born June 5, 1843, married Harriet Faatz; Christina,

born April 4, 1845, died unmarried, September 20, 1894; Mary, born December 24, 1846, married William Watts; Angelina, born January 13, 1850; Samuel, born 1852, died April 10, 1903, married Alice Smith; Richard, born July 5, 1854, died February 26, 1896, married Hattie Dudgeon; Edwin Francis, born October 9, 1856, married Lillian Brown; Eliza, born June 21, 1858, married George L. Martin. 10. Francis, mentioned below. 11. Richard, married a Miss Congdon and lived at Fowey, England; a clergyman.

(III) Francis, son of Samuel and Mary (Hicks) Varcoe, died near Honesdale, Wayne county, Pennsylvania, September 6, 1895. He was educated near Liskeard, county of Cornwall, England. He and his wife came to America on their wedding tour and were so pleased with the country that they decided to remain; they settled at Honesdale and lived there the remainder of their lives, engaging in farming. They were devoted Methodists. Mr. Varcoe was at first a Whig, later became a Republican, and was a strong Union man in the civil war. He married (first) in England, in 1846, Mary, born in 1818, died in 1865, daughter of the Rev. Edward and —— (Geake) Hocken. Her father was a clergyman of the Church of England, a man of learning, eloquence, piety and benevolence. He had for fifty years important charges in England, and died at an advanced age, revered for his kindness and goodness. Her mother's father, Rev. William Geake, was also a learned clergyman of the Church of England, who served for many years in the county of Cornwall. Children of Rev. Edward and —— (Geake) Hocken: Mary, mentioned above; Rev. Edward, follower of John Wesley in the early days of Methodism, died in September, 1888; William, married, and died also in September, 1888; Richard, died in America in early manhood; Josiah, died in infancy; Elizabeth, married —— Hoskin, and had one child, Edward, who married and has a family of eleven children, who are resident in England; Lavenia, married William Roberts, and lives in England, and they have one son, William, now a professor in London College; Salina, died when a young woman. Francis Varcoe married (second) in 1875, Elizabeth (Onger) Glenn. Children, all except the last-named by first marriage: 1. Lavenia E., born January 5, 1847, died May 27, 1908; married, November 5, 1867, Isaiah Scudder, of Middletown, Orange county, New York, born August 22, 1843; he was a farmer and subsequently a carpenter; was school trustee at Otisville, Orange county, New York, for three years, came to Middletown in May, 1888; he was a Presbyterian in religion, and a Republican in politics; his father's name was also Isaiah; children of Isaiah and Lavenia E. (Varcoe) Scudder: i. George, a builder at Bloomfield, Essex county, New Jersey. ii. Frank Hocken, born at Otisville, November 19, 1871; he is secretary and treasurer of the H. D. Gould Company of Middletown, and was treasurer of that city for three years; educated in the schools at Otisville; a Presbyterian and a Republican; he married, October 12, 1904, Elizabeth E., daughter of William and Mary Scott, of Jersey City, New Jersey, born April 1, 1882; children: Wellman L., born April 10, 1908; Wendell V., born November 26, 1910. iii. Hattie, married Frank R. Varcoe, a merchant of Waymart, Wayne county, Pennsylvania. iv. Isaiah, in the automobile business in New York City. v. Dr. Harrison, a dentist in Jersey City. 2. Sophia, widow of Ira S. Baxter, now living at Wallingford, Connecticut; children: i. Mary, married Albert Pelleth, of Jersey City, deceased. ii. Rena, married Alexander Campbell, of Wallingford. 3. Edwin R., mentioned below. 4. Elizabeth, died February 22, 1896; married Frank Sagendorph, of Jersey City, deceased; they had one child, Frank V. 5. Selina, married T. Edson Harding, a farmer at Howell, Orange county; children: i. Willis, of Newark, New Jersey. ii. Charlotte. iii. Nellie, married Isaac Wood, of Bayonne, New Jersey. iv. Robert, died at the age of fifteen years. 6. Dr. William F., a physician and surgeon of New York City; married Catherine Weyman; children: i. William, a Wall street broker. ii. Oscar, with the American Tobacco Company. iii. Florence, married William Fahr, of New York. iv. Charles E. v. Elinor. 7. Carrie, married Herman Groffell, proprietor of a market in Jersey City; child, Nellie, now the wife of Warren H. Smith, of Jersey City. 8. Dr. Charles W.,

E. R. Vance D.D.S.

a dentist at Walden, New York; married Isabelle K. Hill, of Brooklyn; children: i. Isabelle. ii. Florence, wife of Winfield Kay, of Walden. iii. Ada. 9. Kittie, child of second marriage, married Charles Webb, a farmer, near Honesdale, Wayne county, Pennsylvania; one child, Eloise.

(IV) Dr. Edwin R. Varcoe, eldest son of Francis and Mary (Hocken) Varcoe, was born near Honesdale, Pennsylvania, November 4, 1850. He attended the common and high schools at Honesdale, and the Wyoming Seminary at Kingston, Luzerne county, Pennsylvania. His health failing he left school, and at the age of twenty-one years entered on the study of dentistry under Dr. J. W. Kesler, of Honesdale. After two years he opened offices for himself in several places in Orange county, New York, namely, Otisville, Westtown, Walden, Chester and Florida, and at Wurtsboro, Sullivan county. After five years of this practice he entered the Philadelphia Dental College, from which he graduated in 1880 with the degree of Doctor of Dental Surgery, and winning the highest honors in his class, and as a prize an S. S. White dental engine. He opened an office the same year on Church street, Goshen, Orange county, New York, which he has continuously occupied for thirty-three years. He has been very successful, numbering among his patients many of the most discriminating people of this section, and some have come to him from distant points. He is a member of the Ninth District Dental Association, and an honorary member of the Second District Dental Association of the State of New York. In his vacations he has traveled extensively, having visited many points of interest in England, Scotland, Ireland, France, Switzerland and Italy; he has traveled also in Cuba and Mexico, and visited every state and territory in the American Union, including Hawaii. He has frequently lectured on his travels for the benefit of religious and charitable objects. He is a member and elder of the Presbyterian church at Goshen. He is a Republican, but not active in politics. Fraternally he is a member of the Odd Fellows, Goshen Lodge, No. 506; the Knights of Pythias; and the Encampment of Patriarchs, of Middletown.

TERWILLIGER

The surname Terwilliger and the family bearing it are Dutch in origin. Families of the name were prominent at an early date in Ulster and the adjoining counties. It has been borne through succeeding generations by sturdy and worthy yeomen, as well as by men of prominence in business and in public affairs.

(I) Harmanus Terwilliger, the first American ancestor of the Terwilliger family of New York, was born in Holland, died in Ulster county, New York. He came to this country about 1740, and became one of the early settlers of Ulster county. He was a farmer by occupation. He married, December 22, 1748, Magdalena, daughter of Simon Veeder. The children were: Solomon, mentioned below; Margrieta, born May 5, 1751; Simon, September 12, 1755; Catarina, January 11, 1756; Jannetje, December 13, 1761; Barent Veeder, December 15, 1765.

(II) Solomon, eldest son of Harmanus and Magdalena (Veeder) Terwilliger, was born in Ulster county, New York, in 1749. He followed farming as an occupation, and possessed some of the lands that had formerly belonged to his father. He does not seem to have taken a very prominent part in public affairs as far as holding office is concerned, but he seems to have been highly regarded in the small community and to have been a successful agriculturist and business man. He married Geertrug, daughter of Frederick Van Petten. The children were: Harmanus, mentioned below; Elizabeth, baptized May 9, 1784; Frederick, born December 9, 1786; Lena, baptized October 15, 1789; Margarieta.

(III) Harmanus (2), eldest son of Solomon and Geertrug (Van Petten) Terwilliger, was born December 31, 1780, in Ulster county, New York, died near the place where he was born. He was a farmer and owned considerable land. He took a lively interest in public affairs, and during the events that led from the war of the revolution to the war of 1812 he was strongly on the side espousing vigorous action to safeguard the honor and maintain the integrity of the United States. He married Elizabeth Ostrander, born in Ulster county, New York, a descendant of old Holland ances-

try. Her brother, the Rev. Daniel Ostrander, was a very prominent and influential member of the community. The children were: 1. Harmon, who acquired his education in the district schools, located on the old home farm but subsequently went to New York City where he engaged in the lumber business, following that pursuit for about seven years; he then returned to the old homestead and engaged in farming until his death; he always voted the Democratic ticket, and in early life was a member of the Society of Friends, but in later life joined the Baptist church; his upright life, it was said at the time of his decease, was in harmony with his professions and he had the confidence and good will of all who knew him; he married Sarah Ann, daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth Whitney; her father was a farmer, and in religion was connected with the Methodists; the Whitney family is said to have come from England settling in Long Island, whence their descendants gradually moved westward; their only child was Daniel, who married Charity J. Garrison. 2. Markus. 3. Abram, mentioned below. 4. Mary, married a Mr. Terwilliger, who was a shoemaker. 5. Betsy, married A. Lockwood, a hatter. 6. Hannah, married A. Jones,.a farmer.

(IV) Abram, son of Harmanus (2) and Elizabeth (Ostrander) Terwilliger, was born in Ulster county, New York, about 1805, died at Red Mills, New York, buried at Shawangunk, Ulster county, New York. He was reared on the old home farm and acquired his education in the district schools. He settled at Red Mills, Orange county, New York, and practically lived there for the remainder of his life. He was a millwright by occupation and moved about a good deal in accordance with the needs of his business, but he is not known to have held any public office. He was a member of the Dutch Reformed church. He married Maria Ronk, of Orange county, who survived him and was buried at New Hurley, New York. The children were: Philip H., mentioned below; Maria.

(V) Philip H., son of Abram and Maria (Ronk) Terwilliger, was born at Red Mills, New York, died in the town of Plattekill, New York, August 14, 1867. He received such education as the district schools offered but engaged in work in his early teens. He was a man of many trades and master of all, for he was a farmer, a carpenter and a millwright uniting with knowledge of a practical agriculturist great manual skill and business ability. He was, moreover, a man of upright character and of strong religious principle and was held in high esteem by all those with whom he had business or other dealings. He was devoted to the home circle and was particularly anxious to give all his children a good start in life. He married Margaret Ann Hoffman, of the town of Olive, Ulster county, New York. The children were: 1. Joseph H., married Sarah Seaton, by whom he had two sons, Charles and Martin; Joseph H. Terwilliger died some years ago and his widow and sons reside in Walden, Orange county, New York. 2. Jeremiah D., married Anna Earls; children: Nicholas, and Frederick (deceased), born at Newburg, Orange county, New York, where Jeremiah D. lived until his death on the Wallkill Valley railroad in February, 1872. 3. Anna M. 4. John I., mentioned below. 5. Charles N., mentioned below. 6. Elizabeth A., married Silas Freer, of Union Center, New York, there being one son to the marriage, Norman; Silas Freer is now deceased, and the widow is living in Ohio. 7. Rachel C., married William Scott, of Walden, Orange county, New York; they have two children, Allen and Bradley, both born at Walden, where the family resides. 8. Ida C., married Samuel Barrett, of Highland Falls, New York; they have two children, Minnie and Chester, both born in Walden; the family now resides at Highland Falls, New York. 9. Mary L., married Walter Rhinehart, of Highland Falls, New York, where the family now resides; they have children: Eleta, Joseph, Lila, Walter, Prindley, May. 10. Allen H., married Mary Carr by whom he had seven children: Minnie, Sarah, William, Clarence, Alice, Ray, May, all born in Walden, Orange county, New York; the family now resides at Perry, New York.

(VI) Charles N., fourth son of Philip H. and Margaret Ann (Hoffman) Terwilliger, was born August 14, 1847, in New Paltz, Ulster county, New York. He was for many years in the brick shipping business

at Haverstraw, New York, having charge of the brick boats. He is now employed as night watchman at the New York Knife Works at Walden, Orange county, New York, a position which he has filled for the last thirty-seven years. He is a member of the Knights of Honor and of the Foresters of America, both societies of Walden. He is not connected with any church, but he usually attends the Episcopal church and contributes towards its support. Charles N. Terwilliger married Julia A., daughter of Marcus Baxter, of Plattekill, New York. The children are: Margaret H., Lulu, Pierson.

Frederick Baxter, grandfather of Mrs. Julia A. (Baxter) Terwilliger, was a farmer and lived at Plattekill, New York. In 1631 several Baxter families, in order to better their condition and enjoy religious freedom, emigrated from Shropshire, England, to Massachusetts. At Salem they became acquainted with John Throckmorton, were excommunicated with him, and went to Rhode Island, where the family remained. With Throckmorton two families set out for Westchester county, New York. In 1642 the Dutch authorities granted permission to Throckmorton and thirty-five families to set within three leagues of the Manhattoea, and July 6, 1643, gave him a patent for land at Vreeland, Throgg's Neck. These dates fix a time for the Baxter arrival at Westchester. In 1682 one branch of them moved to Bucks county, Pennsylvania, and took up land from William Penn. According to Isaac Jay Baxter, of Peekskill, New York, the tradition is that before the revolutionary war three brothers came from Europe, one of whom settled in Philadelphia, another back of Albany, and the third in Putnam county, New York. This legend has in the main been confirmed by research.

There is little doubt that Frederick Baxter, of Plattekill, New York, was a descendant of Thomas Baxter, yeoman of Westchester, who in the assessment roll of September 12, 1675, is mentioned as having eight taxable domestic animals, and who appears on the records at frequent intervals later. His wife's name was Rebecca and they had eleven children, the eldest Thomas, being born in 1675, and the youngest, James, on January 1, 1701. Frederick Baxter married Annie Sarles. They had one son, Marcus, born at Plattekill, New York. He married Rachel Ward. They had two children, Julia A., married Charles N. Terwilliger. Henry, married (first) Georgiana Corkey, by whom he had one daughter, Bertha; married (second) Winnie Gordon, by whom he has one son, Henry Jr., born at Marlborough, Ulster county, New York, where the family now resides, and where Henry Baxter is engaged in the fruit business.

TERWILLIGER

(VI) John I., third son of Philip H. (q. v.) and Margaret Ann (Hoffman) Terwilliger, was born in Ulster county, New York. He married (first) Josephine Corkey, of Ulster county, New York. He married (second) Annie Robinson, widow of Frederick Robinson, and daughter of John O. Evens. The children of first marriage, born in Walden, Orange county, New York, were: Georgiana, married David Clearwater, of Walden, New York; Adelia, married Elmer Conklin, of Walden, New York, having two children, Mildred and Harold, both born in Walden, New York, where they still reside with their parents.

(The Evens Line.)

(I) Oliver Evens, the grandfather of Mrs. Annie (Evens-Robinson) Terwilliger, lived at Walker Valley, Ulster county, New York, where he was engaged in farming. He married Sally Owens, born in Walker Valley. The children, all born in Walker Valley, were: 1. Ross, married Sally M. Weed, of Walker Valley; children: Susan A., Levey, Benjamin, all born in Walker Valley, where their parents were engaged in farming. 2. Sarah, married a Mr. Russell, and had four children, Ellen, Elizabeth, Charles and William, all born in Newburg, Orange county, New York, where the family still lives. 3. Susan, died unmarried. 4. Catherine M., married Stephen Coddington; children: Gilla, Harmon, Benson, Phoebe J., Teresa, all born in Walker Valley, New York. 5. John O., mentioned below. 6. Oliver, married Nancy McCord, born in Walker Valley.

(II) John O., second son of Oliver and Sally (Owens) Evens, was a farmer in Walker Valley, New York. He married Ann

McNamara, by whom he had five children: Annie, married (first) Frederick Robinson, (second) John I. Terwilliger; Samuel A., mentioned below; William B., mentioned below; Joseph C., Maretta, all born in Walker Valley, New York.

(III) Samuel A., eldest son of John O. Evens, married Emma Lloyd, by whom he had four children, namely: 1. Elbert, married Kate Meyers; he is in the United States navy. 2. Lizzie, married William Lober, having one son, William B., mentioned below. 3. Maud, married Gabriel Clark, both now residing in Brooklyn, New York. 4. Mary, married Thomas Tynan, both residing now in Pennsylvania. Samuel A. Evens, the father of these children, died some years ago.

(III) William B., second son of John O. Evens, married Joanna Goreth, by whom he had one son, Arthur, born in Walden, Orange county, New York, married Eva Tompkins, both now residing in Montgomery, Orange county, New York, where they are engaged in farming. William B. Evens died November 28, 1908.

ROOS

Jacobus Roos, the first member of this family of whom we have any definite information, was a farmer in Orange county, New York, where he died. He married —— Ostrander. Children, all born in Ulster county, New York: Levi, born April 26, 1799; James, July 31, 1804; Catherine E., January 10, 1812; Green M., referred to below.

(II) Green M., son of Jacobus and —— (Ostrander) Roos, was born August 3, 1814, in Ulster county, New York, and died there. He married Rachel M. Munson. Children, all born in Ulster county: Amos M., referred to below; Edward J., born February 18, 1841; Willet M., May 13, 1844; E. S., October 26, 1846; Abram, February 1, 1851; Caroline M., September 19, 1853; Josiah, September 2, 1859; George B., December 2, 1862.

(III) Amos M., son of Green M. and Rachel M. (Munson) Roos, was born in Ulster county, New York, March 26, 1839, died near Walden, New York, April 15, 1893. He removed to Orange county and purchased a large farm near Walden which he cultivated until his death. He was a member of the Dutch Reformed church. He married Harriet T. Roosa, of Ulster county, New York, now living in Walden. Children, all born in Orange county: Willett, born April 3, 1869, died November 13, 1891; Mamie, March 5, 1873, died September 16, 1896; Caroline M., June 9, 1876, died January 12, 1912; Jennie, June 2, 1878, died March 8, 1882; Lena, November 30, 1890, died February, 1891.

SIMPSON

Alfred Simpson, the founder of the family in this country, was born in Sheffield, England, died in Walden, New York, March 22, 1907. When a young man he emigrated to this country and settled first at Matteawan, later removing to Walden with other cutlers and was there engaged in the trade of forging knife blades for the New York Knife Company for the long period of thirty-five years. He was a man of high character, honored and respected by all who knew him. He was a member of the Walden fire department, also a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, in which he took an active part, and the Knights of Pythias. He had a sister, Martha, who married John McMara, and their child, Thomas, is now living in Chester, New York.

Mr. Simpson married Katharine (Kate), daughter of Erastus and Crissy J. (Michaels) Hatch, of Walden, New York, the former of whom died aged seventy-four years and is buried in the graveyard of the Episcopal church in Walden. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Hatch: 1. Maria, married Peter Schoonmaker, of Walden; children: Isaac, deceased; Katharine, deceased; Francis. 2. Lewis, married Sarah Bodine, of Walden; children: Perry, William, George, Lavinia. 3. Sarah J., married John Williams, of Orange county, New York; children: Margaret, Josiah, Caroline. 4. Erastus Jr., married Mary Peter, of Walkill; children: Alexander, Moses, Duncan, Emma, Lottie, William. 5. Harriet, married William Wood; children: Frederick, Lida, William, Katherine, Thomas, Charles. 6. William, died in Libby Prison during the civil war. 7. Katharine, referred to above. 8. John, died while a soldier in the civil war and is buried in Washington, D. C. 9. Moses,

married Elizabeth Bunton, of Montgomery; children: Jacob, Harriet, Caroline, Rebecca, James, Rose, Crissy. 10. Caroline, married George McKinney. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Simpson: 1. Hetty, married George Sutley, of Suffern, New York; children: Mildred, George E., Ida. 2. Ida, married Thomas W. Morton, of New Jersey, now a resident of Walden, New York; children: Thomas, Russel.

HAWXHURST

The surname Hawxhurst would appear to be English in origin, and probably has some connection with Hawkhurst, the name of a parish in Kent, England. Another suggestion is that it is derived in its first syllable from Hawkes, a diminutive of Harry or Henry, connected with Hal and Hawkins, just as Wilkes is connected with Will and Wilkins.

(I) Daniel Hawxhurst, the first ascertainable ancestor of the Hawxhurst family in America here under consideration, was born in Ellenville, New York, died in his seventy-fifth year at the same place. He was by occupation a farmer and lumber dealer. He married Mary Ann Grey, who was buried with her husband at Greenfield, Ulster county, New York. Children: 1. Elizabeth, married Tunis Freer, of Greenfield, New York; there were no children of this marriage. 2. Ruth, married Nelson Perkins; it is probable that they left no issue. 3. Sarah, married Du Bois Brennan, the family living at Monticello, Sullivan county, New York; their children were: Ella May and William L 4. William, a woodworker, lived at Ellenville, New York; married Caroline Van Wyke; they had one daughter, Essie. 5. Myra. 6. Horace, mentioned below.

(II) Horace, youngest son of Daniel and Mary Ann (Grey) Hawxhurst, was born in Ellenville, New York, died early in life somewhere about the age of thirty-four years. He was a farmer by occupation at Ellenville, New York. He married Mary Elizabeth McDowell, of Ellenville, New York. She married for her second husband, Cornelius Scott, of Walden, Orange county, New York, who died in 1902, leaving her a widow again. Children: William Virgil, mentioned below; Joseph, Annie, Myra, Sarah, all born at Ellenville, New York.

(III) William Virgil, eldest son of Horace and Mary Elizabeth (McDowell) Hawxhurst, was born at Ellenville, New York, August 16, 1871. During his boyhood days he worked on his father's farm. He then engaged in the cutlery business, which he followed for about twenty years. After that he was employed as a salesman for the Grand Union Tea Company of Newburg, Orange county, New York. He is now a dealer in real estate. He is a member of the United Order of American Mechanics, and also the Foresters of America. While he is not affiliated with any church he generally attends the Episcopal services. He married Hattie Benett, of Walden. They have one son, Virgil W., born in Walden, Orange county, New York.

Abram Benett, father of Mrs. Hattie (Benett) Hawxhurst, lived at South Centerville, New York, being by occupation a farmer. He married Susan Ziegler. The children, all born at South Centerville, New York, were: 1. Emma, married John Barett, having two children, Carrie and George; this family lives in Newark, New Jersey. 2. Ida, married John Richardson, of Yonkers, New York; they have one daughter, May; the family resides in Yonkers, New York. 3. Chancy, married May Perry, the family living at South Centerville, New York; they have four children, William, Mary, Leartest, Ida, all born at Centerville, New York. 4. John. 5. Charles. 6. Hattie. 7. Carrie, married Charles Smith, of Middletown, New York; they have two children, Edwin and Jessie, both born in Middletown, New York, where the family still resides. 8. Alice, married William Shoop, of Middletown, New York; there are no children of this marriage.

MILLS

This is an old name in the American colonies, having been found widely scattered over Maine and Connecticut, and having numerous pioneer representatives in the settlement of various New England colonies. One of these was John Mills, who came from England to Scarborough, in what is now Maine, before 1650. He was a Quaker, and with his family was much persecuted by other inhabitants about 1670. Samuel Mills was at Weymouth, Massachusetts, as early

as 1640, and removed to Dedham in 1642. Edward Mills was in Boston in 1645, and Benjamin Mills in Dedham about the same time. Robert and Joseph Mills were in Kittery (now Maine) in 1647, and Richard Mills at Stamford, Connecticut, in 1654. Thomas Mills was at Wells, Maine, in 1653. Probably the earliest of the name in this country was John Mills, who came with Winthrop's colony in 1630, and was made a freeman in Boston in 1632. The ancestor of the family herein traced may have been related to some of these, but there is nothing in the records to show it. This is one of the names arising from ownership, location or occupation. The first to take it as a surname was either a miller, the owner of mills, or lived near mills. In comparatively modern times we have a conspicuous example of this development of names. In 1666 Peter van der Muellen, a Dutchman by birth, settled in Windsor, Connecticut. The English speaking people of that community could not be persuaded either to pronounce or write his name correctly and at last in desperation he procured an act of the general court, changing his name to Mills. The literal translation of this Dutch name is "from the mills."

(I) George Mills, born about 1605, came from Yorkshire, England, to America about 1630, and after a brief tarry at Milford, Connecticut, settled at Jamaica, Long Island, where he died October 17, 1694, at the age of eighty-nine years. His name is found on the town records of Hempstead and Jamaica, February 16, 1656, and November 25, 1656, when he was granted a home lot in each town.

(II) Samuel, son of George Mills, was born in 1631 in America, died at Jamaica, in March, 1726. The *New York Gazette* of March 12, that year, gives an obituary, stating that he was born in America, and that he was an honest and very industrious man, of temperate habits, and was in good health up to the time of his death. He married, in 1658, the name of his wife is not mentioned. It is stated that they lived together sixty-eight years, and that she survived him, having borne sixteen children, the last one born when she was fifty-one years of age. Nine of these were living in 1726, and at the same time there were eighty grandchildren and fifty-four great-grandchildren. Among his children were Joanna, Jonathan and William. The latter was pastor of a church at Jamaica from 1662 to 1674, when he died.

(III) Timothy, son of Samuel Mills, was born in 1667, at Jamaica, died March 30, 1751, at Mills Pond, in the town of Smithtown, Suffolk county, New York, which was named in his honor, and where he settled before 1700. His first wife, Elizabeth, bore him two children, and his second, Sarah, was the mother of eleven.

(IV) Jonathan, son of Timothy Mills, being the sixth child of his second wife, Sarah, was born October 23, 1710, at Mills Pond, where he resided, and died October 23, 1798. He married (first) April 3, 1737, Ruth, daughter of John Rudyard, of Perth Amboy, New Jersey, who bore him six children, including twins, Jacob and Timothy. He married (second) January 25, 1756, Dorothy Miller, who bore him three children.

(V) Jacob, son of Jonathan and Ruth (Rudyard) Mills, was born December 2, 1746, at Mills Pond, died in 1841, at Scotchtown, Orange county, New York. At the age of nineteen he shipped on a whaler and made three voyages to Greenland, which netted him a tidy sum. During the winters of this period he worked at shoemaking, going from house to house, according to the custom of the times, called "whipping the cat." About 1769 he settled at Little Britain, Orange county (then Ulster), New York, and established a tannery near New Windsor. His tanning business was successful and was gradually enlarged, and during the revolution he made shoes for the American soldiers, including his own company. He was a member of a militia company which was ordered out for the defense of Fort Montgomery. His name appears among the signers of the revolutionary pledge from precinct of New Windsor, Orange county, New York. He marched with the company after having worked all night to make a pair of shoes for one of the men who was barefoot. The fort had been taken, however, by the British before his company reached it. He furnished, he said, a large number of shoes for the army and became quite rich in Continental money, but at the close of the war his money was worthless and he had to begin life anew. His place, however, was paid for and he had this ad-

vantage. A few years after the war he sold his place in New Windsor and bought two thousand two hundred and fifty acres of land in the town of Wallkill, about five miles north of Middletown, and moved his family there, the place having been known for many years of late as Millsburg. The price paid by him for his large tract of land he has been heard to say was "Thirteen shillings and sixpence hapenny" per acre in Continental money. Here he started again a tannery consisting at first of but four vats in which he could tan about two hundred hides, but which was subsequently greatly enlarged. He at first lived on what was known as the Smith place, half a mile or more southeast of the tannery and east of the direct road leading to Scotchtown. In 1791 he built the stone house near the tannery, employing for this purpose a mason from Little Britain, all the mortar for which building was carried by his son Samuel, then but fifteen years of age. This house he then occupied until 1807, when he built the large frame dwelling a little north of it in which he lived with his son Charles and where he died in 1841 in the ninety-fifth year of his age. The stone house, tannery and farm connected therewith and formerly occupied by him he gave to his son Samuel. He was one of the leading persons in the erection of the Presbyterian church at Scotchtown. Besides contributing liberally in money for this purpose he kept his team there continually during the time of its erection.

He married, December 27, 1773, at Goshen, New York, Catherine, daughter of Samuel Denton, who removed from Long Island to Goshen. They had six sons and six daughters of whom eleven reared families. At his death there were forty-eight grandsons, most of whom were engaged in farming, and forty-nine granddaughters. Among these descendants were counted a physician, a clergyman, and one who was sheriff of Orange county.

(VI) Samuel (2), son of Jacob and Catherine (Denton) Mills, was born August 27, 1776, on the paternal homestead in Wallkill, to the ownership of which he succeeded, and died September 26, 1860. He voted only a few days preceding his death. Besides operating the tannery established by his father he engaged extensively in farming, having three large farms which he cultivated. He was successful and was able to provide substantially for his children. He married, January 13, 1807, Esther Stitt, born August 28, 1787, in Bloomingburg, Sullivan county, New York, died November 11, 1863, daughter of John and Nancy (McCullough) Stitt, of Bloomingburg. Children: 1. Catherine, born December 19, 1807, died in 1888; married Archibald Slaughter. 2. Nancy, born July 10, 1809, died in her thirty-fourth year, in 1843; became the wife of Hiram S. Dunning. 3. William, born October 5, 1810, died in 1885, at Petersburg, Virginia. 4. Caroline, born May 4, 1812, died 1861; became the wife of DeWitt Slaughter. 5. Mary Jane, born November 5, 1814; married Robert J. Bull, of Wallkill. 6. Sarah Elizabeth, born September 26, 1816, died in 1886; became the wife of General Alfred D. Hurtin. 7. Jacob Stitt, born September 21, 1818, died young. 8. Samuel Wickham, mentioned below. 9. James Jackson, born October 2, 1822. 10. Albert, born June 12, 1825, died on the paternal homestead in 1890, in his sixty-sixth year. 11. Edwin, born December 4, 1827; resided near Phillipsburg, New York. 12. Ruth, died at the age of nine years.

(VII) Rev. Dr. Samuel Wickham Mills, fourth son of Samuel (2) and Esther (Stitt) Mills, was born April 5, 1820, near Scotchtown, in the town of Wallkill, New York. He remained on the paternal homestead until fifteen years of age. He was a studious lad and made unusual progress so that he was able to enter Rutgers College at New Brunswick, New Jersey, when fifteen years old, and was graduated in 1838, in his nineteenth year, delivering the salutatory. A year later he took up the study of theology at the Theological Seminary of the Reformed church at New Brunswick, and was graduated in 1842, taking up a prominent position in his classes. He began his pastoral work at Bloomingburg, where he was ordained, and continued fifteen years until February, 1858, when he removed to Port Jervis, New York. There he was pastor of the Reformed church for a period of fourteen years, until 1872, during which time a handsome church edifice was constructed at a cost of forty-four thousand dollars, all of which was paid before the dedication. Dur-

ing his pastorate two hundred and forty-nine persons were received into the church, and after his retirement from that pulpit he continued to labor for some time in supplying various churches in the vicinity, and died there November 29, 1902. Mr. Mills was an untiring worker in the moral and religious interests of the world; was a member of the classis of Orange county, and highly esteemed by his contemporaries and parishioners. He was president of the Minisink Valley Historical Society from its organization in 1889. For thirty-seven years he was corresponding secretary of the Orange County Bible Society until June, 1895, when he was made president. A natural pulpit orator, his sermons were profound and edifying, and he was everywhere highly regarded as a man and citizen. His residence on Main street, Port Jervis, at the foot of the mountain, was an ideal spot in which to pass his declining years. He received the degree of Doctor of Divinity from Rutgers College, in 1874.

He married (first) January 7, 1844, Almeda J., born February 28, 1822, died March 12, 1867, daughter of Nathaniel and Mahalah (Dunning) Bailey, of Mechanicstown. He married (second) November 30, 1870, Amira, daughter of Stephen St. John, of Port Jervis. Children, all by first wife: 1. Harriet Bailey, died in childhood. 2. Esther, became the wife of C. E. Cuddeback, an attorney of Port Jervis. 3. Anna, died at the age of twenty-nine years, unmarried. 4. Theodore Denton, mentioned below. 5. Cornelia Hunter, died at the age of fifteen years. 6. Mary Delia, married J. Alexander Stitt, an attorney of New York City.

(VIII) Theodore Denton, only son of Rev. Dr. Samuel Wickham and Almeda J. (Bailey) Mills, was born June 9, 1852, in Bloomingburg, New York, and was six years of age when the family removed to Port Jervis. After the usual attendance at the public schools he prepared for college in a private school maintained by Professor A. B. Wilbur, and in 1870 entered Rutgers College, from which he was graduated in 1874 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. Three years later the same institution gave him the degree of Master of Arts. He was identified with the Phi Beta Kappa and Delta Kappa Epsilon college fraternities. During his senior year in college he began reading medicine with Dr. H. R. Baldwin, of New Brunswick, New Jersey, and subsequently entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York City, from which he was graduated in 1876 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. Having passed a competitive examination, he became a house surgeon at Bellevue Hospital, New York, and subsequently was a partner of Dr. Henry Hardenbergh, with whom he practiced from October, 1877, to January 28, 1881, in Port Jervis. He then located in Middletown, New York, where he is still actively engaged in the practice of his profession, as a physician and surgeon, and is often called in consultation by his contemporaries. For many years he has been surgeon for the New York, Ontario & Western railroad, and has been a member of the staff of Thrall Hospital of Middletown since its organization. Dr. Mills has been president and secretary of the Orange County Medical Society, to whose archives he has contributed many valuable papers. He is a member of the State Association of Railway Surgeons, and the National Association of the same body, in which he takes an active interest. He has been president of the First District Branch of the New York State Medical Society; was a member of the Tri-States and New York Medical societies; is a member of the Sons of the American Revolution. Dr. Mills has never relaxed in scientific studies, and in 1887 he pursued a post-graduate course at the New York Post-Graduate College by which he was better equipped for the pursuit of his chosen calling. He has been medical examiner for various fraternal societies and old line insurance companies.

Though a busy man Dr. Mills has always had time for an interest in the social and moral interest of the community, and takes some part in developing its material interests. He was a trustee of the Orange County Trust and Safe Deposit Company, a director of the Orange County Telephone Company, of which he was one of the incorporators and president several years, and a member of the Middletown Club and Board of Trade. He was one of the five commissioners appointed by the city to have charge of the erection of the beautiful city hall completed in 1912. He is a lifelong

James Robertson

member of Middletown Presbyterian church, to whose works he is a liberal contributor. He is not an active politician, though interested in the progress of the state and nation, and is independent of party division in political action.

Dr. Mills married, October 20, 1887, at Middletown, Christina Stewart, daughter of Hon. Moses Dunning and Elizabeth (Stewart) Stivers. Two of the three children of this marriage are living: Samuel Wickham, born January 4, 1892, at present a student in Yale College; Elizabeth Stivers, born August 29, 1893; Theodore Denton died at the age of nine weeks.

ROBERTSON

Bronson Robertson, the first member of this family of whom we have any definite information, lived in the township of Liberty, Sullivan county, New York. He married Abigail Stoddard. Child: James, referred to below.

(II) James, son of Bronson and Abigail (Stoddard) Robertson, was born in the township of Liberty, December 6, 1844, and died in 1910. At the age of seventeen he enlisted in the United States navy and served until the close of the civil war. After this he travelled westward as far as Chicago as a bridge carpenter. In 1869 he came to Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, and here lived for three years, working at the same trade. He went in 1872 to Port Jervis, Orange county, New York, where he lived until his death. He was a member of the F. and A. M., having been admitted in Chicago in 1868; after coming to Monticello he was admitted to the Monticello lodge. When he moved to Port Jervis he became a member of Lodge No. 328. He served in every chair to and including that of senior warden, and he was marshal at the time of his death. He was a charter member of Mount William Lodge, No. 105, Knights of Pythias, and was head of the Grand Orient, a side degree in this order. In the I. O. O. F. he was a member of Ustayantha Lodge, No. 143, Port Jervis, and became a past grand. He was a member also of the Eastern Star, and was worthy patron of Pocono Chapter, No. 62; also a member of Orpha Rebekah Lodge, No. 29, I. O. O. F. In politics he was a Republican, in religion a Presbyterian. He married Mary E., daughter of Robert Latham and Lydia (Conant) Kinne, who was born in 1842. For her ancestry see Kinne sketch following.

KINNE

The surname Kinne is identical with Kinney, Kenney, Kenny, Keny, Kinnee, Kene, and other forms of spelling are common in the old records. Kene and Kenney are common Irish forms of this surname at the present time. Various members of the Scotch-Irish families of Kenny coming to Connecticut used various forms of spelling of the name. The English family mentioned below used the spelling Kenninge or Kenning at first, but that form seems to have disappeared and the descendants use the forms Kinne, Kinney and Kenney.

(I) Henry Kinne, Kinney or Kenninge, was born in 1624, in Holland, of English Puritan ancestry. According to some accounts, however, he was a native of Norfolkshire, England, and went to Holland when very young. Thence he came to New England. He was first of Roxbury, Massachusetts, where he was apprenticed to William Park by Vincent Potter, who was presumably a relative in charge of him, perhaps stepfather. His home after he came of age was at Salem, Massachusetts. His wife Ann was admitted to the Salem church, August 24, 1654. Children: John, born January, 1651; Thomas, January 1, 1656; Hannah, January 2, 1658; Mary, May, 1659; Sarah, June 20, 1661; Elizabeth, December, 1662; Lydia, April, 1665; Henry, May, 1669.

(II) Thomas, son of Henry Kinne, was born at Salem, January 1, 1655-6, in what is now Danvers, Massachusetts, then Salem Village, in the town of Salem. He married there, May 23, 1677, Elizabeth Knight, who died in 1694. Children, born in Salem Village; Thomas, of whom further; Joseph, September 7, 1680; Daniel, July 23, 1683; Jonathan, May 27, 1686.

(III) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Kinne, was born at Salem Village, July 27, 1678, and died October 1, 1755. He settled with others of the family at Preston, Connecticut, and was one of the founders and the first deacon of the Second Church of Christ in Preston. He married Martha ——. Children, born in Preston: Jeremiah, August 30, 1708; James, October 14, 1703; Stephen,

June 1, 1705; Amos, mentioned below; Moses, May 8, 1710; Martha, June 20, 1712; Lois, March 18, 1713; Keziah, December 31, 1714; Thomas, May 11, 1717; Huldah, February 1, 1719; Phebe, July 24, 1720; Timothy, March 14, 1722; Jerusha, twin of Timothy; Nathan, March 20, 1727.

(IV) Lieutenant Amos Kinne, son of Thomas (2) Kinne, was born at Preston, September 3, 1708, and died September 19, 1795. He married, in Preston, November 15, 1732, Sarah Palmer, who was born in 1708, a descendant of Walter Palmer. Children, born in Preston: Simeon, October 8, 1733; Elizabeth, September 15, 1735; Roger, baptized April 27, 1740; Amos, baptized July 11, 1742; Anne, baptized September 29, 1747; Nathan, mentioned below; Freelove, baptized April 12, 1752.

(V) Nathan, son of Amos Kinne, was born at Preston, Windham county, Connecticut, May 3, 1750. He was sergeant of a Pomfret company in the revolution under Captain Zebadiah or Zebulon Ingalls, Eighth Company, Eleventh Regiment of Connecticut, which marched to join the army in Westchester, New York. In 1790 he was reported in the census as living in Killingly, Connecticut, and as having in his family two males over sixteen years, two under sixteen, and six females. He was the only Nathan Kinne in Connecticut at that time. Killingly, Pomfret and Plainfield are adjacent towns in Windham county. Amos, David and Cogshamm Kinne were heads of families in Plainfield in 1790.

Nathan Kinne came from Plainfield, Windham county, Connecticut, according to the family history, and bought a farm in Maplewood, in the town of Thompson, Sullivan county, New York. His farm was on what is now called Kinne Brook.

He married, at Pomfret, Connecticut, Deborah Knight. He married again about 1790, if the family records are correct. Children, by first wife: Phebe, born October 29, 1773, died October 14, 1775; Elias, April 12, 1775, died October 16, 1775; Elisha, born October 14, 1776; Mary, December 7, 1778; Anne, March 6, 1781; Oliver; Betsey; Wealthy, August 5, 1790; perhaps others. Children as given by family, probably by a second wife: Elijah A., born February 27, 1792, in Plainfield, Connecticut, married Rhoda M. Abbott, and remained in Connecticut some years after his father's departure, but came eventually to New York; George; Daniel; Robert, Latham, mentioned below.

(VI) Robert Latham, son of Nathan Kinne, was born in Maplewood, town of Thompson, New York, November 5, 1809. He attended the district schools of his native town and assisted his father on the homestead. After he came of age he bought a tract of one hundred acres in what was then known as the West Settlement, in the town of Thompson. He was a prosperous farmer and influential citizen. He retired a few years before his death and removed to Port Jervis, New York, where he died in 1890. He was active in his younger days in the state militia, and was captain of the local company. After the formation of the Republican party he gave to it his earnest and loyal support as long as he lived. He married Lydia Atwood Conant, daughter of Seth Conant, a farmer of Forestburgh, Sullivan county, New York. Children: 1. Henry, married Elizabeth Rinehart, and lived at Newburgh, New York, where he died. 2. Angeline, married Alexander Moore. 3. Amelia, born 1838, married John Maston, and is now living at Norwalk, Connecticut. 4. Edward, died in infancy. 5. Mary Eliza, born 1842, married James Robertson, and is now living, a widow, at Port Jervis. 6. Eunice, born 1844, married Levi Robertson, of White Sulphur Springs, and now resides in Nebraska. 5. Sarah, born 1846, married Webster Cortwright, of Port Jervis; children: Moses, Grace, Charles, Mary, Seth, Blake, Wayne and Emma Cortwright. 8. Minerva, born 1848, married Thomas Parrott, lived in New York City; both now deceased. 9. Robert Darwin, mentioned below.

(VII) Robert Darwin, son of Robert Latham Kinne, was born April 16, 1856, at Maplewood, town of Thompson, Sullivan county, New York. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town, and during his boyhood worked on his father's farm until 1873, when he began to learn the trade of carpenter at Liberty, New York. In 1880, after following his trade for several years as a journeyman, he started in business on his own account as a builder and contractor. From the first he was successful in his business, which soon developed into large proportions. He has erected many of

the largest and most important buildings in this region. He had the contract to build the Hotel Wawanda, the National Bank Building, the Poellman House, and many residences and cottages in Sullivan county. In politics he has been a Republican, and he has served two terms as president of the incorporated village of Liberty, and has also held the office of assessor of the town. He is a member and past noble grand of Freedom Lodge, No. 807, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and has also filled all the subordinate offices in that lodge. He married, in 1884, Floy Stewart, who was born in 1860, in Neversink, daughter of Darius and Sarah (Hodge) Stewart. His wife died in 1893, and he married (second) Julia Pierson, who was born in Liberty, in October, 1855, daughter of Sanford Pierson. Children by first wife: Ivah Lee, born January 17, 1886, now living with her father. 2. Robert Stewart, born March 28, 1893, now in the automobile business in Bridgeport, Connecticut.

WILLIAMS

Abram Williams, the first member of this family of whom we have any definite information, lived in Putnam county, New York. He was a farmer and married Sarah Cronk; they had one child, Thomas, referred to below.

(II) Thomas, son of Abram and Sarah (Cronk) Williams, was born in Putnam county, New York, October 20, 1797, and died at Monticello, New York, October 30, 1861. He was a soldier in the war of 1812. He married Lydia, daughter of Moses Adams, who died at Fort Montgomery in 1845. Her father was a lumber merchant and contractor at West Point, New York. Children of Thomas and Lydia (Adams) Williams, all born in Putnam county, New York: Richard, who was a cattle dealer, married Mary Slatter of Monticello and had children: Richard, Thomas, Cornelia, Mary, George, Henry; Warren, married Annie Austin and had children, Silas and Jefferson; George; Moses, referred to below; Joseph, died young; Ada, married Jacob Williams and had children: George, James, Isaac, Mary, Cornelia; Gilbert, a lumber merchant now living in Watertown, Connecticut, married Ada Williams, of Putnam county, New York, and has children, all born at Sandsburgh, New York: Rachael, Jane, Minnie, Clara, Gilbert, Frederick, twin with Gilbert; Mary.

(III) Moses, son of Thomas and Lydia (Adams) Williams, was born in Putnam county, New York, and died at Clear Lake, New York, aged thirty years. He married Hannah Conkling of Putnam county, New York. Children: Lewis, born in Fort Montgomery, New York, married Susan Sandford and had children: Elizabeth, Jessie, Lewis, Susan, Peter, Charles, Harriet, Alva, Harvey; Julia Ann, born in Fort Montgomery, New York, married John Gillespie of Ulster county, New York, and had children: John, Daniel, Moses, Phoebe; Levi M., referred to below.

(IV) Levi M., son of Moses and Hannah (Conkling) Williams, was born in Ellenville, New York, in 1846. He received his early education in the public schools, and during the civil war was for one year a member of the Seventh New York Artillery in the Federal army. He was for sixteen years constable and deputy sheriff of Walden, New York, has also been village assessor, and for the past thirty years has been poor-master of the town, at the same time he conducted a clothing store for many years. He is a Republican in politics, and a member of the Dutch Reformed church. He is also a member of the Sons of the American Revolution, No. 2367, Empire State. He married Melissa, daughter of John Peter and Sarah (Horton) Lockwood, of Putnam county (see Lockwood).

Children: Lydia J., married Arthur Rollette of England, child, Arthur W.; Charles F., married Isabella Jansen of Walden, children, Hilda and Arthur; Margaret L., married William M. Hill, of Walden, child, Jeannette; Ida C., married Peter Williams of Newburg, no children; Georgianna, married Franklin Fairchilds of Walden, no children; Levi M., married Lillian Vanarsdale, of Walden, child, Levi H.; Henry W., married Mamie Lillie, of Pennsylvania, no children; Clara C., married Thomas Vanoy, of Walden, child, Henry; Arthur W.; Hilda; Howard T.

(The Lockwood Line.)

John Peter Lockwood, the first member of this family of whom we have any definite information, was born February 8, 1791, and died about 1871, aged eighty years. He was a farmer and school teacher. He married Martha Travis of Westchester county, New

York. Children: John Peter, referred to below; Eunice T.; Daniel L.; Douglas; Elizabeth; Joseph; Lewis; Charles; Lucy: Deborah.

(II) John Peter (2), son of John Peter (1) and Martha (Travis) Lockwood, was born in Putnam county, New York, February 22, 1820, died February 2, 1899. He was a lumber merchant and married Sarah Horton, born June 12, 1824, died 1880. Children: Eli, married Elizabeth York, no children; Elizabeth J., married Daniel Hadden and had children: Daniel, Sarah, William, John, Arnold, Rosetta, Nancy, Jane, Edna; Melissa, married Levi M. Williams, referred to above; Miriah, married Alexander Miller and had children; Gilbert, Charles, Hiram, Georgianna; John, married Emeline Rhinehart and had children: George, Rosetta, Sarah, John, Mildred, Caroline, Maud; Benjamin, married Alice Crookston and had children: Alonzo, Alma, Ralph, Sarah, Benjamin, Maud, Leonard, Charles; William, married Rachel Williams and had children: Robert, Elsie, Frederick, William, Elma, Elizabeth, Cecil, Benjamin, Philip; Theodore, married Harriet Decker and had children: Henry and Irving; Charles, married Elizabeth Withie; Deborah, married (first) William Miller, and had children: Clara, Eli, Mary, and she married (second) Ralph Whitlock, by whom she had one child, Lucy, now Mrs. Henry Lord; Annie.

DILL

Caleb Dill, the founder of this family, died in 1756. The family is of Scotch-Irish origin. Caleb Dill emigrated and settled in what is now the town of Hamptonburg, Orange county, New York, where he purchased about one thousand acres of land. His wife's name is unknown. Children: David, died in 1759; John, died about 1791; Robert; Caleb, referred to below.

(II) Caleb (2), son of Caleb (1) Dill, died in the town of Hamptonburg, Orange county, New York, about 1787. He established on that part of his father's estate which had been devised to him, on the banks of the Otter Kill river, one of the earliest tanneries in that section. He married Mary ——. Children: David, John, Jean, Deborah, Caleb, James, Mary, Betsy, Joseph, referred to below.

(III) Joseph, son of Caleb (2) and Mary Dill, was born September 14, 1773, died March 10, 1825. He settled at Little Britain, Orange county, New York, where he died, and his widow later removed to Wiscoy, Allegany county, New York. He married Catharine Paine, born October 9, 1774, died April 12, 1850, at Wiscoy. Children: Marie, born September 25, 1797, died in Herkimer county, New York, in 1823; Charles, referred to below; Philip, born November 10, 1801, died at Wiscoy, over eighty years of age.

(IV) Charles, son of Joseph and Catharine (Paine) Dill, was born at Little Britain, Orange county, New York, September 5, 1799, died at Middletown, New York, March 27, 1869. He learned the trade of tanner at Newburg, New York, and in 1820 came to Middletown, Orange county, New York, where he practised his trade for some time, and afterwards established himself as a tanner and currier, in which business he continued until 1845, when he sold out his business interests and purchased a farm two miles outside of Middletown. Here he lived until 1854, when he returned to Middletown, where he spent the remainder of his life, retired. He was a Free Mason. He married, December 22, 1827, Apphia C., daughter of Ichabod Genung, who was born at Morristown, New Jersey, July 9, 1801, died March 29, 1869, two days after her husband. Her father was a farmer and blacksmith, and passed the last years of his life at Middletown, where he died at the age of seventy-five. Children: 1. Henry B., born 1832, a merchant at Middletown, Orange county, New York, later retired. 2. Charles G., referred to below. Four other children, now deceased.

(V) Charles G., son of Charles and Apphia C. (Genung) Dill, was born at Middletown, Orange county, New York, March 9, 1839. He worked on his father's farm until he was fifteen years of age. He then began the study of law, and after graduation was admitted to the New York bar in 1861. He has practised his profession for over fifty years and is now undoubtedly one of the most thoroughly posted lawyers in Orange county. He is attorney for a number of banks and corporations and has founded a very exclusive practise. For years he has been engaged in the collecting of rare, choice and valuable books, and has undoubtedly the most wonderful collection in that part of the country, many of his copies being not only first editions but in many cases the only copies now in existence.

Besides the library in his home, which contains over ten thousand volumes upon many subjects, Mr. Dill has a large fireproof building in which he keeps the greater and most valuable part of his literary treasures. He and his wife attend the Protestant Episcopal church. He is a Democrat, and many years ago was nominated for the office of special county judge. In 1907 he was nominated for congress, but the district at that time being strongly Republican, he was not elected. He married Eva M. L., daughter of Willard Lyon, of Eastford, Connecticut, the youngest child of a large family. Children: Olive Lyon, now preparing for Yale; Virginia, a student at St. Lawrence University, Canton, New York.

MULLER

This old German name, in the original Mueller, signifying miller, is now prominently identified with life in New York City and other sections of the state.

(I) The first of whom knowledge is now obtainable was Adam Mueller, who resided in Lambrecht, Bavaria, Germany, where he was a cloth manufacturer. He married Philippina, daughter of Jacob Weiss, who was master of weights and measures, appointed by the Grand Duke of Hesse about 1780.

(II) Johann (John), son of Adam Mueller, came to the United States in 1858 with his wife and three sons. The wife died within six months after the arrival. He was an importer of cloth and wines in New York and was a successful business man. Children: 1. Adam, married Julia, daughter of Charles Fessler, a New York builder, and they had children, Charles and Flora, now living in New York. 2. Adolph, born 1852, married Katherine, daughter of John Seyboldt, a pearl manufacturer of New York City, and had five children: Lizetta, John, Frederick, Mathilda and Katherine. 3. Rudolph Jacob, of whom further. 4. John, married Louise Ganzler, of New York. 5. Theodore, died in childhood, in Worms. 6. Robert, died in childhood, in Worms.

(III) Rudolph Jacob Muller, son of Johann (John) Mueller, has adopted the English spelling and pronounces the name Muller. He was born July 23, 1854, at Worms, and was about four years of age when he came with his father to the United States. He was graduated from Lispenard's French Institute at Fort Washington, New York City, made a special study of languages, and speaks Latin, French, German and Spanish in addition to English. He is a careful business man whose time is largely taken up by the care of his large estate in and about New York City. A shrewd speculator, never a plunger, he is providing for his family and posterity. While reared and confirmed in the Lutheran church, he now affiliates with his family with St. Thomas' Protestant Episcopal Church of New York City. After leaving school he was placed in charge of his father's estate, which was ultimately divided among the three sons. He maintains a summer home at Monticello, Sullivan county, New York, where he built a castle which is copied in detail from a castle in the Schwarzwald (black forest) of Germany.

He married, February 26, 1893, in New York, Elise Marie, daughter of Henry and Rosa (Hauser) Worth, of New York City (see Worth III). Mr. and Mrs. Muller have two daughters: 1. Alma, born August 4, 1895, educated at the Garden City Cathedral, Long Island, and in Italy and Germany, and is now a student at the Gardner School of New York City and speaks six languages. 2. Philippina, born December 7, 1900, in New York City; had private tutors and is now a student at the Gardner School.

(The Worth Line.)

In its original German form this name was spelled Wirth, but with one exception all the descendants of the family herein traced have adopted the spelling which accords with the usual English pronunciation of the name, Worth. Among the descendants have been some of the most distinguished citizens of the state of New York and many are now living in and about New York City. Henry Wirth, of New York, now deceased, was the only one who retained the original spelling of the name.

(I) Heinrich Jacob Worth, a blacksmith, resided at Albig, near Meinz, Germany, where he died in 1842. He married, in 1802, in Momenheim, Germany, Christina Maria, daughter of Johann Dietrich Bitz, who survived him and came to the United States with their three children about 1850. All the children were educated in this country. 1. Erhart, born 1829, married, in 1850, Margaret Schumacher and resides in New York; she was

born in Germany and married Mr. Worth in this country; four of their seven children are now living. 2. Marie, born 1832; married William Schwartz, and resided in Newport, Rhode Island, where she died December 21, 1888; two of their four children are living. 3. Henry, of whom further.

(II) Henry, second son of Heinrich Jacob and Christina Maria (Bitz) Worth, was born September 4, 1836, in Albig, and was about fourteen years of age when he came with his mother to this country. He was educated in the public schools, and became a dealer in paint and builders' supplies, in which business he achieved considerable success. His profits were invested in real estate which has largely appreciated in value, and provided liberally for his descendants. He married Rosa, daughter of George and Margaret Hauser, of New York, and they had ten children, of whom four are now living, viz.: 1. Elise Marie, of whom further. 2. Charles James, residing in New York, manager of his mother's estate. 3. Jacob Holm, an electrical engineer of New York City. 4. Rosa, unmarried, resides in New York.

(III) Elise Marie, eldest surviving child of Henry and Rosa (Hauser) Worth, was born in New York City. She was very delicate in childhood. She was educated by private tutors and at Heidenfeld's and Meisner institutes in New York City, and by careful training became quite athletic. When about eighteen years of age she took a course in law, giving special attention to real estate law, in order to be able to care for her large estate. She passed the examinations in the woman's law class at New York University and graduated in law in 1903. She speaks several languages, and is a valued member of New York society, taking an especial interest in charitable work and also in the cause of Woman Suffrage. She is a member of eleven charitable societies, besides various women's clubs, and was a delegate to the National Suffragette Association, which met in Philadelphia in November, 1912. She has made several trips to Europe and is an interesting conversationalist. At Monticello, New York, her summer home, she exercises considerable influence in political matters, being now allied with the Progressive party. She was married in 1893 to Rudolph J. Muller, of New York City (see Muller III).

(I) Erhart, brother of Heinrich J. Worth, was born in Germany. He was a baker in Albig. He married, February 28, 1826, in Albig, Magdalena, daughter of George Wilhelm Bitz, a brother of Johann Dietrich Bitz, previously mentioned, born April 15, 1806, in Momenheim, Germany. About 1842 they came to the United States and resided in New York, where he followed his occupation for a short time, and died in 1844. Soon afterward his widow removed to Williamsburg in the eastern district of Brooklyn, where she built a house which is still standing. Children: Christina, Elise Marie, Jacob Theodore, Ludwig (known as Louis and the only one now living), Peter, Philip.

(II) Jacob Theodore, eldest son of Erhart and Magdalena (Bitz) Worth, was born May 1, 1838, in Germany, and was four years of age when he came with his parents to this country. He was largely self-educated. From childhood he was identified with the growth and development of Brooklyn, and he became one of the most distinguished citizens in the public life of that city. He was a self-made man in the strictest meaning of a somewhat hackneyed term, and achieved marked political success. He possessed the elements of a successful and forceful leader and was a dominant factor in the politics of the community in which he lived. He was left an orphan at the age of six years and was forced to take up some occupation to support himself. Though lacking a finished education, there were few men in politics in the state who could present an argument more clearly or forcefully. He espoused the principles of the Republican party and none was more earnest or consistent in their support than he. At the age of twenty-four he was elected a member of the state assembly, was re-elected in 1864-65. He was subsequently returned to the assembly in 1867-72-73-74-75-77. He was elected to the state senate in 1885 and re-elected in 1887. He was a delegate to the national Republican convention which nominated Rutherford B. Hayes for president, and was one of the presidential electors chosen in the state of New York in that year. He had previously been an elector on the ticket which chose Ulysses S. Grant for president in 1868; and was also a delegate to the national convention which nominated James A. Garfield. He was appointed United States as-

sessor for a term of four years, but resigned in 1874. He served as public works commissioner in Brooklyn, and was fire commissioner in 1880-81. He was five years an election commissioner and served two years as clerk of King's county. In the Republican state convention of 1896 he placed in nomination for governor Frank S. Black, whose election followed. Mr. Worth became the leader of the Republican organization in Kings county in 1893, at which time the party was reorganized. It was against the wishes of Senator Platt that Frank S. Black was placed in nomination for governor, and it was by a narrow margin that Senator Platt was able to retain his control of the state organization in the following year. Soon after this failing health compelled Mr. Worth to retire from the strenuous activities of political life, and he died at Hot Springs, Arkansas, February 21, 1908. Following his death both houses of the legislature adjourned out of respect to his memory and he was highly eulogized by various members of both bodies. He was characterized as a man of broad and liberal mind, of high integrity and devotion to his principles and the interests of his constituency. Senator M'Carren, in reviewing Mr. Worth's career, said:

"I have known Mr. Worth since a boy and am familiar with his political career. He was endowed with exceptional natural ability and would have made his mark in any direction in which he saw fit to engage. With a classical education he would have been a most distinguished citizen in any walk of life. His capacity for judging character and divining motives was exceedingly rare. He was particularly noted for his manly characteristics. He abhorred everything that smacked of meanness or lack of courage and fairness. He certainly was for many years one of the most conspicuous figures in Brooklyn."

Mr. Worth married, in 1861, Theresa Morgan, and had five children, of whom only one is living, viz., Lewis Raymond, born 1872, for four years a city magistrate. At his first appointment as police justice he was the youngest man to hold that position in Brooklyn. He married, in 1893, at St. Anthony's Church, East Dulwich, London, Jessie Keyes.

KIDD

Kidd, as a surname, is evidently analogous in its origin and use to other surnames like Lamb, Colt, etc. There are various suppositions as to how names of this character came to be applied and to be made hereditary. The most plausible one, and perhaps the most likely of all, is that they were first employed as soubriquets or nicknames, to express some characteristic of those to whom they were applied, finally becoming permanent as surnames or patronymics. This was quite probably the origin of the surname Kid or Kidd in most cases. The name though not found very frequently is known in various parts of the British Isles. The Irish family of the name, from which the family here dealt with has come, intermarried, according to O'Hart, with the Bramstons and the Dawsons. Mary, the granddaughter of Richard Dawson, who under the "Acts of Settlement and Explanation" (1661-1665) obtained a grant of confiscated land in Ireland, married Benjamin Kidd of London, who thereupon settled in Ireland.

(I) Alexander Kidd, the immigrant ancestor of the Kidd family in America here dealt with, was born in Ireland about the year 1712, and died at Montgomery, Orange county, New York. He came to this country and became proprietor of a large tract of land in Orange county, during the year 1736, a portion of which is now embraced in the estate of the present representatives of the family in Montgomery, Orange county, New York. This tract of land was known as Kiddtown, and the old schoolhouse, built where the road crossed the old Walden wagon road southeast of the village, was long called the Kiddtown Academy. Alexander Kidd married Jane Calderwood. Children: Robert, mentioned below; Alexander; James; Annie and Hannah.

(II) Robert, eldest son of Alexander and Jane (Calderwood) Kidd, was born at Montgomery, Orange county, New York. He was a farmer and succeeded his father in possession of the old land and homestead. He married Mary McGowan, and had nine children. The children were: Andrew, mentioned below; John; Daniel; Robert; Archibald; William; Margaret; Jeremiah and Mary.

(III) Andrew, son of Robert and Mary (McGowan) Kidd, was born near Walden, Orange county, New York, June 27, 1772, and died at the same place February 17, 1826. He spent his life in agricultural employment and was a man of strong and upright character, generally respected in the community. He married in 1802 Mary Kidd, a distant relative on the paternal side. The children were: 1.

John, born October 26, 1803, died in 1886. He was a farmer and became director of the Walden National Bank, vice-president of the Walden Savings Bank, and a railroad commissioner; he was also for eighteen years commissioner of highways. He was a Republican in politics and was actively interested in all measures intended for the good of the county. He was a strong and earnest supporter of the war to maintain the Union, serving himself in the war with his two sons. He was a member of the Dutch Reformed church as was also Mrs. Kidd, who was a daughter of Charles Haines of Montgomery, Orange county, New York, whom he married on November 16, 1826, and who died in her seventy-fifth year. 2. Anna Maria, married J. Gillespie. 3. Alexander, mentioned below. 4. Sidney. 5. Robert. 6. Mehetable Jane.

(IV) Alexander (2), second son of Andrew and Mary (Kidd) Kidd, was born near Walden, Orange county, New York. He was a farmer by occupation and lived at St. Andrew's, Orange county, New York. He was a very able man apart from his agricultural pursuits, and was keenly interested in all the public questions of the day. He married —— Bodine, who was, like himself, a member of the Dutch Reformed church. The children were: Loton, mentioned below; David; Lewis; Willett; Beverly and Hetty, all of whom lived to be almost ninety years or more.

(V) Loton, eldest son of Alexander (2) and —— (Bodine) Kidd, was born at St. Andrew's, Orange county, New York, about the year 1827, and died in 1863, being buried in the Wallkill Valley Cemetery. Loton Kidd was a hotelkeeper, keeping a house which was the rendezvous of all the countryside for he was an active and successful business man, and made the place attractive as much by his own personality and energy, as by the accommodations he had to offer. He married Eliza, daughter of Egbert Schoonmaker (see Schoonmaker). The children were: 1. Willett, married Electa Eager, and by her had the following children: Mary, born at St. Andrew's; Gertrude, William, Fannie, Lydia, Belle, Maggie, Madaline, Addie and James, all born in Newburg, Orange county, New York, having two sons, Edward, deceased, and where Willett practices as a dentist. 2. Theron, mentioned below. 3. Halsey, married Catherine M. Newkirk, having two children, Albert and Louisa, both born at Wallkill, Orange county, New York. 4. Richard, married Henrietta Knapp, of Coldenham, New York, having two sons, Edward, deceased, and Francis, living now in Port Morris, a traveling salesman with headquarters there. 5. Alexander, married Catherine B. Smith, of Newburg, Orange county, New York, having one son, Lewis W., born in Newburg. Alexander was a hotelkeeper at Orange Lake and Walden. He died in Walden in 1898. Both he and his wife were members of the Dutch Reformed church of Walden, Orange county, New York.

(VI) Theron, second son of Loton and Eliza (Schoonmaker) Kidd, was born at St. Andrew's, Orange county, New York. In his early life Mr. Kidd was engaged in farming, but he left that work to engage in business as a clerk in a large leather manufacturing concern in New York City. He also served as a volunteer fireman in New York City, and is now a member of the Exempt Volunteer's Association of New York City, being one of its oldest surviving members. He is now living in retirement as far as business cares are concerned, having given up active control of his interests for a number of years past. He married Fannie, daughter of Peter Van Demark, of Walden, Orange county, New York.

The father of Peter Van Demark, and the grandfather of Mrs. Fannie (Van Demark) Kidd, was Samuel Van Demark, who was born June 3, 1789. He was a farmer in the county of Ulster as well as a builder, and when he died he was buried in New Hurley Cemetery, Ulster county. He married, September 21, 1815, Margaret Kinbark, who was born June 9, 1796. The children were: Annie B., born September 12, 1816; Gilbert M., born September 27, 1819; Katherine, April 26, 1821; Lydia, June 19, 1823; Peter, November 7, 1825; Samuel, March 15, 1828; John, May 15, 1830; Sarah, November 10, 1833; Elmira, May 1, 1835; all now deceased with the exception of Eliza Jane, wife of Samuel Van Demark. Peter, the father of Mrs. Kidd, was also a farmer, and was a member of the Episcopal church of Walden, Orange county, New York. He was also an Odd Fellow for fifty years. He died August 22, 1901, aged seventy-five years. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Alexander Milligan of Orange county. There was only one child of this marriage,

Fannie, who married Theron Kidd. Alexander Milligan was a carpenter by occupation. He married Frances Clark, by whom he had four children: John A., Elizabeth, mentioned above, Anna and James, all born at Walden, Orange county, New York.

Children of Theron and Fannie (Van Demark) Kidd: Theron Loton, born April 1, 1898, died August 21, 1901; Anna, born October 14, 1900, died in infancy.

(The Schoonmaker Line.)

The surname Schoonmaker is, like the family, Holland Dutch in origin, having, however, been changed in spelling from the ordinary form of the name in Dutch and German. Thus "macher" has become "maker," as Schmidt has become Smith in other cases. The family appeared in New York at an early date and occupied a position of considerable prominence in the days of Dutch rule and after.

(I) Hendrick Jochemsen Schoonmacher, the immigrant ancestor and progenitor of the Schoonmaker family in America, was born at Hamburg, Germany, and died near Esopus, Ulster county, New York, in 1681. He came to America in the military service of Holland and settled at Albany previous to 1654. The early records of Albany contain frequent mention of his name and show him to have been a man of considerable financial standing, and that he even loaned money to Governor Stuyvesant "in time of need". He was active in the military duties rendered necessary by the dangers of that time, being a "Lieutenant to the council of his Noble Honor, the Director General". In 1659 the company in which he was a lieutenant was ordered to Esopus to assist the settlers there in defending themselves against the Indians. While there the company was disbanded and General Stuyvesant offered grants of land to the soldiers to settle there. Among those who availed themselves of this provision was Hendrick Jochemsen Schoonmaker, as we find him a resident of Wiltwyck on October 24, 1661, and in 1662 No. 1 of the promised lots was assigned to him. He was several times appointed a magistrate of that place. On May 30, 1662, the burgher guard was organized with Thomas Chambers captain, and Hendrick Jochemsen Schoonmaker as lieutenant. He married Elsie, daughter of Jans Jansen Van Breestede and widow of Andrian Pillusen Van Alemaer, probably in New York, as he owned a lot there previous to 1656. Children: Jochem, mentioned below; Egbert, born at Albany, married, October 13, 1683, Anna Berry; Engeltje, baptized March 18, 1663; Hendrick, May 17, 1665, died in 1712; Volekert, May 17, 1665, and Hilletje, October 20, 1669.

(II) Jochem, eldest son of Hendrick Jochemsen Schoonmaker, was born and baptized at Albany (the church records at Albany prior to 1685 are lost) and died about 1730, as his will was proved at New York City November 7, 1730. He was an early settler at Rochester, Ulster county, and was one of the first or charter trustees of Rochester under letters patent from Queen Anne bearing date June 25, 1703. He continued to hold this office until 1715, which at that time was one of great responsibility and influence, as not only were all the lands in the town under their control but they also took the general direction of affairs. At the time of the massacre and burning of Wiltwyck and Hurley June 7, 1663, Jochem, then about four years of age, was taken captive by the Indians and probably kept until all the prisoners were returned. During his capture he suffered from the brutality of the Indians, who amused themselves by throwing burning coals and ashes from their pipes upon his head, thereby scarring it in many places. He married (first) August 31, 1679, Petronilla Slecht; and (second) Anna, daughter of Captain Frederick and Margaret Hussey. Children by first marriage: Cornelius, baptized January 15, 1682; Hendrick, baptized August 17, 1683; Tryntje, November 22, 1684; Elsie, December 12, 1685, and Jacomyntje, April 29, 1687. Children by second marriage: Rebecca, August 24, 1690; Frederick, mentioned below; Jan, June 3, 1694; Margaret, December 25, 1695; Jacobus, May 8, 1698; Abraham, February 18, 1700; Benjamin, April 19, 1702; Antje, August 11, 1706; Sarah, June 20, 1708; Jochem, October 12, 1710, and Dan, February 22, 1713.

(III) Frederick, son of Jochem and Anna (Hussey) Schoonmaker, was baptized January 28, 1692. He married (first) May 1, 1713, Anne de Witt; and (second) Eva Swartout. Child, by first marriage, Jochem, baptized October 23, 1715. Children by second marriage: Antjen, baptized January 5, 1718; Elizabeth, November 8, 1719; Thomas, July

1, 1722; Jesyntejen, June 24, 1724; Rachel, January 16, 1727; Lydia, May 11, 1729; Hester, 1731; Maria, January 28, 1733; Magdalena, February 2, 1735, and Frederick, mentioned below.

(IV) Frederick (2), son of Frederick (1) and Eva (Swartout) Schoonmaker, was born January 13, 1740, and died December 2, 1819. He was a captain and was in the war of the revolution. He raised two companies of soldiers, one of mounted volunteers, which he commanded. He owned several improved farms in Marbletown, and after his personal estate was exhausted he mortgaged these to raise money not only to pay his own men, but also to send provisions and other necessaries to the Continental army. He was at Fort Montgomery at the time the chain was extended across the Hudson to prevent British vessels from going up the river. He fitted up his residence as a fort and when alarmed by the approach of the Indians the women and children living in the vicinity fled there for safety, and here a number of families found refuge after the burning of Kingston by the British, October 16, 1777. He married in 1760, Elizabeth Schoonmaker, who died September 7, 1818. Children: Wynte, born June 13, 1761; Eva, September 16, 1763; Lydia, August 19, 1766; Frederick, April 27, 1769; Thomas, July 5, 1771; Sarah, October 22, 1777, and Egbert, mentioned below.

(V) Egbert, son of Frederick (2) and Elizabeth (Schoonmaker) Schoonmaker, was born July 5, 1788. He was in service on Staten Island in the war of 1812. He married (first) Ann Benson and (second) Hannah Anderson (or Miller). Children: John B.; Eliza, who married Loton Kidd (see Kidd V); Hiram; William F.; Ann; Lucas E., and Mary Ann.

MULFORD

David Mulford, the first member of this family of whom we have any definite information, lived near New Hurley, Ulster county, New York, and died there, aged sixty years. He was a farmer; he married —— Rowe. Children, all born in New Hurley, New York: James; David; John, referred to below, and Harriet.

(II) John, son of David and —— (Rowe) Mulford, was born on his father's farm near New Hurley, New York, and died in Galeville, New York, aged sixty-five years and is buried at Sand Hill, New York. He was a farmer; he married Jane Alsdorf of New Hurley. Children: 1. Edmond, married Emma Garrison of King's Hill, New York; child, Drake. 2. Daniel, married Sophia Herrick; children: Frederick, Oscar and Mabel. 3. David, married Margaret Seymour; children: Jane and Annis. 4. John, married Elizabeth Hasbrouck of Wallkill, New York; no children. 5. Oscar, now living in Poughkeepsie, New York, married Phileana DuBois of Highland, Ulster county, New York; children: Joseph, Mabel, Fannie and Elizabeth. 6. James, referred to below. 7. Sarah Jane, married Jonathan Deyo, lived in Ulster county and had children: Alfred, John, Sophia Jane, Anna and Ella.

(III) James, son of John and Jane (Alsdorf) Mulford, was born November 8, 1844, on his father's farm near Wallkill, New York, and died in Galeville, New York, January 2, 1889. He married Sarah, daughter of Simon L. and Maria J. (LeFevre) DuBois, born in Wallkill, New York (see DuBois line). Children: John, born March 27, 1867, died May 23, 1889; James, born April 18, 1869, died aged six months; Cornelia, living in Walden, New York, unmarried.

(The Dubois Line.)

Simon DuBois, the first member of this family of whom we have any definite information, lived at Wallkill, New York, and died there. He married Mary Deyo of New Paltz, New York. Children, all born in Wallkill and buried at New Hurley, New York: Simon L., referred to below; Margaret, married Alexander Petra, no issue; Sarah, died unmarried; Katherine, died unmarried.

(II) Simon LeFevre, son of Simon and Mary (Deyo) DuBois, was born in Wallkill, New York, and died there aged sixty-six years. He is buried at New Hurley, New York. He married Maria J. LeFevre of New Paltz, New York, who died aged sixty-four years. Children: 1. Daniel, married (first) Esther A. Hunt of Plattekill, New York; he married (second) Cornelia Bogardus and had children, Simon and Bogardus. 2. Jonathan, married Elizabeth Alsdorf of New Hurley, New York, and had children: John, Maria, Elizabeth, Fraleigh and Benjamin. 3. Andrew, married Katherine Ostrander of Wallkill, New York;

children: Amelia, Frank and Andrew. 4. Mary, married Daniel B. Squires of Newburg, New York; no children. 5. Margaret, married Oliver B. Church of Modena, New York; child, Susannah. 6. Sarah, married James Mulford, referred to above.

BADEAU

The surname, Badeau, is French in origin and has been well known in certain parts of Southern New York since the beginning of the eighteenth century. Eli Badeau was one of a number of French or Huguenot emigrants, including names such as Flandreau and Coutant, that left La Rochelle, France, and founded New Rochelle, a suburb of New York. Baird says that Bristol, in England, at one time second only to London in commercial importance, received a great number of Huguenots or French emigrants. Of all the French colonies in Great Britain this one is said to possess the greatest interest for Americans. The register of the Huguenot congregation of Bristol, from its formation in 1687 to the close of the century, abounds in names that have become naturalized with us. There were the Badeaus, the Bonnets, the Morins, the Quintards, who gathered in harmonious brotherhood in the hospitable city of Bristol. As a rule these emigrants had no intention of permanently remaining in England. England, as events proved, was simply a resting place for them as they prepared for their journey across the Atlantic. The Badeau family took root in New Rochelle, New York, and the name is still extant in Westchester county, New York, and elsewhere in the neighborhood.

(I) Eli Badeau, the immigrant ancestor of the Badeau family in America, was born at St. Georges, in Saintonge, France, about 1670, died in New Rochelle, New York. He came to this country in 1708 and on his arrival here purchased a hundred and twenty acres of land in what is now the town of New Rochelle. There he made his home and reared his children. He married, at Bristol, England, August 30, 1696, Claude, daughter of Don Fume, and widow of Francois Blondeau. The children were: Eli, born October 29, 1698, baptized in the French church, New York; Claude; John, mentioned below.

(II) John, son of Eli and Claude (Fume-Blondeau) Badeau, was born at New Rochelle, New York, died at Mahopac Falls, Putnam county, New York, in 1787. He acquired a large tract of land in Putnam county when he arrived in that vicinity with his family from New Rochelle some time before the revolution. His children were: Peter, mentioned below; Elias; John; Fanny, married Isaac Coutant, who belonged to another Huguenot family.

(III) Peter, eldest son of John Badeau, was born about 1728 at New Rochelle, New York, died August 9, 1816. He arrived at Red Mills, Putnam county, New York, about the year 1775 with his father, and settled in the neighborhood. He built a house where the residence of the Pierces later stood. His son, Isaac, built his house on the present site of the Presbyterian church. In April, 1782, John Hathorn and Samuel Dodge, the commissioners of forfeiture, sold to Peter Badeau the farm which he then held. This farm included all the land in the vicinity of the Presbyterian church. Peter gave the land for the church and his son Isaac gave the land for the parsonage. He married Catherine Coutant. Children: 1. Peter, born in 1749; removed to Albany, New York. 2. Isaac, born May 13, 1750, died September 7, 1842; married Susannah Coutant. 3. John, born February 8, 1752; lived near Peekskill. 4. Elias, born July 13, 1755; lived at Troy, New York. 5. Jacob, born April 12, 1757; lived in Westchester county. 6. Catherine, born August 12, 1757; married Isaac Heroy. 7. James, mentioned below. 8. Magdalen, born November 4, 1763; married James Heroy. 9. David, born April 14, 1765, died young. 10. William, born September 15, 1767, died in 1860, in Port Byron, New York. 11. Isaiah, born April 2, 1770; lived in New York City.

(IV) James, son of Peter and Catherine (Coutant) Badeau, was born near New Rochelle, Westchester county, New York, May 13, 1761, died at Greenville, Greene county, New York, about 1799. He accompanied his father and family to Putnam county in 1775 and later settled himself at Greenville, Greene county, New York, where he was engaged in farming. He was in his early manhood when he died and was buried at Greenville. He married Hannah Palmer. Children: Emily, Ennis, Fanny, James A., mentioned below.

(V) James A., son of James and Hannah (Palmer) Badeau, was born at Greenville,

Greene county, New York, May 9, 1799, died in 1871. He was a farmer and lived west of Catskill. He and his family were all members of the Baptist church of Catskill, Greene county, New York. He married Rebecca Hedget, of Greenville, Greene county, New York, born December 5, 1800, died March 4, 1876, and buried with her husband on the old farm. Children: 1. James, born October 2, 1829. 2. Henrietta, born July 25, 1831, died November 20, 1857; married Henry Overbaugh, of Catskill, Greene county, New York, having one daughter, Rebecca, born May 28, 1853. 3. James H., mentioned below. 4. Annis E., born March 14, 1836, died May 18, 1858. 5. Emily, born September 8, 1838. 6. Fanny L., born August 23, 1841, died July 20, 1867.

(VI) James H., second son of James A. and Rebecca (Hedget) Badeau, was born at Catskill, Greene county, New York, January 25, 1834, died June 1, 1896. He was, like his father, a farmer and lived at Catskill. The family were all members of the Dutch Reformed church of Catskill, and James H. Badeau was a deacon and elder of the church for some years. He married Catherine C., daughter of Henry Van Orden (see Van Orden IV). Children: 1. George, born November 12, 1860; married Salina Mower, and resides at Leeds, New York. 2. Henry A., born May 17, 1862; married Anna Darling, and resides at Catskill, Greene county, New York, where a daughter, Mary Grace, was born, who married William Tice. 3. Mary Grace, born November 21, 1869, died July 11, 1875. 4. William, born October 28, 1877; married Irene Readington, having two children, Emma and Gladys, born at Catskill, Greene county, New York, where the family resides.

(The Van Orden Family.)

The surname Van Orden is manifestly Dutch and was already borne by the immigrant ancestor of the family in this country when he arrived on the American shore. This has not been the case with all Dutch families, nor with many of those who arrived here under the early Dutch government of New York. A great many of them were without surnames when they arrived and the surnames now borne by their descendants were for the most part established on American soil, sometimes by taking the name of the locality in Holland whence they had come and prefixing the Van, sometimes in other arbitrary ways. The ancestor of the Dutch family here dealt with was William Van Orden, who came here after the Dutch power, as such, had been terminated in the government of New York.

(I) William Van Orden, the founder and patriarch of the Van Orden family in America, was born about 1668 in Holland, died at Catskill, Greene county, New York, in 1765. He must have been very young when he arrived in this country from Holland in the ship "Arms Of Norway" some time after 1670, and probably came in the custody of some friends of the family. He settled soon after his arrival at Catskill, New York, where in 1718, after his marriage, he took possession in right of his wife of Lot No. 4, containing about fifteen hundred acres. Here he built a house that was his home until the date of his death and later stood for over a century and a half before being pulled down. It was built partly of logs and partly of stone quarried from the Kalkberg. It was built against a hill, so that it was two stories high on the east side and one story high on the west side. In front was the Hudson and "jealously guarded Canon place" at which the boats were tied. William Van Orden was one of the first elders of the Dutch Reformed church at old Catskill, where he was well known and highly respected. After his death in 1765 he was buried on the brow of the hill northwest from his house. The stone that marked his grave bears the inscription "W. V. O. 1765." The inventory of his property shows him to have been a wealthy man for his day.

He married, in 1716, Temperance, daughter of William and Margrietje Loveridge. William Loveridge was the patentee of what is known as the "Loveridge Patent". The children were: 1. William, born in 1717; married, December 22, 1742, Sarah Dubois, died March, 1793, aged seventy-six, daughter of Hezekiah Dubois, of Kingston; children: Temperance, married James Burhans; Hezekiah, married (first) Engeltje Loeck, (second) Elizabeth Van Vechten; Annatje, married James Milliken; Hezekiah served in the revolutionary war, was a justice of the peace, supervisor, and very influential. 2. Margaret, baptized January 23, 1726; married Jan Baptist Dumond; children: Ignatius, Temperance,

Loveridge, William Van Orden, Ignatius (2), David, Jan Baptist. 3. John, born May 26, 1727; married, February 15, 1751, Tryntje (Catherine) Dubois; children: Catryntje, William, Benjamin, Sarah, Peter, John, Margery; John was too old to become a soldier in the revolutionary war, but he was very active and zealous in the cause of the colonies; William, his oldest son, fought at Stillwater and Saratoga, and died in the service; Benjamin, the second son, was commissioned quartermaster of the Eleventh Regiment New York Volunteers and served until the close of the war. 4. Elizabeth, baptized June 29, 1729; married David Dumon. 5. Ignatius, mentioned below. 6. Peter, baptized December 9, 1732, died before January 30, 1761. 7. Sarah, baptized in 1735.

(II) Ignatius, third son of William and Temperance (Loveridge) Van Orden, was baptized at Catskill, Greene county, New York, February 4, 1731, died July 9, 1807. From 1765 until his death he lived in the house which his father had built near the Hudson. In 1778 he received a major's commission in Colonel Anthony Van Bergen's regiment and saw active service. He married (first) Annatje Oosterhoudt, who was the mother of his children; (second) Sarah Breasted Mynderse. Children: 1. Sarah, born July 1, 1758; married, March 1, 1781, Jeremiah Overbaugh. 2. Jane, married Hendrick Freligh. 3. William, mentioned below. 4. Ignatius, died about 1854.

(III) William (2), son of Ignatius and Annatje (Oosterhoudt) Van Orden, was born at Catskill, Greene county, New York, April 4, 1765, died November 14, 1840. He built his own house on a beautiful knoll, "Green Point". He was a farmer and a noted sportsman. At the age of seventy-five, while out gunning for wild ducks, he was drowned in the Hudson on the flats near his dwelling. He married, December 19, 1787, Catherine Ten Broeck, born October 19, 1766, died February 12, 1820, daughter of Wessell and Jannetje (Persen) Ten Broeck, of Germantown, New York. Children: 1. Wessell Ten Broeck, born September 12, 1788, died at New Baltimore, New York, January 31, 1871; married Maria Schoonmacher or Schoonmaker (Schumacher), born in 1795, died May, 1892, daughter of Tjirck and Jan Mynderse Schoonmaker, of Ulster county, New York; the children of this union were: Jene Catherine, born November 12, 1812, married John Ham, of Columbia county; Wessell Ten Broeck, born January 24, 1821, died August 11, 1877; Edmund Henry. 2. Henry, mentioned below. 3. William, born October 16, 1794, died July 18, 1839. 4. Jane Ann, born February 3, 1799; married Benjamin Van Denburg.

(IV) Henry, second son of William (2) and Catherine (Ten Broeck) Van Orden, was born September 4, 1790, died in 1862. He was a farmer and lived at Catskill practically all his life. He married, February 20, 1822, Temperance, died July 13, 1863, daughter of Henry and Catherine (Dumond) De Witt, of Catskill, New York. Children: 1. Jacob, born at Catskill on the homestead; married Catherine Saxe, of Catskill, by whom he had two children, Henry De Witt and Margaret Emily. 2. Henry D., mentioned below. 3. Samuel, married Mary Snyder, by whom he had six children, Mary J., Lizzie L., William H., Chauncey, Samuel, Emily. 4. Catherine C., married James H. Badeau (see Badeau VI).

(V) Henry D., second son of Henry and Temperance (De Witt) Van Orden, was born at Catskill, Greene county, New York, about 1825. He married Mary J., daughter of John Gaul, a lawyer of New York, who had a residence at Hudson, Columbia county, New York. Children: Henry, died in infancy; Henry, died aged two years; Mary, Temperance, Alice, Catherine, Louise.

SCRIBER

Philip Schriver, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, was born at Kingston or Rondout, New York, in 1793, died in 1889. He was a farmer and a soldier in the war of 1812. He married —— Wright, of Navesink, who died in 1865. Children: Martin; John Eli, referred to below; Philip; Mary; Margaret, married Reuben Cochran.

(II) John Eli Scriber, son of Philip and —— (Wright) Schriver, was born in Rockland township, New York, January 8, 1835, died May 4, 1903. He entered the mercantile life, but ill health caused his retirement, and he became a farmer. He married, December 10, 1863, Mary Esther, daughter of Thomas D. and Maria Ann (Grant) Purris. Children, all born in Rockland township in what

is now Livingston Manor: 1. Adelbert Marvin, referred to below. 2. Blake Dixon, born May 30, 1871; married Harriet, daughter of Ira and Paulina Wolcott; child, Blake Leroy, born January 30, 1907. 3. Bert Baynard, born November 20, 1874; member of the hardware firm of Hindley & Scriber of Monticello, New York. 4. Caroline Myrtle, born May 16, 1882; unmarried.

(III) Adelbert Marvin, son of John Eli and Mary Esther (Purris) Scriber, was born January 5, 1865. He is self-educated as on his first day of attendance at school, when five years of age, he met with an accident in getting into a wagon that deprived him of one leg. He worked for the *Times*, a newspaper at Livingston Manor, and at the age of sixteen he bought out and edited the paper. He studied diligently and in 1885 he sold out and went to Monticello, New York, where he worked for the *Republican Watchman*, the principal Democratic newspaper of Sullivan county. A few years later he bought a one-half interest in the paper, and on the death of his partner in 1909 purchased the remaining half interest and is now the editor of the paper. It possesses a new and fully equipped printing office, and has the largest circulation in Sullivan county. He is a member of and is licensed to preach in the Methodist Episcopal church. He is a fine and forceful writer, and is very active in politics, being at present a member of the state Democratic committee. He is a member of the school board and president of the board of education. He is a member of Pleasant Lodge, No. 416, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Monticello, of which he has been deputy grand master. He married, April 26, 1899, Susan Wilkes Osborn, of Monticello. Children: John Osborn, born May 16, 1904; Elizabeth Esther, December 23, 1906; Emma Jean, April 12, 1909.

SPRAGUE

The Sprague family is of ancient English origin. Among the earliest pioneers in New England were three brothers, Ralph, Richard and William, brothers, and Francis Sprague, mentioned below. In Prince's Chronology we read: "Among those who arrived at Naumkeag are Ralph Sprague with his brothers Richard and William, who with three or four more were by Governor Endicott employed to explore and take possession of the country westward. They travelled through the woods to Charlestown on a neck of land called Mishawum, between the Mystic and Charles Rivers, full of Indians called Aberginians, with whom they made peace." The Spragues founded the town of Charlestown. They were sons of Edward Sprague, of Upway, Dorsetshire, England. Edward Sprague was a fuller by trade and early in life resided at Fordington, Dorsetshire; married Christiana ——. Edward's will was proved June 5, 1614, in the prerogative court of Canterbury and copies of the will have been preserved in the family of descendants and printed in various family sketches. Children of Edward: Ralph, Alice, Richard, Christopher, William, of Hingham, Massachusetts.

(I) Francis Sprague, the immigrant ancestor, was the first of the name in New England. He is said on good authority to have come to Massachusetts in the ship "Ann" in July, 1623. At any rate he settled in Plymouth colony in that year and was admitted a freeman, June 17, 1637. He settled in the adjacent town of Duxbury in 1632 on the southeast part of the peninsula called the Nook. He had land on the North river in 1640. He sold land at Duxbury, April 1, 1644, to his son-in-law, William Lawrence. He and his daughters, Anna and Mercy Sprague, shared in the division of the cattle in 1627 at Plymouth. He was a proprietor of the town of Bridgewater in 1645. He was living in Duxbury in 1666, but died soon afterward. Children: John, mentioned below; Anna; Mary; Mercy, married William Tubbs. One of the daughters married William Lawrence.

(II) John, son of Francis Sprague, was born about 1630 at Plymouth or Duxbury. He married, in 1650, Ruth Bennett, and they lived at Marshfield, a town near Plymouth and Duxbury. He was a soldier in King Philip's war in Captain Michael Pierce's company, and was killed at Pawtucket, March 26, 1676. Children: John, mentioned below; William; Samuel; Eliza; Ruth, born February 12, 1659; Desire; Dorcas, married, January 10, 1673, Joseph Hatch.

(III) Lieutenant John (2) Sprague, son of John (1) Sprague, was born at Duxbury or Marshfield about 1650. He was constable of Duxbury in 1692, and a prominent citizen. He resided in Duxbury from 1684 to 1701,

when he settled in Lebanon, Connecticut. In the new town he was prominent in town and military affairs from the first. He was selectman in 1710, and 1714; deputy to the general assembly of Connecticut for many years—1708-09-11-13-14-16-18-19-20; constable in 1717; and he served on many important church committees. He married Lydia ——. Children: John, married Mary Babcock, February 2, 1711; Ephraim, mentioned below; Benjamin, born at Duxbury, July 15, 1686, married Mary Woodworth and lived at Lebanon.

(IV) Captain Ephraim Sprague, son of Lieutenant John (2) Sprague, was born at Duxbury, March 15, 1685. He was also prominent in Lebanon, captain of the military company, selectman in 1727, deputy to the general assembly in 1729. He married Deborah ——. Children, born at Lebanon: Perez, born July 22, 1705; Peleg, mentioned below; Ephraim, March 13, 1709; Deborah, April 2, 1712; Betty, October 28, 1714; Irene, February 9, 1717; Mary, December 20, 1721, died young.

(V) Peleg, son of Captain Ephraim Sprague, was born at Lebanon, May 15, 1707. He married, February 24, 1732-33, in Lebanon, Hannah Marsh, born November 9, 1704, daughter of Captain Joseph Marsh, granddaughter of John Marsh, son of John Marsh, the immigrant. Captain Joseph Marsh married Hannah ——. He enlisted April 28, 1761, in the French and Indian war under Major General Phineas Lyman, of Suffield, in the first company, and was reported dead, August 1, 1761. (French and Indian War Rolls, vol. I, Conn. Hist. Society, page 239). But tradition has it, according to Dr. W. V. Sprague, of Chauncey, Ohio, that Peleg removed to Stephentown, Rensselaer county (Manor), then Albany county, New York, and lived to be quite an old man. No other Peleg has been discovered in Connecticut at this time. His son David and perhaps other children located at Stephentown. Children of Peleg Sprague: 1. Joseph, born at Lebanon, April 17, 1734; married, March 10, 1774, Mary Jackson. 2. Abel, mentioned below. 3. Sarah, born October 27, 1740, died February 15, 1741. 4. David, born May 15, 1742; married Lydia Lamb, settled in Stephentown and had eight children. 5. Simeon, born May 15, 1745; married, in Sharon, Connecticut, Elizabeth Everett, one of the first settlers of Canfield, Ohio; had twelve children.

(VI) Abel, son of Peleg Sprague, was born in Lebanon, Connecticut, January 27, 1737-38. He moved to New York state before the revolution. According to the federal census Abel Sprague was living in 1790 at Hebron, Washington county, New York, and had in his family one son under sixteen and one female. This was probably his son Abel. Another Abel, the only other living in 1790, according to the census, was at Cortlandt, Westchester county, New York. The tradition that Abel was killed by the Indians may be due to the fact that his father lost his life in the French and Indian war.

(VII) Abel (2), son of Abel (1) Sprague, was born in 1766, died in 1842 at Lewbeach. He was one of the pioneers of Rockland, Sullivan county, New York, where he was employed in 1815 to cut out and make the Hunter road. Children: William, mentioned below; Abel, born 1795, died 1870; probably others.

(VIII) William, son of Abel (2) Sprague, was born in 1789 in New York state, probably at Hebron. He died at Lewbeach. He had a son Erastus, mentioned below, and William.

(IX) Erastus, son of William Sprague, was born in 1824, died in 1894. He married Mary Ann Purvis. They lived at Rockland, Sullivan county, New York. Among their children were: Stanley Hudson, mentioned below; Warren E., born 1856, had son Kenneth A., born 1887.

(X) Stanley Hudson, son of Erastus Sprague, was a farmer at Livingston Manor, having an excellent dairy and a very productive farm, a mile north of the village. He married, October 21, 1885, Olive M., born August 20, 1860, daughter of Jacob and Rachel De Puy (see De Puy II). Children: Frank Howard, born October 5, 1886; Floyd Lee, twin of Frank Howard; Corliss Erastus, February 24, 1891, died October 11, 1912; Harriet Isabel, March 8, 1900.

(The De Puy Line.)

(I) Elias De Puy lived at Hasbrouck in the town of Fallsburg, Sullivan county, New York. He married Helen Broadhead. The De Puys were of French ancestry.

(II) Jacob, son of Elias De Puy, was born at Hasbrouck, New York. He was educated in the public schools, and succeeded to the

homestead which he bought of the other heirs after his father died. He married, in 1858, Rachel, daughter of Isaac and Maria (Townsend) Lefevre, of Ulster county, New York. Children: Olive M., married Stanley Hudson Sprague (see Sprague X); Elmer and Anna, twins; Elmer lives in Spring Glen, and Anna married Charles Taft and lives in Ellenville; Gilbert; Carrie, married (first) Isaiah Hasbrouck, and (second) Arthur Hoyt, now living at Walton, Delaware county, New York; Cecilia, married John Logan, lives in Delaware county; Mary, married Thomas Logan; Delia, died young.

SEYMOUR

Tradition holds the usual three brothers responsible for this family in America, one of these brothers being a sea captain. They immigrated from Scotland but their arrival or designation on coming here are unknown to the present generation. One of these brothers founded the family herein treated of, and had two sons, Daniel and William.

(I) William Seymour, born 1773, died 1848, at Plattekill, Ulster county, New York. He was probably born at that place but of this the family is uncertain. He was a farmer in that place and did much to build and improve conditions. He married Charlotte Lockwood, born 1778, died 1862, daughter of Timothy and Susannah (Mott) Lockwood. Children: 1. Polly, married Isaac Fowler, of Marlboro, Ulster county, New York; children: James, Seymour, Eliza, Charlotte, Mary A., Ellen, Theresa. 2. Charles, married Eliza Fowler; children: William, James, Margaret. 3. Timothy, lived in Plattekill, New York; married Sarah A. Ayres; children: Mary, Roeanna, George, Theodore. 4. Andrew, of whom further. 5. Susan, married William Fowler; children: Daniel D., Charlotte, Emily. 6. Isaiah, married Maria Gee. 7. William, married Harriet Fowler; children: Althea, Olive, Sarah, Maria, Isaiah. 8. Daniel D., married Elizabeth Hoffman; children: Charles, Egbert, Albert, Chris Jane, Elizabeth, Emeret, Charlotte, Amelia. 9. Charlotte, married John Gale; children: William, Isaiah, Sylvanus, Charlotte, Rebecca, Mary Susan, Electa. 10. Lucinda, married John R. Haight; children: Luther, Seymour, Charlotte, Rachel Jane, Mary, Isaac Sutton. 11. Electa, married James Emendorf.

(II) Andrew, son of William and Charlotte (Lockwood) Seymour, was born September 29, 1805, on his father's farm at Plattekill, Ulster county, New York, died November 22, 1890, and is buried in the Wallkill Valley cemetery, New York. His entire life was devoted to farming and its natural surroundings. He served as a captain in the general training, but was too old to answer his country's call in 1860. He married (first) Rebecca Church; children: 1. Charlotte, born June 25, 1829; married Benjamin Huston, of Milton, New York; children: Charles, Andrew, Benjamin, all deceased. 2 Rebecca, born November 25, 1830; now living at Modena, Ulster county, New York, aged eighty-three years; she married Johile Seymour; children: Mary, Charlotte, George, Oscar, Theodius. Andrew Seymour married (second) Hannah Fowler, born June 29, 1816, died March 8, 1888, daughter of James and Sarah Fowler. Children: 3. Timothy, born November 8, 1832, died 1890; married Hannah Dayton; children: Milton D., deceased; Norah, married Roy Ludlow, and lives in Newburg, New York. 4. Melissa Ann, born June 28, 1834; married Daniel D. Gerow, who died June 23, 1897; widow living in Walden; children: Stevenette, Lillie E., Lizzie, deceased; Mary, deceased; Solomon. 5. John C., of whom further. 6. Sarah, born December 14, 1841; married James Brown; children: Willett, Anna, Jacob, Lena, Andrew, Lulu. 7. Mary, born May 2, 1848; married Lewis F. J. Dayton, and has one child, Eva, with whom she lives, surviving her husband.

(III) John C., son of Andrew and Hannah (Fowler) Seymour, was born March 17, 1837, on his father's farm at Plattekill, Ulster county, New York. He attended the local schools when young, but early in life engaged in farming and followed that life until 1880. On April 1 of that year he removed to Walden, Orange county, New York, and opened up a butcher shop, which he conducted with fair success for twelve years, when he retired from active business life and is spending the twilight of his life in the pleasant atmosphere of his home surroundings. His political leanings are toward those advocated by the Democratic party, and he has served his village as one of the trustees. He attends the Methodist

church. He married Martha E. Brown, born in Plattekill, New York, October 19, 1840, died February 13, 1904, daughter of James and Fila (Waring) Brown. One child, Mary Elma, married James A. Kelso, of Walden, New York.

STRANG

It has been commonly supposed and frequently stated that this name was originally L'Estrange, but this seems to be a mistake. The account of the family here given is based on recent critical study. The original spelling of the name, used on the Continent of Europe, and formerly in England and in America, was Streing. So the American progenitor of the family spelled his name. In 1705 his name is found in the modern form. It may be that he had by that time accepted the anglicized spelling, but it is also possible that his own spelling is not correctly represented in this document. In English, the spelling Strang nearly represents the French pronunciation; thus it supplanted the exact French form.

(I) Daniel Streing, the founder of this family, was born about 1661, died at Rye, Westchester county, New York, about 1707. His will was dated December 16, 1706, and proved February 11, 1707. It is probable that he was of Orleans, France. In a catalogue of the students at the academy of Geneva, in 1672, appears the name of Daniel "String", of Orleans. His wife's family was from that place, also the Thibou family, with which the Strang family has been intimately connected. Tradition says that he was brought up in mercantile business, which he entered at the age of twenty-two; that he married about the same time, and that his wife's parents were then citizens of Paris. Soon after, it is said, he engaged in business in company with Gabriel Hubert. In 1685, the edict of Nantes was repealed. Streing, being a Huguenot, went to London, and he procured a lieutenancy in the Guards of King James II. His property in France was confiscated. Mrs. Streing was left in France; she made a pretext to go beyond the gate, and left her two-year-old child as a pledge for her return, but she fled and joined her husband in England, leaving the child. (About 1740 a man came to America who claimed to be this child. His statements not being entirely credited, he said that he was going to France to bring additional proof. But he did not come again to America). About 1688 Daniel Streing sold his commission in the Guards, and embarked for America. His first American home was at the ancient Huguenot village of New Rochelle, Westchester county, New York, to which place he proceeded after his arrival at New York City. There he obtained a lot, upon which he lived. He became a farmer and grazier, but did not succeed in this unaccustomed business. Without abandoning it, he entered the mercantile business also. Removing to Rye, he became an innkeeper, storekeeper and farmer. He acquired land at White Plains also. Mr. Streing seems to have been a man of superior intelligence and culture. In 1690, when the principals of the colony at New Rochelle were required to nominate two for justice of the peace, they named Mr. Streing as the only one who met the qualification of knowledge of English. At New Rochelle he was justice of the peace and lieutenant of infantry. He was a member of the Reformed French church at New Rochelle, and in his later years a ruling elder.

He married Charlotte Le Mestre, born about 1668, died at Rye about 1722. The following list of his children is not complete; other names are, in fact, given in a document of denization, in England, but there is reason to suspect some confusion, and there is no trace of any of them in America. One son, left in France, has already been spoken of. Children, so far as certainly known: 1. Louison, married Jean David, probably married (second) —— Fargee. 2. Penelope, born about 1687; married Samuel Purdy. 3. Daniel, of whom further. 4. Charlotte, born in 1693; married Roger Park. 5. Gabriel, born May 7, 1696; married twice; he recovered a considerable part of the family estates which had been confiscated in France, and settled in London. 6. Mary Prudence, married John Budd. 7. Henry, married Elizabeth Kissam.

(II) Daniel (2) Strang, son of Daniel (1) and Charlotte (Le Mestre) Streing, was born about 1692. He removed to White Plains and settled there upon a farm acquired by his father as one of the patentees. About 1744 he settled in the manor of Cortlandt. He married Phebe Purdy, perhaps daughter of Joseph Purdy; she died in 1761. Children: 1. Daniel, married Elizabeth Galpin. 2. Francis, married Elizabeth Hyatt. 3. Joseph, born

February 27, 1725, died August 2, 1794; married (first), April 16, 1750, Jemima Budd, (second) May 18, 1763, Anna Haight. 4. John, died about 1749. 5. Gabriel, died about 1760; married Hannah Clements. 6. Phebe, married Abraham Purdy. 7. Elizabeth, married Joseph Sackett. 8. Henry, of whom further.

(III) Henry, son of Daniel (2) and Phebe (Purdy) Strang, was born in 1739, died, probably, July 22, 1802. Settling at Yorktown, Westchester county, New York, he engaged in farming, grazing, butchering, tanning and shoemaking. He was a captain of the militia, and suffered much in the revolution. He was obliged to plow with his gun on his shoulder. He married, May 11, 1761, Margaret, daughter of Thomas Hazard, of the island of Nassau, who died March 25, 1822. Children: 1. Thomas, born April 2, 1763, died July 29, 1851; married (first) Elizabeth Sammis, (second) Abby Brown. 2. Ann, born September 30, 1764, died August 30, 1834; married, August 16, 1785. Daniel Horton. 3. Elizabeth, born in September, 1766, died in 1857 or 1858; married, November 17, 1792, Seth Whitney. 4. Sarah, born August 7, 1768, died in 1860. 5. Ebenezer, born March 11, 1770, died in November, 1865; married (first) November 10, 1795, Jemima Conklin, (second) Hannah Conklin. 6. Daniel, born May 18, 1772, died May 2, 1869; married (first) March 18, 1796, Sarah Rider, (second) Sarah Hutchins. 7. Nathaniel, born July 18, 1774, died November 6, 1864; married Sarah Lent. 8. Phebe, born December 28, 1776, died January 9, 1856; married, December 13, 1802, Ammi Keeler. 9. Hannah, born March 13, 1778, died March 13, 1865; married, January 8, 1801, Daniel Baldwin. 10. Henry, of whom further. 11. Margaret, born December 6, 1783, died July 22, 1822; married, May 10, 1808, Ebenezer Wood. 12. John Hazard, born June 7, 1785, died September 20, 1878; married, September 20, 1812, Elizabeth Ann Purdy. 13. Martha, born March 26, 1787, died August 15, 1879; married, May 8, 1810, James H. Purdy.

(IV) Henry (2), son of Henry (1) and Margaret (Hazard) Strang, was born September 3, 1781, died November 26, 1860. His home was at Yorktown, and he was a farmer. He married, in 1818, Catharine, daughter of Rem and Catharine Adriance, of Fishkill, New York. Children: 1. Margaret, born July 12, 1820; married, January 31, 1845, Frederick G. Brewster. 2. Washington, of whom further. 3. Mary Anne, born September 10, 1823; married, December 5, 1845, Abijah Lee. 4. Isaac Adriance, born December 19, 1825; married, February, 1848, Hester Montross. 5. Letitia, born December 19, 1825; married, February 29, 1848, Alexander Titus.

(V) Washington, son of Henry (2) and Catharine (Adriance) Strang, was born at Yorktown, October 11, 1821, died at Yorktown, May 26, 1911. The family, in the church troubles at Yorktown, had followed the Presbyterian cause, and he was a member of the Presbyterian church. He married, February 13, 1849, Mary, daughter of Abijah and Elizabeth (Strang) Lee, who died April 16, 1896. Her parents lived in Putnam county, her mother's home before marriage being at Jefferson Valley; Abijah Lee, however, was born at Yorktown. He was a farmer, and later kept a boarding house. Children of Abijah and Elizabeth (Strang) Lee: Elijah; Jane; Mary, married Washington Strang, of whom herein; John Strang Lee, married Nancy Perry, of Elgin, Illinois; Catharine, married (first) Samuel Fowler Strang, (second) John S. Lilly, of Illinois; Abijah, married Mary Ann Strang; Elizabeth, married Anzi Slawson, of Mahopac Falls, Putnam county; Joseph, married Harriet Travis, of Putnam Valley; James F., married (first) Elizabeth Nelson, (second) Belle Haines; Henry F., married Anna Cooper, of Philadelphia. Of these children, the first four were born at Yorktown, the others at Putnam Valley. Children of Washington and Mary (Lee) Strang, all born at Yorktown: 1. Elizabeth Ann, born January 15, 1850, died April 26, 1907. 2. Henry, of whom further. 3. John Lee, born March 17, 1856, died April 29, 1907; married, November 15, 1882, Hannah Lee, born December 16, 1855, died May 26, 1907, daughter of Enos and Julia Frances (Wildy) Lee. 4. Mary, born December 29, 1858.

(VI) Henry (3), son of Washington and Mary (Lee) Strang, was born at Yorktown, July 25, 1853. He is a farmer at Yorktown. For more than thirty years he has been a trustee and elder of the Presbyterian church. He has never married; his sister Mary, also unmarried, lives with him on the old home-

stead farm of Judge Elijah Lee, his great-grandfather.

WRIGHT

James Wright, the first member of this family of whom we have definite information, lived at Lake Mahopac, town of Carmel, Putnam county, New York. He was a farmer and stone mason. He married Mary Ann, born December, 1816, daughter of Robert and Anne (Tompkins) Wixon. Children, all born in Putnam county: 1. Abraham, married Dora ——; child, Geneva, married William Mead, of Lake Mahopac. 2. James R., referred to below. 3. Nathaniel T., unmarried. 4. Mary E., unmarried. 5. Hannah, unmarried. 6. Susan, married Asa Hopkins, of Putnam county; children, all born in Putnam county: Frederick, Abraham and John.

(II) James R., son of James and Mary Ann (Wixon) Wright, was born in Putnam county, New York. He was a carpenter and builder. He married Sarah Augusta, daughter of Levi and Nancy (Whitney) Owen. Her parents lived in Putnam county. Her mother was a daughter of Washington Whitney, said to have been the first man in the stove business at Peekskill; he also conducted the Lovejoy Hotel in New York. Judge Thomas Whitney and Peter Whitney were brothers of Washington Whitney. Children of Levi and Nancy (Whitney) Owen, all born in Putnam county: 1. Silas J., married Martha Warren; child, Washington. 2. Thomas, married Delia Croft, of Westchester county, New York; children: Estelle and Minnie, both deceased. 3. Washington, married Ada Depew, of Peekskill. 4. Fayette, married Jane Lickly; child, Owen Lickly, who was justice of the peace at Kents Cliff, Putnam county; Jane (Lickly) Owen married (second) Silas Drew; child, Sadie, now an actress known on the stage as Margaret Drew. 5. Maria, married Andrew Dean, of Lake Mahopac, a farmer; children, all born at Lake Mahopac: Jessie, Lillie, Julia; Jessie married and lived in Pennsylvania; Julia married Robert Austin, of Lake Mahopac. 6. Sarah Augusta, referred to herein. 7. Phoebe, married John Lester, of Peekskill; child, Mamie, married Charles Morehouse. Children of James R. and Sarah Augusta (Owen) Wright, both born at Peekskill: James R., referred to below; George A.

(III) James R. (2), son of James R. (1) and Sarah Augusta (Owen) Wright, resides at Peekskill. He is a member of St. Peter's Episcopal Church. He is a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of Peekskill, Lodge No. 744, an exempt fireman, and an honorary member of the Cortlandt Hook and Ladder Company. He married Catherine Frances Simon, of New York City. Children: Catherine Sarah, born April 20, 1908; James R. (3), born at Peekskill, September 1, 1909.

LOHMANN

Lohmann in German means "Tanner", "Loh" means "tanning-bark" or "tan", and "Mann" stands for "man". The ordinary word for "tanner" in German is "Loher", but this seldom appears as a surname. Other compounds with "Loh" are "Lohbrann" meaning "tawny" or "auburn", and "Lohhaus" meaning "bark-kiln", and these are also used as surnames. In America the families bearing the name are usually immediately Holland Dutch in origin. The name appears in the forms Lohmann, Lohman and Loman. The earlier and philologically correct being now the rarest of these forms.

(I) Peter Lohmann, the immigrant ancestor of the family of the Lohmanns here dealt with, was born in Holland and died in New York. He came to this country from Holland some years before the revolutionary war, during which he served in the British army under General Burgoyne and was taken prisoner at the battle of Saratoga. He married but there is no available record of the name of his wife.

(II) Peter (2), son of Peter (1) Lohmann, was born at Kinderhook, Columbia county, New York, in 1780, died at Kinderhook in 1840. He lived at Kinderhook the greater part of his life and was engaged in agricultural and allied pursuits. He married Polly, daughter of a Mr. Derwilliger, who lived in the neighborhood. Among his children were: Peter, born at Kinderhook in 1812, married Catharine Smith; John R., mentioned below.

(III) John R., son of Peter (2) and Polly (Derwilliger) Lohmann, was born January 14, 1804, died at Catskill, Greene county, New York, June 4, 1882. He settled at an early date in his life in Greene county, in the neighborhood of Catskill, and engaged for some time in farming and similar occupations. He finally engaged in the carriage business and

this became his life's main work. He was a man of considerable business ability and energy, and made his business a lucrative one. He took interest in public affairs, particularly in those relating to his own town and neighborhood, but there is nothing to show that he ever held or sought to hold any public office either in the gift of the town or state. He was a man possessed of deep religious principle, and was a regular attendant at the services of the local church. He was treasurer of the engine companies. He married, in the year 1835, Mahala Vanhoesen, born September 6, 1795, died August 13, 1890. The children were: Charles G., mentioned below; Alexander S., born July 31, 1838, died April 30, 1901.

(IV) Charles G., elder son of John R. and Mahala (Vanhoesen) Lohmann, was born at Catskill, Greene county, New York, July 31, 1838, died January 28, 1910. Charles G., like his father, engaged in various pursuits in his youth and early manhood, and finally became engaged in the boating business, in which he continued until the time of his death. In the fifties Mr. Lohmann worked for a few years in the Jay Gould tanneries in Gouldsborough, Pennsylvania, and later after running on river steamboats as fireman and engineer, entered the employ of the Hoboken Ferry Company, and was engineer on the boats of that line up to a few years before his retirement. In an obituary notice a local newspaper says of him: "Modest in demeanor, pleasant in manner, and kind in all things, 'Charley' Lohmann was a model citizen—his whole life was singularly free from the weaknesses of humanity, and he will be missed by many." He married (first) Elizabeth Fuster, who died April 15, 1902; (second) Elvira R. Brower; (third) Mrs. Fannie M. Anderson, widow of Charles Anderson, and daughter of Zachariah Smith.

The grandfather of Mrs. Fannie M. (Smith-Anderson) Lohmann was Jeremiah Smith. He lived at Hunter, Greene county, New York, where he was engaged in farming. He had four children: Thomas, Cornelia, Fanny, Zachariah, of whom further.

Zachariah Smith married (first) Maria Van Schonig. He lived with his family in Greene county, being himself engaged in the saw mill business. His children were: 1. Cornelia, married Asaph Broadhead, both of them being now deceased. 2. Fannie M., mentioned above, born July 7, 1844, married (first) Charles Anderson, (second) Charles G. Lohmann, as his third wife. 3. Frederick S., married (first) Hattie Hamm, who bore him one child, Essie; married (second) Rachel Howland, who bore him children: Fanny, Albert, Walter, George W., all living at Amos Post, near Catskill, Greene county, New York. 4. Charles A., married Lurinda Brandon, of Catskill, having three children, Clifford, Arthur, Alwrene, all now residing at Rockledge, Florida. 5. Seymour W., married and now lives in Baltimore, as a contractor in a large way. 6. John, died in infancy. Zachariah Smith married (second) Margaret N. Wood. The children of this second marriage were: Chauncey, Henry, Kate, Isabella, Mary, George.

MILLSPAUGH

This name is found on the early records of Orange county, New York, spelled Miltzpach and Milsbagh. The family originated in Germany and the emigrant ancestor came to this country accompanied by a grown-up family. The valley of the Wallkill, where he first settled, was at that time peopled by German, Dutch and Huguenot farmers whose frugality and industry soon brought them competence and wealth. Amongst these Jacob Millspaugh, who was then evidently an old man, brought his family of grown-up sons who came with him from the Palatinate where they were all probably born. About 1730, the family settled in the town of Montgomery, Orange county, New York, where one branch of the family has been prominent ever since. The two sons of whom there is record of descendants are Philip and Matys or Matthias.

(II) Matthias, son of Jacob Millspaugh, was born in the German Palatinate and emigrated to this country with his father. The journal of the New York assembly for 1735 records a bill for the naturalization of a number of persons amongst whom are Matys and Philip Millspaugh and two members of the Christ family. This would indicate that both Millspaughs were of age when they emigrated in 1730. In 1738, Henry and Stephanus Christ and Matthias Millspaugh purchased of William Sharpus of New York City, one of the original patentees of the town of Montgomery, Orange county, New York, four hundred and forty-two acres in that town on the

north side of Wallkill and opposite the later day village of Montgomery, a little distance back of the stream. They had previously purchased two hundred acres known as the "Crist Mill Lot." This land was of the finest quality, rich and fertile; it was immediately divided amongst them and they began to clear and cultivate it. The first home was dug out of the side of a hill and there the family was more or less comfortably housed until the dug-out was replaced by a more substantial home of logs. The family was energetic and very soon they were in fairly comfortable circumstances. They were members of the Dutch Reformed church of Montgomery and were among the founders and builders of the old log church in which worship was carried on for many years. Matthias Millspaugh married Elsie Kimbark, daughter of one of the numerous French Huguenots who, like their co-religionists from Holland, had found a secure refuge in the fertile and pleasant valley of the Wallkill. The Kimbarks had first settled near Kingston, Ulster county, New York, and later removed in to Orange county.

(III) Peter, son of Matthias and Elsie (Kimbark) Millspaugh, was born and died in the town of Montgomery, Orange county, New York, aged ninety-one years, in September, 1851. He was a physician. He married Sarah Kinderbach, of Montgomery, who died May 4, 1859. Children: 1. Dr. Gouverneur, born January 1, 1806, married Sarah J. Cameron; children: Peter, Sarah, Alexander, Bushrod, Gouverneur, John, Katharine and Louisa. 2. Josephine, born May 28, 1808, married William Youngblood; children: Peter A. and Ophelia. 3. Ophelia, born March 16, 1810, married Spencer West of New York City; child, Daisy. 4. Dr. Bushrod, born April 16, 1812, married Annie McDougal; no children. 5. Antoinette, born September 8, 1814. 6. Laura, born April 14, 1817, married Hiram Weller; children: Leonora and Charlotte. 7. Dr. Thomas, referred to below. 8. Mehitable, died in 1828.

(IV) Dr. Thomas Millspaugh, son of Peter and Sarah (Kinderbach) Millspaugh, was born in the town of Montgomery, Orange county, New York, July 24, 1820, and died in Walden, March 24, 1891. He received the degree of M.D. at Albany Medical College in 1843 and practiced medicine in Walden, New York, until his death in 1891. He married (first) Amelia Willis and (second) Caroline, daughter of David W. and Ann (Smith) Scott, who is now living in Walden, New York. Her father was the first undertaker in the town of Walden and died there at the age of thirty-nine years. Her mother died at the age of ninety-one years. Children of Thomas Millspaugh, one by first marriage: A child who died in infancy, and by second marriage: David Scott, born 1851, died in 1891.

KENT

There are several English counties that have originated surnames, as has evidently been the case here in the instance of the surname Kent, which is derived from the name of one of the southern counties of England. These surnames or sobriquets have been given for the most part to persons passing from one county to another. Thus, a person from Derbyshire, a county in England settling in Sussex, another county, would naturally get from his rustic neighbors the appellation of "the Derbyshire man", and at length the dropping of the unnecessary words would leave him simply called "Derbyshire", and that in course of time would become his surname. Analogous to this is the origin of such names as French, Scott, Welsh, Fleming, bestowed on foreigners who had settled in England. In some cases, however, names of that kind had a more dignified origin. Thus it was the habit among the Normans to assume names from some territory or district, prefacing them with the preposition "de", as "deBurgo", the great Norman Irish family whose name has now been curtailed to Burke. As time went on, the "de" was usually dropped in the case of these names and merely the territorial designation remained, whether the name of county, district, or town.

(I) Henry Kent was born in Sheffield, England, in 1820, and died in Winsted, Connecticut, in 1871. He was about twenty-six years old when he came to America in 1846, and was at the time a cutler by trade, having acquired the knowledge of this trade in the factories at Sheffield, which is the chief manufacturing center of the cutlery industry in England. On arriving in this country, Henry Kent settled at Winsted, Connecticut, where he found occupation in line with his trade, and he remained there for the rest of his life. He married Jane Powell, also of Sheffield, England. Children, the first two born in England: 1.

Henry Jr., killed in the civil war, never having married. 2. Annie, married George Leonard, of Winsted, where they have remained, having one son, Harry. 3. Austin, born at Lakeville, Connecticut, who died at the age of sixteen. 4. Alexander, mentioned below. 5. Jennie, married Zachariah Stevens, of Torrington, Connecticut; no children. 6. Florence, married a Mr. Fox; one son, Adrian, born at Grass Valley, California, where the family resides. 7. Nellie, married John Byrnes; children: Grace and Ethel, both born in Jersey City, where the family resides.

(II) Alexander, third son of Henry and Jane (Powell) Kent, was born at Lakeville, Connecticut, November 28, 1851. He was educated in the public schools of Winsted, and when he was able to work entered the cutlery business. He has been in Walden for the last thirty-nine years, and has been in the cutlery business all his life. He is a member of the Dutch Reformed church of Walden, and for a number of years has been one of its deacons. He has been president of the village for two terms, and a trustee of the village twelve years. He also occupied the position of village assessor two years. He is a member of the Freeman Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Walden, New York; of Henry Gowdy Council, No. 75, of American Mechanics; and also of the Foresters of America. He married, in Walden, Mary Butters, of Walden, Orange county, New York. Children: Carrie, married Bessley Freer, of Walden, New York, having one son, Kent, born in Walden, New York; Jessie, married Robert Shepard, of Warwick, New York, having two sons, Walter and Robert, one born in Walden, New York, and the other in Tarrytown, New York; Rosco; Hector; Stanley; and Hattie, all born in Walden, New York.

The father of Mary (Butters) Kent, wife of Alexander Kent, above mentioned, was Alexander Butters, who was born in Scotland. He was by occupation a miller. He married Janette Mackie, who was also born in Scotland. Children: George, was killed in the civil war; Robert, who was lost; John, never married, and now deceased; Jessie, married Hector Fenney, having daughter May, born in New York, where the family now dwells; Thomas, married Mary Atkins, but has no children; James, married, having four children, John, Elsie, Frank, and James, born at Hotchkissville, Connecticut, where the family now resides; Mary, married Alexander Kent, above mentioned; Alexander, married Ellen Hess, of Walden, New York, their children being Bessie, Thomas, and Alexandria, all born at Walden, New York, where the family resides; and William, married Belle McDuff, of Walden, New York, having one son, Dayton, born in Walden, New York, where the father has a farm, and now resides at Schenectady, New York.

BROWN

Brown is one of the commonest English family names, there being a proverb in England concerning the numerosity of "Smith, Jones, Brown, and Robinson". According to the Register General of that country, Brown stands sixth in point of number of people bearing it among the surnames of England and Wales. Within a given period the Smiths were 33,557 and the Browns 14,346. The etymology of the name is obvious, and, like the Roman Fuscus, the French Le Brun, the German and Dutch Bruin or Braun, the name refers to the dark complexion of the original bearers. It is difficult to distinguish between the Browns of Saxon and those of Norman descent in England, and in America the case is complicated by the fact that both the German and the French forms of the name have in many cases been anglicised to the form here dealt with. In the case of the Browns of Saxon or Norman origin, the original form was in both cases "brun". The Domesday Book of England has several Bruns, apparently Saxon, but the Battle Abbey Roll has its Le Brun from Normandy, and subsequently there are in England Le Bruns in plenty and after the Normans entered the country in Ireland, and ultimately in every rank of society. There is a Scottish form Broun, a retained mediaevalism. A family of French refugees who settled in Norfolk after the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685, under the name of Brunet, now write themselves Browne.

(I) Benjamin Brown, the patriarch of the family of Browns here dealt with, was born in Sheffield, England, early in the last century, and died in the same town. He was probably identified with the cutlery trade that has made that town famous, and would seem to have continued in that occupation all his life. He

married, but his married life appears to have been brief, for both Benjamin and his wife were dead some years before 1846. There is no record available either of the Christian name or maiden surname of his wife. They had two children: Matthew, mentioned below; and Ann.

(II) Matthew, only son of Benjamin Brown, of Sheffield, England, was born about 1822, at Sheffield, England, and died in California, U. S. A., in 1895. He spent his youth and early manhood in the place of his birth, but in 1860 came to America. He was, like his father, engaged in the cutlery business, his own special trade being that of a knifemaker. He lived in New York for one year following his arrival, and then moved to Lakeville, Connecticut, where he found occupation in his line that kept him there for some time. From Lakeville he moved to Newark, New Jersey, where he was engaged in the sewing machine business. He was some years in Newark, and from there he went to Middletown, New York, where he lived for fifteen years. From Middletown he went to Yonkers, New York, and thence to California, where he died at Los Angeles, April 8, 1895. He married, at Sheffield, England, about 1844, Sarah Woodhouse, of the same place. Children: Benjamin, mentioned below; Ellen, died in infancy, in England; John, died in infancy, in New York; Annie, married Henry W. Mitchell, of Middletown, New York, where they still reside, and had Clarence, died young; Mary E., married Oscar Garrison, of Middletown, New York, there being one daughter of the marriage, Mabel, born at Yonkers, New York, where the family resides.

(III) Benjamin (2), eldest son of Matthew and Sarah (Woodhouse) Brown, was born in Sheffield, England, March 30, 1845. He came to this country with his mother when he was about twelve years old, his father having come to this country a year before, and therefore received the elementary part of his education partly in England and partly in America. When he was old enough his father put him to various businesses, but he finally took up the same trade as his father, and may now be said to have been in the cutlery trade nearly the whole of his working life. He travelled about with his father from place to place when the family first came to this country, but for the last forty-four years has lived in Walden, Orange county, New York. He was one of the original stockholders in the Walden Knife Works. For two years, from 1868 to 1870, he was with the New York Knife Works of Walden, New York, and has ever since been with the Walden Knife Company. He is a veteran of the civil war, having enlisted in the Thirty-ninth New Jersey Regiment. He was in the battle of Petersburgh, serving altogether nine months, and was honorably discharged June 17, 1865. Mr. Brown is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church of Walden, New York. He also belongs to the Foresters of America, and to the Fairchild Post, No. 564, Grand Army of the Republic, Walden, New York. He married, in 1876, Mary J., daughter of James A. Turner, of Middletown, New York, mentioned below, who was born July 25, 1856. Children: Mark, born October 29, 1877, died July 6, 1881; Ralph S., born December 14, 1879, married Jessie Carr, of Walden, New York, and have one son, Arthur, born at Walden, where they now reside; Arthur C., married Katherine Eccles, of Middletown, New York, the family now residing at Walden; Wallace, died December 1, 1906, aged twenty-two, having been born December 23, 1884; William H., born April 7, 1888, died September 1, 1888, buried in Wallkill Valley Cemetery; Albert K., born March 17, 1892; Gordon, born March 2, 1900, died September 4, 1900. All these children were born at Walden, Orange county, New York, with the exception of Ralph, who was born in Reynolds Bridge, Connecticut.

James A. Turner, father of Mrs. Mary J. (Turner) Brown, lived most of his life in Middletown, New York. He married Sarah Wallace, of Scotland. Children, all born at Middletown, New York, where the father died in July, 1896, in his seventy-seventh year: James A., married and has children: Charles, Alice, Lulu, Emma, Edward, and Florence, all born at Brooklyn, New York, where the family resides, in Union avenue; Mary J.; Emma; Thomas W.; George W.; Alice, married Frank Brasted, of Port Jervis, having one son, Frank T., the family now living at Minisink, Orange county, where the husband is postmaster; Abram, married, and has children: Edward, Sadie, William, and Dorothy, all born at Brooklyn, New York, the family now living at Woodhaven, New York, Abram being connected with the Fire

Department of Brooklyn; Sarah, married Walter Philpitt, of Brooklyn, New York, having daughters Ethel M. and Mildred, born at Brooklyn, New York, where the family lives; William T., married Minnie Lurch, having one daughter, Gladys, born at Brooklyn, New York, where the family resides; Charles C., married twice, having by his first wife one daughter, Madeleine J., and, by his second wife, Sarah Caroll, of New York, a son, Charles C. Jr., born at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, now living in New York City; and Ralph, died young.

RAPELYE

This numerous and reputable family is descended from that of de Rapalie, which, as early as the eleventh century, possessed large estates in Bretagne and ranked among the arriere-ban of the French nobility. Some of its members were distinguished by military genius in the period of the Crusades; others were celebrated for political eminence and professional talent. But in the religious wars of the sixteenth century they became scattered, branches of the family subsequently gaining prominence in Switzerland and Belgium, where they acquired large possessions and continue to the present time. The name was formerly written Rapalie, the practice which after obtained of writing the final syllable of the name with a "j", being a Dutch perversion of the original orthography. An American writer has said of this family: "Their general character for honesty, hospitality, industry, sagacity, talent, and perseverance, stands pre-eminent in the estimation of their fellow citizens; indeed they seem, in a great measure, to have retained through the lapse of more than two centuries, the characteristic gaiety, tact, and intelligence of their French origin, combined with the good sense, economy, and neatness of their Dutch progenitors".

(I) Joris Jansen de Rapalie, the first American ancestor of the Rapalie or Rapelye family in this country, was born in Rochelle, France, and died at Brooklyn, New York, shortly after the close of the Dutch administration, and probably in 1667. He came with other colonists to this country in 1623, sailing in the ship "Eendragt" or "Unity", which belonged to the West India Company. He settled with others first at Fort Orange, now Albany, where he continued three years. In 1626 he removed to New Amsterdam and resided there till after the birth of his youngest child. On June 16, 1637, he bought from the Indians a tract of land, computed at three hundred and thirty-five acres, called Rennegaconck, now included within the boundaries of Brooklyn. Here Mr. Rapalie finally located and spent the remainder of his life. He was a leading citizen, acted a prominent part in the public affairs of the colony, and served on the magistracy of Brooklyn. He married Catalyntie, daughter of Joris Trico, who survived him many years. She was born in Paris, France, and died September 11, 1689, aged eighty-four years. Children: Sara, born June 9, 1625, married (first) Hans Hansse Bergen, and (second) Teunis Gysbert Bogart; Marritie, born March 11, 1627, married Michael Vandervoort; Jannetie, born August 18, 1629, married Rem Vanderbeeck; Judith, born July 5, 1635, married Pieter Van Nest; Jan, born August 28, 1637, married, but died in 1662 without surviving issue; Jacob, born May 28, 1639, killed by the Indians; Catalynte, born March 28, 1641, married Jeremias Westerhout; Jeromus, born June 27, 1643; Annetie, born February 8, 1646, married Marten Reyerse, and (second) Joost Fransz; Elizabeth, born March 28, 1648, married Dirck Hooglandt; Daniel, mentioned below.

(II) Daniel, youngest son of Joris Jansen and Catalyntie (Trico) de Rapalie, was born at New York or New Amsterdam, as it then was, December 29, 1650, died in Brooklyn, December 26, 1725. He was a man of high respectability and an elder of the Brooklyn Church. He married, May 27, 1674, Sarah, daughter of Abraham Klock, who died February 28, 1731, aged seventy-seven. Children, not in order of birth: Joris, mentioned below; Daniel, born March 5, 1691, married October 17, 1711, Aeltie, daughter of Johannes Cornell, at which time he lived at Brooklyn, but afterwards removed to Newtown, New York, on Long Island, and bought a farm on Flushing Bay where he died March 19, 1737, his wife having died May 20, 1736, aged forty-four; Catherine, married Joseph Van Cleef; Annetie; Mary, married Elbert Hegeman; Sarah, married Peter Luyster.

(III) Joris Rapelje, eldest son of Daniel and Sarah (Klock) de Rapalie, was born at Brooklyn, March 4, 1675, died January 19, 1741. He followed the business of a brewer

at Brooklyn and held the office of lieutenant of His Majesty's forces. He moved to Newtown about 1711, and bought the farm of his deceased brother-in-law, John Berrien, at the head of Flushing Bay, then comprising some three hundred acres, but since cut up and divided. He conducted a large brewery there. He was the first of the family to write his name Rapelje, with the "j". He married at Newtown, Long Island, Agnes, daughter of Cornelius Berrien, of Newtown, the marriage taking place about 1711, soon after his removal to Brooklyn. Agnes (Berrien) Rapelje died November 3, 1756, aged eighty-one. Children: Daniel; Cornelius; Abraham; Jane, who married John Debevoise; John; Jacob; Jeromus, mentioned below.

(IV) Captain Jeromus Rapelje, youngest son of Joris and Agnes (Berrien) Rapelje, was born at Brooklyn, September 14, 1717, died January 15, 1776. He bought the homestead, half of the paternal farm at Flushing Bay, his part including the lands now or till lately in the possession of Cornelius Hendrickson and heirs of Colonel Williams. He was, like his father, a brewer, and continued the brewery business during his life. His son Jeromus, after him, bought the building and continued the business but the building has since been removed. He held a commission as captain of militia; was a resolute, energetic man, and a warm loyalist. Captain Rapelje is said to have been a person of large and heavy frame, and his consort as remarkable for her diminutiveness. He married, December 1, 1738, Wyntie, daughter of Abraham Lent; she died September 7, 1796, aged eighty years. Children: 1. George, born December 12, 1739; married his cousin Aletta, daughter of Jacobus Lent and died August 4, 1789, in his fifty-sixth year; his widow died December 23, 1810, leaving issue: Jeromus; Margaret, who married David Springsteen; Jacobus Lent, and Daniel, who removed to Canada. 2. Abraham, born December 10, 1741; married Cynthia, daughter of Abraham Bogart, of Bushwick, and bought the farm of his father-in-law in that town, where he settled, and died December 24, 1780, aged thirty-nine, leaving two children: Abraham, who married Sarah, daughter of Peter Wyckoff; Wyntie, who married Henry Van Allen. 3. Cornelius, born August 10, 1748, died at Hallett's Cove, January 31, 1828, aged eighty years; married, November 17, 1780, Maria, daughter of his cousin, Jacobus Riker, and was a man of exemplary life and an office bearer in the Dutch church. 4. Jeromus, mentioned below. 5. John, born March 9, 1755, died September 9, 1776.

(V) Jeromus (2) Rapelye, son of Captain Jeromus (1) and Wyntie (Lent) Rapelje, was born at Brooklyn, August 23, 1751, and died March 10, 1831, aged eighty. He remained on the paternal farm till his mother's death and afterwards lived at Newtown, Long Island. He married (first) September 1, 1775, Heyltie, daughter of John Bragaw, who dying March 28, 1788, in her thirty-fifth year, he married (second) Lanah, daughter of John Folk, who died October 13, 1831, aged sixty-three years. Children by the first marriage: 1. Jeromus I., married, April 14, 1804, Phebe, daughter of John Greenoak, and died February 26, 1843, aged sixty-seven years; children: Jerome, of Astoria, and John Greenoak. 2. Jane, married Sylvanus Morris. 3. John, who lived at Hopewell, New York. 4. Wyntie Lent, who married (first) John Wiltsee, and (second) John Storm. Children by his second marriage. 5. Abraham. 6. George J., mentioned below. 7. Helen Bragaw. 8. Joseph Ford.

(VI) George J., son of Jeromus (2) and Lanah (Folk) Rapelye, was born at Newtown, Long Island, November 5, 1793, and died March 25, 1878. He married Margaret C. Colyer, daughter of James Colyer. Children: James R., born December 20, 1822, died March 23, 1824; Sarah J., born October 23, 1824, died February 14, 1882; George G., born December 5, 1826; Peter D., born December 28, 1828; Jeromus, born March 2, 1831, died June 11, 1832; Margaret M., born August 12, 1833, died November 24, 1877; Abram, mentioned below; John W., born October 12, 1837, died March 17, 1864; Ann E., born September 18, 1839, died November 10, 1885; Phoebe C., born November 2, 1841. All these children were born at Newtown, Long Island.

(VII) Abram, son of George J. and Margaret C. Rapelye, was born at Newtown, Long Island, August 10, 1835. He came to Orange county, New York, in 1857. For many years he was a carriage maker and blacksmith. He is a veteran of the civil war, having enlisted in the One Hundred and Twenty-fourth "Orange Blossoms", August 6, 1862. After

serving twenty months he was honorably discharged at Brandy Station. He is a member of the Dutch Reformed Church of Walden, New York. He was sexton for eighteen years at Washingtonville, New York. For twenty-four years he served as constable at Washingtonville and was also truant officer for many years, being also school collector for two terms. He married (first) Mary E. MacElroy, born April 4, 1844, at Goshen, New York, died August 14, 1887, at Washingtonville, New York, where she is buried; he married (second) Addie (Hunt) Miller, widow of Jesse A. Miller. Children by first marriage: Margaret A., born April 25, 1861, at Salisbury Mills, New York; Phoebe, born April 19, 1865, at Blooming Grove, New York, died January 11, 1891; George C., born January 27, 1867, at Salisbury Mills, New York; Cornelius, born March 21, 1869, at Salisbury Mills, New York, died April 28, 1889; Edith, born August 6, 1871, at Washingtonville, New York, died March 16, 1911; Mary E., born April 29, 1876; Abram Jr., born May 1, 1880, at Washingtonville, New York, died September 17, 1880; Sarah E., born August 28, 1881. Child by the second marriage: Elsie, born September 26, 1895, at Washingtonville, New York.

The grandfather of Mrs. Addie (Hunt-Miller) Rapelye, the second wife of Abram Rapelye, was James Hunt. He married Mary Doxey, by whom he had four children: James Jr., born January 20, 1819; John, Ann, and Ira. James Hunt Jr. was the father of Mrs. Rapelye. He married Mary Ann McGill, by whom he had two daughters: Ella, and Addie, who married (first) Mr. Miller. James Hunt was a ropemaker and lived near Cornwall, New York. He died in 1899, aged eighty years, and was buried at Washingtonville, New York.

KNAPP

The name Knapp is Teutonic in origin, and is more numerously prevalent in Germany than in the British Isles. The German surname is derived from the word Knappe, meaning an esquire or body servant to a knight or noble. The English name would appear to be from the Anglo-Saxon word Cnapa, which has a meaning corresponding to the German Knappe, or from Cnaep, meaning a hill, which in the forms of Knap, Knop, Knob, Nap, etc., occurs as a place name in midland and southern England. There are many variations in the spelling of the name, some families not adhering to any particular form, while others have been quite persistent in so doing, even when more liberty in that matter was practiced than now.

The earliest mention of the name in England was in the *Rotuli Curiae Regis*, and occurs in the following passage: "Anno Regis Ricardi IX: I: XV die (i. e. 1198) Petrus Knape". From that time down it occurs frequently in English records. It is known in Suffolk and Norfolk counties, and there is some evidence, though it is not conclusive, that some of the Knapps in America came from the former county. In the visitation of Suffolk of 1577 the coat-of-arms of the Knapp family is thus described: "Or, in chief, three close helmets, sable; in base a lion passant, of the last. Crest: An arm embowed proper, garnished or, the hand of the first grasping by the blade a broken sword, argent; hilt and pommel of the second, with a branch of laurel vert. Motto: *Spes nostra Deus.*"

Among the immigrants who are supposed to have come over with Sir Richard Saltonstall in 1630 were two men, perhaps brothers, named Nicholas and William Knapp, who with others became the first settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts. The children of Nicholas removed to Connecticut and are the ancestors of the Knapps of that state, of western Massachusetts, of New York, and of states farther west. William, who remained in Watertown, is the ancestor of those of the name in central and eastern Massachusetts, except the southeastern portion, where they are from Aaron (possibly a third brother), who was one of the early settlers of Taunton. The Knapps of New Hampshire and Maine are also descended from William.

(I) Nicholas Knapp, the first American ancester of the family of the Knapps here dealt with, was born probably in Bury St. Mary's, England, and died in Stamford, Connecticut, April 16, 1670. Savage and Bonds' "History of Watertown, Massachusetts", says he came in Winthrop and Saltonstall's fleet in 1630, which landed in Boston Bay on March 1, 1630. He is mentioned as living in Watertown, Massachusetts, where he lived until 1646, when by deed acknowledged May 6, of that year he sold to Byron Pendleton all

his land except one acre called by him his pond meadow, which he sold the year before to Edward Garfield, dated September 29, 1645. He moved to Stamford, Connecticut, for in the year 1649 he owned land in that place, as appears from the land record, where also appear records of later date. We find his will dated February 15, 1670; it is to be found in the probate records in Fairfield, Connecticut. He married, at Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1630, Eleanor ——, born in England probably, died June 16, 1658, at Stamford, Connecticut; and (second) March 9, 1659, at Stamford, Connecticut, Unity, daughter of Clement Buxton, and widow of Peter Brown. Children (by first marriage): Jonathan, born 1631, at Watertown, Massachusetts, died December 27, 1637; Timothy, born December 14, 1632, married Bertha Brandish, of Weathersfield, Connecticut, born 1637, settled in Rye, Connecticut; Joshua, born June 5, 1635, married Hannah Close, who afterwards married John Bowers, Joshua dying in 1684 at Greenwich, Connecticut, whither he moved in 1663, and where he was admitted freeman in 1669; Caleb, mentioned below; Sarah, born January 5, 1639, removed in 1646 to Stamford, where she married (first) January 12, 1657, John Disbrow, and (second) September 6, 1667, Peter Disbrow, sons of Peter Disbrow, of Rye, Connecticut, now Rye, New York; Ruth, born January 6, 1641, married at Stamford, Connecticut, November 20, 1667, Joseph Ferris; Hannah, born March 6, 1643; Moses, born at Stamford, Connecticut, 1645, was a blacksmith and also a landowner in Stamford and Greenwich, married, 1669, Abigail, daughter of Richard Westcott, of Stamford, Connecticut, and died in 1736; Lydia, born at Stamford, Connecticut, 1648, married, May 22, 1685, Thomas Pennoyer.

(II) Caleb, son of Nicholas and Eleanor Knapp, was born at Watertown, Massachusetts, January 20, 1637, and died in 1674. In 1646 he moved with his father to Stamford, Connecticut, where he was made a freeman in 1670. In the Fairfield probate records his will of date November 10, 1674, and his inventory of March 4, 1674, reads: "I give unto Abigail Smith, my minor sister-in-law, to my wife Hannah, and unto my six children here recorded, and implore my beloved friends, Joshua Knap, John Hody, Daniel Wostell, and Moses Knap, witnesses". His inventory was taken by William Newman and Jonathan Selbeck, the whole amounting to £170 16s. 4d. He married, at Stamford, Connecticut, Hannah, daughter of Henry Smith; she married (second) Thomas Laurence. Children: Caleb, born 1661, married, September, 1694, Hannah Clements, and lived in Stamford, Connecticut; John (q. v.); Moses, born 1666, died 1753, married, October 30, 1681, Elizabeth Crissey, of Danbury, Connecticut; Samuel, mentioned below; Sarah, born 1670, married, 1685, Ebenezer, son of John Mead; Hannah, born 1672, married, November 6, 1696, Nathaniel Cross.

(III) Samuel, son of Caleb and Hannah (Smith) Knapp, was born at Stamford, Connecticut, about 1668, and died at Danbury, Connecticut, in 1739. He lived at Danbury, Connecticut, taking a considerable part in military and public affairs. The assembly of Connecticut confirmed him as ensign of the train band in October, 1713, and lieutenant deputy to the assembly in 1716. He married Hannah Bushnell.

(IV) Joshua, son of Samuel and Hannah (Bushnell) Knapp, was born at Danbury, Connecticut, February 5, 1716, and died at Danbury, August 8, 1798. He served for a short time in the revolutionary war, and was deacon in the Presbyterian church of Danbury for many years. He married, about 1761, Abigail (Bostwick) Dibble, born in Brookfield, September 28, 1725, the first white child born there, and was the widow of Ezra Dibble. Children: Joshua, born in Danbury, May 6, 1762, died in Sherburne, New York, 1829, enlisted in the revolutionary army November 15, 1781, assigned to First Regiment Connecticut line, appointed ensign November 15, 1781, retired with the army in 1783, married Lodema Warner; John, mentioned below; and others.

(V) John, son of Joshua and Abigail (Bostwick-Dibble) Knapp, was born at Danbury, Connecticut, about 1776, and died at Salisbury Mills, Orange county, New York, about 1849. He left Danbury when young, and if the following notice refers to him he seems to have been apprenticed for a time to the tanning and shoe-making business. Silas Abbott, who did a shoe business and tanned leather, published the following reward at Danbury, September 12, 1794. "Two pence reward. Ran away from the subscriber, the 11th instant, an ap-

prentice boy to the tanning and shoe-making business, named JOHN KNAPP, about seventeen years of age, small of his age, very talkative, wore away a leather blue and white coat, striped vest, and calico trousers. This is to forbid all persons trusting said boy on my account. I will pay no debts of his contracting after this date. Whoever will take up and return said boy shall have the above reward but no charges." At whatever time John Knapp left Danbury, he settled at Salisbury Mills, Orange county, New York, and for the rest of his life engaged in farming. He was about seventy-five years old when he died, and he was buried at Goodwill Cemetery, Orange county, New York. He married, but the name of his wife remains unrecorded. Children, all born in Orange county: Alexander; Nelson; Elijah; William; James, mentioned below; Sophronia; and Hannah.

(VI) James, fifth son of John Knapp, was born at Salisbury Mills, Orange county, New York, and died at the age of seventy-three years. He was a farmer, his place being at Goodwill, Orange county He married Harriet, daughter of John Nelson Knapp. Children: 1. William H., married Rachel Smith; children: Charles, George, Lewis, Hattie, and Mamie, all born at Newburg, New York. 2. Helen M., married Samuel Higby, of Crawford, now living at Pine Bush; children: James K., Newton, Elsworth and Laura. 3. Walter H., married Martha Dixon, of Newburg; children: Nelson and Mary. 4. James F., married Mary Duffy, of Newburg, New York; one son, born in Newburg, where the family still resides. 5. Lavina M., married Benjamin Downs, of Montgomery, New York; children: John, Benjamin, George, William, Hannah, Frank, Nelson, Hattie, and Eliza, 6. John N. 7. Emily F., married William Carvey, of Kaisertown; children: John, Helen, Charles, and Edwin, all born at Montgomery. 8. Edwin, mentioned below. 9. Hanford.

(VII) Edwin, fifth son of James and Harriet (Knapp) Knapp, was born at Goodwill, Orange county, New York. He was for a number of years a farmer, wagon maker and general blacksmith, and was in business in those capacities for thirty-three years at Coldenham, New York. He is now engaged at the Walden Knife Works, and has been there for the last eight years. Previous to his going to Walden he was one year in Newburg and three years in Goshen. He has been a member of the Methodist Episcopal church for forty-four years, and has held the office of trustee and steward for many years. He still takes a keen interest in church work and has been a leader in the church choir for twenty years, having been a superintendent of the Methodist Episcopal Sunday school at the same time. He has held various other positions. For twenty years he was drum major of the Montgomery Band, and for twelve years a director of the Wallkill Valley Farmers' Association. He was postmaster at Coldenham for fifteen years, and was for some years also school clerk and collector. In politics he has always been a Republican. He married Thomasena Armstrong, of New York City. Children: 1. James E., mentioned below. 2. Mary E., born at Coldenham, New York; married Nelson K. Downs, and now living at Haverstraw, New York.

(VIII) James E., only son of Edwin and Thomasena (Armstrong) Knapp, was born at Newburg, New York. He now lives at Cornwall, New York. He married Emma Baildon. Children, all born at Cornwall, New York: 1. Emma B. 2. Bessie A., married Charles M. Ireland, of Cornwall, New York; children: Charles Raymond and Margaret P., both born at Cornwall, New York, where the family resides. 3. Florence M. 4. Edwin. 5. Mary E. 6. Walter C. 7. Bertha Rebbecca. All are living at Cornwall, New York.

Wiens p 482
Hicks p 482

E0913